



0093399

7th by E 11 6/24

C1

NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES

GENEALOGICAL AND MEMORIAL

A RECORD OF THE ACHIEVEMENTS OF HER PEOPLE IN THE MAKING
OF COMMONWEALTHS AND THE FOUNDING OF A NATION

COMPILED UNDER THE EDITORIAL SUPERVISION OF

WILLIAM RICHARD CUTTER, A. M.

CORRESPONDING SECRETARY AND HISTORIAN OF THE NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGI-

CAL SOCIETY; HISTORIAN OF NEW ENGLAND HISTORIC-GENEALOGICAL SOCIETY;

AUTHOR OF "THE CUTTER FAMILY," "HISTORY OF ARLINGTON," ETC.

44

DATE MICROFICHED	
<i>1/31</i>	19 <i>91</i>
PROJECT and FICHE #	G.S. CALL #
<i>2PNK-7105</i>	<i>6051512</i>
<i>412</i>	

VOLUME III



ILLUSTRATED

DATE MICROFILM
<i>29-JUNE-74</i>
ITEM ON ROLL
<i>1</i>
CAMERA NO.
<i>500-18</i>
CATALOGUE NO.
<i>962340</i>

film 962341

us/can
974
D3C
1961
V.3

NEW YORK
LEWIS HISTORICAL PUBLISHING COMPANY
1914

OTHER GENEALOGICAL PUBLICATIONS BY THE LEWIS
HISTORICAL PUBLISHING COMPANY:

"NEW ENGLAND FAMILIES, GENEALOGICAL AND MEMORIAL;" "GENEALOGICAL
AND PERSONAL MEMOIRS, MASSACHUSETTS," ALSO SIMILAR SEPARATE WORKS
ON BOSTON AND EASTERN MASSACHUSETTS, WORCESTER COUNTY, AND MID-
DLESEX COUNTY; "GENEALOGICAL AND FAMILY HISTORY OF CONNECTICUT;"
"GENEALOGICAL AND FAMILY HISTORY OF MAINE;" "GENEALOGICAL AND
FAMILY HISTORY OF VERMONT;" "GENEALOGICAL AND FAMILY HISTORY
OF NORTHERN NEW YORK," ALSO SIMILAR SEPARATE WORKS ON
SOUTHERN NEW YORK, AND ON WESTERN NEW YORK; "GENEA-
LOGICAL AND FAMILY HISTORY OF NEW JERSEY," ETC., ETC.

NEW ENGLAND.

This family is said to be of Welsh DAY origin, and the name is said to be a place name, from the river Dee in Wales. In 1592 arms were confirmed to William Day, B. D., provost of Eton College and the dean of Windsor. He was said to be descended from the Dees of Wales, viz., being younger son of Richard Day, who was the son of Nicholas Day, the son of John Dee called by the English Daye). He was the son of Morgan Dee, younger brother to Richard Dee, Welshman. There were at least eight immigrants of the name to New England; Robert, of Cambridge, mentioned below; Robert, of Ipswich; Nathaniel, of Ipswich; Stephen, of Cambridge; Wentworth, of Boston; Ralph, of Dedham; Matthew, of Cambridge; Anthony, of Gloucester.

(I) Robert Day, immigrant ancestor of this branch of the family, was born in England and came to New England on the ship "Hopewell" in April, 1634. He settled first at Cambridge and was admitted a freeman, May 6, 1635. He went to Hartford, Connecticut, no doubt with Rev. Mr. Hooker's company, and was a resident there in 1639. His name is on the monument erected to the memory of the founders of that city. His will was dated May 20, 1648, and inventory of the estate was filed October 14, 1648. He married Editha Stebbins, sister of Deacon Edward Stebbins, of Hartford. She married (second) Deacon John Maynard, and (third) in 1658, Elizur Holyoke, of Springfield, where she died October 24, 1688. Children: Thomas, of Springfield; John, mentioned below; Sarah, killed with her son Joseph by the Indians, September 19, 1677; Mary.

(II) John, son of Robert Day, married Sarah Maynard, of Hartford. His will was dated November 16, 1725, when he was "advanced in years," and proved May 6, 1730. He owned a share in a grist or saw mill, which be bequeathed to his son William. Children: Joseph, died 1696; John, mentioned below; Thomas; Mary; Maynard; Sarah, baptized September 19, 1686; William, baptized April 24, 1692; Joseph, baptized June 14, 1699.

(III) John (2), son of John (1) Day, was born in 1677, died November 4, 1752, aged seventy-five. He removed to Colchester, Connecticut, about 1701-02. He married (first) January 21, 1696, Grace Spencer, of Hartford, who died May 12, 1714, in Colchester. He

married (second) Mary ———, who died November 2, 1749, aged seventy-four. Children, all by first wife, the first three born in Hartford: Lydia, born April 11, 1698; Mary, August 14, 1699; John, June 6, 1701. Born in Colchester: Joseph, September 27, 1702; Benjamin, February 7, 1704; Editha, September 10, 1705; Daniel, March 9, 1709, died 1712; David, July 18, 1710; Abraham, mentioned below; Isaac, May 17, 1713; Daniel.

(IV) Abraham, son of John (2) Day, was born in Colchester, Connecticut, March 17, 1712, died March 18, 1792, aged eighty. He married, November 20, 1740, Irene Foot, who died August 7, 1809. He lived in Colchester. Children: Ephraim, born July 10, 1741; Ezra, April 22, 1743; Nehemiah, March 5, 1745; Abraham, September 20, 1747; Elisha, January 30, 1749; Lucy, May 14, 1752; Elijah, December 1, 1754; Irene, March 7, 1757; Sarah, March 26, 1759; Oliver, September 12, 1761.

Captain Richard Walker, the WALKER immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1590. He came to New England in 1630, and settled at Lynn, Massachusetts. He was admitted a freeman, March 5, 1633-34, and was ensign in the Lynn militia company in 1630, later lieutenant and captain. In 1638 he was a member of the Artillery Company of Boston. He was deputy to the general court; was surety for Howes of Mattacheeset in 1638. He removed to Reading, Massachusetts, where he was a proprietor in 1644 and later a town officer. He lent money on mortgages to Sir William Temple in 1660 and cancelled the bond in 1670. His son Richard who came over in 1638 in the ship "Elizabeth" deposed in 1676 that he was aged about sixty-five years. In 1630, while Walker was on guard duty, he was attacked by Indians who were frightened away without any deaths, however. Pope says: "He joined in 1639 with William, Robert, and Thomas Talmage, brothers of his wife Jane, in a letter of attorney for the collection of moneys from the overseers of the will of John Talmage of Newton Stacey, in the county of Southampton, husbandman, the brother of their father Thomas Talmage, and from the executors of the will of their brother, Symon Talmage."

Captain Walker married (first) Jane, daughter of Thomas Talmage, of Newton Stacey;

(second) Sarah ———. He died May, 1687, and was buried May 16, aged ninety-five years. Administration was granted June 19, 1687, to his widow Sarah, who died December 1, 1695. He had a long, useful and active career. Children: Captain Richard, born 1611, in England; Samuel, mentioned below; Tibitha, married, March 11, 1662, Daniel King; Elizabeth, married, March 2, 1665, Ralph King; Shubael; John; Obadiah.

(II) Samuel, son of Captain Richard Walker, was born in England. His age is given as sixty-nine years when he died, November 6, 1684; he deposed April 2, 1666, that he was forty-four years old. He moved from Lynn to Reading, then to Woburn. He was a proprietor of Reading in 1643 with his father and brother Richard. He was admitted to the church at Woburn about 1650 with his wife. He was highway surveyor there in 1662. He was a maltster by trade, and was the third man to keep a tavern at Woburn, being licensed for that purpose, April, 1662. His sons, Samuel and Joseph, were administrators of his estate. Children: Samuel, mentioned below; Joseph, born March 10, 1645; Hannah, April 11, 1647, died April 28, 1648; Israel, June 28, 1648; Hannah, twin of Israel; John, February 14, 1650; Benjamin, June 4, 1652, died April 26, 1653; Isaac; Ezekiel.

(III) Deacon Samuel (2) Walker, son of Samuel (1) Walker, was born September 23, 1643, at Reading, died at Woburn, January 18, 1704, aged sixty-one years. He was a prominent citizen of Woburn and deacon of the church. He married, September 10, 1662, Sarah Reed, of Woburn. She died November 1, 1681. Children, born at Woburn: Edward, October 12, 1663; John, July 2, 1665; Samuel, mentioned below; Sarah, March 6, 1670; Timothy, June 16, 1672; Isaac, November 1, 1677; Ezekiel, March 5, 1679.

(IV) Deacon Samuel (3) Walker, son of Deacon Samuel (2) Walker, was born in Woburn, January 25, 1667. He married (first) at Woburn, June 1, 1688, Judith Howard, who died there November 14, 1724, aged fifty-seven years. He married (second) Mary ———, who died at Charlestown, Massachusetts, October 23, 1748, aged eighty years. Children by first wife, born at Woburn: Sarah, October 15, 1689; Judith, March 16, 1691; Abigail, October 30, 1692; Samuel, mentioned below; Hannah, July 24, 1698; John, January 11, 1700; John, August 1, 1701; Mary, October 12, 1702; Timothy, July 27, 1705; Phebe, September 7, 1707.

(V) Captain Samuel (4) Walker, son of Deacon Samuel (3) Walker, was born at Woburn, September 3, 1694. He settled in Wil-

lington, formerly part of Woburn. He married Hannah ———, who died May 13, 1788. Children, born at Woburn and Wilmington: Hannah, September 22, 1718; Samuel, May 3, 1720, died May 16, 1738; James, April 17, 1722, died May 31, 1738; Abigail, August 31, 1724, died June 27, 1738; Jonathan, April 15, 1726, died May 17, 1738; Nathan, March 17, 1728, died May 18, 1738. Born at Wilmington: Richard, July 1, 1730, died June 21, 1738; Timothy, mentioned below; Judith, February 22, 1734, died May 16, 1738; Edward, September 14, 1737, died June 10, 1738; Abigail, May 27, 1741. Of nine children Timothy alone survived the pestilence which swept away eight children in this one family within six weeks.

(VI) Major Timothy Walker, son of Captain Samuel (4) Walker, was born at Wilmington, Massachusetts, July 25, 1732, died there May 8, 1800. He was a soldier in the revolution, a captain in Colonel Greene's regiment of militia on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775; major in the regiment of Colonel Jonathan Fox commissioned February 12, 1776; member of committee to raise men for the army; served as major in the Rhode Island campaign, May 5 to July 1, 1779. He married Eunice ———, who died at Wilmington, June 2, 1815, aged eighty-four years. Children, born at Wilmington: Samuel, November 29, 1760; Elizabeth, February 15, 1763; Timothy, June 18, 1765, died September 7, 1767; Benjamin, mentioned below; James, January 3, 1772.

(VII) Benjamin, son of Major Timothy Walker, was born at Wilmington, Massachusetts, July 3, 1767, died June 26, 1811. He married Susanna Cook. Children, born at Wilmington: Benjamin, June 23, 1801; Timothy, mentioned below; Sears Cook, March 23, 1805; Horatio, February 24, 1807; Joseph Brewster, May 28, 1809; Susan, February 11, 1811. (Susanna (Cook) Walker, after the death of her first husband, married Ezra Kendall and had three more children; Judith Kendall, born May 17, 1816; Ezra Otis Kendall, May 17, 1818; Abigail Maria Kendall, October 31, 1820. The mother of these children was a lineal descendant of Elder William Brewster, who came in the "Mayflower" to Plymouth in 1620.

(VIII) Timothy (2), son of Benjamin Walker, was born in Wilmington, Massachusetts, December 1, 1802. He attended the public schools of his native town and entered Harvard College in August, 1822, graduating in the class of 1826 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. He was a teacher for three years in the Round Hill School, Northampton, Massachusetts, an instructor in mathematics. He entered the Harvard Law School in October,

1829, but before completing his course decided to go westward and arrived in Cincinnati, Ohio, August 6, 1830. He was admitted to the bar and became a prominent lawyer and jurist. From 1842 to 1843 he was presiding judge of the court of common pleas of Hamilton county, Ohio. He was elected upon graduation from college to the scholars' society, the Phi Beta Kappa, and in 1850 delivered the annual Phi Beta Kappa oration at Harvard College.

He married (first) in 1832, Anna Lawler Bryant, who died within two years afterward. He married (second) March 11, 1840, Eleanor Page Wood, born in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, June 27, 1811, daughter of James and Annie (Bryan) Wood. Her parents had two sons and six daughters. Her father was born in England and was an India merchant. Children of Hon. Timothy Walker by his first wife: Two sons died in infancy. Children by second wife: 1. Edward Wood, mentioned below. 2. James Bryant, died in 1874. 3. Timothy Brewster, lived at Franklin Springs, New York. 4. Anna, never married. 5. Susan, married Nicholas Longworth, who was judge of the court of common pleas of Hamilton county from 1876 to 1881, when he was elected judge of the supreme court of Ohio, and served two years; graduated from Harvard College in 1866 with high honors; a man of brilliant achievements and accomplishments; his translation of "Electra" is a permanent record of his poetical ability and fine classical scholarship; a cultivated musician and a skillful mechanic, and in social life a charming companion; died in 1890 at the age of forty-six years; left three children of whom Nicholas Longworth Jr., graduate of Harvard, married Alice Roosevelt, daughter of President Theodore Roosevelt, and is now a member of congress from Ohio. 8. Clara, married the Count de Chambrun, of France. 9. Anna, married Buckner Wallingford and has three children: Buckner Jr., Landon and Nicholas Wallingford.

(IX) Dr. Edward Wood Walker, son of Timothy (2) Walker, was born September 3, 1853, at Cincinnati, Ohio. He attended the public schools of his native city and entered Harvard College, from which he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in the class of 1874. He began to study his profession in the Cincinnati Medical College and was graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1877. He then spent two years abroad, attending lectures at Heidelberg University and at Berlin and Vienna. Upon his return home he began to practice his profession in Cincinnati, making a specialty of sur-

gery in which he attained great skill and prominence. In 1886 he was demonstrator of pathology at the Medical College of Ohio, and in the same year was elected to the chair of surgery and pathology in Miami Medical College. He is also a professor on the staff of the Cincinnati City Hospital and in the Episcopal Hospital and on the staff of the German Deaconess' Hospital and the Betts Street Hospital. He is a member of the Ohio State Academy of Medicine and of the American Medical Association. Since 1910 he has been a member of the Cincinnati Board of Health. He was formerly examiner of the pension department of the United States. He has taken all the thirty-two degrees in Scottish Rite Masonry and is a member of Harmony Lodge, No. 5, the chapter, council, commandery and other Masonic bodies; also member of the Blain Club, the Press Club of Cincinnati and the Queen City Club. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. In politics he is a Republican. He married, June 7, 1893, Inez Hatfield, born in 1872, daughter of John Hatfield, of Lebanon, Ohio. They have no children.

Cheney is derived from the
CHENEY French word *chêne*, meaning oak, and it came into use originally in Normandy or England to signify the residence, probably, of the progenitor. It belongs to the same class of surnames as Wood, Lake, etc. It is certain that Cheney, Chine, Cheyney or Cheyne, as it was variously spelled, was one of the earliest surnames used in England. Sir Nicholas Cheyney acquired the manor of Up-Ottery in Devonshire in the reign of Henry III. (1207-72). Thomas Cheyney, mercer, died in London in 1361, a man of wealth and varied interests. Henry Cheyney, of London, made his will, August 18, 1361. John Cheyney was arch-deacon of Exeter, July 10, 1379, one of the clergy of the Litchfield cathedral in June, 1382, and prebend of Huntingdon, March 3, 1387-88.

In the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, records of the Cheney family are found in Northampton, Wiltshire, Sussex, Oxfordshire, Bedfordshire, Berkshire, Suffolk, Norfolk, Yorkshire, Lincolnshire, Hertfordshire, Essex and Devonshire, pretty generally diffused throughout the country. The original coat-of-arms, according to Burke's Armory, was: Ermine, on a bend sable three martlets or. Crest: A bull's scalp argent. There are other coats-of-arms of greater or less antiquity borne by various branches of the family. A patient and costly search of the English records has not conclusively proved the ancestry of two American immigrants from whom the American

Cheneys are descended. Both William and John Cheney came to Roxbury, Massachusetts, and we find Cheney a rather numerous name in county Essex, England, whence many of the Roxbury settlers came. We find the will of Robert Cheney, of Waltham Abbey, dated October 1, 1667, mentioning wife Johan, and sons John, Raufe, William and Robert, and daughter Agnes. His son John had a son William, born in 1584 and baptized February 21, 1584.

Boston, Massachusetts, of which Roxbury is now a part, was settled in part by immigrants from Boston, Lincolnshire, England. It is reasonable to suppose that the Essex and Lincolnshire Cheneys were closely related. Their homes were not far apart and their children bore almost identical names. John Cheney, of Bennington in Lincolnshire, made his will, May 24, 1621, bequeathing to the poor of the parish, to wife Alice, to children and others. He names two sons John, one distinguished from the other by the terms "John the elder" and "John the younger." John Cheney was buried March 21, 1633. Children, mentioned in the will and recorded in the baptismal register of the parish: Frances, baptized December 20, 1596; William, baptized February 5, 1597; Jane, baptized February 28, 1600; John, baptized June 30, 1605; Edward, baptized July 20, 1606; Thomas, born July 25, 1607; Agnes, baptized October 16, 1608; John, baptized November 9, 1609; Richard, baptized September 29, 1611; Elizabeth, baptized June 2, 1614. Edward was buried December 8, 1613; the wife Elizabeth was buried June 12, 1614. A Thomas Cheney was an alderman of Boston, England, in 1585, and the family has been prominent there for several centuries.

William Cheney, the immigrant, owned land adjoining Rev. John Wilson's land in Boston, Massachusetts. We know no reason for thinking that John and William Cheney, the immigrants, were not the sons of John Cheney, of Bennington, a list of whose children has just been given. But if it were proved that the Cheneys were of this old Lincolnshire family, the English pedigree appears to be impossible to trace. But few English pedigrees have been conclusively proved and established.

(I) John Cheney, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England. "John Cheney," wrote John Eliot, the famous Indian Apostle, minister of Roxbury, "he came into the land in the years 1636. He brought 4 children Mary, Martha, John, Daniel. Sarah his 5th child was borne in the last month of the same year 1636 called February. He removed from our church to Newbury the end of the next su'er 1636.

Martha Chany the wife of John Cheney." At Newbury John Cheney prospered. His allotment of land was large. He had a good stand in the "old town" and on shore and elsewhere. He had three acres granted, June 19, 1638, at the westerly end of the great swamp behind the great hill; on August 25, six acres of salt marsh; then a parcel of marsh with little island of upland on it, about twenty acres, little river of the north-west, formerly a part of the calf-common, assigned to him July 5, 1639. Lot No. 50 in the "new town" on Field-street was granted him January 10, 1643. He was a member of the grand jury, April 27, 1648; selectman often; member of a committee to lay out the way to the neck and through the neck to the marshes on the east side of the old town, November 29, 1654. He was interested in public affairs and was one of the famous ten men of Newbury who took such interest in the campaign of Governor Winthrop against Sir Harry Vane that they made a journey of forty miles from Newbury to Cambridge to take the freeman's oath. They were admitted May 17, 1637. He died July 28, 1666, leaving a will dated June 5, 1666, written in his own hand. He provided liberally for his wife and family. The will was proved September 25, 1666. Children: Mary, born in England about 1627; Martha, about 1629; John, about 1631; Daniel, mentioned below; Sarah, born in Roxbury, Massachusetts, February, 1635-36; Peter, 1638; Lydia, born at Newbury; Hannah, November 16, 1642; Nathaniel, born at Newbury, January 12, 1644; Elizabeth, January 12, 1647.

(II) Daniel, son of John Cheney, was born in England about 1633. He was a farmer and a man of great industry and wisdom. He and his wife joined the church before 1675, and in 1688 he was a constable. The rate list mentions him, his brother Peter and Peter's son Peter; at that time he owned about forty-five acres of land. He was made freeman, May 7, 1663. He was one of those who petitioned for the pardon or restoration of John Pike, who had been lieutenant of the militia in Newbury and who had fallen under the displeasure of the general court for some reason. On October 19, 1654, the court ordered those who petitioned to give bonds in the sum of ten pounds for daring to petition, to appear for trial. The three men, however, received no punishment for asking for fair play for their officer. He died September 10, 1694. Joshua Bayley was appointed guardian for the four minor children. Eleanor, a daughter, had married, become a widow, and married again before she was of age. On December 22, 1694, Daniel's widow, Sarah, wrote her refusal to administer

on her husband's estate, requesting that the son Daniel be appointed. The inventory was dated September 20, 1694. Daniel Cheney married, in Newbury, October 8, 1665, Sarah, born August 17, 1644, died October 26, 1714, daughter of John Jr. and Eleanor (Emery) Bayley. Children, born in Newbury: Sarah, September 11, 1666; Judith, September 6, 1668; Daniel, mentioned below; Hannah, September 3, 1673; John, July 10, 1676; Eleanor, March 29, 1679; Joseph, baptized April 9, 1682; James, born April 16, 1685.

(III) Daniel (2), son of Daniel (1) Cheney, was born in Newbury, Massachusetts, December 31, 1670. His home was situated near the bank of the river in what is now West Newbury. He was a farmer. He gave service at the block house twice in 1704, in defence against expected Indian attacks. He was a member of "The Second Foot Company of Newbury," January 15, 1710-11, under Hugh March. He and his wife were admitted to full communion in the West Newbury church, October 29, 1727. He died in the autumn of 1755, and in his will, dated March 2, 1754, he disposed of his large estate to his children and some grandchildren, and to his wife. He married Hannah, born August 22, 1678, daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Emerson) Duston (see Duston II). Children, born at Newbury: Daniel, July 16, 1699; John, March 10, 1701-02; Thomas, mentioned below; Hannah, September 25, 1706; Sarah, January 25, 1708; Nathaniel, November 25, 1711; Mary, August 9, 1714; Abigail, November 1, 1719.

(IV) Thomas, son of Daniel (2) Cheney, was born in Newbury, Massachusetts, February 25, 1703. On March 24, 1741, he bought twenty acres of land in Haverhill, Massachusetts, in the part which now is in Plaistow, New Hampshire. His will was dated March 4, 1767, and proved June 24, 1767. He married, May 17, 1726, Hannah Stevens, born in Haverhill, March 16, 1704-05, probably daughter of John Jr. and Mary (Bartlett) Stevens. Children: Hannah, born in Newbury, March 20, 1727. Born in Haverhill: Daniel, January 10, 1728-29; Duston, mentioned below; Thomas, July 31, 1733; Mary, January 20, 1735-36; Nathaniel, March 16, 1737-38, died young. Born in Plaistow: John, June 2, 1740; James, August 1, 1742; Abigail, December 18, 1744; Sarah, November 2, 1746; Ruth, April 29, 1749; Susanna, December 29, 1753.

(V) Duston, son of Thomas Cheney, was born in Haverhill, Massachusetts, May 3, 1731, died at the age of ninety-six years, after a prosperous and useful life. He lived at Plaistow. He married Sarah Mount. Children, born at Plaistow: Rachel, February 17, 1755;

Eliphalet, December 5, 1756; Caleb, December 18, 1758; Hannah, May 31, 1761; Thomas, April 1, 1763; John, February 19, 1765; Mary, March 18, 1767; Duston, March 2, 1769; Giles, mentioned below; Moses, January 3, 1774.

(VI) Giles, son of Duston Cheney, was born at Plaistow, New Hampshire, September 4, 1771. He was a farmer at Washington, Vermont. He married (first) Hannah Peasley, and (second) Hannah Kimball. Children by first wife: Daniel, born October 24, 1792; Jesse, March 17, 1794; Zadoc, November 9, 1800; Henry; Rhoda; Reuben Peasley, mentioned below; Betsey, August 10, 1808; Smilax, May 6, 1811; Harrison. By second wife: William, James, Lorenzo, Giles, Jeanette, Quincy, "Aulanie," Cynthia.

(VII) Reuben Peasley, son of Giles Cheney, was born in Washington, Vermont, May 10, 1803. He carried on the trade of hatter in Barton, Vermont, for about six years, but his failing health compelled him to live out of doors. He cleared up a farm in West Glover, Vermont, where he lived the remainder of his life. "He was an energetic man, the kindest of fathers, and much attached to his family." He married, October 2, 1827, at Barre, Vermont, Sophronia Ufford, born in Greensboro, Vermont, in 1799, died in Glover, Vermont, December 21, 1882. Children: Frederick Porter, mentioned below; Nelson, born April 17, 1830; Celestia, married Thomas B. Stevens.

(VIII) Frederick Porter, son of Reuben Peasley Cheney, was born July 11, 1828, died December 25, 1896. The Mason Post, Grand Army of the Republic, attended his funeral in a body. He lived in Arcola, Minnesota, for about eight years after marriage, and then returned to Glover, Vermont. He served in the civil war, enlisting in the Eleventh Vermont Infantry (Company K) until he was wounded, being shot through the body at Cold Harbor, Virginia. Although he never fully recovered from the wound, he accomplished a great deal. He was superintendent of schools and representative twice to the state legislature. For a time he published *The Green Mountain Kicker*, and was a writer of ability. He was a strong patriot and kind-hearted, a good friend and citizen. He married, October 5, 1851, Louisa, born June 16, 1829, daughter of Captain John H. Hill, of Glover. John Hill, born July 6, 1804, was son of David Hill, of Waterford, Vermont; he married at St. Johnsbury, Vermont, October 14, 1827, Philinda, daughter of Daniel Fuller, a revolutionary soldier; they lived in Arcola, Minnesota. Children of Frederick Porter Cheney: Marion, born May 10, 1854, deceased; Reuben Howard, February 14, 1856; Fred Nelson, mentioned

below; Sophronia Louise, at Glover, June 4, 1866; Philinda, died in infancy.

(IX) Fred Nelson, son of Frederick Porter Cheney, was born in Arcola, Minnesota, July 9, 1858. His boyhood was spent on a farm, and he received his education in the public schools of Glover, Vermont, and in the high school of that town. When he was fifteen years old he entered the employ of O. D. Owen, general merchant, at Barton, Vermont, and was a clerk in his store until 1883. He rose rapidly in the esteem and confidence of his employer and was entrusted with the buying of goods and keeping of books as well as other details of the management of the business. For five years he was manager of a branch store of Mr. Owen. He entered partnership with his brother, Reuben Howard Cheney, in the insurance business at Manchester, New Hampshire, in 1883, representing the Mutual Life Insurance Company of New York, under the firm name of Cheney & Cheney. The firm had offices in Manchester, New Hampshire, and had charge of the business of this company in Vermont and New Hampshire. The firm achieved a substantial success and built up a large business. In 1902 the firm was dissolved and Mr. Fred Nelson Cheney was afterward employed in special work for the same company, and for the past ten years he has been manager of the general agency of the Mutual Life Insurance Company at St. Louis with headquarters in the Chemical Building, 721 Olive street, St. Louis. His home is at 3515 Longfellow Boulevard in that city.

Mr. Cheney is a member of Orleans Lodge, No. 55, Free and Accepted Masons; Council No. 3, Royal and Select Masters; Royal Arch Masons; Trinity Commandery, Knights Templar. He has taken thirty-two degrees in Scottish Rite Masonry and is well known and popular in the Masonic fraternity of the state. He is a member of Aleppo Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Boston. He retains membership also in the Amoskeag Veterans' Association of Manchester, a military company established in colonial days and similar in character to the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Boston and the Continentals of Worcester, Massachusetts. In politics Mr. Cheney is a Republican. He is a member of the Mercantile Club of St. Louis, also the Business Men's League, the Derryfield Club and the Calumet Club of New Hampshire.

He married, December 24, 1882, Lulu Irene Davis, born in Glover, Vermont, April 20, 1858, daughter of Henry and Zaphira (French) Davis. Children: Ruth Irene, born November

4, 1884; Dorothy Zaphira, May 7, 1897; John Willowby, September 25, 1898; Margaret Louise, December 10, 1899.

(The Duston Line).

(I) Thomas Duston, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England and as early as 1640 was in Dover, New Hampshire. He owned land in Charlestown, Massachusetts, in 1648. He was admitted a freeman at Kittery, Maine, in 1652. His name is variously spelled Duston, Dustin, Dastin and Duston. Only one child seems to be known, Thomas, mentioned below.

(II) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) Duston, was born about 1650. He married, December 3, 1677, Hannah, daughter of Michael and Hannah (Webster) Emerson. Hannah Duston is one of the most famous women of American history. On March 15, 1697, the Indians attacked Thomas Duston's home. He managed to save his life with seven of the children by mounting his horse and covering their retreat with his gun. They all reached safety unharmed, though the Indians fired at them many times. Mrs. Duston was in bed attended by a midwife, named Mary Neff, with her infant daughter, Martha, one week old. She was ordered to accompany her captors, and but partly dressed, started on the dreadful journey northward. The savages dashed out the brains of her child against a tree in order to spare themselves the trouble of an infant in the party. After two weeks the Indians camped on an island at Pennacock, now Concord, New Hampshire, and while there, March 30, 1697, Mrs. Duston, with the aid of Samuel Leonardson, a seventeen year old boy, who had been captured in Worcester, she and Mary Neff each armed with a hatchet tomahawked ten of the twelve Indians while they were asleep. A squaw and one young Indian escaped. The three returned to Haverhill and later received rewards for their bravery. Children: Hannah, born August 22, 1678, married Daniel Cheney (see Cheney III); Elizabeth, Mary, Thomas, Nathaniel, John, Sarah, Abigail, Jonathan, Timothy, Mehitable, Martha, Lydia.

James Humphrey, progenitor of this family, was born at or near Providence, Rhode Island, about 1750. His parentage is not known and therefore the genealogists of the family are unable to give his lineage. The Humphrey genealogy states that he was doubtless of the Humphrey family of Hingham or Weymouth. The immigrant ancestor of this line, Jonas Humphrey, is described elsewhere



Fred Cheney

in this work and other of his Rhode Island descendants given. James Humphrey was a soldier in the revolution. He enlisted at the beginning of the war and served until its close, having been at Valley Forge under General Washington and taken part in many battles and skirmishes, undergoing much hardship. At the close of the war he returned to his home in Rhode Island.

He married Amy Hardy (also given as Harden and Harding. Harding and Harden were different spellings of the same family name and were common in the towns near Weymouth and Rhode Island in Massachusetts. Hardy was not a common name in this section. They resided at Warren, Rhode Island, until after the birth of the two eldest children, when they removed to Alstead, New Hampshire, and not long afterward to Brookfield, Vermont, where other children were born to them. Children: 1. Amy, married William Messinger, of Jericho, Vermont, a soldier in the war of 1812, taken prisoner by the British and died in a Halifax prison; had five children. 2. James, born March 9, 1780; married (first) Cynthia Messinger, (second) Orpha Dow. 3. Nancy, born at Brookfield, Vermont; married Jesse Thompson, of Jericho. 4. William, born April 14, 1783; married Betsey Clawson. 5. Betsey (or Elizabeth), born at Brookfield, August 31, 1789; married, March 3, 1817, Silas Benham, and had seven children born at Jericho. 6. Elishaba, died at Jericho, unmarried, at an advanced age. 7. Relief, born at Brookfield, December 15, 1792; married Philander Benham, of Jericho; lived at Stark, Michigan; had several children. 8. John, died unmarried. 9. Ede, mentioned below. 10. Truman, died aged about nineteen years, unmarried. 11. Dr. Harry, born at Brookfield; married Clarissa Lee, of Jericho, and practiced medicine in Boston and at East Bridgewater, Massachusetts, where he died.

(II) Ede, son of James Humphrey, was born at Brookfield, Vermont, about 1795-1800. He married Phebe Lee, of Jericho, Vermont. They resided at Jericho and had several children, among whom was James Lee, mentioned below.

(III) James Lee, son of Ede Humphrey, was born at Jericho, Vermont, September 14, 1821, died September 15, 1910, at New Bedford, Massachusetts. He attended the common schools of his native town, after which he prepared himself for teaching, and for several years was engaged as a school teacher. Finally locating at New Bedford, Massachusetts, he there engaged in business as a dealer in butter, eggs and poultry products, and con-

tinued successfully engaged in business in that city until his death. In political faith Mr. Humphrey was in early life an old line Whig, later becoming identified with the Republican party, but being of a quiet and retiring nature he never sought public office. In religious belief he was a Unitarian. Mr. Humphrey married Maria Snell, daughter of Valentine Bradford, and a direct descendant of Governor William Bradford, of Plymouth Colony (see Bradford IX). To James L. and Maria S. (Bradford) Humphrey were born children as follows: 1. Charles Blackmer, mentioned below. 2. James Lee Jr., born in 1859; engaged in business at No. 95 Front street, New Bedford, Massachusetts; married Josephine Allen. 3. Maria Bradford, born in 1869, died in April 1912; married Dr. Augustus Mandell, of New Bedford, Massachusetts.

(IV) Charles Blackmer, eldest son of the late James Lee and Maria S. (Bradford) Humphrey, was born December 22, 1849, at Fairhaven, Massachusetts. He received his educational training in the public schools of his native city. After leaving school he became engaged in business with his father in New Bedford, where he continued until 1877, in which year he removed to Providence, Rhode Island, and in the latter city entered the employ of the wholesale grocery firm of Daniels & Cornell. A few years later he became a member of the firm, and upon the death of Mr. Daniels, in 1889, Mr. Humphrey became senior member of the firm, which then became Humphrey & Cornell. Mr. Humphrey continued actively identified with this well known wholesale grocery firm until his retirement from active business cares in 1907, during which time he had become one of the best known wholesale grocers in the New England States. He was a successful and enterprising business man of Providence, and an active and useful citizen. He was also a prominent factor in the financial affairs of the city, and for several years was president of the Weybosset National Bank, in which office he continued until that bank was absorbed by the Union Trust Company of Providence. Upon the consolidation of these banks Mr. Humphrey became a director of the Union Trust Company, a position he continued to hold until his death. He was also identified with other well-known financial and industrial institutions of Providence, having been a director of the National Exchange Bank, of the American Screw Company, and of the Rhode Island Insurance Company, having been also a member of the executive committee of the latter company. Mr. Humphrey was also a member of the Providence Board of Trade, the Commercial Club,

the Squantum Association, the Hope Club, and the Providence Art Club, in all of which he was a valued and honored member.

In religious belief Mr. Humphrey was an Episcopalian, and was a regular attendant of St. Stephen's Church, of which his wife is an active member. In political views he was a staunch supporter of the principles of the Republican party, but preferring to give his undivided attention to his large business interests, never cared for public office. Mr. Humphrey passed away at his home, No. 72 Orchard avenue, Providence, January 7, 1912, after a short illness, an honored and respected citizen of the city in which he had been successfully engaged in business for a number of years.

On October 29, 1874, Mr. Humphrey married Eva J., daughter of the late Marius Sidney and Almira J. (York) Daniels, and granddaughter of Moses and Lorinda Bates (Ballou) Daniels. To Mr. and Mrs. Humphrey were born two sons, as follows: Sidney Daniels, born October 26, 1875; Karl H., August 28, 1888.

Marius Sidney Daniels, the father of Mrs. Charles B. Humphrey, was born in Mendon, Massachusetts, in 1826, and acquired an academic education. About 1857 he located in Providence, Rhode Island, where he started in the wholesale grocery business on Canal street, in partnership with Sylvester G. Martin, and shortly thereafter James Cornell was admitted to partnership, the firm name becoming M. S. Daniels & Company. About 1862 this firm bought out the business of Phetteplace & Seagrave, on Exchange place, to which location the business was removed. From there, in 1873, the next move was to the new Daniels building, on Custom House street, which building was built and owned by Mr. Daniels. At this time the firm name was changed to Daniels & Cornell, and during the great fire of 1877 the business suffered with many others, but was soon re-established on Continental Wharf, where they continued in business for about a year, or until the new building had been erected on the old site, to which they at once removed, at which time the style of co-partnership was again changed to Daniels, Cornell & Company. Mr. Daniels continued the senior member of this firm until his demise, which occurred February 25, 1889, at the age of sixty-three years, at South Pasadena, California, whither he had gone on account of ill health, and taken up his residence in a handsome new house which was built for his occupancy. Mr. Daniels married Almira J., daughter of Gideon and Delia Ann (Rawson) York, the York family having been early settlers of the state

of Maine. To Mr. and Mrs. Daniels were born four children, as follows: Eva J., widow of Charles B. Humphrey; Ida A., wife of William C. Fuller, of San Francisco, California; Henry Marius, died in 1887, unmarried; Emma Rozelia, died in 1894, unmarried.

(The Bradford Line).

The surname Bradford is derived from the name of a place, Bradford or Bradenford. There are two ancient towns of this name in England, one in Wiltshire, near Bath, the other in Yorkshire, near Leeds. Near the latter was the home of the ancestors of the American family. In England the Bradford surname doubtless dates to the time when surnames were first adopted in the eleventh and twelfth centuries. One of the first martyrs burned at the stake during the reign of Bloody Mary was John Bradford, Prend of St. Paul, and a celebrated preacher. He was born in Manchester, Lancashire, in 1510, and was executed July 1, 1555. He was a friend of Rogers, Hooper, Saunders, Latimer, Cranmer and Ridley, who also died at the stake about the same time. The Bradford coat-of-arms is described: Argent on a fesse sable, three stags' heads erased or. The ancestry of Governor William Bradford of Plymouth colony has not been traced beyond his grandfather, though it is known that the family is ancient.

(I) William Bradford, grandfather of Governor William Bradford, lived at Austerfield (Osterfeldt) county Nottingham, England, and in 1575 he and John Hanson were the only subsidiaries located there. Bradford was taxed twenty shillings on land; Hanson the same amount on goods. Governor William Bradford, when a boy, lived with his grandfather, after his father died. The grandfather died at Austerfield, January 10, 1595-96. Children: William, mentioned below; Thomas; Robert, baptized June 25, 1561, married Alice Waingate, and Governor William, lived with him after his grandfather died and in 1598 Robert was the only subsidiary at Austerfield; his will was dated April 15, 1609, and he was buried April 23 following; Elizabeth, baptized July 16, 1570.

(II) William (2), son of William (1) Bradford, was born at Austerfield, about 1565, died July 15, 1591, before his father. He married Alice Hanson. Children, born at Austerfield: Margaret, baptized March 8, 1585, died young; Alice, baptized October 30, 1587; Governor William, mentioned below.

(III) Governor William (3) Bradford, son of William (2) Bradford, was baptized at Austerfield, March 19, 1590. After his father died he lived for a time with his grandfather

and then with his uncle, Robert Bradford, who lived at Scrooby, five miles from Austerfield near the estate of the Brewsters in county Nottingham. He joined the church where Rev. Richard Clifton and Rev. John Robinson preached and soon became one of the leading Separatists. His early educational advantages were limited, but by diligent study he became very proficient in Latin, Greek, French, Dutch, and in Hebrew, which he learned in order to read the Scriptures in the original. He went with the Pilgrims to Holland. When he came of age he received considerable property from his father's estate, but did not succeed him in his commercial undertakings. He learned the art of "fustian or frieze weaving." He married, in Amsterdam, Holland, December 9, 1613, Dorothea May. He gave his age at that time as twenty-three and hers as sixteen. They embarked for England, July 22, 1620, and after many trials sailed from Plymouth, England, September 6, 1620, on the ship "Mayflower," reaching Cape Cod in November. While they were at anchor and Bradford was absent from the ship, his wife fell overboard and was drowned, December 9, 1620. Soon afterward Governor Carver died and Bradford was elected governor of the Plymouth colony, an office he held by annual re-election until he died, except during the years 1633-34-35-36-37-38-39-40-41-42-43-44. He took a prominent part in all the councils, which were held in his house, and all civil and military affairs of the colony. From his house at the foot of Burial Hill, each Sunday morning, the people marched to the fort at the top to hold religious services. The history of the plantation in his handwriting is now in the State Library, Boston. In it he gave a correct and valuable picture of the events of the colony and it is justly cherished as one of the greatest of American histories as well as the first.

He married (second) Alice (Carpenter) Southworth, widow of Edward Southworth, and daughter of Alexander Carpenter, of Wrentham, England. She died March 26, 1670, and he died May 9, 1657. Child by first wife: John, of Duxbury, married Martha Bourne, died at Norwich, Connecticut. Children by second wife: William, mentioned below; Mercy, married Benjamin or Joseph Vermages; Joseph, born in 1630, married Jael Hobart.

(IV) Major William (4) Bradford, son of Governor William (3) Bradford, was born June 16, 1624, at Plymouth, Massachusetts, died February 20, 1703. He removed to Kingston, Massachusetts. He was an assistant, deputy-governor and a member of the council of Governor Andros in 1687. He was the

chief military officer of the colony. His will is dated January 29, 1703. He married (first) Alice Richards, who died at Plymouth, December 12, 1671, daughter of Thomas and Wealthyan Richards, of Weymouth, Massachusetts. He married (second) the Widow Wiswell. He married (third) Mary Holmes, who died June 6, 1714-15, widow of Rev. John Holmes, of Duxbury, and daughter of John Atwood, of Plymouth. Children by first wife: John, mentioned below; Thomas, of Norwich; William, born March 11, 1655, died 1687; Samuel, born 1658, died April 11, 1714; Alice, married Major James Fitch; Hannah, married, November 28, 1683, Joshua Ripley; Mercy, married ——— Steel; Melatiah, married John Steel; Mary; Sarah, married Kenelm Baker. Child by second wife: Joseph, of Norwich. Children by third wife: Israel, married Sarah Bartlett; David, married Elizabeth Penney; Ephraim, Hezekiah.

(V) Major John Bradford, son of Major William (4) Bradford, was born February 20, 1653, died December 8, 1736. He resided at Kingston a few rods from the landing. He was the first deputy to the general court of Massachusetts from Plymouth, going in 1689 and 1691. He married Mercy Warren, who died in March, 1747, aged ninety-four, daughter of Joseph and Priscilla (Faunce) Warren, and granddaughter of Richard Warren, who came also in the "Mayflower." They lived together for sixty-two years. Children: John, born December 25, 1675; Alice, January 28, 1677; Abigail, December 10, 1679; Mercy, December 20, 1681; Lieutenant Samuel, mentioned below; Priscilla, March 10, 1686; William, April 15, 1688.

(VI) Lieutenant Samuel Bradford, son of Major John Bradford, was born December 23, 1683, died March 26, 1740. He lived in Plymouth. He married, October 21, 1714, Sarah, daughter of Edward Gray, granddaughter of Edward Gray, of Plymouth. She married (second) William Hunt, of Martha's Vineyard, and died there in October, 1770. Children: John, mentioned below; Gideon, born October 27, 1718; William, December 16, 1720; Mary, October 16, 1722; Sarah, April 4, 1725; Dr. William, November 4, 1728; Mercy, April 12, 1731; Abigail, June 12, 1732; Phebe, March 30, 1735. Samuel, April 13, 1740.

(VII) John (2), son of Lieutenant Samuel Bradford, was born April 8, 1717. He married Elizabeth Homes. They resided at Plympton. Children: Elizabeth, married James Magoon; Molly, married John Churchill; John, married Eunice Loring; Priscilla, married Nathaniel Rider; Perez, married

Sarah Prince and Lydia Cushman; Lydia, married Levi Bryant; Oliver, mentioned below; William, married Polly Soule; Mercy, married Holmes Sears; Sarah, married Jabez Bosworth.

(VIII) Oliver, son of John (2) Bradford, was born in 1759 at Plympton. He was a soldier in the revolution for six months in 1780. On enlisting he gave his age as twenty-one; his complexion was described as ruddy and his height, five feet, eight inches, his residence Plympton. He served for a time under Captain Daniel Shays, afterward famous as the leader of the Shays Rebellion, and was discharged January 9, 1781, after serving six months and seventeen days. (See "Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution," vol. II, p. 405). He married Sarah Chipman. He had a son Valentine, mentioned below.

(IX) Valentine, son of Oliver Bradford, was born in Plympton in 1792. He married Jane Packard and settled in North Rochester, Massachusetts. Their daughter, Maria Snell, born August 28, 1828, married James Lee Humphrey (see Humphrey III).

Richard Kimball, the immigrant ancestor, was from the parish of Rattlesden, county Suffolk, England, where his son Henry was baptized August 12, 1615. He married Ursula, daughter of Henry Scott, of Rattlesden. The will of Henry Scott, dated September 24, 1624, was proved in the arch-deaconry of Sudbury, January 10, following, and he was buried in Rattlesden, December 24, 1624. The will mentions Abigail, Henry, Elizabeth and Richard Kimball, his grandchildren, who were the children of Henry and Ursula (Scott) Kimball; also his wife Martha and sons Roger and Thomas Scott, the latter of whom came to America in the same ship with Richard Kimball and Martha Scott, the widow, aged sixty years. The family came in the ship "Elizabeth" of Ipswich, sailing April 30, 1634. The ages of the family as then given were: Richard, thirty-nine, with wife Ursula and children—Henry, fifteen; Elizabeth, thirteen; Richard, eleven; Mary, nine; Martha, five; John, three; Thomas, one. They settled at Watertown, where Henry Kimball, aged forty-two, and family, also settled. This Henry is thought to have been a brother; he came in the same ship.

The home lot of Richard Kimball was six acres on the Cambridge line, now in the city of Cambridge, near the corner of Huron avenue and Appleton street. He was admitted a freeman, May 6, 1635, and was a proprietor of the town in 1636-37. Soon afterward he

moved to Ipswich, where the settlers required the services of a wheelwright, and he followed his trade here, and also carried on a farm. The town granted him a house lot, February 23, 1637, next adjoining that of Goodwin Simonds at the west end of the town. He was granted at the same time forty acres beyond the North river, near land of Robert Scott. In 1641 he was mentioned as one of the commoners of Ipswich, and elected a selectman, March 1, 1645. He had various other grants of land and served on various town committees. He was one of the executors of the estate of his brother-in-law, Thomas Scott, who died in February, 1653-54. He was one of the proprietors of Plum Island.

He married (second) October 23, 1661, Margaret Dow, widow of Henry Dow, of Hampton, New Hampshire. She died March 1, 1675-76. His will was dated March 5, 1674, and proved September 28, 1675. He died June 22, 1675, aged eighty years. Children: Abigail, born at Rattlesden, died in Salisbury, June 17, 1675; Henry, born 1615; Elizabeth, 1621; Richard, 1623; Mary, 1625; Martha, 1629; John, mentioned below; Thomas, 1633; Sarah, 1635; Benjamin, born at Ipswich, 1637; Caleb, 1639.

(II) John, son of Richard Kimball, was born at Rattlesden, county Suffolk, England, in 1631. He came to America with his father, in 1634, and he settled in Ipswich, Massachusetts, where he died May 6, 1698. He said that he was thirty-five years old, in a deposition in 1666, and in a deposition of 1684, when he was fifty-three years old, he and his nephew, Philip Fowler, declared "that Mary, wife of Thomas Patch, Abigail Bosworth, (probably wife of Haniniel Bosworth, who Richard Sr., calls cousin in his will), and Elizabeth Spofford were daughters of Thomas Scott Sr." He was appointed attorney for Thomas Scott, of Stamford, Connecticut, in 1656; Thomas was son of Thomas Scott Sr., Ipswich, and brother-in-law of his father, Richard Kimball. John Kimball, like his father, was a wheelwright, but also carried on farming on a large scale, and bought and sold land frequently. On October 16, 1665, he was appointed executor of Bridget Bradstreet's will. He took the covenant in the church, March 8, 1673. His will was dated March 18, 1697-98, and in it he mentioned his sons Richard, John and Moses, and six daughters, sons Benjamin and Joseph. He disposed of his real estate before his death.

He married, about 1655, Mary Bradstreet, born in England in 1633. Her father and mother also came in Governor Winthrop's ship. Some authorities state that John mar-

ried (second) Mary Jordan, but this is an error (see Kimball Genealogy). Children, born in Ipswich: John, November 8, 1657, died February 24, 1658; Mary, December 10, 1658; Sarah, July 20, 1661; Hannah, died young; Rebecca, born February, 1663-64; Richard, September 22, 1665; Elizabeth, September 22, 1665; Abigail, March 22, 1667; John, March 16, 1668; Benjamin, July 22, 1670; Moses, September, 1672; Aaron, January, 1674, died probably before his father, as he is not mentioned in the will; Joseph, mentioned below.

(III) Joseph, son of John Kimball, was born in Ipswich, Massachusetts, January 24, 1675, died in 1761. He received from his father by deed, April 29, 1696, the southern end of his farm, bounding on the common in Ipswich, where he lived. His will was proved December 14, 1761, and his son Daniel was executor; he mentioned his granddaughter Mary, daughter of Stephen Kimball, late of Dracut, deceased, and also his daughters, Mercy and Eunice Skillon. He married Sarah ———. Children, born in Ipswich: Sarah, July 19, 1700, died December 4, 1700; Joseph, April 12, 1702; Philemon, about 1704; Eunice, about 1706; Mercy, about 1708; Daniel, November 11, 1710; Stephen, December 27, 1713; Joshua, December 18, 1715; Dean, mentioned below.

(IV) Dean, son of Joseph Kimball, was born in Ipswich, September, 1717, died in 1771. He lived in Ipswich and in Gloucester, Rhode Island. His will was dated May 22, 1771, and his wife Abigail was executrix. He married Abigail ———. Children: Benjamin, born November 14, 1742; Amos, married, June 29, 1769, Mary Battey; Sarah, married, January 31, 1768, Benjamin Burgess; Elizabeth; Rhoda; Joshua, died 1817; Dean, mentioned below.

(V) Dean (2), son of Dean (1) Kimball, was born in Johnston, Rhode Island, September 26, 1744, died January 10, 1814. He married Thankful Williams (see Williams IV), born May 6, 1743, died September 7, 1821. She was a descendant of Roger Williams, mentioned elsewhere in this work. Children, born in Scituate, Rhode Island: Jarvis, mentioned below; Abigail, born January 15, 1772.

(VI) Jarvis, son of Dean (2) Kimball, was born in Scituate, Rhode Island, January 21, 1770, died July 18, 1837. He married, in 1788, Phebe Irons, born October 5, 1770, died at Gloucester, Rhode Island, September 8, 1830. Children, born in Scituate: Thankful, born September 19, 1789; Stephen, February 3, 1791, died October 14, 1795; Sally Ann, May 14, 1792; Dean, mentioned below.

(VII) Dean (3), son of Jarvis Kimball, was born at Scituate, Rhode Island, January 24, 1795. He was brought up by his grandfather, Dean Kimball, after the death of his mother. He was a farmer. He moved to Warwick, Rhode Island, in 1842, and lived there until 1854. He then moved to Providence, where he lived the remainder of his life, and died May 1, 1875. He was buried in the family burying-ground in Scituate. In politics he was a Whig, later a Republican, and he served as a member of the Dorr legislature. He married, May 19, 1816, Lydia Luther, born in 1792, daughter of Benjamin and Wait (Sheldon) Luther, of Johnston, Rhode Island. Benjamin Luther, who was son of Consider Luther, and his brother Stephen fought at Bunker Hill. Children: 1. Phebe Alvira, born January 9, 1817; married Isaac Johnson Kelton; died April 9, 1892. 2. Amy Dexter, born August 1, 1818, died February 26, 1820. 3. Maria, born July 8, 1820; married, 1840, Joseph Clark Potter, of Providence; died in St. Louis, Missouri, March 27, 1896. 4. Fenner, born October 6, 1822; was a member of the Wisconsin legislature, president of the Bower City Bank; died March 6, 1899, at Janesville, Wisconsin. 5. Emeline, born September 2, 1824; married Job Johnson, of Scituate; died September 10, 1864. 6. Louise, born May 11, 1826, died October 4, 1843, in Warwick, Rhode Island. 7. Emery Sheldon, mentioned below. 8. Sarah Frances, born June 6, 1832; married, May 19, 1853, John Harvey Higgins, of Woonsocket, Rhode Island, where she died April 6, 1906.

(VIII) Emery Sheldon, son of Dean (3) Kimball, was born in Scituate, Rhode Island, March 21, 1830. Two years before he was twelve years old he worked in the mills, "piecing backside of mules" for William Roberts. In the fall of 1842 he went to Providence, where he lived with his brother-in-law, J. C. Potter, and attended school. Later he joined his parents in Warwick. When he was sixteen years of age, in 1846, he went to East Greenwich, Rhode Island, where he learned the painting business, under his brother, Fenner Kimball. He shipped for New Orleans when he was eighteen years old, working there on towboats, but was taken ill and had to return home. He was a house painter in Foster from 1852 to 1854, and then became engaged to work for D. D. Sweet & Company, in the sash, blind and glazing business on Canal street in Providence. Here he remained until 1866, and with the money which he had saved, \$1,700, he began a grocery business at the corner of Marshall and Westminster streets.

where he remained for three years. Then he moved the business to the corner of Almy and Westminster streets, and took Joshua Colwell as a partner. The firm of Kimball & Colwell, in 1873, bought out Baggs & Williams, pork packers on Washington street, and Mr. Kimball remained in this business until 1891. He was then compelled to retire from active business because of ill health. He is a member of the Odd Fellows, Canonicus Lodge and Narragansett Encampment. He married, November 22, 1854, Mary Charlotte Briggs, born November 12, 1832, daughter of Gideon Carr and Mercy (Greene) Briggs (see Greene IX). Child, Charles Dean, mentioned below.

(IX) Hon. Charles Dean Kimball, only son of Emery Sheldon Kimball, was born September 13, 1859, in Providence, Rhode Island, on Christian Hill, High street, now Westminster. His early education was received in the public schools of his native city. After working six months for the firm of Rice, Draper & Company, wholesale dealers in paints and oils, he entered the employ of his father's firm, Kimball & Colwell, and in 1892 he succeeded to his father's interests in the business. He had been admitted to the firm in 1888. In 1899 Mr. Colwell died and was succeeded by his son, Louis N. Colwell, who had also been a partner. The firm name remained the same until 1900, when the business was incorporated under the laws of Rhode Island as the Kimball & Colwell Company, of which Mr. Kimball became the treasurer. The business of the house has grown to large proportions, extending from Boston to Jacksonville, Florida. Mr. Kimball ranks among the foremost business men of the city of Providence. He is also treasurer of What Cheer Beef Company of Providence, and president of the Fall River Provision Company of Fall River, both of which were founded by the Kimball & Colwell Company.

His public career began in 1894 when he was elected to the Rhode Island house of representatives from the city of Providence. From year to year he was re-elected to the general assembly until 1900 when he was chosen lieutenant-governor of the state. He was an able and efficient legislator, serving on important committees and exerting a wide influence. He was a leader of the Republican party in city and state. Owing to the death of Governor Gregory, December 16, 1901, Mr. Kimball became acting governor. As he had just then been re-elected lieutenant-governor, he was duly inaugurated as governor of the state of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations, January 7, 1902, and served one year. He was the first governor inaugurated in the

new capitol. While in the legislature Mr. Kimball was chairman of the committee on special legislation. He was at the head of an important special committee which investigated the cotton industry and of the special committee that investigated the State College of Agriculture and Mechanic Arts at Kingston. He served on the special committee to revise the state constitution and of the committee which revised the rules and orders of the house of representatives and framed the new rules that have since been in force. As lieutenant-governor he was elected a member of the senate committee to investigate the transfer system of street railways in the state. As governor Mr. Kimball recommended the revision of the personal property tax laws, the giving of the veto power to the governor, and advocated biennial elections.

Mr. Kimball is president of the board of managers of the Rhode Island College of Agriculture and Mechanic Arts at Kingston. He is a member of the Sons of the American Revolution, the Descendants of Roger Williams, the Rhode Island Society of Colonial Wars, the Rhode Island Historical Society, the Rhode Island Business Men's Association, the First Light Infantry Veterans' Association, the Board of Trade, Pomham, Unitarian, Providence Central and Commercial clubs. He attends the Unitarian church. He is a Royal Arch Mason and a member of St. John's Commandery, Knights Templar.

He married, November 24, 1885, Gertrude C. Greenhalgh, of Providence, daughter of John B. and Lavinia (Reynolds) Greenhalgh. They have one child, Marian Dean, born January 30, 1887; married, October 18, 1911, Ralph V. Hadley, of Providence, who is a graduate of Brown University and the Harvard Law School, and is engaged in the practice of law, associated with the firm of Greenough, Easton & Cross, of Providence.

(The Williams Line).

↓ (II) Daniel Williams, son of Roger Williams (q. v.), was born in February, 1642, died May 14, 1712. He lived in Providence, Rhode Island. On February 24, 1661, he and his brother Joseph were each granted a full purchase right on the same terms as the original purchasers, because of "some courtesies" received by the proprietors of Providence from their father. None others were given this privilege. On February 19, 1665, Daniel Williams had lot 11 in a division of lands. He took the oath of allegiance, February 19, 1665, and was jurymen in 1675-79-85-1709. On July 1, 1679, he was taxed and was in that year on a committee to levy a rate. He was

surveyor of highways, June 7, 1680; hay warden, 1695-98. He purchased a house and lot of Valentine Whitman, March 6, 1685. On December 24, 1700, arbitrators decided that he should have charge of a fulling mill which he and William Hawkins had built on Hawkins' land, for thirty years, paying Hawkins eight pounds; if the mill was idle two years or was not kept suitable for service, it was to go to Hawkins; otherwise it was to revert to Hawkins or his heirs at the end of the thirty years. In the year 1710 he wrote of his father: "If a covetous man had that opportunity as he had most of this town would have been his tenants I believe." On May 9, 1712, he deeded land to his sons, Providence, Roger, and Joseph, and to daughter Patience. On June 23, 1712, his widow was made administratrix of his estate. He owned three negroes whom he bequeathed to his children, who were to free them after a time if they proved good and profitable. He married, December 7, 1676, Rebecca Power, widow of Nicholas Power. She died in 1727, daughter of Zachariah and Joan (Arnold) Rhodes. Children, born in Providence: Mary, married Epenetus Olney; Peleg, mentioned below; Roger, born May, 1680; Daniel, died after 1738; Patience, married William Ashton; Providence, born 1690; Joseph, died March 4, 1739.

✓(III) Peleg, son of Daniel Williams, was born in Providence, died in February, 1766. He lived in Providence and Johnston, Rhode Island. Between the years 1740 and 1751 he deeded away a large amount of land to his five sons; in 1740 to Peleg one hundred and eighteen acres, and to Silas one hundred and fifty acres in Gloucester and Scituate; in 1741 to Robert two hundred and forty-eight acres; in 1744 to Timothy one hundred and ninety-two acres in Scituate; and in 1751 to Daniel two hundred and sixty acres, Robert also receiving that amount at the same time. The inventory of his estate was dated June 12, 1779, and amounted to six hundred and eighty-four pounds, his son Robert being administrator. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Timothy and Hannah (Burton) Carpenter. Children: Daniel, Robert, Silas, mentioned below; Peleg, Timothy, Freelove, Elizabeth.

•(IV) Silas, son of Peleg Williams, was born in Providence or Johnston in 1712, died December 13, 1802. He lived in Gloucester, Rhode Island. He married Hannah ———, born 1720, died May, 1791. Children: Reuben, married, April 27, 1774. Mary Barnes; Hannah; Thankful, married Dean Kimball (see Kimball). ✓

(The Greene Line.)

(I) Robert Greene, the English ancestor, was of Gillingham. In 1545 his name is on the Rolls of Exchequer. Children: Peter, heir to Gillingham; Richard, mentioned below; John; Alice, married ——— Small.

(II) Richard, son of Robert Greene, made a will dated May 19, 1606, proved May 3, 1608, and in it he mentioned his children and grandchildren. Children: Richard, mentioned below; Katherine, married ——— Turner.

(III) Richard (2d), son of Richard (1st) Greene, married Mary ———. Children: Peter; Richard, died 1616, of Canon's close, Salisbury, Wiltshire; Robert, of Cucklington, Somerset; John, mentioned below; Rebecca; Mary; Rachel; Anne, baptized August 31, 1595; Thomas, baptized May 13, 1597, died August, 1599; daughter.

(IV) John, son of Richard (2d) Greene, was the immigrant ancestor. He was born in 1597, probably at Bowridge Hall, Gillingham, county Dorset, where his father and grandfather resided. He was a surgeon at Salisbury, Wiltshire, England, where he married (first) in 1619. He sailed for this country from Southampton, England, in the ship "James," April 6, 1635, arriving in Boston June 3 the same year. He lived in Salem, Massachusetts, a short time, and in 1637 was of New Providence, where he was brought before court for speaking contemptuously of the magistrates, and fined twenty pounds and ordered to remain out of the jurisdiction of Massachusetts. In 1638 he sent a letter to the court charging it with usurping the power of Christ and men's consciences, and again was ordered not to come within the jurisdiction under penalty of imprisonment. On October 8, 1638, he was one of the twelve to whom Roger Williams deeded land purchased of Canonicus and Miantonomi. In 1639 he was one of the twelve original members of the Baptist church. In 1642 and 1643 he made purchases of land. In 1643 he and others were summoned to Massachusetts court to hear the complaint of Pomham and Socconocco as to "some unjust and injurious dealing toward them by yourselves." The Warwick men refused to appear, declaring they were subjects of England and not under Massachusetts authority, and soldiers were sent to take them. They were besieged and all but Greene were taken to Boston, he fortunately escaping the imprisonment. In 1644 he and two others went to England to obtain redress for their wrongs and were successful in their purpose. He served as commissioner in 1654-55-56-57. He was made free man in 1655. His will was dated December

28, 1658, and proved January 7, 1659. In 1668 his widow deeded the house and estate to her step-son, John Greene. John Greene married (first) in Salisbury, England, November 4, 1619, Joan Tattersall; (second) Alice Daniels, widow, died 1643; (third) —, born 1601, died March 10, 1688. Children: John, born 1620; Peter, 1622; Richard, 1623, died young; James, mentioned below; Thomas, 1628; Joan, 1630; Mary, 1633.

(V) James, son of John Greene, was born in 1626, died April 27, 1698. He lived in Warwick. He was made freeman in 1655; commissioner in 1660-61-62-63; deputy to the general court in 1664-65-66-67-68-69-70-72-73-74-75-85-86-90; assistant in 1670-71. In 1697 he deeded land to his son James. He was great-grandfather of Major-General Nathaniel Greene. His will was dated March 22, 1698, and proved May 2, 1698. He married (first) Deliverance Potter, born 1637, died about 1664, daughter of Robert and Isabel Potter. He married (second) August 3, 1665, Elizabeth Anthony, who died after 1698, daughter of John and Susanna Anthony. Children, born in Warwick: James, born June 1, 1658; Mary, September 28, 1660; Elisha, March 17, 1663; Sarah, March 27, 1664. By second wife: Peter, August 25, 1666; Elizabeth, October 17, 1668; John, February 1, 1671; Jabez, mentioned below; David, June 24, 1677; Thomas, November 11, 1682; John, September 30, 1685; Susanna, May 24, 1688.

(VI) Jabez, son of James Greene, was born in Warwick, May 17, 1673. His wife Mary died March 6, 1712-13. Children: Susanna, born January 30, 1699; James, April 24, 1701, married Elizabeth Gould, 1727; Benjamin, February 16, 1703-04, married Ann Hoxsie, November 27, 1735, at Warwick; Jabez, July 26, 1705; Nathaniel, November 4, 1707, married Phebe Greene; John, mentioned below; Rufus, June 2, 1712. These six brothers formed a copartnership for the manufacture and smelting of iron at Potowmet and Coventry. John, next mentioned, was said to be the leader. One of these sons was the father of Major-General Nathaniel Greene.

(VII) John, son of Jabez Greene, was born in Warwick, February 14, 1709-10. He married, February 10 or 16, 1744, Ann Greene, widow of Benjamin Greene, daughter of — Hoxsie.

(VIII) Gideon, son of John (2) Greene, was born 1749-50. He married Mercy, daughter of Daniel Howland, of East Greenwich, February 23, 1769. He died November 26, 1824. Daniel Howland was son of Daniel, grandson of Daniel, great-grandson of Zoeth, son of the

immigrant, Henry Howland. John Howland, brother of Henry, came in the "Mayflower." Zoeth was a Quaker and one of those persecuted at Plymouth. Mary Sampson, wife of the first Daniel Howland, was of Mayflower stock. Children of Gideon, born at Coventry: Hannah, born April 25, 1770; Howland, November 20, 1771; Judith, July 24, 1773; Lloyd, mentioned below; John, February 15, 1777; Philadelphia, March 17, 1778; Lucianna, April 17, 1780; John, January 27, 1782; Gideon, February 24, 1784; Daniel, September 9, 1788.

(IX) Lloyd, son of Gideon Greene, was born at Coventry, Rhode Island, May 3, 1775. His daughter Mercy, married Gideon Carr Briggs. Their daughter, Mary C. Briggs, married Emery Sheldon Kimball (see Kimball VIII).

John Sheldon, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1630, died in 1708.

He settled at Providence, Rhode Island, as early as 1675, and was a tanner by trade. He testified, February 23, 1675, in relation to the corn mill at Pawtuxet, Rhode Island, that he was forty-five years old. He deeded land, May 18, 1685, to his eldest son Timothy, and on the same day sixty acres to John and Nicholas, his sons. He was taxed in 1687; deputy to the general assembly in 1702. He deeded the homestead to his son Nehemiah, March 20, 1708, on condition that he maintain his father the remainder of his life. He married, in 1660, Joan, daughter of — and Fridge-with (Carpenter) Vincent. The intentions of marriage were dated March 6, and March 24, 1659. Children: Timothy, born March 29, 1661; John; Mary, married Stephen Arnold; Nicholas, mentioned below; Nehemiah, born 1672.

(II) Nicholas, son of John Sheldon, lived in Providence, Rhode Island, and died there November 23, 1747. He married Abigail, born in March, 1674, died in 1744, daughter of Pardon and Lydia (Tabor) Tillinghast. Children, born in Providence: Sarah; Nicholas, born 1696; Joseph, 1698; Pardon, 1701; Lydia, married Elisha Arnold; Abigail, married Richard Fenner; Hannah, married Edward Arnold; Mercy, married Thomas Fenner; Jeremiah, mentioned below.

(III) Jeremiah, son of Nicholas Sheldon, was born in Providence, Rhode Island. He was executor of his father's estate. His will was proved December 20, 1784, and in it he bequeathed to his wife, Hannah, several daughters of his son Pardon, deceased, daughters Mercy Mathewson, Wait Luther and Amey

Smith, and to sons John and Jeremiah; Jeremiah, mentioned below, was executor of the estate. He lived in Johnston, Rhode Island.

(IV) Jeremiah (2), son of Jeremiah (1) Sheldon, received by his father's will the homestead in Johnston, Rhode Island. His will was proved May 28, 1812, and in it he mentioned his sons Angell and Charles, his daughter Sarah, sons Jeremiah, Nicholas, William, Tillinghast, Israel and Job. He married Avis, daughter of Abraham and Anna (Smith) Angell. They were descended from Thomas Angell, who came from England in the ship "Lion" with Roger Williams in 1631; Thomas's son John married Ruth Field; he was father of Daniel who married Hannah Winsor; their son Joshua married Elizabeth Taylor, and Joshua was father of Abraham, father of Avis Angell. Abraham Angell was a farmer in Scituate, Rhode Island, and according to the family tradition served in the revolution as an officer. Children of Jeremiah and Avis (Angell) Sheldon, born in Johnston: Angell, lived in Johnston; Charles, born 1791, lived in Providence; Jeremiah, lived in Warren, Ohio; William; Sarah, married William Sweet; Nicholas, mentioned below; Tillinghast, born 1803, lived in Scituate; Joseph, born 1805; lived at Scituate; Israel, went west; Job, lived in New Haven, Connecticut.

(V) Nicholas (2), son of Jeremiah (2) Sheldon, was born at Johnston, Rhode Island, in 1800. He lived in Providence. He married Harriet Sweetser. Children: Elizabeth, born in 1823, died in 1824; Helen Maria, born in 1825, married Samuel Jacobs; Sarah Sweetser, born in 1827, married J. Sackett; Nicholas, mentioned below; Harriet Elizabeth, married ——— Jenckes; Rebecca Olney, never married.

(VI) Nicholas (3), son of Nicholas (2) Sheldon, was born in Providence, Rhode Island, March 1, 1830, died there August 15, 1911. He received his early education in the public schools of his native city and was for two years a student in the Providence high school. After a rather brief service in the cotton yard business in the employ of a concern at 64 North Main street, he went to the New England Screw Company, the factory of which was located on Eddy street, and he was associated in business with Henry L. Kendall as long as Mr. Kendall lived. When the Sloane machine patent for making gimlet pointed screws was secured by Mr. Angell of the Eagle Screw Company, the New England Screw Company and the Eagle Screw Company were merged into one concern under the name of the American Screw Company, but Mr. Kendall declined to be a party to the

merger and sold his stock in the company and established the Kendall Manufacturing Company at its present location in Providence. Mr. Sheldon remained with Mr. Kendall and entered the new enterprise as a partner, continuing an active and influential factor in the business as long as he lived. He was for fifty-one years active in the firm and corporation and after the business was incorporated as the Kendall Manufacturing Company. Even after he was eighty years old he was at his desk almost every day until about three months before he died, when ill health compelled him to lessen his activities. During the last months of his life he sought by rest and recreation to regain his health and made only occasional visits to his place of business. His last sickness was brief. He died at his home, 219 Hope street. At the time of death he was one of the oldest residents in the city, and for a number of years had been one of the oldest men in active business.

Mr. Sheldon was an able, astute and successful man of business. His position as treasurer of the great industrial concern which he helped so much to maintain and develop brought him into intimate personal acquaintance with the leading banking men and financiers of the city, among whom he took high rank for ability and integrity and commanded their utmost respect and confidence. He was a director of the National Exchange Bank, and from 1883, when he succeeded Henry L. Kendall, to 1903, was president; trustee of the Providence Public Library and chairman of its finance and building committee. Mr. Sheldon was self-made and his path to success and wealth was not easy. To his mother he owed much for her noble example of courage, industry and good management. His early life of thrift and hard work was doubtless the foundation of his character and the secret of his long life and substantial success. He was energetic, resourceful, persevering and steered his business craft wisely and safely in good weather and bad. He knew his business in the minutest detail and was thorough and painstaking. In politics he was a Republican, in religion he was a member of the Unitarian church, and was very active in the work of the same. He was a member of the Squantum Association, the Hope and Rhode Island Country clubs.

He married Mary Jane, daughter of William H. and Susan (Pettis) Dart, of Providence. Children: William Dart, who died in Providence, married Mary Bullard; Helen, who is the wife of B. Thomas Potter, of Providence.

The Shapleigh family is of

SHAPLEIGH ancient English origin.

Their coat-of-arms: Vert,

a chevron between three escallops argent. Crest: an arm vested gules turned up argent holding in the hand, proper, a chaplet vert, garnished with roses of the first.

(I) Alexander Shapleigh, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Totnes, England, and sailed to America from Kingsweare, near Dartmouth, Devonshire, England, in his own ship, "Benediction," and in 1639, according to a deposition made by his servant, Thomas Jones, he was living near Sturgeon Creek, Maine. He was the first man to build a house on Kittery Point, Maine, as well as a warehouse on Piscataqua river, 1635. The records of the York court of 1650 say: "For as much as the house at river's mouth, where Mr. Shapleigh first bylt, and Hilton now dwelleth, in regard it was the first house bylt." Members of the family held offices of trust under the British Crown for successive generations, and they were rewarded by landed possessions which are still owned by members of the family, having been in the family for nearly three hundred years. Alexander Shapleigh probably died at Kittery about 1650. He was a merchant and ship-owner, and representative for Sir Ferdinando Gorges. Children: 1. Alexander, mentioned below. 2. Catharine, married (first) Ensign James Treworgy; (second) Edward Hilton of Exeter, New Hampshire. 3. Major Nicholas, born about 1610, married Alice, daughter of Widow Ann Mesant; he was a very prominent man in the Province of Maine: served from 1644 to 1652 as a member of the council, and as treasurer of the province from 1649 to 1653; commander of the militia, 1653 to 1663; made a treaty with the Sagamore Indians April 12, 1678, and was attorney for the lord proprietor, Robert Mason; selectman, deputy and representative to the Massachusetts general court until his death.

(II) Alexander (2), son of Alexander (1) Shapleigh, was born about 1606 and died in England in 1642. He had an only son, John, mentioned below.

(III) Ensign John Shapleigh, son of Alexander (2) Shapleigh, was born about 1640. He lived in Kittery, Maine, where he was a prominent man. He served as selectman, representative, ensign, and served in Queen Anne's war. In 1690 his house was one of the ten garrisons. He was killed by the Indians, April 29, 1706. Because of the Indian ravages at the time of the first year of Queen Anne's war, a petition was sent from Kittery to the general court, that the taxes for 1704

be lessened, the petition being dated December 28, 1704, and signed by the selectmen, among them John Shapleigh. On September 26, 1699, he was on a committee to decide about the minister's salary. In 1673 he married Sarah, daughter of Thomas Withers. Children: Alexander, born about 1674; Alice, born about 1676; Nicholas, mentioned below; Mary, about 1684; Sarah, about 1687; John, about 1689.

(IV) Major Nicholas Shapleigh, son of Ensign John Shapleigh, was born about 1680, lived and died in 1752 at Sandy Hill, Eliot, Maine. He was major of the colonial troops for a long time, and justice of the peace. At the time his father was killed by the Indians, 1706, he was captured and carried to Canada, being later ransomed for three hundred pounds. Penhallow says that "in their march they were so inhumanly cruel that they bit off the tops of his fingers and to stagnate the blood seared them with hot tobacco pipes." He married, July 7, 1715, Martha, daughter of Captain Tobias and Elizabeth (Sherburne) Langdon of Portsmouth, New Hampshire. She was born March 7, 1693, and died several years after his death in 1752. Children: John, born April 14, 1716; Sarah, November 13, 1717; Nicholas, mentioned below; Susannah, April 30, 1722; Alexander, June 18, 1724; Samuel, May 20, 1726; Tobias, May 20, 1728; William, September 16, 1730.

(V) Nicholas (2), son of Major Nicholas (1) Shapleigh, was born August 3, 1720, and was killed accidentally, in 1756, by a log falling on him. He served in the colonial wars with the "Blue Troupe of York," in Sir William Pepperill's regiment. He married, April 7, 1748, Elizabeth, daughter of Captain Elisha and Hannah (Wheelwright) Plaisted. She married (second) Rev. Samuel Hill, (third) Richard Waldron of Dover; (fourth) December 10, 1772, a Mr. Atkinson, and (fifth) June 15, 1788, John Heard Bartlett of Eliot. She died about 1798. Children: Elisha, mentioned below; Nicholas, baptized February 24, 1751, died 1771.

(VI) Captain Elisha Shapleigh, of York county, Maine, son of Nicholas (2) Shapleigh, was born March 10, 1749, and died March 11, 1822, while visiting at Shapleigh, Maine. He married, April 3, 1770, Elizabeth, daughter of Colonel Richard Waldron of Dover, New Hampshire. He served in the revolution, in the First Company of Second York County Regiment, which he raised and equipped at his own expense for the Continental army, and commanded as captain. His wife died June 9, 1829, aged seventy-seven years. Children: Nicholas, born May 23, 1771; Betsey,

September 15, 1773; Richard Waldron, mentioned below; Elisha, November 25, 1778; Hannah, March 9, 1781, died February 2, 1785; Mary, March 9, 1782, died February 5, 1785; Samuel, November 23, 1783; John, November 23, 1786, died October 5, 1790; John, September 17, 1791; James Waldron, February 27, 1797.

(VII) Richard Waldron Shapleigh, of Portsmouth, New Hampshire, son of Captain Elisha Shapleigh, was born February 25, 1776. He was master and owner of the ship "Granville," which was wrecked off Rye Beach, New Hampshire, April 14, 1813, when he lost his life. He married, 1799, Dorothy, daughter of Sergeant Abner Blaisdell of Portsmouth, New Hampshire. She was born March 17, 1778, and died February 13, 1863. Sergeant Blaisdell served in the revolution in Captain Titus Salter's company of artillery at Fort Washington, and later with Captain John Langdon's Light Horse Volunteers. Children: Elizabeth Waldron, born September 15, 1803, married, November 11, 1822, William Clark of Portsmouth, and died August 30, 1884; Mary Currier, born March 4, 1805, died January 25, 1888, married (first) August 21, 1824, Jonathan Brown, (second) August 20, 1837, Henry H. Smith of Philadelphia; Richard, born October 19, 1807, died October 30, 1826; Augustus Frederick, mentioned below.

(VIII) Augustus Frederick, son of Richard Waldron Shapleigh, was born at Portsmouth, New Hampshire, January 9, 1810, and died at St. Louis, Missouri, February 27, 1902. Owing to the untimely death of his father and the fact that it left the family in straitened circumstances, he was compelled to leave school at an early age, beginning the battle of life at a time when more fortunate youths were still equipping themselves for the struggle. His first position was as clerk in a hardware store at Portsmouth, New Hampshire, where in return for a year's services he received fifty dollars and boarded himself. He then tried three years of life at sea, but at his mother's request he gave this up and later secured employment with the hardware house of Rogers Brothers & Company, of Philadelphia, beginning with them in 1829. This connection gave evidence of the man and the opportunity meeting, and he quickly demonstrated his ability in this line of work. At the end of thirteen years with this firm, he had through successive promotions in recognition of his efficiency, reached the relation of junior partner. When in 1843 the company widened its field of operations and opened a branch in St. Louis, Missouri, it was but a natural sequence that Mr. Shapleigh should be chosen

to establish and organize this house, which he did under the firm name of Rogers, Shapleigh & Company, the name continuing until the death of the senior partner. For sixteen years thereafter the firm operated under the style of Shapleigh, Day & Company, Thomas D. Day having been admitted to the partnership. On the retirement of Mr. Day the firm became A. F. Shapleigh & Company, and thus continued in business until 1880. That year occurred the incorporation of the company under the name of the A. F. Shapleigh & Cantwell Hardware Company, which in 1888 became the A. F. Shapleigh Hardware Company, this name being retained until 1901 when Mr. Shapleigh retired; the business was then reorganized as the Norvell-Shapleigh Hardware Company.

Thus it will be seen that Mr. Shapleigh was head of this well known establishment from 1843, and from its incorporation until his retirement, he acted as president. It is to his excellent business qualifications, resulting in careful systematization and execution of well defined plans and purposes, that the house to-day owes its reputation, there being none superior in the entire Mississippi Valley. Mr. Shapleigh had other and varied interests during his long and active business career, among them being the State Bank of St. Louis; Merchants' National Bank; Phoenix Insurance Company, of which he was president; Covenant Mutual Life Insurance Company, of which he was vice-president; the Hope Mining Company, and the Granite Mountain Mining Company.

He married, January 6, 1838, Elizabeth Ann Umstead, who was born March 25, 1818. Children: 1. Frank, born September 18, 1838; married, June 6, 1866, Mary Daggett, and died January 1, 1901. 2. George Marshall, born March 1, 1844, died January 4, 1876; unmarried. 3. Lizzie Clark, January 15, 1847; married, June 2, 1869, John W. Boyd. 4. Emily Pierce, October 20, 1852, died January 14, 1858. 5. Augustus F., September 12, 1854, now retired from business, but was formerly connected with a hardware company; married, June 16, 1878, Mary Cunningham, had children: Fred W., born March 23, 1879, and Florine, June 11, 1886. 6. John Blaisdell, October 31, 1857, entered the hardware business at sixteen years of age, passed through successive departments, and is now president of the company. He has taken a prominent part in civic affairs, having served on the municipal, bridge and terminal commissions and is a member of various organizations, and of the St. Louis, the Noonday and the Country clubs. He is also connected with Christ Episcopal Church; married, October 22, 1886.

Anna Merritt, and had children: Blaisdell, born January 19, 1888, and Margaret, October 4, 1890. 7. Dr. Richard Waldron Shapleigh, born September 28, 1859, graduated from Washington University, then attended lectures in Vienna, Austria; a prominent physician, formerly dean of Washington University Medical College, and now a member of the faculty and a well known specialist in Otology; married, September 22, 1886, Helen, daughter of Marshall Spring Shapleigh, and had one child, Dorothy, born August 5, 1887. 8. Alfred Lee, mentioned below.

(IX) Alfred Lee, son of Augustus Frederick and Elizabeth Ann (Umstead) Shapleigh, was born February 16, 1862, in St. Louis. He supplemented his early educational advantages by study in Washington University and began his business career as an employe of the Merchants' National Bank of St. Louis. One year later he entered the office of Thomson & Taylor, a coffee and spice house. This was a clerical position and he filled the same until November of that year, severing this connection to enter upon one with the Mound City Paint & Color Company. Here he took up the duties of a cashier, remaining with this firm four years. As Mr. Shapleigh's changes were always in the nature of advancements, it was not surprising that in 1885 he became associated, as secretary, with the A. F. Shapleigh Hardware Company, which was founded by his father, and later, on July 1, 1901, the Norvell-Shapleigh Hardware Company chose him for its treasurer, and in January, 1912, he was also chairman of the board of directors. In these, as in all his business relations, he has put forth his best efforts to utilize every opportunity presented, and to further the interests both of himself and the companies with which he has been associated.

The hardware trade, however, does not comprise the extent of Mr. Shapleigh's business interests, for he is a man of resourceful ability and has done much to further the interests of other important concerns in financial lines. He is now president of the Shapleigh Investment Company, vice-president of the American Credit Indemnity Company of New York, and of the Merchants' Laclede National Bank of St. Louis. He is ex-president of St. Louis Mercantile Library, and was a director of the Louisiana Purchase Exposition Company, serving on the committees of the executive, concessions, education and international congresses. He is a director of the Washington University and vice-president of the Hospital, Saturday and Sunday Associations, and president of the Business Men's League. Among the other organizations to which Mr. Shap-

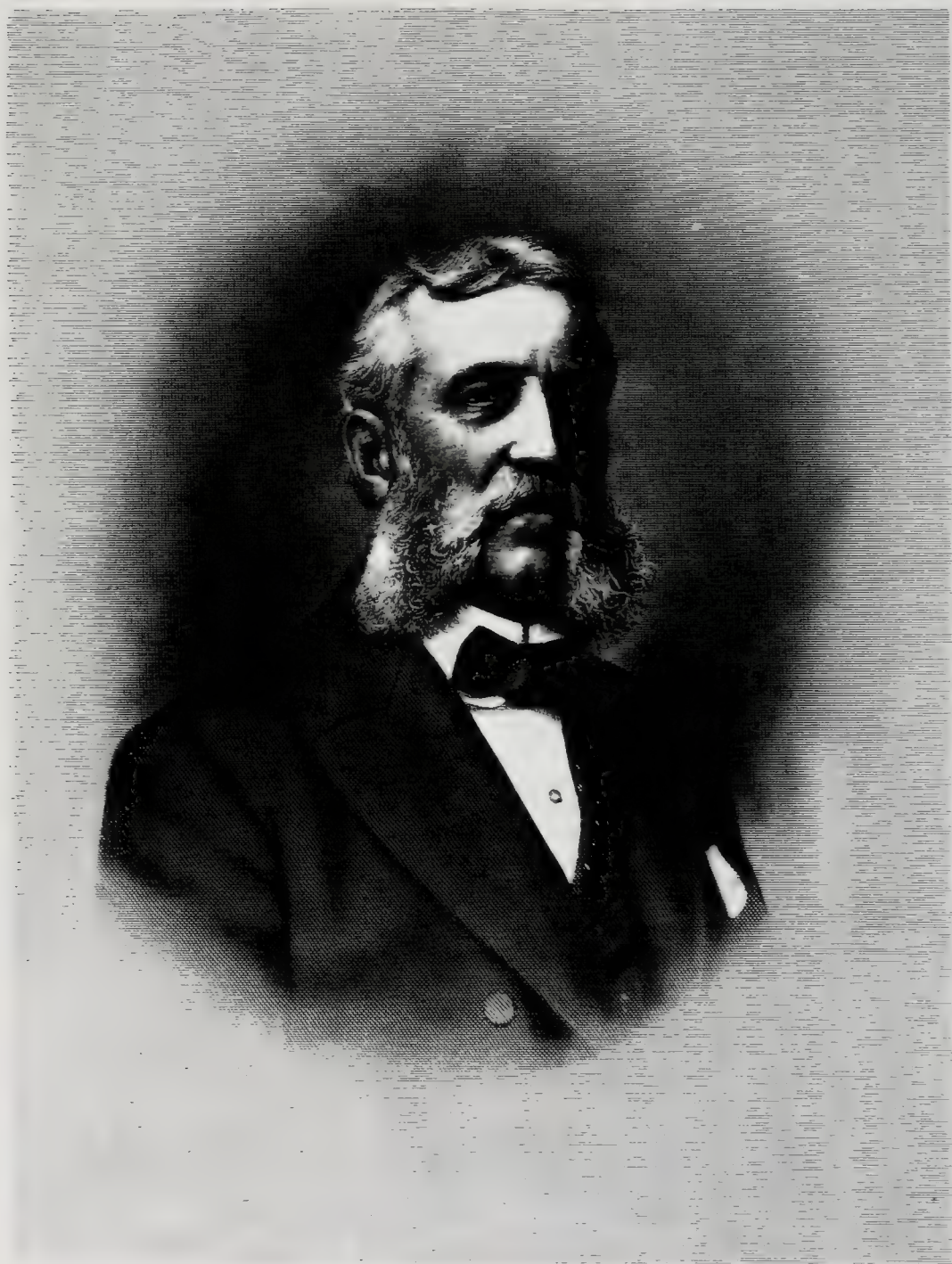
leigh belongs may be mentioned: the Noon-day, the Commercial, the St. Louis, and the St. Louis Country clubs, the New Hampshire Society of the Cincinnati, the Society of Colonial Wars, and the Missouri Society of the Sons of the Revolution. Mr. Shapleigh has also his patriotic side and was for eleven years a member of the Missouri State Militia and served as captain and adjutant of the First Regiment and saw active service during his enlistment, being several times called out to subdue strike riots. He has acted in the capacity of director and president of the Mercantile Club, his terms of office extending from 1889 to 1895. Mr. Shapleigh is a man of energy and remarkably quick perceptions and has accomplished much in the business world on account of the possession of these faculties. His native city recognizes his worth and capabilities, as indeed she has reason to, in return for the aid and coöperation he has extended in furthering matters of public progress. He may be said to have justly earned the high degree of prosperity which today he enjoys.

Mr. Shapleigh married, November 21, 1888, Mina Wessel, a daughter of Augustus Wessel, of Cincinnati, Ohio. They have two children, Alexander Wessel, born August 22, 1890, and Jane Shapleigh, born May 29, 1895.

This surname is derived, NICKERSON as are the names Nicholson, Nickson, Nixon, etc.,

from the Christian name Nicholas. The family is very numerous on Cape Cod, and nearly all, if not all, persons of the name of Nickerson are descended from the immigrant ancestor mentioned below.

(I) William Nickerson, the immigrant ancestor, a weaver by trade, was born in England, in 1604, and came from Norwich, England, in April, 1637, with his wife Ann and four children, sailing in the ship "John and Dorothy," April 5, and landing in Boston, June 20. He went to Watertown, Massachusetts, where he was admitted a freeman, May 2, 1638. Removing to Yarmouth about 1646, he was representative from that town to the general court of Plymouth Colony in 1655. He bought land of the Indians at Manamoiet (Chatham) before December 1, 1663, settled there soon after, and passed the remainder of his life there, dying about 1690. His sons-in-law, Robert Eldred (Eldridge), Tristram Hedges and Nathaniel Covell, were in court with him, October 31, 1666, on account of a letter he had written alleged to be defaming Governor Hinckley. As his lands were purchased without the permission of the authorities of Plymouth Colony, he was engaged in



Edward Irving Hickerson

long litigation, but finally was allowed the lands. He married Ann, eldest daughter of Nicholas and Bridget Busby, of Norwich, who came over in the same ship as the Nickersons. Ann was born about 1609; she received a legacy from her father in 1660. Children: Nicholas, mentioned below; Robert; Elizabeth, married Robert Eldred; Ann, married Tristram Hedges; Samuel; John; William; Sarah, married Nathaniel Covell; Joseph.

(II) Nicholas, son of William Nickerson, was born in England, about 1630. He settled permanently in Yarmouth, dying there March 26, 1681-82. He married Mary, probably daughter of John Derbe (Derby), one of the earliest settlers of Cape Cod. Children: Hester, born October, 1656, married Jonathan, son of Peregrine White, of Marshfield; William, January 12, 1658; Elizabeth, December, 1662; John, mentioned below; Mary, July 6, 1668; Sarah, May 1, 1674; Patience, April 3, 1682.

(III) John, son of Nicholas Nickerson, was born at Yarmouth, Massachusetts, September 10, 1664, died July 23, 1745. He married, August 19, 1696, Elizabeth Baker, of Yarmouth, who died after July 2, 1712. Among their children was Israel, mentioned below; Tabitha, June 15, 1714-15; Mercy, November 22, 1715-16.

(IV) Captain Israel Nickerson, son of John Nickerson, was born March 31, 1709, at Yarmouth, Massachusetts, died at South Dennis, Massachusetts, January 31, 1772 (gravestone). He married, March 5, 1735-36, at Harwich, Hannah Small, of that town. She was born August 20, 1715, died at Dennis, March 2, 1799 (gravestone at South Dennis). Children, born at Yarmouth: Israel, mentioned below; James, February 17, 1744; Patience, February 16, 1749.

(V) Lieutenant Israel (2) Nickerson, son of Captain Israel (1) Nickerson, was born at Yarmouth, Massachusetts, September 2, 1741, died there September 30, 1791. His gravestone is in the South Dennis cemetery beside that of his father and mother. He was a soldier in the revolution, first lieutenant of Captain Jonathan Crowell's company on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775 (vol. xi, p. 437. "Mass. Sailors and Soldiers in the Revolution"). He married, at Chatham, January 7, 1768, Elizabeth Doane, born at Chatham, April 18, 1744, died June 10, 1833, at Dennis. Among their children was Mulford, mentioned below.

(VI) Mulford, son of Lieutenant Israel (2) Nickerson, was born at Yarmouth, now Dennis, Massachusetts, July 28, 1782, died at Pawtucket, Rhode Island, August 15, 1841. He lived at South Dennis and at Pawtucket. He

married, at Dennis, August 31, 1811, Esther Howes, born at Yarmouth, January 11, 1791, died May 30, 1845, at Pawtucket. Among their children was Sparrow Howes, mentioned below.

(VII) Sparrow Howes, son of Mulford Nickerson, was born at South Dennis, Massachusetts, April 5, 1821, died November 17, 1881, at Providence, Rhode Island. He married (first) May 21, 1844, at Mendon (south parish, now the town of Blackstone), Elizabeth Clarke Darling, born in Mendon, Massachusetts, December 11, 1825, died April 26, 1879, at Providence. He married (second) June 8, 1880, at Providence, Julia Congdon Bourn. Children by first wife: Edward Irving, mentioned below; daughter, died young.

(VIII) Edward Irving, son of Sparrow Howes Nickerson, was born September 13, 1845, at Pawtucket, Rhode Island. He was educated in the public schools of Pawtucket and Providence, and studied architecture in the office of Clifton A. Hall. He engaged in business in Providence and for forty years followed his profession there, achieving distinction and success. Among the buildings that he designed and erected were: The chapel of the Beneficent Congregational Church, Chestnut street, Providence; the Dr. Carr house, corner of Benefit and Waterman streets; the Dickenson house, formerly the Maynard property, corner of Taber and Angell streets; William H. Thurber's residence, Waterman and Wayland avenues; Walter Richmond's residence, Governor and Waterman streets; the Grace Memorial Home in Olneyville, and many other residences and buildings of high order of architecture.

He was a Fellow of the American Institute of Architecture and for many years secretary of the Rhode Island Chapter of that organization. He traveled extensively not only in this country, but abroad, visiting all parts of the globe, except the Orient, making no less than ten foreign trips. While in foreign countries he gathered rare articles of vertu, and filled his beautiful home with these treasures of art. He had one of the finest architectural libraries extant. After he died it was given by his daughter to the Providence Public Library. In religion he was an Episcopalian, a member of Grace Church of Providence. In politics he was a Republican. He was also a member of the Hope Club of Providence, the University Club of that city, the Agawam Hunt Club, the Providence Art Club and the Squantum Association. He was also a member of the board of trustees of the Providence Public Library for a number of years.

He married, January 30, 1873, at Yarmouth,

✓
 dence, Lyra Frances Brown, born the same day as her husband, daughter of Joseph Rogers Brown, the senior partner of the famous firm of Brown & Sharpe (see Brown V). She died July 13, 1907, at Providence. Their only child was Lyra Brown, born December 7, 1885, at Providence, Rhode Island, in which city she resides at No. 71 Angell street, in the same house in which she was born. Miss Nickerson is a member of Gaspee Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, of Providence; a member of the Society of Colonial Dames; a member of the Society of Colonial Governors; and a member of the Society of Mayflower Descendants.

(The Brown Line).

According to tradition the immigrant ancestor of this family, Peter Brown, came from Northamptonshire, England, landed at or near Salem, Massachusetts, about 1690, and had fifteen children.

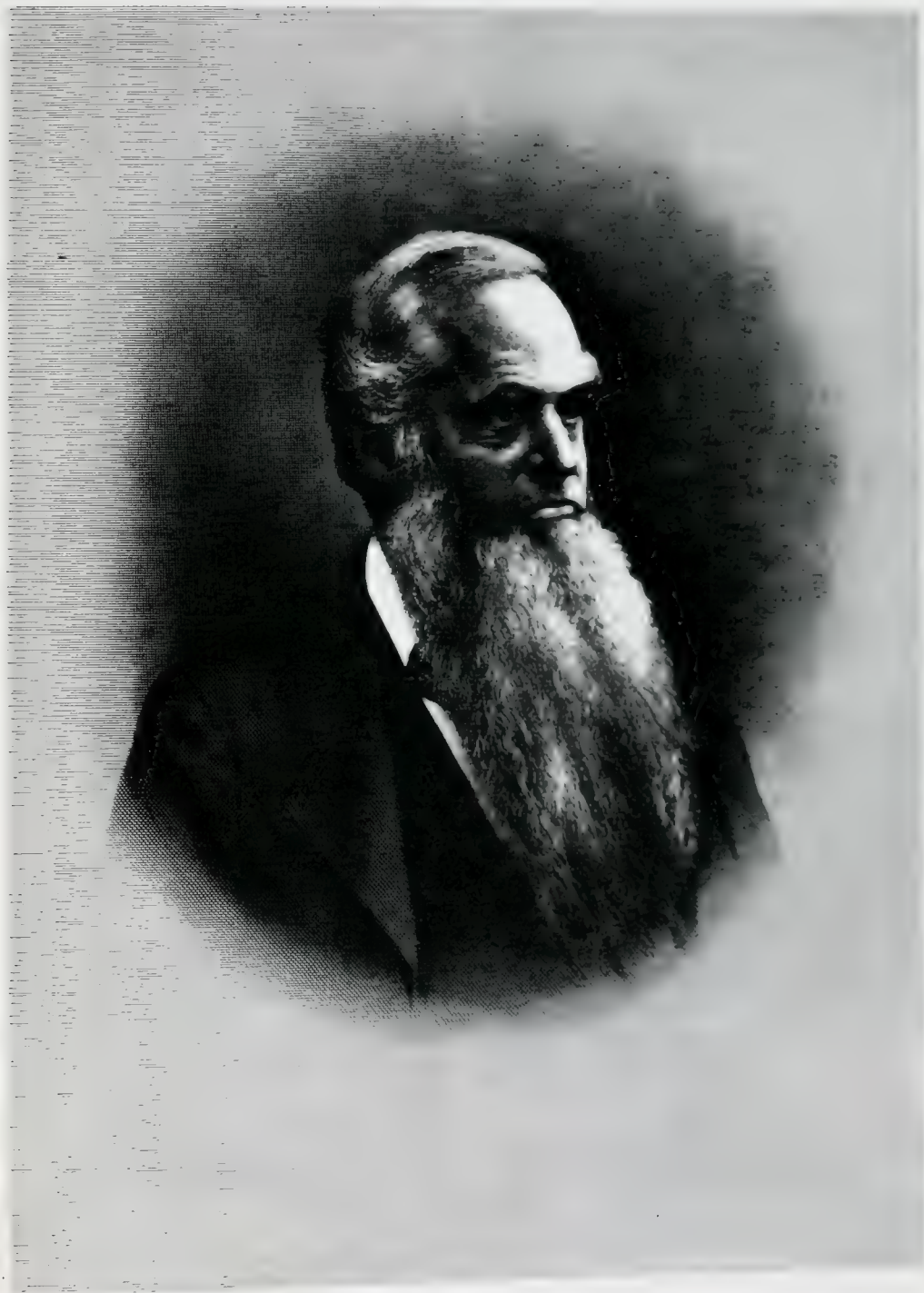
(II) William, son of Peter Brown, according to family tradition, was born January 19, 1716, died February 13, 1762. He settled in Newport, Rhode Island. He married, October 1, 1744, Sarah Lifford, of Newport, born April, 1722, died January 27, 1784, in her sixty-second year. The foregoing dates are taken from an ancient family Bible. The vital records of Newport do not contain these records. Sarah Lifford was the adopted daughter of James Franklin, a brother of Benjamin Franklin.

(III) David, son of William Brown, was born at Newport, Rhode Island, September 5, 1757. He was a soldier in the revolution from Rhode Island. He resided in Providence, Rhode Island, and at Attleborough, Massachusetts, where he died October 18, 1849. He married, December 2, 1779, Chloe Carpenter, born January 24, 1761, died January 25, 1848, aged eighty-seven years. Among their children was David, mentioned below.

(IV) David (2), son of David (1) Brown, was born at Attleborough, Massachusetts, April 9, 1781, died September 8, 1868, at North Providence, Rhode Island. He resided at Attleborough, Massachusetts, and at Warren, Providence and North Providence, Rhode Island. He began to manufacture jewelry and silverware at Warren, in 1804. At first his business did not prosper and he traveled through the valley of the Connecticut river, making a livelihood by grinding razors and other cutlery on a machine that he trundled on wheels. He also peddled the silverware that he had made. In three years of this labor he cleared himself of debt and made substantial savings. In 1828 he came from Warren to Pawtucket. In 1833 he formed a partnership with his son, Joseph Rogers Brown. This firm

started the manufacturing business afterward conducted by the firm of Brown & Sharpe, finally becoming the Brown & Sharpe Manufacturing Company. Mr. Brown was a skillful mechanic, a man of strong will and steadfast purposes. He was upright, independent and industrious throughout his long life. In political faith he was an old line Whig. He married, April, 1809, at Middletown, Rhode Island, Patience Rogers, born at Middletown, February 4, 1791, died March 24, 1877, at North Providence, daughter of Joseph Rogers, of Newport. Children, born at Warren: Joseph Rogers, mentioned below; Sarah Ann, March 16, 1811; David Easterbrooks, June 20, 1812; Jane, January 7, 1814; Peleg Rogers, December 1, 1815; Mary, May 22, 1822.

(V) Joseph Rogers, son of David (2) Brown, was born at Warren, Rhode Island, January 26, 1810, died July 23, 1876, at the Isle of Shoals, New Hampshire. He attended the public schools, but spent much of his spare time during his boyhood in his father's workshop, and early in life developed skill with all kinds of tools and a high order of inventive and mechanical ability. He left school at the age of seventeen and entered the employ of Wolcott & Harris, in their machine shop at Valley Falls. He advanced rapidly and acquired valuable experience in the manufacture of cotton machinery. In the following spring he returned to Pawtucket to assist his father in the construction of clocks for which he had contracted in the towns of Pawtucket, Taunton and New Bedford. When he came of age in 1831 he started in business as a machinist in his own shop, and began to manufacture tools and lathes. Two years later, father and son, again joined forces and established a business at 60 South Main street, Providence. In the fall of 1837 the shop and contents were destroyed by fire. The firm received two thousand dollars in insurance and with that sum as capital the firm rebuilt the factory and resumed business. The business was soon afterward removed to 69 South Main street, where it was located until 1848. In 1841 the father and senior partner retired and went west, the business then reverting to the sole care and management of the son. The business was again removed in 1848 to 115 South Main street, and in the same year Lucian Sharpe became an apprentice in Mr. Brown's shop. After completing an apprenticeship of five years, Mr. Sharpe was admitted to partnership in the business and the name of the firm became Brown & Sharpe. At this time a flourishing business had been developed in repairing clocks and watches, making various measuring devices, in which Mr. Brown was an adept.



Wm. E. Brown

Much of the work of the firm, however, was at that time what is known as jobbing, all kinds of mechanical work. The total floor space then used amounted to 1,800 square feet and fourteen hands were regularly employed. From the time Mr. Sharpe entered the firm, however, its business showed rapid and constant development, widening in scope and increasing in volume. In 1858 the firm made a contract with the Wilcox & Gibbs Sewing Machine Company to manufacture all its goods and the character of the work demanded in making these sewing machines naturally stimulated the manufacture of other fine tools and machinery. The plant was enlarged from time to time and the factory extended through a greater part of the block on South Main street. In 1872 the firm was employing three hundred hands and it was found necessary to provide a new plant. The buildings erected on the present location of the concern at that time have been enlarged, improved and augmented by other buildings and the payroll now provides for 4,000 regular hands. In every respect the Brown & Sharpe concern has kept to the very front in the manufacturing world and its plant is a model, if not the largest and best in the world. The growth of the business may be indicated by the floor space used in its factory. In 1853, 1,800 square feet; in 1873, 6,600 feet; in 1883, 115,200 feet; in 1890, 167,000 feet; in 1899, 293,760 feet; and the growth has continued in proportion as rapidly in later years. In 1857 twenty men were employed; in 1872, three hundred; in 1884, 450; in 1893, a thousand; in 1900, over two thousand; and in 1913, 4,000 employees. In 1867 Mr. Brown and Mr. Sharpe went to Paris together to attend the first International Exposition and the concern has been a prominent and successful exhibitor from that time to the present in the great fairs and exhibitions of the world.

From the beginning, Mr. Sharpe shared Mr. Brown's determination to produce nothing but perfect goods. The partners were congenial and harmonious, naturally gifted each for his part in the great business that they built up in Providence. Each respected and loved the other and in many ways the partnership was ideal. Mr. Brown's inventions demonstrated his talents and furnished the foundation of the business, while Mr. Sharpe's energy, ability and sagacity were needed in the financial and administrative affairs of the firm.

Early in life Mr. Brown became interested in making scales of measurement, and in 1852 he devised a linear dividing engine, the first automatic machine of the kind in this country. In the following year he perfected the vernier

caliper, the first practical tool for exact measuring within the means of the ordinary mechanic. Its importance in the production of fine mechanical work can hardly be over-rated. Perhaps his best known invention was the universal milling machine, patented in 1865, coming soon into universal use in the machine shops of every country. He invented cutters that can be sharpened without changing their form, patented in 1864; a revolving head screw machine, patented in 1865; the universal grinding machine, patented in 1877; also screw-slotting machines, tapping machines, gear-cutting attachment for milling machines; friction-clutch pulley, patented in 1864, and a large number of gauges and exact measuring instruments that have been in common use for many years.

Mr. Brown was an inventor by gift; he loved difficult mechanical and mathematical problems and was a genius at solving them. That a vast business should result from his mechanical skill was not his original purpose; it followed naturally as the demand for the instruments and machines came to his factory. Even today the inestimable importance of his inventions are not realized. Many of them are accepted as necessities and the machinist of today never realizes what the genius of Mr. Brown has done for his trade. The principles of many of his inventions were novel. Throughout the civilized world the name of Brown & Sharpe is known and honored. Its standards of measurement are in universal use.

Mr. Brown married (first) September 18, 1837, Caroline Bowers Niles, born October 6, 1817, at Warwick, Rhode Island, died January 7, 1851, at Providence, Rhode Island, daughter of Jonathan and Susan Niles, of Providence. He married (second) May 1, 1852, Jane F. Mowry, of Pawtucket. Children by first marriage: Walter, died in infancy; Lyra Frances, born September 13, 1845, died July 13, 1907, in Providence, married, January 30, 1873, Edward Irving Nickerson (see Nickerson VIII).

James Skiff, ancestor of the colonial families of this surname, is said to have come from London

England, and settled at Plymouth, Massachusetts, before 1636. He received there five acres of land for services done to Isaac Allerton, and bought five more acres of Peter Talbot, August 22, 1630. He sold his house and land at Plymouth, January 1, 1637, and moved to Lynn, where he was a proprietor in 1667. In that same year he moved to Sandwich, Massachusetts, where he lived the rest of his life. He had lands granted there in 1641, and was

admitted a freeman, June 5, 1644. He was a town officer and deputy to the general court from Sandwich, and died some time after 1688. His wife, Mary (Reeves?), died September 21, 1673, at Sandwich. Children, born at Sandwich: James, born September 12, 1638; Stephen, April 14, 1641; Nathaniel, March 20, 1645; Sarah, October 12, 1646; Bathsheba, April 26, 1648; Mary, March 25, 1650; Miriam, or Marienne, March 25, 1652; Patience, March 25, 1653; Benjamin, November 14, 1655; Nathan, mentioned below; Elizabeth.

(II) Nathan, son of James Skiff, was born in Sandwich, Massachusetts, May 16, 1658, died February 12, 1725-6. He married (first) July 10, 1680, Hepsibah, daughter of Robert Codman. He married (second) December 13, 1699, Mercy, daughter of John Chipman, of Barnstable, Massachusetts. Her mother was Hope Howland, of Mayflower ancestry, who died June 12, 1724. Children of the first wife: Hepsibah, married — Norton; Patience, born at Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard; James (2), mentioned below; Elizabeth, born September, 1690; Benjamin, April 29, 1692; Stephen, May 26, 1693; Mary, May 26, 1695; Sarah, February, 1698. Children of the second wife: Mercy, July 5, 1701; Samuel, December 24, 1703; John, August 22, 1705, died March 6, 1728; Joseph, November 18, 1707.

(III) James (2), son of Nathan Skiff, was born March 10, 1689, died June 6, 1724. He settled in Chilmark, Martha's Vineyard. He married Lydia Smith. Children, born at Chilmark: Stephen, mentioned below; James, July 15, 1722.

(IV) Stephen, son of James (2) Skiff, was born at Chilmark, Massachusetts, May 8, 1718. He was a school teacher. He married, August 26, 1742, at Chilmark, Bathsheba Tilton, who died November 3, 1767. Children, born at Chilmark: Lydia, November 17, 1744; Nathaniel, June 16, 1747; Stephen, June 11, 1750, died December 6, 1821, in his seventy-second year; Rebecca, July 13, 1752; Martha, February 1, 1755; Vinal, mentioned below.

(V) Vinal, son of Stephen (1) Skiff, was born at Chilmark, February 11, 1759, died there April 19, 1829, aged seventy years, two months and nine days. He married (first) at Chilmark, November 11, 1779, Catherine Tilton, (second) intention dated May 23, 1820, Joanna Clifford. Children by first wife, born at Chilmark: Martha, February 19, 1781; Stephen (2), mentioned below; Catherine, August 8, 1794; perhaps others not recorded.

(VI) Stephen (2), son of Vinal Skiff, was born at Chilmark, September 23, 1787. He married at Tisbury, Martha's Vineyard, Janu-

ary 11, 1811, Bathsheba Clifford, who died January 5, 1842, in her fiftieth year. He married (second) intention dated at Edgartown, August 13, 1842, Mrs. Sarah M. Luce. He had a son, Stephen D., mentioned below.

(VII) Stephen Decatur, son of Stephen (2) Skiff, was born in 1815, at Chilmark, Martha's Vineyard, died in March, 1883. He was a farmer, boat-builder and carpenter in his native town. He married (first) at Chilmark, February 3, 1842, Polly C. Tilton. He married (second) January 26, 1845, Eleanor S. (Davis) Feltor, widow, daughter of Daniel Davis, deceased. The marriage record states that he was a widower, aged thirty years at the time of his second marriage. His wife's mother was Bertha (Smith) Davis. Eleanor was also aged thirty years in 1845, and in the same record her occupation is given as seamstress and her birthplace as Cincinnati, Ohio. The spelling Skiffe is frequently used by the family in nearly every generation. Children: 1. Henry Gorham, mentioned below. 2. Alma Tremper, born in Martha's Vineyard; married William P. Patterson, and lived for many years in Kansas, now of Cincinnati, Ohio; had one child: Alma S. Patterson, a graduate of the University of Kansas, now a public school teacher in that state.

(VIII) Henry Gorham, son of Stephen Decatur Skiff, was born at Chilmark, Martha's Vineyard, Massachusetts, July 2, 1846, died August 19, 1912. He attended the public schools of his native place. In 1865 he came to Cincinnati, Ohio, where he attended Bartlett's Commercial College, and from which he graduated. He began his career in a furniture factory, and afterward was bookkeeper in several mercantile houses in Cincinnati. He engaged in business as a grocer in Cincinnati, and after a short time returned to his profession of bookkeeping. He was appointed a clerk in the office of the city comptroller of Cincinnati, and at the end of his first year he was promoted to the office of chief deputy comptroller. At the end of nine years in this office, a Democratic administration came into power; but notwithstanding political opposition to his retention, he was retained in office for two years more. During the next six years the city had a Republican government, and he continued in office and for the following three years was retained by the Fusionist government, making an aggregate of twenty years of uninterrupted service in the office of deputy comptroller. He was also assistant city auditor for nineteen years. He was a prominent Free Mason; a member of Vattier Lodge, No. 386, of Cincinnati, of which he was past worshipful master, and for eight years secretary;

member of Willis Chapter, No. 131, Royal Arch Masons, of which he was captain in 1878, principal sojourner in 1879, and secretary from 1880 to his death, thirty-two years; member of Trinity Commandery, No. 44, Knights Templar, of Cincinnati, of which he was past eminent commander. He had taken all the thirty-two degrees of Scottish Rite Masonry, and held various offices in Ohio Consistory, of which he was a member for twenty-six years. He was the recorder of Cincinnati Council, No. 2, Royal and Select Masters, of Cincinnati; a member of the Walnut Hill Chapter, No. 213, Order of the Eastern Star, of which his wife was the first matron; member and past chancellor of Columbia Lodge, Knights of Pythias, and for many years its financial recorder; member of the Lodge of Odd Fellows, and of the New England Society of Cincinnati. His politics were Republican. In religion he was a Baptist, and for many years he was a member of the Columbia Baptist Church. For the last twelve years he was engaged in the insurance business, with an office at 1005 Commercial Tribune Building.

He married, July 15, 1871, Florence Stewart, born in Cincinnati, daughter of William and Emeline (Green) Stewart, of that place. Children: 1. Stephen Clifford, born in Cincinnati, April 4, 1872, died March 7, 1894; married, August 2, 1893, Olga M. Schuster; they had one child, Stephen C. Jr., born August 16, 1894, now living with his mother in Brooklyn, New York. 2. Frederick Bolton, November 5, 1874; married Ivy Stevens; has two children: Roland and Verra. 3. Charles James, June 23, 1875; married Mayme Stewart; they have one child, Charles. 4. Henry Gorham Jr., December 2, 1876; married, December 31, 1903, May B. Jennings. 5. Abner Davis, July 26, 1878; married May Gleason; children: Raymond, Davis Ellsworth and Harry Merton. 6. William Albert, March 31, 1884, died July 1, 1884.

REYNOLDS (III) Nathaniel (2) Reynolds, son of Captain Nathaniel (1) Reynold or

Reynolds (q. v.), was born in Boston, Massachusetts, March 3, 1662-63, died October 29, 1719. He resided in Bristol, Rhode Island. He married Ruth ———. They had seven children, among whom were the following: Nathaniel, mentioned below; John, born March 29, 1696.

(IV) Nathaniel (3), son of Nathaniel (2) Reynolds, was born in Bristol, Rhode Island, September 11, 1689, died in 1740. He removed from Bristol to Boston in 1735, and

was a merchant there and the owner of a store. He married Mary D., daughter of Thomas Snell. She resided a widow in North Bridgewater. Among his children were: Nathaniel, born 1717, removed to Vassalborough, Massachusetts; Thomas, mentioned below.

(V) Thomas, son of Nathaniel (3) Reynolds, was born in Bristol, Rhode Island, March 9, 1718, died in 1795. He joined in the revolution, enlisting from Bristol, November 30, 1779, under Colonel Henry Jackson, and is described as aged forty-two, height six feet one inch, complexion dark, hair dark. His age was much understated, a practice common upon enlistment. He served in Colonel Jackson's company from January 1, to December 31, 1780, being absent in May of that year on account of illness. He was at "Hutt's," January 28, 1781. On December 3, 1777, when he was engaged in the war, his family was reported as living in Wrentham. In the revolutionary rolls he was called of Bristol and Rehoboth, but he may not have lived at the latter place. A Thomas Reynolds, of Deerfield, perhaps this same Thomas, served in Captain Lemuel Trescott's company, Colonel Trescott's regiment, in 1775. The only Thomas Reynolds in the state in 1790 was Thomas, of North Bridgewater, and his son Thomas, of that place, who are included in the census of that year. Thomas Reynolds was a carpenter by trade. He married, at North Bridgewater, November 3, 1748, Elizabeth Turner. He has descendants living at Winslow, Maine. Children: Amy, born October 29, 1749, died May 9, 1752; Joseph, mentioned below; Amy, born June 22, 1753, married, July 2, 1772, Silas Dunbar; Elizabeth, June 22, 1755; Susanna, April 24, 1757; Martha (Patty), March 23, 1759; Thomas, January 27, 1762; Josiah, July 1, 1766.

(VI) Joseph, son of Thomas Reynolds, was born in Bridgewater or North Bridgewater, Massachusetts, June 22, 1751. He was a soldier in the revolution, a private in Captain Josiah Hayden's company, Colonel Bailey's regiment of minute-men on the Lexington Alarm; also in Captain Nathan Packard's company, Colonel Edward Mitchell's regiment in 1776; also in Captain Henry Prentiss's company, Colonel Thomas Marshall's regiment in 1776; corporal in Captain Nathan Packard's company, Colonel Thomas Carpenter's regiment, in 1778; and private in Captain David Packard's company, Colonel Eliphalet Cary's regiment in 1780. He settled at Canton, Maine, died in that town and is buried there. He married, September 17, 1772, Jemima, daughter of Luke Perkins. Children: Ichabod, married, in 1796, Polly Brett and settled

in Minot, Maine; Joseph, born at North Bridgewater, April 18, 1775; Thomas, born January 19, 1776, married Nancy Patch; Daniel, settled in Canton, Maine; Simeon, married Mary Snell; Azel, married Susanna Nash; Jemima, never married; Olive, married Joseph Macomber; Amy, married E. Howard; Susannah, married Captain Silas Dunbar; Vesta, married Isaac Clapp; Luke, mentioned below.

(VII) Luke, son of Joseph Reynolds, born about 1780, died in 1810. He settled in Canton, and married there Alice Austin, of that town; she died January 5, 1848. They had two children: Luther Cullender, mentioned below; Louisa, married William Alden, of Winthrop, Maine, who was born October 11, 1807, died September 24, 1866. After her husband's death, Mrs. Luke Reynolds married a Warner, and they had five children, probably not in order of birth: 1. Rutillus, married Eleanor E. Kimball; children: Mary Ellen, born July 20, 1869; Everett W., January 2, 1872, married Lottie Woodbury, now dead, and they had two children: Ruth W. and Alma Rita, both residing in Winthrop, Maine; Mabel E. (Black), May 5, 1874. 2. Ellen, married Albert F. Bancroft, and resides in Massachusetts. 3. Harriet, married ——— Perley. 4. Emma Louise, married Millard F. Richardson, and lived at Monmouth, Maine. 5. Clarence A., married Augusta Norton, of Mt. Vernon, Maine.

(VIII) Luther Cullender, son of Luke Reynolds, was born in Canton, Maine, April 7, 1807, died March 20, 1867. He was a tanner and shoemaker by trade. He and three brothers voted for Fremont for president, he and five brothers voted for Abraham Lincoln in 1860, and he and six brothers voted for Lincoln for president in 1864. He married Charlotte Rhoda, daughter of Samuel and Comfort (Houghton) Jackson (see Jackson VI). Luther C. Reynolds with nine children, his sister and her family, migrated from New England to Aurora, Indiana, in 1848. In about six months Mr. Reynolds returned with his family to Massachusetts and located at Randolph. but in 1851 he went to Jay, Maine, to live. After four years he removed to East Wilton, Maine. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Reynolds: Austin, William Franklin, George Augustus, Belista, Eliza, Orrin A., mentioned below; Rhoda, Henry, Lauriston.

(IX) Orrin A., son of Luther Cullender Reynolds, was born in Jay, Maine, April 10, 1838, died August 20, 1912, buried in Highland cemetery, Covington, Kentucky. He attended the public schools in Aurora, Indiana, and Randolph, Massachusetts, afterward in Jay, Maine, and East Wilton, where the family

lived. In 1857 he began to teach school and for about two years was a public school teacher in Maine district schools. In 1859, in partnership with a brother, he established the firm of Reynolds Brothers, manufacturers of boots, at Randolph, and continued in this business until 1867. In 1862 he left his business to respond to the call to arms and served in the Fourth Massachusetts Regiment Volunteer Infantry. He was at Port Hudson, Louisiana, under General Nathaniel P. Banks, and while on guard duty there over \$3,000,000 worth of army supplies and provisions he was taken prisoner, but was shortly exchanged. He was among the last to be exchanged before the cessation of exchange of prisoners between the Federal and Confederate armies. After he returned from the service he resumed the manufacture of boots. On account of ill health due to disease contracted in the service and in rebel prisons, he was obliged to go west, on the advice of his physicians, and in 1867 he came to Cincinnati, where he established an agency for the American Button Hole and Sewing Machine Company for the states of Ohio, Indiana and Kentucky. For five years he followed this business successfully. In 1870 he entered the employ of the Singer Sewing Machine Company in Cincinnati, where he continued until he was transferred to Covington, Kentucky, in 1875. There he had the agency for forty counties and a hundred local agents and his district became the banner district for business for his company. He continued with the Singer Company for a period of twenty-five years. In December, 1897, he was appointed by President McKinley postmaster of Covington. He was re-appointed by President McKinley and later by President Roosevelt and continued in office for a period of thirteen years. The total business of this post office the year before Mr. Reynolds took office amounted to a total of \$27,000 and in the last year of his postmastership the total was \$134,000, the money order business increasing in the meantime from less than \$100,000 to more than \$1,000,000. The cost of administration of this office prior to Mr. Reynolds' time had been seventy-three per cent of the receipts, and during his administration that percentage was reduced to thirty-three per cent.

Mr. Reynolds was a member of James A. Garfield Post, No. 2, Grand Army of the Republic, of Covington, Kentucky, of which he was a past commander and in which he held in succession all the other offices. He was vice-commander and department commander, chaplain, judge advocate, department delegate to the National Encampment and historian of

the department. He never missed a meeting of the department. He was active in establishing new posts and read many interesting papers at post meetings. He attended no less than twenty National Encampments of the Grand Army. One of the reasons for the popularity and usefulness of Comrade Reynolds was his happy faculty in knowing by heart the ritual used at mustering service. In public life Mr. Reynolds was an exceedingly faithful and useful citizen. For thirty years he was virtually the head of the Republican party in Covington, and during that time was member of the Republican county committee. He had the satisfaction of seeing his party strength grow from an insignificant minority into a successful majority. For two years he was member of the school board of Covington. He was a member of the First Presbyterian Church of Covington, and an elder and trustee. He was also a member of the Reidlin Republican Club of Covington; of Covington Lodge, No. 109, Free and Accepted Masons; of Covington Chapter, No. 35, Royal Arch Masons; of Kenton Council, No. 13, Royal and Select Masters; of Adar Council, Royal Arcanum; of Covington Commandery, No. 7, Knights Templar; of the Knights of Honor, of which he was treasurer for twenty-five years; of the Building Association of Covington for twenty-five years, of which he was a director; and of the National Union.

He married, November 17, 1869, Mary Barry Lyle, born in Antrim county, Ireland, May 14, 1847, died March 29, 1912, buried in Highland cemetery, Covington, Kentucky, daughter of James and Mary (Barry) Lyle. Her parents were born in Scotland and settled in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, when she was four years old. Children: 1. Charles Waugh, mentioned below. 2. Orrin Lyle, mentioned below.

(X) Dr. Charles Waugh Reynolds, son of Orrin A. Reynolds, was born in Cincinnati, Ohio, November 10, 1871. He attended the public and high schools of Covington, Kentucky, graduating as salutatorian of his class. He studied for his profession at the Ohio Medical College, from which he was graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1894. He then became an interne in the Cincinnati City Hospital, continuing for one year, and took a post-graduate course at New York Post Graduate College, New York City. He began to practice in Covington, Kentucky, and has made a specialty of diseases of the eye, ear and nose. He is a member of the Academy of Medicine of Cincinnati; the Kenton County Medical Society; the Kentucky Medical Society; the Covington High School

Alumni Association; of Colonel Clay Lodge, No. 159, Free and Accepted Masons of Covington; Covington Chapter, No. 35, Royal Arch Masons; Kenton County Council, No. 13, Royal and Select Masters. Dr. Reynolds was a pioneer in the use of anti-toxin in diphtheria, in 1894, when the remedy was new and almost untried. There were two cases of diphtheria in the Cincinnati Hospital at the time and to one of them Dr. Reynolds administered some of the anti-toxin brought to the hospital by Dr. James L. Whittaker. This was the first use made of the remedy in the hospital and the patient recovered, while the other patient treated by the old methods died.

Dr. Reynolds married, April 7, 1904, Sarah Graham Graves, of Louisville, Kentucky, daughter of Otho and Anna (Cummins) Graves. Children: 1. Maryanna, born at Covington, Kentucky, December 18, 1904. 2. Robert Graham, born at Dayton, Kentucky, September 20, 1907. 3. Sarah Elizabeth, born at Covington, Kentucky, March 18, 1911.

(X) Dr. Orrin Lyle Reynolds, son of Orrin A. Reynolds, was born in Cincinnati, Ohio, July 21, 1874. He attended the public schools of Covington, Kentucky, and was graduated from its high school. He was graduated from the Ohio Medical College with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1897. After taking a post-graduate course at Bellevue Hospital, New York City, he returned to Covington and engaged in the general practice of medicine in association with his brother, Dr. Charles W. Reynolds. The firm has gained high standing in the profession and ample and substantial success from a business point of view in their profession. He is a member of the Academy of Medicine of Cincinnati, the Campbell County Medical Society of Kentucky, the Kenton County Medical Society of Kentucky, the Kentucky Medical Society, the Industrial Club of Covington; Colonel Clay Lodge, No. 159, Free and Accepted Masons; Covington Chapter, No. 35, Royal Arch Masons. In politics Dr. Reynolds is a Progressive. He married, June 1, 1912, Alice Russell.

THE JACKSON LINE.

(I) Edward Jackson, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1602. He was son of Christopher Jackson, and came to Boston in 1640. He settled in Newtown, Massachusetts, where he died in 1681.

(II) Sebas, son of Edward Jackson, married Sarah, daughter of Thomas Baker, of Roxbury, Massachusetts. They had nine children.

(III) Edward (2), son of Sebas Jackson, married Mary ———.

(IV) Edward (3), son of Edward (2) Jackson, married Abby ———.

(V) Samuel, son of Edward (3) Jackson, married in 1763, Lois Woodward. They had nine children. He died in July, 1801. Children: Samuel, mentioned below; Lois, born August 17, 1765; Rhoda, February 21, 1767; Ann, March 30, 1769; Mary, May 30, 1771; Antipas, November 20, 1772; Esther, November 24, 1774; Ephraim, February 3, 1780; Sarah, July 28, 1781.

(VI) Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1) Jackson, was born February 16, 1764, and died April 12, 1834. He was a soldier in the revolution, a private in Captain Chambers' Company, Sixth Massachusetts Regiment of Infantry, under Colonel Thomas Nixon. He enlisted July 7, 1780, for six months, and his name appears on the rolls from July to October, 1780. He was also a private in Captain William Story's Company, Eighth Massachusetts Regiment, under Colonel Michael Jackson. He married Comfort Houghton, who died April 9, 1816, and they had eleven children: 1. Benjamin, born July 5, 1784. 2. Henry, December 31, 1789, died March 9, 1813. 3. Nancy, December 21, 1791; married ——— Dyke, and they had two children: Nancy, who married Captain ——— Darling, of Cincinnati; and ———. 4. Elijah, born January 29, 1795, died July 26, 1857. 5. Samuel, February 16, 1797. 6. Abigail, May 7, 1799. 7. Polly, August 25, 1801. 8. Charlotte Rhoda, March 6, 1804; married Luther C. Reynolds (see Reynolds VIII). 9. Sarah, August 6, 1806, died March 27, 1843. 10. Eliza, born October 25, 1809; married ——— Jones. 11. Ephraim, born December 26, 1812, died January 20, 1813.

John Wilkinson Punshon was born in Chester, Pennsylvania, October 8, 1819, died June 3, 1857. His mother was of the Wilkinson family. He was for many years in the postal service of the United States. He married, November 21, 1844, Ruth, daughter of Oliver Langdon, (see Langdon IV). Children, all born in Cincinnati, Ohio: 1. Lizzie, born February 20, 1846; married Dr. William H. Hopkins, of Cincinnati, March 5, 1872; their child is Langdon Punshon Hopkins. 2. Robert Langdon, March 3, 1849; married Helen Perkins. 3. Annie, July 15, 1851; married John T. Thompson, of Cincinnati, February 25, 1874, and has one child, Morley Punshon Thompson. 4. John Wilkinson, June 12, 1853, died March 16, 1899, unmarried. 5. Thomas Brown, mentioned below.

(II) Thomas Brown, son of John Wilkinson

Punshon, was born in Cincinnati, Ohio, September 6, 1855. He attended the public and high schools of his native place, and then entered the office of Joseph Earnshaw, civil engineer and surveyor, as an apprentice. He was afterward admitted to partnership under the firm name of Earnshaw & Punshon. After an association in business lasting twenty-five years the firm was dissolved by the death of the senior partner in 1906, and since that time Mr. Punshon has continued in business alone. He was appointed city engineer of the city of Cincinnati in 1898, and served in that office for two years. He is a member of the Civil Engineers' Club, the Architects' Club, the Ohio Society, Sons of the Revolution, and of the Cincinnati Chamber of Commerce. In politics he is independent. He is a member and trustee of the Unitarian Church of Cincinnati.

He married (first) in 1889, Grace Hickok, born in Bellair, Ohio, July 13, 1866, daughter of Hugh M. Hickok, who came to Cincinnati from Virginia. She died April 21, 1889. He married (second) August 7, 1895, Louise, daughter of the late E. H. W. Schulte, of Cincinnati, Ohio. By the second wife he had one child, Ruth, born in Cincinnati, October 20, 1898, now a student in the Walnut Hills high school.

(The Langdon Line).

Philip Langdon, immigrant ancestor, came with his brothers Edward and John, about 1675, to Boston. They may have been related to John Langdon, who came earlier to Boston, where he was living in 1646, a sail-maker by trade. Edward died in 1704, and his estate was settled by his brother John. Philip was also a mariner. His oak chest has been preserved. He died in Boston, December 11, 1697, and his wife Mary died there, February 14, 1716. Children: Philip, an inn-keeper; and the following born in Boston: Susanna, October 23, 1677; John, August 27, 1682; James, August 15, 1685; Samuel, December 22, 1687; Mary, March 24, 1689; Paul, mentioned below.

(II) Lieutenant Paul Langdon, son of Philip Langdon, was born in Boston, September 12, 1693. He lived at Salem and Wilbraham, where he died December 3, 1761. He married, August 18, 1718, Mary Staćy. He was a carpenter and millwright, and also followed farming. Tradition tells us that he was a man of great energy. Children, born in Wilbraham: Mary, August 20, 1719; Lewis, May 16, 1721; Hannah, February 22, 1723; Paul, December 16, 1725; John, mentioned below; Elizabeth, July 1, 1730; Anna, September 21, 1732.

(III) Captain John Langdon, son of Lieutenant Paul Langdon, was born in Wilbraham, Massachusetts, June 1, 1728, died there October 10, 1822. He served in the French and Indian wars. In 1774 he was one of the signers of the non-consumption pledge. He was a soldier in the revolution, a sergeant in Captain Paul's company of minute-men, on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775, and in the same company in Colonel Timothy Danielson's regiment to the end of the year 1775. He was also captain in Jackson's continental regiment. He married (first) February, 1755, Sarah Stebbins, and (second) December 29, 1757, Eunice Torrey, of Mansfield, Connecticut. Children, born at Wilbraham, by first wife: Sarah, July 12, 1756, married Ebenezer Crocker. Children by second wife: Rev. John Wilson, born March 11, 1759; Artemas, May 25, 1760, died October 2, 1760; James, March 27, 1762, an exhorter, married Esther Stebbins; Josiah, January 12, 1765; Joanna, June 21, 1767; Oliver, mentioned below; Eunice, March 7, 1772; Rev. Solomon, July 19, 1777. Three of the sons were Methodist preachers.

(IV) Rev. Oliver Langdon, son of Captain John Langdon, was born at Wilbraham, October 9, 1769. He was a preacher in the Methodist Episcopal denomination. He came to Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1806. He married (first) Nancy, daughter of William Brown, of Stamford, Connecticut (see Brown V). Her father was born in 1761, died in 1808; was in Captain Comstock's company, Eighth Continental Line, of Connecticut, made corporal May 8, 1779, sergeant August 1, 1780; was standard bearer of the Forlorn Hope at Stony Point, New York, and was one of a small number decorated by Martha Washington with a white silk rosette for special bravery in battle (see "Connecticut in the Revolution," pages 2 and 32). William Brown's other children were: Isabella (Brown) Matthews, mother of Caleb Bentley Matthews (see Matthews IV); Sally (Brown) Ropes, of Salem, Massachusetts, of the old Essex county family of Ropes; Ruth (Brown) Miller-Outcalt; and William Brown, of Madison, Indiana. Oliver Langdon married (second) Catherine W. Bassett, of Cincinnati, Ohio. Children by first wife: 1. Nancy, born December 28, 1809, died February 13, 18—; married Edwin Mattoon. 2. Nancy B., October 27, 1810. 3. Solomon, April 27, 1812; married Martha Perine. 4. Mary, August 11, 1814; married Robert W. Rayne. 5. Dr. Oliver M., February 2, 1817, died June 15, 1878. 6. Caroline, September 6, 1818; married John Stanley. 7. Ruth, February 2, 1822, died March 17, 1901; married John Wilkinson Punshon (see Punshon I).

Children by second wife: 8. Eunice M., born November 23, 1825, died September 12, 1901. 9. Major-General Elisha Bassett, born February 24, 1827, died May 30, 1867, who served in the civil war, 1861-5. 10. Catherine E., November 13, 1828, died April 18, 1900. Oliver M. and the three youngest children never married.

The surname Kinney is identical with Kenney, Kenny, Kenney, Kinney, Kene and Keny,

and a still larger variety in spelling is to be found in the early records. Henry Kinney, the immigrant ancestor, was born in 1624, in Holland, of English ancestry. According to some accounts, however, he was a native of Norfolk, England, but came from Holland to America. He was first of Roxbury, Massachusetts, where he was apprenticed to William Park, of Roxbury, by Vincent Potter, presumably a relative. Kinney removed thence to Salem, Massachusetts, about 1653. His wife Ann was admitted to the Salem church August 24, 1654. Children: John, born in January, 1651; Thomas, mentioned below; Hannah, January 2, 1658; Mary, in May, 1659; Sarah, June 20, 1661; Elizabeth, in December, 1662; Lydia, in April, 1666; Henry May, 1669.

(II) Thomas, son of Henry Kinney, was born January 1, 1655-56, at Salem, in what is now Danvers, Massachusetts. He resided at Salem Village, now Danvers. He married, May 23, 1677, Elizabeth Knight, who died in 1694. Children, born at Salem Village: Thomas, July 27, 1678; Joseph, mentioned below; Daniel, July 23, 1682; Jonathan, May 27, 1686.

(III) Joseph, son of Thomas Kinney, was born at Salem, Massachusetts, September 7, 1680, and died in 1745. He came to Preston, Connecticut, in 1706, and followed farming there. He was captain of colonial troops in the early Indian wars. His farm adjoined that of his brother Thomas. He married, in 1704, at Salem, Keziah Peabody, who was born in 1686 at Topsfield, and died at Preston, daughter of Jacob and Abigail (Tuxen) Peabody, of Topsfield, and granddaughter of Francis Peabody or Pabodie, the immigrant. Children, born and baptized at Preston: Abigail, born August 16, 1705, baptized September 15, 1706; Jacob, born June 2, 1707, baptized July 2, 1707; Zipporah, born March 23, 1709, baptized May 8, 1709; Daniel, born April 15, 1711, baptized July 8, 1711; Keziah, born July 23, 1713; Eunice, born January 20, 1716, baptized April 1, 1716; Joseph, mentioned below; Mary, born June 28, 1721; Asa, Sep-

tember 26, 1723; Annah, July 31, 1725; Ezra, September 20, 1727, baptized September 20, 1727.

(IV) Joseph (2), son of Joseph (1) Kinney, was born at Preston, Connecticut, February 17, 1718, and was baptized there May 4 following. He removed to Vermont and died there. He married (first) at Preston, now Griswold, Connecticut, June 10, 1742, Sarah Blunt, who died December 23, 1754. He married (second) June 12, 1755, Jemima (Newcomb) Lamb, who was born in 1730, at Lebanon, Connecticut, and died in Vermont, daughter of Hezekiah and Jerusha (Bradford) Newcomb and widow of Jonathan Lamb (see Newcomb IV). She was a descendant of Governor William Bradford, who came to Plymouth in the first voyage of the "Mayflower." She was admitted to the church at Preston with her husband, May 30, 1756, and they were dismissed from the East Norwich church when they removed to Vermont. Children by first wife, born and baptized at Preston: Lucy, born July 12, 1743; Sarah, March 28, 1745; Elizabeth, January 28, 1748; Experience, July 30, 1750; Keziah, July 13, 1752. Children by second wife: Joseph, born March 23, 1756, baptized May 30, 1756; Jonathan, baptized September 25, 1757, probably died young; Daniel, October 16, 1759, baptized October 28, 1759; Newcomb, born January 18, 1761; David and Jonathan, twins, born January 18, 1762, baptized June 13, 1762; Bradford, born December 2, 1764; Jemima, born May, 1766; Perley, April 6, 1768; Sanford, August 14, 1769; George Whitfield, April 14, 1771; Wealthy, April 11, 1773.

(V) Rev. and Captain Jonathan Kinney, son of Joseph (2) Kinney, was born January 18, 1762, and baptized at Preston, Connecticut, June 13, 1762. He removed to Vermont with his parents and lived for ten years at Bethel. In 1793 he came to Plainfield, Vermont, and began to clear a farm on Lot No. 4, working there through the week and spending his Sundays at the home of Seth Freeman. He built a frame house in 1794 nearly opposite the H. C. Perry house and his was the first frame house in the town of Plainfield. In February, 1798, his family occupied the new house. He was the first minister of the Congregational church. He died at Berlin, Vermont, in 1838. Deacon Justus Kinney afterward lived on this farm; Justus, a child of Jonathan, died March 6, 1796, and was the first person buried in Plainfield. Jonathan Kinney was a captain of militia. He married at Royalton, January 20, 178—, Lydia Kendrick, born March 6, 1763, died at Bethel, Vermont, July 14, 1833. Children: Wealthy,

April 13, 1786; David, October 29, 1787; Jonathan, mentioned below; Amory, born April 15, 1792; Justus, May 21, 1794; Lucy, October 7, 1796; Justus, September 7, 1798; George, December 31, 1800; daughter, February 4, 1803, died in infancy; Abigail, July 23, 1807.

(VI) Deacon Jonathan (2) Kinney, son of Rev. and Captain Jonathan (1) Kinney, was born at Royalton, March 27, 1790, died November 20, 1851. He was educated in the public schools of his native town and settled there. He was an upright, honorable and prominent citizen, of decided convictions and firmness of character. He was one of the first supporters of the temperance movement and among the first to circulate petitions against the liquor business. He was a deacon of the First Congregational Church from 1833 until he died. He held most of the town offices in succession.

He married, December 3, 1813, Tempe, daughter of Luther and Temperance Kilburn (Dewey) Skinner. She was born January 2, 1790, at Royalton, died April 22, 1864. Children: Julia Ann, born February 10, 1815, married Lewis Skinner; Jonathan Kendrick, January 10, 1817, died August 16, 1849, unmarried, a lawyer; Joseph Newcomb, mentioned below; Luther Skinner, October 23, 1820, died May 25, 1881, married, December 2, 1841, Edna Walker; Lucy Skinner, born April 15, 1823, died November 28, 1895, married Dr. John H. Wintrobe of Huntington, Pennsylvania, and had Dr. John H. Wintrobe of Winterset, Iowa, and two other children; Jemima Dewey, born March 6, 1826, died September 9, 1827; Rodolphus Dewey, born August 30, 1828, married, May 31, 1852, Sarah Parmalee, daughter of Amasa and Tamasin Dutton; Happy Temperance, born February 6, 1831, died February 3, 1872, married, May 11, 1854, Rev. L. Chaney of Heuvelton, New York.

(VII) Joseph Newcomb, son of Deacon Jonathan (2) Kinney, was born at Royalton, Vermont, May 30, 1819, died January 9, 1905, at Cincinnati, Ohio. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. When a young man he removed to Cincinnati, Ohio, where he engaged in business. He was for a time in the pork packing industry but became interested financially in various traction companies and banking institutions. He was an officer of the Cincinnati Transfer Company, the electric railway and other street railways in Ohio. In politics he was a Republican and in religion a Presbyterian.

Joseph N. Kinney married (first) September 10, 1844, Althea Louisa Dutton, born January 5, 1819, at Royalton, died in 1852, a daughter of Amasa Jr. and Tamasin (Ashcroft) Dutton; (second) October 13, 1853, Mrs. Ann

(Wilson) Morrison; (third) Laura Demnead, who died a few weeks after marriage; (fourth) Mrs. Louise (Woodruff) Tilden, who died in 1904, at Washington, D. C. Children by first wife: Joseph Newcomb, born August 2, 1849, at Cincinnati; Clark Dutton, May 2, 1852, at Cincinnati. Children of Joseph N. and Ann (Wilson-Morrison) Kinney: George Kilburn, born March 25, 1855; Harry Wintrode, mentioned below; Kirk, May 25, 1860; Dwight, May 11, 1862; Paul, June 21, 1866.

(VIII) Harry Wintrode, son of Joseph Newcomb Kinney, was born at Cincinnati, Ohio, August 9, 1858. He attended the public schools of his native city and was graduated from the Woodward High School. He entered Brown University, from which he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in the class of 1880. He began his business career as a clerk in the State Bank at Fairhaven, state of Washington. He was promoted step by step and became cashier of the institution. After ten years in the banking business in the west, he returned to Cincinnati. Since then he has been in the banking business in that city. His office is at 610 Traction Building, Cincinnati, Ohio. He is a Presbyterian in religion, though some of his family are Episcopalians. In politics he is a Republican. He is a director of the Cincinnati Stockyards Company; also a member of the Queen City Club, the Cincinnati Country Club and the Cuvier Press Club.

He married, at Clifton, Cincinnati, Ohio, April 21, 1891, Elizabeth Phelps Jordan, who was born February 21, 1867, daughter of Isaac M. and Hannah Elizabeth Phelps. Her father was a lawyer and was at one time a member of congress. Mr. and Mrs. Kinney have one child, Elizabeth, born June 24, 1892, in Washington.

(The Newcomb Line).

(IV) Hezekiah Newcomb, son of Simon Newcomb (q. v.), was born in Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard, in 1693-94, and removed at the age of ten with his parents to Lebanon, Connecticut. He learned the trade of carpenter and joiner, probably at New London, where he joined the church and was baptized December 25, 1716. At the time of his marriage he settled in Lebanon, and was admitted to the church, March 22, 1719, his wife, November 20, 1720. He was made a freeman and held various town offices. He made no less than twelve purchases of land in Lebanon, and also became a proprietor of the town of Falltown, now Bernardston, Massachusetts, which he deeded to his grandson, Hezekiah Newcomb, of Lebanon, for good-will and affection. He

never lived there, though his sons, Silas and Peter, were there four or five years. Later some of his grandsons settled there. He was a very pious man, and said to have been a deacon of the church. It is related that Submit (Downer) Newcomb, wife of his son James, said that "during the whole time of her having ten children in his (Hezekiah's) House, she never heard him speak an angry word. The whole day long he would most always have his Bible in his hands." He died suddenly August 15, 1772. His will was dated August 30, 1770, and proved September 1, 1772. The inventory included "a pair of Silver Shue Buckles, one pair of Gould Buttons, one firelock, one Sword, etc." The gold buttons mentioned were doubtless those worn at his first marriage, later owned by his grandson John, son of Silas, who transformed them a hundred years afterward into a Masonic emblem now or lately owned by Daniel R. Strong, of LeRoy, New York. He married (first) November 14, 1716, Jerusha Bradford, baptized in Norwich, May 28, 1693, died November 5, 1739, daughter of Thomas and Anne (Smith) Bradford, granddaughter of Major William and Alice (Richards) Bradford, and great-granddaughter of Governor William and Alice (Carpenter-Southworth) Bradford. All the descendants of Hezekiah and Jerusha Newcomb are eligible to membership in the Mayflower Society. He married (second) in 1741, Hannah ———, who, after his death, lived several years with her step-son, Peter Newcomb, and died in 1794 in what is now Columbia, Connecticut. Children, all by first wife: Silas, born September 2, 1717; Peter, November 28, 1718; Anne, March 4, 1720; Hezekiah, December 27, 1722, died young; Thomas, September 3, 1724; Jerusha, March 24, 1726; Elizabeth, December 19, 1727; Samuel, September 2, 1729; Jemima, December 14, 1730, married (first) Jonathan Lamb, and (second) June 12, 1755, Joseph Kinney (see Kinney IV); James, February 7, 1732-33.

(III) Thomas (3) Olney, son of OLNEY Thomas (2) Olney (q. v.), was born May 7, 1661, at March 1, 1718. He married, July 13, 1687, Lydia Barnes, of Swansea, Massachusetts, daughter of Thomas and Prudence Barnes. He lived in North Providence, Rhode Island. Children, born in North Providence: Lydia, April 30, 1688, in Swansea; Phebe, October 29, 1689; Sarah, August 26, 1693; Thomas, mentioned below; Elizabeth, January 29, 1698; Anne, March 26, 1700; Mary, February 25, 1702; Obadiah, February 14, 1706.

(IV) Thomas (4), son of Thomas (3)

Olney, was born in North Providence, Rhode Island, January 18, 1696, died December 7, 1758. His grandfather bequeathed to him the north part of the Wenscott farm, including the mansion house and other buildings, in North Providence. His descendants still possess a part of this farm. He was buried in the family burying place on the farm. He married, August 8, 1723, Sarah, daughter of Joseph Smith. Children, born in North Providence: Joseph, December 12, 1724; Thomas, mentioned below; Isaac, 1728; Ezra, November 22, 1729; Ithamar.

(V) Thomas (5), son of Thomas (4) Olney, was born in North Providence, Rhode Island, July 29, 1726, died April 13, 1793. He lived in North Providence. He served as representative from North Providence in the general assembly of Rhode Island, May, 1776. His descendants are entitled to membership in revolutionary societies (Page 222, Arnold, vol. xii, and page 46, Cowell's "Spirit of '76"). He married Siboeth Whipple. Son, Thomas, mentioned below.

(VI) Thomas (6), only son of Thomas (5) Olney, sold his farm in North Providence to his cousin, Captain Stephen Olney, and between 1790 and 1795 moved with most of his family to New York state, where he resided the remainder of his life. He married, 1771, Olive, daughter of Charles and Phebe (Sheldon) Olney, of North Providence. Charles was son of Epenetus and Mary (Williams) Olney. Mary Williams was a descendant of Roger Williams. Epenetus was son of Epenetus and Mary (Whipple) Olney. Epenetus was son of Thomas (1) Olney. Children: Elizabeth, born November 12, 1771; Stephen, mentioned below; Olive, October 13, 1775; Thomas; Whipple, 1783; Nancy; Lavina; Charles; Elisha.

(VII) Stephen, son of Thomas (6) Olney, was born November 23, 1773, died March 20, 1815, while on board the privateer brig "Macdonough," in Bristol, Rhode Island. He married, January 21, 1800, Polly Thayer. Children: 1. Elam, mentioned below; Stephen T., born February 15, 1812, died July 27, 1878, unmarried; was engaged in manufacturing and became a very wealthy man; bequeathed to Brown University \$35,000 for the endowment of a professorship in botany.

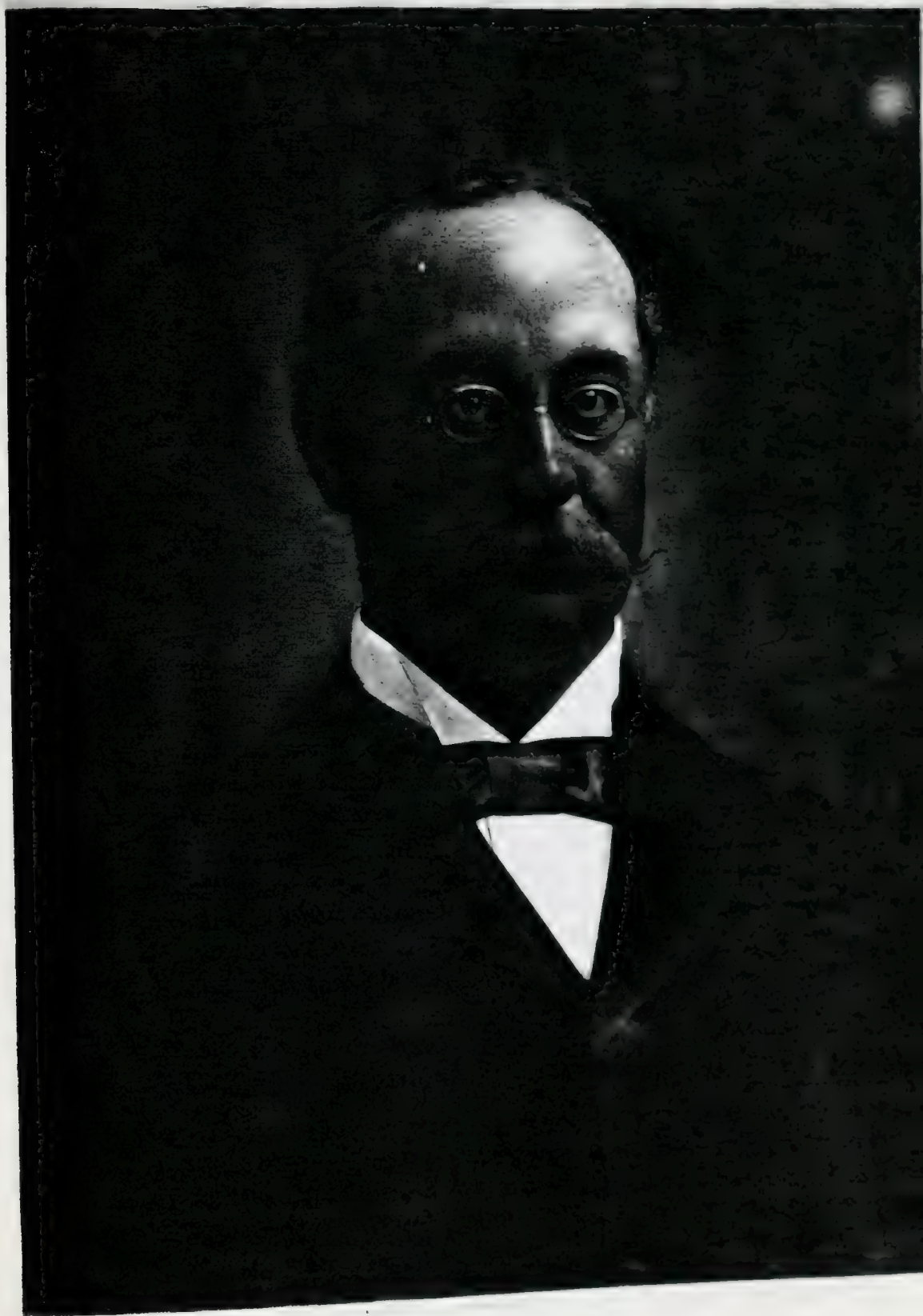
(VIII) Elam, son of Stephen Olney, was born October 2, 1802, in Providence, Rhode Island, died there April 7, 1862. He married, 1842, Helen Fuller. Children, born at Providence: Mary H., November 9, 1843; Clara T., March 9, 1845, married, 1866, J. T. Veres; Abby S., April 17, 1846, married, 1864, E. S. Stout; Stephen T., October 15, 1847, died No-

vember 7, 1849; Elam W., February 16, 1849, died November 7, 1849; Frank F., mentioned below; Eliza S., May 2, 1852, married, 1881, W. S. Bartlett; Sarah, 1853, died September 19, 1853; Stephen T., August 1, 1859, died June 4, 1877.

(IX) Colonel Frank Fuller Olney, son of Elam Olney, was born March 12, 1851, at Elizabeth, New Jersey, in the schools of which city his education was begun. He was about nine years old when he came to Providence, Rhode Island, where his father died in 1862, and young Olney then made his home with his uncle, Stephen T. Olney. There he attended the public schools, and the University Grammar School, graduating in 1867. His training for business began in the office of the Wanskuck Company, of which his uncle was one of the founders. There he became clerk at the age of seventeen years, and his principal business relation was his connection with this firm, he having succeeded to his uncle's large interest in the company upon the latter's death. During his early manhood he had a decided leaning toward a legal career, and took up the study of law in the office of W. W. & S. T. Douglas, but the pressure of extensive private interests prevented him from entering upon the practice of his profession. Perhaps it was one of those accidents which in time prove to be productive of more good results than could possibly attend the carrying out of the original intention. None but a trained business man could have carried out the multiplicity of interests which filled the years of his prime and middle age to overflowing.

It has been said that the strength of mind developed by his ancestors in years of struggle was a leading trait of his disposition. It is certain none of the virtues he inherited suffered deterioration in his life. Such qualities, indeed, in him took on new beauty in the light of the gracious social atmosphere which he created wherever he went. This, perhaps, was the most remarkable phase of a remarkable character. He turned from the demands of business life to the exactions of public service, the pleasures of social life, the voluntary duties of benevolence and charity, with a readiness and ease, and a facility for enthusiasm in all, which would lead one unacquainted with his responsibilities to believe they were centered in one subject. He grasped details intuitively, else he could never have mastered the intricacies of problems so diverse that his experience in one line was of little use to him in another.

With the instinct of the thorough man of affairs, Mr. Olney recognized the fact that none are fitted better than business men to



manage public interests. In the conduct of his large private interests he came to know most clearly the needs of the municipality and state, and he was not afraid to make personal sacrifice of energy and time to attain worthy ends in civil administration, or to secure the adoption of measures of whose wisdom he was assured by his own experience. Taking the measure of the man by his other achievements, it is no wonder that he became a power in this field as in every other that he entered. He was a Republican, and in the year 1889 was honored with the chairmanship of the city committee of his party, continuing in this office for a number of years, until he became identified with the police commission. In the same year, 1889, he was elected to a seat in the common council from the first ward, serving in 1890-91-92, in the latter year being elected alderman from the same ward. He rounded out seven years of continuous service by three years as the executive head of the municipal government, having been elected mayor in the fall of 1893, reelected in 1894-95. True to his reputation and principles he honored the office in every act, and made the period of his service a credit to the city as well as to himself, a compliment to the judgment of those whose votes had placed him in the chair. He also held many other offices, the variety of the interests involved indicating equally the versatility of his abilities. From April 30, 1893, until 1898, he served as chairman of the state board of charities and corrections, a position requiring much tact as well as executive force, and in January, 1901, he was again appointed on that board by the general assembly to serve for six years. The same year Governor Kimball appointed him chairman of the new board of police commissioners, and to his excellent judgment and unprejudiced interest was due much of the improvement noticed in that department. Although at the time he accepted the appointment the condition of his health scarcely warranted any new strain upon his energies, he gave himself to the work with the vigor and application of one whose resources could be given unreservedly to the task in hand. Mr. Olney was also a member of the board of park commissioners from January, 1895, until his death, October 24, 1903, and for two years previous to his death was chairman of that board. No higher recognition of faithful and efficient work could be given than the resolutions adopted by his associates in the public service.

Military matters always formed an important interest in the life of Mr. Olney. Perhaps the quickening influences of the civil war period, coming in his youth and early man-

hood, awakened in him the spirit which made him so useful and popular a member of the military organizations famous throughout the country. As the son of an old and honorable family noted for their interest in military affairs, it was but natural that he should belong to the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts, the National Lancers, of Boston, the Boston Light Infantry Corps, in which he was captain, and the Continental Guards of New Orleans. The nature of these did he attach himself with the same devotion which marked his connection with the First Light Infantry Regiment of Providence, with which he was identified for over twenty years before his death. On January 2, 1882, he joined Company D. On August 6, 1884, he became a member of the Veteran Association of the Regiment, in which he was elected to the position of commissary, May 3, 1886, continuing in that position until he was chosen colonel, May 13, 1889. He served in the last office for four years. In 1897, when the provisional Company E was organized to fill the vacancy made by the defection of Company D, Mr. Olney was one of the first to join the new company, his connection dating from March 12. He did everything in his power to make a success of the new company, and so it goes without saying that it was a success. At the first election of officers, held on April 19, he was chosen second lieutenant, and on June 14, when Captain Thornton died, he was elected first lieutenant. Captain Kendrick died in the following year, and on April 18, 1898, Lieutenant Olney was unanimously elected to the command of the company. In this position he was of great service in many ways, and maintained a high standard of excellence.

Except for his membership in Corinthian Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, Mr. Olney had no connection with secret orders. But with organizations formed for social pleasures he was in ready sympathy and exchanged social courtesies with his fellow members in all the leading clubs and societies of the city, and others of more local note. On July 29, 1890, he joined the Pomham Club; in 1892 the Squantum Association; on September 3, 1898, the Providence Central Club; he also belonged to the Hope Club of Providence, the Athletic Club, the West Side Club, the Providence Art Club, the Providence Whist Club, the Rhode Island Philatelic Society, the Rhode Island Temperance League, the Rhode Island Veteran Citizens' Historical Association, the Rhode Island School of Design, the Home Market Club of Boston, and the Rhode Island Yacht Club. He was active in all these societies, but was especially interested in the

yachting circles. He belonged to the Rhode Island, New York and Bristol Yacht clubs, joining the first in 1892, being elected vice-commodore in 1898, and commodore, February 19, 1902. He continued as such until his death, and the Rhode Island Yacht Club never had a better man at its head. He made a name for himself and his club among Rhode Island yachtsmen and, indeed, all along the coast. Liberal in this as in all things, he gave many handsome cups and other trophies, and his strict sense of honor forbade anything that had even the semblance of unfairness or dishonesty. He entertained lavishly, and had no greater delight than seeing his guests happy. The first boat he owned was the steam yacht, "L Pli Cita," followed by the sloop "Amy," a fast racer and cruiser, which he purchased in 1894, and with which he won several prizes. In 1898 he came into possession of the schooner yacht "Rusalka," a powerful boat in her class. Later he had the "Ingomar," a magnificently fitted schooner yacht; her name he changed to "Esperanza." His captain, Lewis H. Tillinghast, of Pawtuxet, is one of the best known racing yachtsmen on this coast.

Mr. Olney attended the First Congregational Church, Unitarian. Christianity was to him the embodiment of the highest principles of man's duty to man, and he endeavored to exemplify his faith in his daily walk. His home life was in keeping with the rest of his character, even and beautiful, his devotion to his loved ones vying with their devotion to him. When he was taken away in the very prime of his life, many sincere and beautiful tributes were made to his memory. He was buried in Swan Point cemetery, with the same lack of pomp and display which characterized him through life, but the hearts in Providence who knew him need the recollections of no elaborate funeral services to fix his name in their memory.

We append herewith some of the many expressions of sympathy which poured in from all sides at the announcement of Mr. Olney's taking away, in the very prime of his manhood and usefulness. The *Providence Journal* said in part:

It is almost, if not entirely, possible to say of Col. Olney, that he did not possess an enemy in the world. If he had enemies, they were men who did not now him personally, for all animosity would disappear upon contact with the man. He was of an unusually lovable disposition, kind-hearted and generous to a fault and with the exuberant and happy spirit of a boy only half concealed behind the manner of a man of the world. It seemed his delight to afford happiness to others; he was a charming companion, and as a host his bountiful hospitality, dispensed with the manner of sincere

enjoyment, was not a matter easily to be forgotten. His philanthropic disposition found continuous exercise; his gifts to various charities were not small; and never ending little acts of kindness to poor people won for him a host of humble friends who sincerely mourn him.

Among the resolutions of regret passed by his fellow workers in the public service, we give those received from the Republican City Committee, the Police Commission and the Board of Park Commissioners:

Resolved, That we, members of the Republican City Committee of the City of Providence, moved with deep sorrow by the sudden death of our fellow citizen, Frank Fuller Olney, desire to record our profound affection, admiration and respect for him as a man, a public official and co-worker in the ranks of the Republican party.

His life affords an inspiring example of the citizen of independent means, unsparingly devoting his time and energies to the public service, animated by no selfish purpose, but by a high sense of civic duty. The positions of honor and responsibility to which he was from time to time called, he accepted without a thought of the personal sacrifices they involved, and discharged his public duties with courage, justice and wisdom. Full of love and loyalty for the State to which he was bound by ties of birth and family history, he was ever alert to advance its glory and guard its honor. Second only to his patriotism was his devotion to the principles of the Republican party, to which he gave a lifelong fidelity, and the Republicans of Providence will ever remember with gratitude the successful services he rendered during the fourteen years as Chairman of this committee. Generous, broad-minded and warm-hearted, he was beloved by all who knew him, and his memory will long be cherished by the people of this city and State, for whose interests he ever labored.

Whereas, The Board of Police Commissioners for the City of Providence has learned with feelings of deepest sorrow and regret of the removal by death of one of its members, and

Whereas, By the death of Frank Fuller Olney this Board has lost a staunch friend and earnest worker and the city of Providence a public servant who has labored zealously for the improvement of the several city and State departments with which he was connected, therefore be it

Resolved, That we, the members of the Board of Police Commissioners for the city of Providence, do hereby express our profound sorrow and regret at the death of our beloved associate. During the two years of service as Chairman of the Board, he gave the closest attention to every detail of work at great personal sacrifice, that he might counsel wisely when the time for action arrived. He was always courteous to people who had occasion to call upon him and his kind words and ready response to those in need of material assistance will cause him to be remembered with love and reverence by hundreds of beneficiaries.

Resolved, That a copy of these resolutions be sent to the family of Mr. Olney.

Whereas, The Board of Park Commissioners learn with feelings of the deepest sorrow of the death of Frank Fuller Olney, a member of the Board since January 7, 1895, and its President since January 10, 1903, and whereas by the death of Frank Fuller Olney this Board has lost a valued

member and the city of Providence an earnest worker, who faithfully labored for the improvement of the Parks of this city, as well as for its highest interests in all other departments, therefore be it

Resolved, That we, the members of the Board of Park Commissioners of the city of Providence, do hereby express our heartfelt sorrow and regret at the death of our beloved associate.

Resolved, That on the minutes of this meeting be entered the sincere regrets of his associates, with their appreciation of his ability and courtesy as presiding officer of this Board, and his devotion to the work of the commission, and also that a copy of these resolutions be sent to the family of the deceased President.

The First Light Infantry Regiment gave appropriate expression to their feelings in the memorial service held in the Captain's honor at the Church of Our Savior on Monday, December 14, 1903. The entire regiment was present in full dress uniform, Chaplain Whittemore preached the sermon, and the simple services were such as the one whose memory they honored would himself have chosen. What he was to his comrades in that organization is indicated in the resolutions they adopted:

We, the members of the First Light Infantry Regiment of Providence, Rhode Island, in appreciation of our great loss in the death of our comrade,

Frank Fuller Olney,
in meeting assembled have

Resolved, That we can not adequately express our grief that there should be taken from us one who, for more than twenty consecutive years, gave his constant thought and energy for the success of this Regiment, which as private and officer he served loyally and faithfully.

Resolved, That we dwell with loving memory upon those genial traits of his character which endeared him to all, and with pride upon those abilities by which our comrade merited and attained the highest civic honors.

Resolved, That we will endeavor to maintain the enthusiasm which he inspired by striving earnestly for the welfare of the regiment he so dearly loved.

For the Regiment,

Walter J. Comstock,	John A. S. Gammons,
Walter J. Lewis,	John E. Pickup,
Samuel A. Howland,	Frederick Hayes,
Herbert A. Daniels,	John C. Pegram, Jr.,
J. Henry Davenport,	F. Lee Whittemore.

The Rhode Island Yacht Club sent the following:

Whereas, Frank Fuller Olney, Commodore of the Rhode Island Yacht Club, since February 24, 1902, died at his home in Providence, October 24, 1903, and whereas the Rhode Island Yacht Club has sustained a most severe loss in the removal of one so esteemed and beloved by all, and one who took such an active personal interest in the affairs of this club and gave to it his generous support, therefore be it

Resolved, That we, the members of the Rhode Island Yacht Club, place on record this expression of profound sorrow for our loss, and be it further resolved that we hereby express sincerest sympathy

to the family of our late Commodore and that a copy of these resolutions be engraved and forwarded to them

Mr. Olney married, in Providence, Lizzie F., daughter of George Smith and Abigail (Livermore) Dow (see Dow XI). Children, born in Providence: 1. Lizzie Florence, born January 4, 1873; married Robert Blakely Crawford, M. D., of Houston, Texas, and Keswick, Virginia; twins: Robert Blakely Jr., August 18, 1910, and Thomas Olney, August 18, 1910. 2. Elam Ward, born June 30, 1874; died August 31, 1874. 3. Elam Ward, born November 28, 1875, was a member of the firm of Congdon & Olney, Providence, and is now engaged in business in New York City; married Ada Blackford, and they have children: Elam W., died in infancy, and Elam W., born February 23, 1907.

(The Dow Line)

The surname Dow is of ancient English origin, dating back to the very beginning of the use of family names.

(I) John Dow, the English ancestor to whom the American family traces its ancestry, died at Tylner, Norfolk county, England, in July, 1581, and was buried July 7, 1581. His will mentions two brothers, William and Thomas Dow, and children: Thomas, mentioned below; John, Edith.

(II) Thomas, son of John Dow, was born in Tylner, England, and lived afterward in Runham, Norfolk. He married Margaret ——. Children: 1. Henry, mentioned below. 2. Christopher, had nine children. 3. Daughter, married Stephen Farrar. 4. Daughter, married — March.

(III) Henry, son of Thomas Dow, was born in county Norfolk, England, and resided at Runham in that county. He married Elizabeth ——. Children: 1. Thomas, mentioned below. 2. Henry, born about 1648, settled in Hampton, New Hampshire. 3. Edward. 4. Mary. 5. Francis. 6. William.

(IV) Thomas (2d son of Henry Dow), was the immigrant ancestor of this branch. He was an early settler of Newbury, Massachusetts, and was admitted a freeman June 22, 1642. He bought a house and land there in 1648. Later he removed to Haverhill, where he died May 31, 1654. His will was dated May 20, 1654, and proved February 2, 1656. He married Pebebe —, who married (second) John Eaton, of Haverhill, November 20, 1661. Children: 1. John. 2. Thomas, died June 21, 1676. 3. Stephen, mentioned below. 4. Mary, born April 26, 1644. 5. Martha, June 1, 1648.

(V) Stephen, son of Thomas (2) Dow, was born March 22, 1642, died July 13, 1717. He married (first) Anna Storie, and (second) Joanna Hutchins.

(VI) John, son of Stephen Dow, was born July 13, 1675; married Sarah Brown.

(VII) Joseph, son of John Dow, was born April 21, 1699; married Judith Bootman.

(VIII) Henry, son of Joseph Dow, whose birth date is unknown, married Mary Emery.

(IX) Joseph, son of Henry Dow, was born August 21, 1785, married Charlotte Smith.

(X) George Smith, son of Joseph Dow, married Abigail Livermore (see Livermore VII).

(XI) Lizzie F., daughter of George Smith Dow, married Colonel Frank Fuller Olney (see Olney IX).

(The Livermore Line).

(I) John Livermore, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and sailed from the port of Ipswich in April, 1634, at the age of twenty-eight years in the ship "Francis." He married Grace Sherman, daughter of Edmund and Grace (Makin) Sherman, of Dedham and Colchester, county Essex, England. Her father also came in 1634 and he died at New Haven, Connecticut, in 1641. Livermore was admitted a freeman, May 6, 1635. In the same year he went to Wethersfield, Connecticut, and in 1638-39 he was one of the original settlers of New Haven, Connecticut, and signed the fundamental agreement. His home lot was on the west side of Fleet street, next but one to the harbor. He was a potter by trade. He became a prominent citizen and held the office of selectman and other offices; and was admitted a freeman, October 29, 1640, and took the oath of fidelity, July 1, 1644. In 1646 he was corporal of the New Haven Company, resigning in 1647. He removed to Watertown, Massachusetts, where he was on jury duty in July, 1653; and he owned two acres on the east side of Fresh Pond and other lands in Watertown; he was constable there in 1654 and for several years afterward, selectman in 1665-66-67-68-69 and on the prudential committee in 1668. John Livermore died April 14, 1684, aged seventy-eight, and his will was proved June 16, 1684. His wife Grace died at Chelmsford, January 14, 1690, and her will was dated December 19, 1690 and proved in June, 1691. Children: Hannah, born 1633; Elizabeth; Sarah; John; Nathaniel; Samuel, born May 11, 1640, at New Haven; Daniel, baptized at New Haven, October 7, 1643; Mary, baptized September 12, 1647; Edmund, born at Watertown, March 8, 1659; Martha.

(II) Samuel, son of John Livermore, was born in 1640; married Anna Bridge.

(III) Thomas, son of Samuel Livermore, born January 5, 1675; married Mary Bright.

(IV) Elisha, son of Thomas Livermore, was born January 9, 1720; married Sarah Bigelow.

(V) Abijah, son of Elisha Livermore, was born December, 1745; married Mary Dix.

(VI) Elisha (2), son of Abijah Livermore, married (first) Elizabeth Cove, and (second) Sarah Hubbard.

(VII) Abigail, daughter of Elisha Livermore, married George Smith Dow (see Dow X).

WEEKES The immigrant ancestor of this branch of the family is said to have been of "an ancient and

honorable Devonshire family" whose original name was Wrey. This family had its seat at North Wyke, in Tawton Hundred, about twenty miles west of the city of Exeter, during the latter part of the fourteenth century. Also there is a tradition that George Weekes was of Huguenot origin, while still another says he was descended from the Dutch refugees from the persecutions of the Duke of Alva. The name has been spelled in various ways—Wyke, Wykes, Wikes, Week, Weeks, and Weekes. It is a very ancient surname in England.

(I) George Weekes, the immigrant ancestor, came to Dorchester, Massachusetts, in the ship with Rev. Richard Mather, in 1635. According to tradition there were four brothers who came together, and one was drowned in landing, one settled near Boston, one went east and one southwest. Thomas of Huntington, Long Island, and Francis of Oyster Bay, Long Island, and Edwin, of Maine, are thought to have been brothers of George, while the one who was drowned may have been Joseph, aged twenty-six, mentioned as an emigrant in 1635, of whom no further trace has been found. One historian says that George was about forty years old when he came to America, and that he had two or three children then. He is spoken of as "a man in high estimation, of a religious family," and he was prominent in the colony, having a fine education for the times. He and his wife were admitted to the church December 21, 1639, and he was made freeman May 13, 1640. He held various town offices; was selectman in 1645-47-48, and perhaps other years; he also served as surveyor, and was often on commissions to lay out roads and to make boundaries. He was interested in public schools,

and his name is recorded several times in connection with the subject of free public schools. He was one of the signers of a conveyance in 1641 of Thompson's Island to the town for school purposes, in Dorchester. He owned several tracts of land. He died December 28, 1650, and his widow married as second wife Jonas Humphrey; he died March 19, 1662, and she died August 2, 1668, leaving a will. The descendants of George spell the name both Weeks and Weekes. George Weekes married Jane Clapp, sister of Captain Roger Clapp, who came in the "Mary and John" from Salcombe Regis, Devonshire, England. Children: William, Jane and Ammiel, born in England; Joseph, born in Dorchester.

(II) Ammiel, son of George Weekes, was born in England, in 1633. He and his wife were admitted to the Dorchester church May 18, 1656, and he was made freeman May 6, 1657. He is first mentioned in 1657, when he owned land in the town. He served as constable in 1673, and the same year was on a commission to run a town line, again in 1674 and 1678; he also held various other positions of trust. From the inventory of his estate he also was a surveyor, as was his father. He died April 20, 1679, aged forty-six years, and his wife was administratrix on his estate. On January 13, 1718-9, she testified in regard to the identification of John Glover's property, and signed her mark, because of her age or sickness, as she knew how to write. She died April 10, 1723, aged eighty-nine years, and was buried beside her husband in the southwest part of the old graveyard in Stoughton street, near Upham's corner. Ammiel Weekes married Elizabeth ——. One writer says that her surname was Gore, and that she was the first child born in Boston, but this is not correct, as there was no family by that name in Boston then, and John Gore, the first settler by that name, lived in Roxbury and had no daughter Elizabeth. The first child named Elizabeth, recorded as born in Boston, although not the first child born there, who could have been in the ninetieth year of her age in 1723, was the daughter of William and Elizabeth Aspinwall, born September 30, 1633. William Aspinwall was deacon of the Charlestown church in 1629, before he moved to Boston; he was active in the controversy concerning Mrs. Anne Hutchinson, and for his part in it he was disfranchised, disarmed and banished; he went to Rhode Island, where he was first secretary of the colony, and later returned to England. Peter Aspinwall, probably a relative of William, was one of the sureties on the bond of Elizabeth Weekes, and this helps the theory that she was daughter of

William Aspinwall. Children of Ammiel and Elizabeth: William, baptized August 20, 1655; Elizabeth, baptized September 14, 1656, died young; Elizabeth, baptized October 17, 1657. Thankful, born April 24, 1660; Ammiel, mentioned below; Ebenezer, born May 15, 1665; Joseph, September 3, 1667; Supply, August 26, 1671; Thomas, November 20, 1673; Hannah, May 14, 1676, died August 3, 1681.

(III) Ammiel (2), son of Ammiel (1) Weekes, was born in Dorchester, September 15, and baptized September 21, 1662. He served in the expedition to Canada, enlisting October 3, 1690, under Captain John Withington, with his brothers Joseph and Thomas. He married, March 2, 1682-3, Abigail Trescott, who was born September 9, 1656. In 1736 their son George was the only child living, as shown by a deed registered in Worcester county to Timothy Green of lands which Ammiel the father had received for his services in Canada. Children, born in Dorchester: Ammiel, February 26, 1683-4; Abigail, April 29, 1687; George, mentioned below; Mehitabel, twin of George.

(IV) George, son of Ammiel (2) Weekes, was born in Dorchester, March 20, 1688-9. He lived in Boston for a time, and in 1714 moved to Harwich, Massachusetts, Barnstable county. He was dismissed from the Old South church in Boston, March 27, 1720, to join the Harwich church, "North Side," now in Brewster. He moved to the south part of the town, where he carried on a farm, and many of his descendants still live there. Although he did not have what is called a liberal education, he read many theological works of the day and knew the Scriptures well. In 1730 he began preaching to the Indians, although not ordained as a minister, and at his own expense built a church for them. Also occasionally he preached at his house for his neighbors, as the distance to the church was far for some, in a parish of twenty-three square miles. Mr. Stone, the pastor, objected, however, and sent him a letter of remonstrance. Later Mr. Stone complained to the church, saying that "the commission in Matt. 28: 19 cannot be given to people in common, but to some distinguished qualified persons"; that Mr. Weekes had "no more if so much as early common education"; that "the mixing of the ministers of the lowest of the people is in scriptures disallowed"; that he had "preached to a people of whom I have the pastoral charge, without my leave, and against my declared mind"; that if any one was allowed to preach, "what then becomes of the pastoral office?" A few years later Mr. Weekes took pity on an unfortunate woman and sheltered

her and her child in his house, giving her employment. Others, disapproving of this act, refused to remain at communion with him, and he consequently stayed away. When asked for an account for his absence he made explanations which were accepted, but he was advised to dismiss the woman from his service, and to "avoid her conversation as much as is convenient, or at least inform us of your reasons which prevent you from doing this if you think proper." He evidently was far ahead of his times in his ideas of the duties of Christianity. The troubles with the ministers and others at this time doubtless were the cause of the cloudings of his mind which came upon him in the latter part of his life. He spent a good part of the time in aimless wanderings about the country, and died of exposure to cold in the low ground south of Harwich Academy, known now as Weekes's Hollow, being at that time over eighty years of age. In 1726 he preached a sermon on occasion of the remarkable preservation of Ebenezer Taylor, who was buried in a deep well for ten hours, and this has been reprinted with an essay entitled "A Parent's Advice to his Children," and a sketch of his life by Sidney Brooks, a descendant. This is the only family to keep the spelling Weekes. He married, October 15, 1714, Deborah, daughter of Ananias Wing. She was born in May, 1687, and died February 9, 1725-6. Children: Abigail, born August 29, 1715; Mehitable, April 21, 1717; Deborah, born July 26, 1718; Ammiel, mentioned below; Hannah, September 21, 1721; Elizabeth, September 16, 1724; son, January 24, 1725-6, died soon.

(V) Deacon Ammiel Weekes (3), son of George Weekes, was born in Harwich, April 10, 1720, and died February 12, 1804. He was a farmer, and also made salt of sea water. He was a deacon of the church and very conscientious in his religion. He resigned his office as constable rather than collect taxes for the support of the gospel, and he was very strict in his regard for the Sabbath. As the observance of Sunday began Saturday evening, in order to commence, "every Saturday afternoon, while the sun was yet high, he would come in from his work, wash, shave, take his frugal supper of bread and milk, and sit down to the reading of his Bible." He married, March 2, 1742-3, Phebe, daughter of Jonathan Smalley, whose son Jonathan married Hannah, sister of Ammiel. She was born in 1717, and died April 21, 1793. Children, born in Harwich: Isaac, mentioned below; Phebe, born June 6, 1749; Deborah, January 11, 1751; Ammiel, January 11, 1754;

Ebenezer, born September 11, 1755; Mehitable, August 9, 1758.

(VI) Isaac, son of Ammiel (3) Weekes, was born in Harwich, April 11, 1747, and died July 12, 1792. He married, July, 1775, Thankful Nickerson. Children, born in Harwich: Reuben, mentioned below; Jemima, born 1778; Isaac, May 19, 1780; Deborah, married Isaiah Smalley.

(VII) Reuben, son of Isaac Weekes, was born in Harwich October 15, 1776, and was drowned May 19, 1800. He was a sea captain, and lived at Pocasset, Massachusetts. He married, September 21, 1797, Anna Burgess, born June 16, 1770, died February 21, 1843. She married (second) Seth Cobb. Children: Thankful, born March 12, 1799; Reuben, mentioned below.

(VIII) Reuben (2), son of Reuben (1) Weekes, was born August 12, 1800, and died August 30, 1856. He was a mason at Pocasset, and at Providence, Rhode Island. He married Anne Perry Bliss, who was born November 3, 1798, and died December 9, 1880. Children: Ardelia Perry, born at Pocasset, January 17, 1820; Jemima Nickerson, at Pocasset, November 3, 1821; Silas Bliss, mentioned below; George Reed, Providence, May 18, 1830; Emily Anne Frances, November 25, 1835; Edwin Elliott, May 30, 1841.

(IX) Silas Bliss, son of Reuben (2) Weekes, was born at Pocasset, Massachusetts, July 10, 1824. When he was three years old he came with his parents to Providence, Rhode Island, where he received his early education in the public schools. Afterward he learned the trade of carpenter, and became a prominent builder and contractor in Providence. He was active in public affairs, a Jacksonian Democrat in politics, and represented the ward in the city council. He was a member of the Temple of Honor. In religion he was a Methodist. He was of attractive personality, an able, upright man of business, a good citizen and popular among all classes of men.

He married (first) December 25, 1843, Abby B. Rhodes, of Providence, and (second) May 19, 1851, Susan Tennant Wilmarth, who was born December 23, 1831. Children of second marriage: Ida Bliss, born March 4, 1854; Reuben De Motte, mentioned below; Anna Cora Mort, born February 26, 1860.

(X) Reuben De Motte, son of Silas Bliss Weekes, was born in Providence, March 5, 1859, and received his early education there in the public schools. He began to work for the Rhode Island Tool Company, and while employed by this concern he assisted in the manufacture of guns for the Turkish govern-

ment. During three years and a half he was engaged in the hay and grain business with Munroe & Osler, on Canal street. In 1880 he had joined the fire department as a call man, and in 1882 he became a hoseman on regular duty. For seven years he was driver of the chemical engine. Subsequently he was appointed lieutenant of Hose Company No. 4, and in 1896 he became its captain. In December, 1905, he was made district chief of the fire department, and since July 5, 1909, he has been chief of the Providence Fire Department. He is a member of What Cheer Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and attends the Hope Street Congregational Church. He is a member of the Central Club, of Providence. In politics he is a Republican. Mr. Weekes is personally popular not only among his subordinates in the fire department and his associates in the city government, but among all classes of men. He has administered the affairs of his department with conspicuous ability and kept the reputation of the department as one of the best in the country for cities of this class.

He married, February 17, 1891, Lizzie May Weeks, who was born September 25, 1872, daughter of Edwin and Lucy (Wittum) Weeks. Lucy Wittum was daughter of Daniel and Abigail (McLaughlin) Wittum, of St. Stephen, New Brunswick. The Weeks family was prominent for generations among the old families of Nantucket. Child: John Milton, born April 30, 1894.

The surname Chapman is CHAPMAN derived from the Anglo-Saxon, Ceapman, meaning trader or merchant. The German Kaufmann has the same definition. Most of the immigrants of the name who came to New England were from the northeast part of England, Yorkshire, Lincolnshire, etc.

(I) Edward Chapman, the immigrant ancestor, came from Yorkshire, England, not far from Hull, and is thought to have landed in Boston about 1639. He evidently settled in Rowley, Massachusetts, and bought land in what is now Linebrook parish, some miles from Ipswich. He was a miller and a farmer. He is supposed to have been of the colony of Rev. Nathaniel Rogers, of Ipswich, or to have joined it soon after its settlement in Rowley. In 1644 he was a grantee of Ipswich. He purchased various lots of land in Ipswich, investing not only his own money, but the money left his children by their grandfather, Mark Symonds, in order to have property ready for them when they should need it. His son Nathaniel sued him for his share,

when he married, and a committee divided the land into five parts for each of the children, though Nathaniel seems to have been the only one to take his share, the others leaving the land in their father's care. "He was an industrious, energetic Christian, serious, firm and decided in his opinions, who preferred to keep his property in his own hands, till his children learned to earn their living and take care of their own earnings." His will was dated April 9, 1678, and proved April 20, 1678. He died April 18, 1678.

He married (first) in Rowley, March, 1642, Mary, daughter of Mark Symonds, of Ipswich. Mark Symonds was born in England in 1584, died April 23, 1659; his wife Joanna died April 25, 1660. Mary (Symonds) Chapman died June 10, 1658. He married (second) Dorothy, daughter of Richard Swan and widow of Thomas Abbot, of Rowley. She married (third) November 13, 1678, Arthelais Woodman, of Newbury. Children by first wife: Simon (or Symonds), born at Rowley, 1643; Mary, born September 22, 1646; Nathaniel, married Mary Withers, Symonds mentioned below; John, married Rebecca Smith.

(II) Samuel, son of Edward Chapman, born in 1655, died January 26, 1722, aged sixty-seven years. He was a wheelwright and farmer. He joined the church in 1673, at Ipswich. He moved to Hampton, soon after 1700, on Brumble Hill, now in North Hampton. According to tradition he was persuaded to leave home because of the danger from witchcraft prosecution at the time. His widow declined to administer his estate, so his sons Joseph and Samuel were appointed administrators, and they made a return of the inventory, June 1, 1721. He was a influential man in the community. In May, 1719, he presented to the council of New Hampshire a petition for a meeting house to be erected in the town of North Hill. Although the petition was granted, unforeseen difficulties delayed the building of the church until sixteen years after his death. He married (first) at Ipswich, May 20, 1678, Ruth, daughter of Samuel Ingalls and the first John Ingalls, at Ipswich. He married (second) Mary, daughter of John Withers, of Newbury, at Ipswich. Children by first wife: Sam of Ipswich; Samuel, mentioned below; John, married Dorothy Chase, Ipswich, born April 6, 1685; Ruth, born January 17, 1688; Edward, died at Ipswich, October 17, 1688; Mary, born January 2, 1690-91; Job, born about 1693; Edmund, born about 1697.

(III) Samuel, 2d, son of Samuel (II) Chapman, was born in Ipswich, February 12, 1670, died April 21, 1742, in Greenland, Massachu-

married Lydia Blodgett, who died August 3 or 4, 1809. Children: Calvin, born July 31, 1800; Luther, mentioned below.

(VI) Luther (2), son of Luther (1) Dana, was born February 22, 1806. He married, November 3, 1831, Sarah Flagg Dana, daughter of Ephraim Dana (see below). He was a member of the firm of Dana, Farrar & Hyde, importers of West India goods, Boston. Children: 1. Hannah Holmes, born September 19, 1832, at Harwood place, Boston; married, May 23, 1855, John N. Chapman (see Chapman VIII). 2. Sarah Elizabeth, born August 2, 1836; married, February 3, 1863, Francis L. Skinner, of Boston; children: Sarah Frances, born May 31, 1864, died March, 1908, married (first) John Vanderpool, of New York, (second) Richard VanNamen, of New York; Luther Dana, July 30, 1868, died aged twenty-eight. 3. Luther Herbert, born September 28, 1851, died May 10, 1884; married Elizabeth, daughter of Mayor Fowle, of Newton; children: Bessie Herbert, married ——— Lane, and Mary Ann, married Fred Baird, of Baird Stone Company, Boston.

(V) Lieutenant Ephraim Dana, son of Nathaniel Dana (IV), was born September 26, 1744, died at Natick, Massachusetts, November 19, 1792. He was a revolutionary soldier, and a selectman. He married (first) September 24, 1772, Rebecca, daughter of Caleb Leland, of Sherborn, and she died in 1777. He married (second) February 3, or April 20, 1780, Tabitha Jones, of Dedham. She was born September 13, 1755, died February 15, 1827. Children of first wife, born at Natick: Dexter, born November 13 or 30, 1773; David, October 8, 1775; Ephraim, July 9, 1777, died November, 1777. By second wife: Rebecca, February 10, 1781; Ephraim, mentioned below; Tabitha, twin of Ephraim; Nathaniel, May 2, 1787; Luther, April 20, 1792.

(VI) Ephraim (2), son of Lieutenant Ephraim (1) Dana, was born February 5, 1783, in Natick, died June 2, 1854. He married, June 16, 1807, Hannah Holmes, of Taunton, Massachusetts. He was a senior member of the firm of Dana, Farrar & Hyde, Importers of West India goods, Boston. Children: Dexter, born April 19, 1808; Hannah Holmes, November 27, 1809, died November 2, 1826; Otis Holmes, July 19, 1811; Sarah Flagg, January 3, 1814, married Luther Dana (see above); Josiah Holmes, December 22, 1817.

One of the most highly
WILKINSON esteemed and respected
families of Providence
bears the Wilkinson name, a name that is
ancient and honored in the Commonwealth's

history, and one that is allied by marriage with many of the first families of not only Rhode Island, but of the old Bay State and the neighboring state of Connecticut; one among which is Reed, one of the earliest to settle in the old town of Weymouth, Massachusetts, and later generations of which appeared in ancient Windsor, Connecticut. Reference is especially made here to the family and lineage of the late Henry Washington Wilkinson, himself long identified with the manufacturing interests of the state, the affairs of Providence, and especially active and prominent in its religious work, and whose two sons are now active in the business life of this section of New England.

Respecting the lineage of Lieutenant Lawrance Wilkinson, the emigrant New England settler and the progenitor of the Rhode Island Wilkinsons, it is the expressed opinion of investigators of American lineage, descendants of Mr. Wilkinson, among whom was the learned William T. Harris, Ph.D., LL.D., former United States commissioner of education, that his compares favorably with any in this country. There follows in chronological order the paternal lineage of the late Henry W. Wilkinson, of Providence.

(I) Lawrance Wilkinson, the progenitor of the Rhode Island Wilkinsons, was born some time in the earlier half of the seventeenth century at Lanchester, county of Durham, England, being a son of William and Mary (Conyers) Wilkinson and grandson of Lawrance Wilkinson, of Harperly House, Lanchester, county of Durham, England. A photograph of this ancient home, located in Harperly Park, was brought to this country a few years ago by Mr. Alfred Wilkinson, of Syracuse, New York, showing a substantial stone building in good preservation. A unique feature is the dovecote upon one end, an interesting relic of ancient times and customs and "enjoyed in England only by the Lords of the manor, which law was vigorously enforced." The family is said to have been noted for its consistent adherence to the throne.

Lieutenant Lawrance Wilkinson early took service as a lieutenant in the royal army, fighting on the side of his King against Cromwell. At the fall of Newcastle, in October, 1644, he was taken prisoner and his estates were sequestered. He then, sometime probably between 1645 and 1652, embarked for New England, accompanied by his wife and child, locating in Providence, where in 1657 he received a grant of land. It is stated in the Memoirs of the Wilkinson family that Mr. Wilkinson was one of the signers of the civil compact bearing the date 19th of 11th month, 1645, yet

all did not sign on this date, which is the first record of him here. Thrift and energy soon won for him a large estate, and the marked qualities of his character in due time brought him into prominence. In 1659 he was chosen commissioner and filled that office again in 1667. He was deputy in 1667 and in 1673. He heartily sympathized with his friend, Roger Williams, in his doctrines of "Soul Liberty." He is represented as having been a man of great firmness and decision of character. In the Indian war he is said to have been a fearless soldier. After a long and useful life he died August 9, 1692.

Mr. Wilkinson married Susanna, daughter of Christopher and Alice Smith, and their children were: 1. Samuel, married Plain Wicken-den. 2. Susanna, born March 9, 1652. 3. John, of whom further. 4. Joanna, born March 2, 1657. 5. Josias, died August 10, 1692; married Hannah Tyler, of Taunton, who married (second) Joseph Tucker; his daughter Hannah married 1716-17, James Dexter, grandson of Gregory Dexter and son of Colonel John Dexter. 6. Susanna (2), born February, 1662; married Edward Boss.

(II) John, son of Lawrance Wilkinson, born March 2, 1654, died April 10, 1708. He married, April 16, 1689, Deborah Whipple, born in Dorchester, Massachusetts, August 1, 1670, died June 24, 1748, daughter of Eleazer and Alice (Angell) Whipple and granddaughter of John Whipple. Mr. Wilkinson located on land some seven miles up the Blackstone on the west side of the river, in a very pleasant locality near "Martin's Wade," in the town of Providence, which later became Smithfield and more recently the "Town of Lincoln." To this romantic and beautiful spot John brought his bride of nineteen to the home provided for her, between 1689-90. A portion of this very ancient house, shaded by five old elms, situated at the foot of the hills, still occupies the original site. The near proximity of the Blackstone canal, however, for which the Wilkinsons gave land at a later period, has materially changed the attractive surroundings of those early days. His great-grandson John lived and died in this house one hundred and eighteen years later. The Wilkinson estate extended about one mile on the Blackstone river, running back over the hills, and turning again toward the river near the Dexter quarries. Mr. Wilkinson's early neighbors were his father-in-law's family, Eleazer Whipple, and the Dexter family, the latter the sons of Rev. Gregory Dexter. Mr. Wilkinson is said to have grown up a hardy and fearless man, always ready for any emergency. He was noted for his physical prowess and no man in the

colony was an overmatch for him. He was an aggressive spirit, never satisfied with present attainments, but constantly reaching out for greater acquisitions, and he was generally successful in obtaining the object of his desire. Perfectly honorable and upright, he used only fair means to accomplish his purpose. He was in King Philip's war and is said to have been noted for bravery and rashness. In a fight with the Indians which occurred some half dozen years after the war, at a point not far from the old Quaker meeting-house, in the south part of the town of Smithfield, and a little northwest of Scotts Pond, in which participated Lawrance Wilkinson and his three sons, Samuel, John and Josias, John was severely wounded. He was frequently honored by his fellow citizens with offices of trust. He was deputy from Providence to the general court in 1699-1700-06.

The children born to John and Deborah (Whipple) Wilkinson were: John, of whom further; Marcy, June 30, 1694, married, March 12, 1717-18, John Scott. Sarah, June 22, 1697, married David Hogg; Freeloove, June or July 25, 1701, married Michael Phillips; Daniel, June 8, 1703, married, September 22, 1710, Abigail Inman; Jeremiah, June 4, 1707, married Amy Whipple, and their daughter Jemima was the celebrated prophetess.

(III) John (2), son of John (1) Wilkinson, was born March 16, 1690, in the town of Providence, later named Smithfield. He married, March 20, 1717-18, Rebecca, daughter of Sylvanus and Joanna (Jenckes) Scott, and was a resident of the town of Smithfield, Rhode Island. He died September 25, 1756. He was a farmer and cooper. His property inventoried nearly two thousand pounds. The children of John and Rebecca were: Amey, born January 23, 1719; Anne, May 19, 1721; John, March 20, 1724, died June 23, 1804, married Ruth Angell; Sarah, June 27, 1727; Susanna, September 20, 1729; Ruth, March 5, 1731; Joanna, September 12, 1732, and others of whom further.

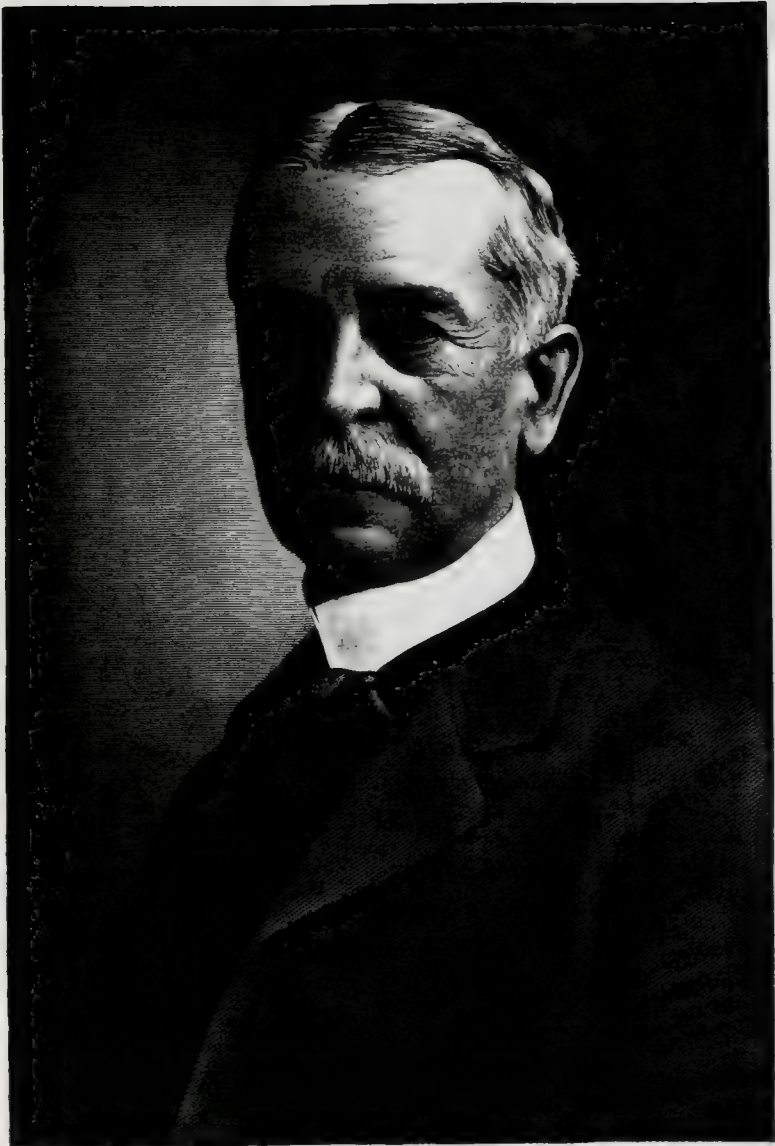
(IV) Ahab, son of John (2) Wilkinson, was born December 16, 1734, in Smithfield, Rhode Island. Mr. Wilkinson resided in the town of Smithfield, Rhode Island, in which he was made a freeman in 1758. In his father's will he was left all the buildings and lands in the town of Smithfield. He married June 1, 1755, Abigail Scott, of Bellingham, Massachusetts, born October 5, 1735, granddaughter of Sylvanus Scott, and daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Jenckes) Scott (whose intentions of marriage were filed in Lynn July 14, 1721), the latter a daughter of Samuel (2), of Lynn, and Elizabeth (Darling) Jenckes.

The children of Mr. and Mrs. Ahab Wilkin-son were: 1. Simeon, of whom further. 2. John, born June 15, 1757, resided in old home-stead where he died June 23, 1826; married Martha Jenckes (a sister of Elizabeth), who died August 12, 1851, aged seventy-five years. Her death occurred at the old homestead, which soon passed into other hands. A por-tion of this first home was located on land included formerly in the one thousand acres owned by Lawrance Wilkinson, is still occu-pied and known in 1912 as the "Lincoln Town Farm," situated on the edge of the present Blackstone canal, shaded by venerable elm trees. 3. Joseph, born October 7, 1759, died September 25, 1812; married Martha Jenckes, who died July 30, 1823, aged fifty-six years; she was the daughter of Captain John and Freelove (Crawford) Jenckes, and great-granddaughter of Rev. Ebenezer Jenckes, a brother of Governor Joseph Jenckes, and granddaughter of Hon. Daniel Jenckes, the early friend of Brown University, whose daughter Rhoda married Nicholas Brown in 1762; their only grandchild is Professor Ahab George Wilkinson, for many years dean of the patent office in Washington, D. C., who has a son George Lawrance, and two daughters, Lucile and Marie, the latter the wife of Pro-fessor Hodgkins, of Columbia University, Washington, D. C. 4. Sarah, born March 19, 1765. 5. George, born January 9, 1767, both probably died young.

(V) Simeon, son of Ahab Wilkinson, was born March 10, 1756, died November 27, 1816. On June 10, 1791, Simeon married Elizabeth Jenckes, born February 3, 1771, died August 20, 1834, and resided at the Wilkinson home-stead in Smithfield, now called Lincoln, where he was engaged in farming. Simeon and his brother Joseph built and occupied the large white house, a few rods distant from the origi-nal homestead, at foot of the hill. For this it required eight months to make the nails, hinges, etc., necessary in its construction. The halls were open from the front doors of each home extending to attic in third story. Here was the loom room and various wheels for spinning and weaving and the inevitable "smoke room" so necessary to every country mansion of that period. Large families filled both homes. Joseph's part fronted on the River road where stood, for many years, until 1911, one of the largest elms in Rhode Island. Simeon's half of house faced the Blackstone river; later the canal for which land was granted by the Wilkinsons. The Providence & Worcester railroad soon followed. In 1912 in addition to these are the modern mills and village of Berkeley. Here both brothers lived

and died; Joseph just one hundred years ago, and Simeon four years later (1816). Joseph's family remained many years, finally selling their interest to the Mr. Nathaniel Spaulding, who was first agent of the Blackstone canal. Simeon's heirs sold land to Lonsdale Company, and Mr. Spaulding retaining and occupying their half of the house and barn, an orchard and a small portion of land adjoining the house. "The Homestead" in 1912 is desig-nated as "569 River road" with rural delivery. Children of Simeon Wilkinson: 1. Mira, born August 21, 1792, died November 24, 1857. 2. Sarah, born August 3, 1794; married Philip Thomas, and resided on Cumberland Hill, where he died. 3. Ahab W., born July 3, 1796. 4. Lydia, born December 24, 1798, died un-married November 12, 1881. 5. Rebecca Scott, born September 25, 1800, died March 16, 1876, unmarried. 6. Washington A. J., of whom further. 7. Elizabeth, born March 30, 1808; married Edward A. Hale, and died April 6, 1886. 8. John J., born March 3, 1811; married Lydia J. Bentley, and was engaged in a manu-facturing business at Bristol, Rhode Island, where he died, leaving children: Charles B., of New York, Henry, of Bristol, Mrs. A. H. Flint and Mrs. Gramont, of Bristol Neck.

(VI) Washington Adams Jefferson, son of Simeon Wilkinson, was born at the second homestead on the River road, in Smithfield, now Lincoln, nearly opposite the Berkeley Mills, his early years being spent upon the farm, but at the age of twenty-one he became engaged in manufacturing. In 1844 he re-moved with his family to Southbridge, Massa-chusetts, and in company with his brother-in-law, S. P. Erwin, purchased the cotton mill at Ashland. This was destroyed by fire a few years afterward, and in 1856 he returned to Rhode Island, later becoming superintendent of the Ashton Mill. Subsequently he held the same position with the Lonsdale Mill, and in 1871 retired from active business. Until 1880 he resided with his son, Henry W., in Provi-dence, but in the latter part of this year re-turned to the homestead in Lincoln, and there continued to reside until his death, August 22, 1887. His remains were buried in the family burial ground, but were removed by Mrs. Henry W. Wilkinson in 1899 to Swan Point. In this old family burial ground among the other graves are nineteen that are marked with field stones. Mr. Wilkinson by nature was a very retiring man, of few words, and conscientiously strict in the performance of his duty. His character from early boyhood was exceptional. During a long and active business life he experienced various misfor-tunes, yet ever manifested the finest traits of



Henry W. Wilkinson

true Christian manhood. Both he and his wife were lifelong members of the Episcopal church, and during his residence in Manville, in 1835, he was active in the organization and support of the church of that denomination.

On January 24, 1833, he married Mary Tower Remington, born September 8, 1808, at Pawtuxet, Rhode Island, granddaughter of Captain Peleg and Waite (Rhodes) Remington, and daughter of Captain Peleg Jr., and Mary (Tower) Remington, of Cumberland, the latter of whom died April 25, 1872, in her ninety-seventh year, at the home of her son, Captain Samuel Remington, of Pawtuxet, Rhode Island. The Rhode Island Remingtons descend from Lieutenant John Remington, a settler in Newbury, 1637, Rowley, 1639. His son John, with wife Abigail (Acy) Remington, and several children, removed from Haverhill, Massachusetts, in 1697 "to the Island of Qusonagutt in the Colony of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations." He finally became a resident of Warwick and possibly died in Coweset—1709. His numerous grandsons are a puzzle to many genealogists. Mrs. Mary (Remington) Wilkinson traced her line from Lieutenant John Remington through his son John Jr., the latter's son Thomas, and his son Daniel, who married Ann Gorton, great-granddaughter of Samuel Gorton, the ancestor of the Gorton family.

Mrs. Mary (Remington) Wilkinson survived her husband some three years and died at the home of her daughter, Mrs. William H. H. Whiting, in Chelsea, Massachusetts, May 31, 1890. Their children were: 1. Henry Washington, of whom further. 2. John Edwin, born September 25, 1837, died November 13, 1837. 3. Elizabeth Jenckes, born August 25, 1839, died December 4, 1840. 4. George Edwin, born October 22, 1841; married, September 20, 1866, Helen Sturgis, niece of Mrs. Howard Okie, of Providence, and they sailed in a few days from New York for Buenos Ayres. Mr. Wilkinson took with them a steam engine which was an important factor for several years. Later on he was connected with a commission house in Buenos Ayres, making occasional visits to Rhode Island. He was a young man of rare personal attractions and business capability. During his varied experiences he exhibited the same cheerful hopefulness which was a marked family characteristic. After a lengthy visit at the Wilkinson homestead with his parents he returned to Buenos Ayres early in 1887 to be followed later by his family, which his death in July of the same year prevented; he left children, Howard S., and Marie R., Mrs. Harry Richardson, who has two children: Mary Ruth and

Sturgis. 5. Mary Tower, born April 11, 1845, died September 5, 1848. 6. Mary Elizabeth, born December 2, 1849, married, October 6, 1869, William H. H. Whiting, and resided at Chelsea and Beachmont, Massachusetts, she dying in the latter city April 24, 1908. They had four children, two of whom died very young; the other two, Mary Remington and George Kilburne, died within a few days of each other, the former aged eight years and the latter when six years old, in December, 1887. For many years Mrs. Whiting was a helpless invalid. Beautiful in person, her wonderful patience and unfailing sweetness and unselfishness showed great strength of character and Christian faith. Mr. Whiting died January 12, 1912.

(VII) Henry Washington, son of Washington Adams Jefferson Wilkinson, was born at Manville in the town of Smithfield, in what is now the town of Lincoln, Rhode Island, August 20, 1835, died May 6, 1898. His boyhood days were spent in Providence and Southbridge, Massachusetts. He attended the old "Sky Hill" school and a private school at Webster, Massachusetts. After leaving school he became a clerk in the counting room of a cousin, Mr. John Edwards, who had a large store at Southbridge, Massachusetts. He was employed there until 1857, when he came to Providence and became a clerk in the store of G. & C. P. Hutchins, who conducted a large crockery establishment at the corner of W-y-bosset and Dorrance streets. He was there employed until he entered the counting room of the Woonsocket Company, composed of Mr. Crawford Allen, Mr. George C. Nightingale, and Mr. Sullivan Dorr, subsequently becoming a confidential clerk to Mr. Crawford Allen, and in January, 1870, a member of the firm. After the death of Mr. Allen the Woonsocket Company was dissolved, and after a time Mr. Wilkinson became connected with the Corliss Safe Company, later becoming secretary and treasurer of the concern. Mr. Wilkinson continued as treasurer of the company until the Corliss Manufacturing Company was absorbed by the Mosler Safe Company, and removed to New York, where he became vice-president of the latter concern, continuing in office until his death, in 1898. He was also interested in the Abbott Run Cotton Mill, holding the office of treasurer for a number of years.

Mr. Wilkinson in his political views was a Republican, but he never cared for public life. It was in religious work that he was most active, and entered into it with the enthusiasm and earnestness so characteristic of the man. He was a member of the Richmond Street Congregational Church in 1859, during the

pastorate of Rev. Joshua Leavitt, D.D., and was at this time active in the Pine Street Mission. In 1862 he transferred his membership to the Beneficent Congregational Church, during the pastorate of the Rev. Alexander H. Clapp, D.D., who was a short time later succeeded by Rev. J. G. Vose, D.D. Mr. Wilkinson during his membership here was, for eleven years, in charge of the infant Sunday school. Later he transferred his membership to the Central Congregational Church, it being more convenient to his home, and remained a member of that church for the remainder of his life. He served as clerk of the church for twelve years, when he resigned because of pressure of business duties. He was a charter member and active in the organization of the Congregational Club, and served as secretary of the same for ten years. He took a deep interest in the Young Men's Christian Association, and contributed freely of his time and money to its support. He was a member of the Rhode Island Historical Society. In paternal lines he was connected with the Angells, Scotts, Whipples, Jenckes, Browns (the Chad Brown family), and in maternal lines was a descendant of Samuel Gorton and connected with the Holmes (the Obediah family), Holdens, Almys, Smiths, Greenes, Watermans, Williams, Arnolds and Rhodes.

Mr. Wilkinson was an untiring worker, and anything which he undertook he did with all his might. He was of an analytical turn of mind, and was quick to see the result of a problem or proposition, his judgment being rarely at fault. He was a selfmade man. Affectionate and kind as a husband and father, his family were devoted to him. Mr. Wilkinson died very suddenly, May 6, 1898, while visiting at the home of his daughter, Mrs. Edward Harris Rathbun, in Franklin, Massachusetts, and was buried at Swan Point, May 9, 1898.

On December 16, 1861, Mr. Wilkinson was married at Grinnell, Iowa, to Anna Reed, born in Warsaw, Illinois, August 30, 1836, daughter of Rev. Julius A. Reed, D.D., a native of East Windsor, Connecticut, and Caroline (Blood) Reed, a native of Concord, Massachusetts, both of whom are descended from fine old New England families. To Mr. and Mrs. Wilkinson were born children as follows: 1. Henry Lawrance, of record as Henry Reed, born August 10, 1865; attended the public school, Providence high school and the Berkeley School, presided over by Rev. George H. Patterson, an Episcopal clergyman, and then entered Amherst College, from which he was graduated in 1888; during vacations and after graduation he was connected with vari-

ous banks in Providence, and later became assistant bank examiner for Connecticut and Rhode Island; for a number of years he was connected with Harvey Fisk & Sons, but is now a member of the firm of Richter & Company, investment brokers, of Hartford, Connecticut; on June 4, 1896, he married Bertha Sanford, of Bridgeport, Connecticut, daughter of Homer B. and Jane (French) Sanford, a prominent family of that city; Mr. Sanford and three brothers were sons of Mr. Glover Sanford, all successful manufacturers in Bridgeport and Bridgewater, Connecticut. 2. Alfred Hall, born May 29, 1868; attended the Providence public school, the Berkeley School and the noted St. John's Military School at Manlius, New York; after several ocean voyages, and three years as officer for a Japanese steamship company, he returned to Providence in 1893, and from then until 1896 was connected with the Corliss Safe Company, as secretary, being eastern agent for the Mosler Safe Company; since the latter date he has been identified with Chase & Sanborn, coffee and spice importers of Boston, his residence being at Salem, Massachusetts; he married, November 19, 1895, Elizabeth Burrows, daughter of James Stanton and Susan (Burrows) Kenyon, of Providence and of King Tom Farm, Charlestown, Rhode Island, a place of much historic interest to all New Englanders. 3. Anna Reed, born January 10, 1870; graduated from "Miss Abbott's School," Providence, and from Wellesley College in 1892; she also studied art in Paris for one year; on October 9, 1895, she married Edward Harris Rathbun (B. U., 1889), son of Oscar Jencks and Rachel (Harris) Rathbun, one of the leading citizens of Woonsocket, Rhode Island, and closely identified with many of its manufacturing interests; they have four children: Rachel Harris, born September 13, 1897, at "Birch Knoll," Franklin, Massachusetts; Lawrance Wilkinson, born July 18, 1900, at "Birch Knoll," Franklin, Massachusetts; Anna Reed, born September 25, 1902, at No. 59 Prospect street, Woonsocket; Mabel, August 29, 1910, at "Annerslea," Harris avenue, Woonsocket, Rhode Island.

Mrs. Wilkinson has occupied the family homestead at No. 168 Bowen street, Providence, since 1873. She is a member of the Central Congregational Church, and since 1869 has been a member of the Rhode Island Branch of the Woman's Board of Missions, during which time she has served as secretary for twenty-five years and seventeen years as president. She is an active member of several organizations, of a religious and charitable nature, and is deeply interested in

genealogical research, having a great deal of data pertaining to her ancestors as well as those of Mr. Wilkinson. She is a descendant of six Colonial governors, one of them being Governor William Bradford; is a member of the Society of Colonial Dames, the Mayflower Society and the Rhode Island Historical Society. She was a student at Denmark (Iowa) Academy, Knox College, Illinois, Mt. Holyoke Seminary, and Lasell Seminary, Auburndale, Massachusetts, graduating from the last named institution in 1858.

Rev. Julius Alexander Reed, D.D., born January 16, 1809, at East Windsor, Connecticut, son of Dr. Elijah Fitch and Hannah (MacLean) Reed, descended from William Reade, of Batcombe, county Somerset, England. He married (first) at Gillingham, Dorset, England, October 12, 1629, Susanna Haynes, who died in Boston in 1653. He was one of Rev. Joseph Hull's company recorded at Weymouth, England, March 20, 1635, as "bound for New England" and settled at Weymouth, Massachusetts, the same year. He brought with him his wife, two young children, and his servant, Richard Adams, and his family. He served as deputy for Weymouth in 1636 and 1638, and as constable in 1644. Soon after this date Mr. Reade removed with his family to Boston, where he resided "upwards of thirty years." The line of descent is through his son Josiah, probably born in Weymouth in 1644, a founder of the town of Norwich, Connecticut, Josiah (2), David and Ebenezer Reed, of Windsor, Connecticut.

Rev. Julius Alexander Reed was a student for two years at what was then Washington (now Trinity) College, Hartford, Connecticut, then entered Yale College, where he was graduated in 1829. For one year he served as tutor in the family of Hon. William Jay, of Bedford, New York (1830-31); was then a teacher in a large private school for boys conducted by his brother-in-law, Hon. John Hall, at Ellington, Connecticut; the next two years served as a private tutor at Natchez, Mississippi. In 1833 Mr. Reed returned to New England by way of Jacksonville, Illinois, from which point his journey was made on horseback, six weeks being spent on the way. After completing his theological course at Yale Divinity School he was licensed to preach in August, 1835, and in the autumn returned to Illinois. It was while at Jacksonville that he first met the woman who was to be his future wife, she having gone to the west from Boston as a teacher in the Academy in 1833.

A pioneer to the west in its earliest days, few men have done more towards its advancement in religion and education than Mr. Reed,

his interest in both being manifested even to the last weeks of his life. He joined the Illinois band from Yale, which preceded him by a few years, and in 1836 he was ordained at Quincy, Illinois. Four years were spent in Illinois, when he returned to the east owing to the delicate health of his wife, and from 1839 to 1840 he served as chaplain in the Insane Asylum at Worcester, Massachusetts. During this year a daughter, Rosanna White Reed, was born in East Windsor, Connecticut, and died as a result of a runaway accident, being buried in the Worcester cemetery. The pioneer spirit of his Pilgrim ancestors would not allow him to forget the Christian needs of the "Far West," and again in 1840 he turned his face to the setting sun, Iowa being his choice of location.

Dr. Reed was one of the first Congregational ministers in the state of Iowa, preceding the famous "Iowa Band" by three years. He assisted in the organization of sixty of its prominent churches, also in the first Congregational Association, and preached the first sermon by a Congregationalist, in 1837, in Keokuk. He resided for a time in Fairfield, Iowa, some twenty miles from the "Indian Agency," (often the headquarters of the famous Blackhawk and his Indian chiefs), then in charge of General Joseph Street and his sons-in-law, Captain George Wilson and Captain Beach. In October, 1845, he removed with his family to Davenport, Iowa, situated a few miles west of the Sac Village on Rock river, one of the largest Indian villages in North America. Davenport was then a charming village of seven hundred inhabitants on the west bank of the Mississippi river. Mr. Reed's appointment by the American Home Missionary Society as its superintendent made this change of residence necessary. This position he held from 1845 to 1850, with the exception of six years, performing during this time most faithfully and acceptably the labors of the important office. Nothing was too difficult for him to undertake, nothing too arduous for him to accomplish, when in the line of duty.

Dr. Reed was one of the first committee appointed to select a site for Iowa College, located first at Davenport, and removed to Grinnell, Iowa, in 1860; was one of its founders and charter trustees and was officially connected with this institution for nearly twenty years, in which he always felt the deepest interest. A cherished desire of his was to attend the fortieth commencement, but this was denied him. The account of this commencement was read to him during his last illness, and gave him great pleasure. In

1855 he received from his college the degree of D.D. In 1881 Rev. Mr. Reed, accompanied by his daughter, Mrs. Wilkinson, made an extended trip through Europe, visiting many important points of interest, including Athens and Constantinople. Always intellectually active, he had much literary work under way which no one without his mine of facts and recollections could ever complete. His last work was the preparation of a paper giving the history of Congregationalism in Iowa for its first fifty years. He died August 28, 1890, in Davenport, Iowa.

On December 1, 1835, Mr. Reed married Caroline, daughter of Reuben Foster and Relief (Whiting) Blood, born December 4, 1805, at Concord, Massachusetts, of which place her father's family were among the early settlers, as was also her ancestor, Major Simon Willard. On her mother's side her ancestry embraced a goodly number who are said to have "shone as lights in the Christian community throughout New England." These included Rev. John Cotton, of Boston, and Rev. Samuel Whiting, first pastor of Lynn, Massachusetts. Her great-great-grandfather was for twenty-six years pastor of the church in Concord. Her father died when she was very young, leaving her the eldest of six children. Early in life she evinced great strength of character in her personal efforts to secure an education. Two of her brothers became clergymen, one in Illinois, Rev. Charles Emerson Blood, the other, Rev. Lorenzo W. Blood, a prominent divine of the Methodist Episcopal church in Connecticut. After completing her course at Ipswich Seminary she became a successful teacher. She organized and for several years had charge of the first infant school in Boston, a movement which resulted in similar organizations in other cities and an innovation which was soon adopted in the Sabbath schools. During her residence in Boston she was a member of Lowell Mason's choir, and the old tunes sung from the original scores were a delight and comfort to her latest days, ever awakening pleasant memories. Imbibing the western enthusiasm of her friend, Rev. Edward Beecher, then settled in Boston, she with her brother Charles went to Jacksonville, Illinois, where she engaged in teaching until her marriage. Mrs. Reed was a person of marked refinement and engaging manner, and was much given to hospitality. She was loyal to her convictions of duty and a worthy descendant of her many Puritan ancestors. So long as strength permitted she was active in church and in society, and especially interested in young women seeking to obtain an education. She did not long survive her husband, his

death taking place August 28, 1890, at Davenport, Iowa, while she passed away October 1st of the same year,—both at "Oaklawn," the residence of their daughter and son-in-law, Mr. and Mrs. S. F. Smith Jr., whose delightful and hospitable home they had enjoyed as their own for some ten years, shared also by their granddaughter, Anna Reed Smith. This home was often graced by the presence of Rev. S. F. Smith, D.D., whose famous hymn, "America," sung in many lands, touching most keenly the heart of every native-born American, soon finds itself lovingly attuned to the hearts and voices of thousands once strangers in our land, and also by that of his wife.

The East Providence Wilsons, WILSON with which this article deals, rank as one of the early and historic families of New England. One Roger Willson, of Scrooby, England, was one of those persons who in 1608 fled with the Puritans from religious persecution and settled in Leyden, Holland. From this connection with the "Mayflower" expedition his descendants are really entitled to be classed among those of the Pilgrim Fathers, although he never realized his intention of coming to the New World. His youngest son, Lieutenant John, and the only one to come to America, was the founder of a branch of the Wilsons of the old Rehoboth and Seekonk region of Massachusetts. The following sketch of Roger Willson and much of the data pertaining to the earlier generations are taken from an authentic sketch and genealogical chart prepared in October, 1862, by Mr. S. C. Newman, member of the Rhode Island Historical Society, under the patronage of Mr. George F. Wilson.

Roger Willson was born in the village of Scrooby, County of Nottingham, England, about 1588. He was of Rev. John Robinson's Church, whose members fled from persecution in 1608 and finally settled in Leyden. He was a prominent member of the church and of the secular organization of that Pilgrim body of Puritans. Although most of that little society were poor, being stripped of much of their substance before leaving England, he was more fortunate than most of his associates, and in Leyden was a woolen and silk draper. He was one of the joint stock company which fitted out the "Mayflower" for the first band of Pilgrims. He did not come with them, but from allusions to him in the Leyden records it is inferred that he intended to join them at some later period, as was the case with Rev. Mr. Robinson.

Mr. Robinson died March 1, 1624, and that event about broke up their organization. They were like sheep without a shepherd and hearing of the great suffering of their friends, the Pilgrims, they continued to drag out a few more years at Leyden, and as the persecution had died away in England a portion of them returned thither, and the remainder became absorbed in the Dutch population, and were

no more known as a distinct people. Whether Mr. Willson returned to England is not certainly known, but from the fact that his youngest child, Lieut. John, at the age of twenty emigrated to America in 1651, it is conjectured that his father had returned to England and died there, as there is no record of his death at Leyden.

There have been a great number of families, and individuals giving rise to families here, by the name of Willson, which have, at various periods of our Colonial and State history, emigrated from England, Ireland and Scotland to America; but the family here sketched, and which came so near becoming extinct, so far as America is concerned, is the only portion of the race whose ancestry held any connections with the Puritans at Leyden, and assisted in fitting out that immortal band with the first Pilgrim ship in 1620, which has laid the foundation for a great western Empire.

The light now thrown upon the origin of this race cannot fail to excite a deep and permanent interest in the present and coming generations, inasmuch as the descendants of the venerated Roger Willson are as indissolubly connected with the origin and success of the first Pilgrim ship that reached our shores as any descendants of the actual passengers of the "Mayflower" now living in our country.

The wife of Roger Willson was sister of Dr. Samuel Fuller, the surgeon and physician who came in the "Mayflower." Mr. Willson was a deacon in the Rev. Mr. Robinson's church at Leyden, before the Pilgrim ship sailed for America. Dr. Fuller died at Plymouth in 1633, and his will is the first on record in America, and is the oldest will made on this side of the Atlantic ocean.

From all that can now be gathered and known concerning Roger Willson, the ancestor of the race here sketched, and the connections of his wife, it is fairly and historically inferable that he occupied a first class position among the ever memorable band of Pilgrims, at Leyden, and that without his energetic co-operation the first ship of the Pilgrims might never have sailed and landed on our shores. He was bondsman for the only three men who ever obtained the freedom of the city of Leyden—William Bradford, the first governor of Plymouth Colony, Isaac Allerton, and Deggory Priest—men whose names will be remembered and honored as long as there shall be any remembrance of the Pilgrim Fathers, and their settlement at Plymouth.

In this article especial reference is made to the posterity of the late Benjamin Wilson, who lived at Uxbridge and East Douglass, Massachusetts, and whose sons, the late Hon. George Francis Wilson and the late Hon. Benjamin Wilson, both long identified with one of the large and important industries of East Providence, who were substantial men and prominent citizens of the town, and as well their sons, several of whom are carrying forward to still greater success the work established and fostered by their fathers, and are worthily perpetuating the family name.

(I) Lieutenant John Wilson, the first of the line in America, born in 1631, was the youngest son of Roger Willson and his wife Mary (Fuller), and the only one who came to America. He made the journey in 1651, fought as

a lieutenant in the Indian wars, and proved himself a most worthy man. He died in 1691. He was twice married, and his second wife was buried in the old Seekonk cemetery. His children were born in Woburn, Massachusetts, as follows: Samuel, December 29, 1658; Abigail, August 8, 1666; Elizabeth, August 1, 1668; Benjamin, October 15, 1670; Hannah, May 31, 1672, died young; John, January 3, 1674; Hannah, December 28, 1674, died young; Hannah, March 11, 1677; Susannah, March 12, 1679.

(II) Benjamin, born October 15, 1670, son of Lieutenant John Wilson, moved to Rehoboth after the death of his father in 1691, became a man of property, and is often alluded to in the records of Rehoboth. He was twice married there, and had eighteen children, all born in Rehoboth, namely: By first wife: Jonathan, born November 8, 1698, died young; Rebecca, January 20, 1701; Hannah, October 7, 1702; Frances, September 7, 1704; Elizabeth, July 8, 1706; Samuel, January 5, 1708; Ruth, April 7, 1710; Bethiah, December 4, 1711; Abigail, August 30, 1713; Mary, October 17, 1714; Sarah, February 23, 1721; By second wife: John, October 29, 1733; Lucas, August 10, 1735; Ammi, April 26, 1737; Benjamin, April 11, 1739; Jonathan, April 7, 1741; Ezekiel, May 11, 1744; Chloe, June 23, 1746.

(III) John (2), son of Benjamin Wilson, was born October 29, 1733, and lived to be ninety-three years old. All his days were passed at Rehoboth except for the period he served in the French and Revolutionary wars. He was a soldier in the old French war under General Putnam, and also served in the revolutionary war, enlisting in a company of infantry raised in Rehoboth. He was a large, powerful man, and many anecdotes of his daring deeds while in the army are interspersed through the annals of Rehoboth, and tradition still tells of his great strength and activity in the athletic trials of the days in which he lived. In these he never met his equal. His children were all born at Rehoboth, as follows: Molly, December 2, 1764, married Abel French; Sarah, September 15, 1766, died young; Joseph, June 23, 1768; Sarah, October 15, 1770, married Job Kneass, of Douglass; John, February 15, 1773; Miles, January 27, 1775; Abigail, April 6, 1777, married Richard Olney; Betsey, September 23, 1779, married Abraham Ormsbee; Benjamin, March 23, 1783; Lucretia, April 24, 1785, never married.

(IV) Benjamin (2), son of John (2) Wilson, born March 23, 1783, was three times married, his first wife being ——— Perry, his second, Mercy Cragin; and the third, Elona Carpenter, daughter of Nathaniel Carpenter, of Rehoboth.

Massachusetts. To the second marriage were born three children: George Francis, of whom further; Laura Maria, who married George Penny, of Chicago, and Mary Ann, who married John Drake, of Chicago. To the third marriage: John, who died in Worcester, Massachusetts; Joseph, living in Oshkosh, Wisconsin; Benjamin, mentioned below, and Harriet Elona, who married James Simmons, of Douglass, Massachusetts.

(V) George Francis, eldest son of Benjamin (2) and Mercy Wilson, born December 7, 1818, in Uxbridge, Massachusetts, died in East Providence, Rhode Island, January 19, 1883. Mr. Wilson married, in 1844, Clarissa Bartlett, daughter of Prescott and Narcissa Bartlett, of Conway, Massachusetts, a lady of fine culture and intelligence and of lovely character.

Mr. Wilson lived upon a farm, attending district schools, winters, until at the age of seventeen he injured his hip while at the plow, so as to affect his gait for life, and was apprenticed to Welcome and Darius Farnum, of Waterford, Massachusetts, to learn the trade of wool sorting. The reason he gave for selecting this trade was characteristic of the man. "That kind of work cannot be done in the night, and I shall have all my evenings for study." At the end of three years he had mastered his trade and also had made drawings of every machine in the mill, and fully understood the entire business. Frederick M. Ballou, Esquire, and John W. Wheelock were apprentices with Mr. Wilson, and they fitted up a room, where they passed their evenings together in study. Of the three, his lifelong friend, Mr. Ballou, alone survived Mr. Wilson.

Mr. Wilson received recommendations from his employers and a valuable testimonial, but he wished for a better education before commencing in earnest the work of his life, and having added to previous savings by a year of bookkeeping for Squire Bezeleel Taft, of Uxbridge, he entered the academy at Shelburne Falls, Massachusetts, as a pupil, and afterward became a teacher there. In 1844 Mr. Wilson went with his newly married wife to Chicago, traveling by canal to Buffalo and by schooner through the lakes. Here they opened the Chicago Academy, in the Methodist Episcopal church, at the corner of Clark and Washington streets, commencing with three scholars, and ending in 1848, when they decided to return east, with two hundred and twenty-five pupils, including many who have largely contributed to the progress of the wonderful city, among these John B. and Charles Farwell. From 1848 to 1854 Mr. Wilson was successively in the employ of the late

Governor Jackson, the elder Sprague, at Quidnick, and the Atlantic Delaine Company, at Olneyville. In January, 1855, he entered into a partnership with Professor E. N. Horsford, of Cambridge, Massachusetts, who then held the Rumford Professorship at Harvard, for a purpose which is best expressed perhaps in one clause of their agreement made at that time, somewhat quaint for these modern days, and well worthy of record. This clause declares their purpose to be that of "building up a chemical manufacturing establishment of respectability and permanency, such as shall be an honor to ourselves and our children, and a credit to the community in which it is located, and which shall afford us a reasonable means of support." How well their intentions were realized all know who are familiar with the manufacturing interests of this vicinity. In 1856-57 the business was moved from Providence to what was then Seekonk, but which by change of the state line has since become East Providence, and the firm of George F. Wilson & Company became and has since continued to be the Rumford Chemical Works, and the names of its productions are now household words in this country from one ocean to the other.

The business of the Rumford Chemical Works, as stated, was established by George F. Wilson and Professor E. N. Horsford in 1854-55. In 1858 or 1859 the concern was incorporated as the Rumford Chemical Works, the name being given to the works and village where one of its plants is located, in honor of Count Rumford, the eminent authority on the means of supplying nutritious food, who had founded at Harvard University a professorship for the purpose of teaching the utility of science, a chair which was occupied by Professor Horsford from 1847 to 1863. At these works are manufactured culinary and medical preparations of the phosphates, including Rumford Baking Powder, Horsford's Bread Preparation, Rumford Yeast Powder, Horsford's Acid Phosphates, etc. At the time of the beginning of the manufacture of these phosphatic products, under the patent of Professor Horsford, the only virtue of any baking powder, yeast or other preparation for the raising of bread was its power to make the dough light, none of them contributing anything of nutritious value. Professor Horsford's object was to produce a powder that would not only raise the dough, but also supply the nutritious elements so essential to the healthy condition of the human body which are removed from fine white flour during the process of bolting, and how well he succeeded in accomplishing his object may be judged by

the statement of the late Baron Liebig, of Germany, one of the leading chemists of his time, who in commenting upon this preparation said, "I consider this invention as one of the most useful gifts which science has made to mankind. It is certain that the nutritive value of flour will be increased ten per cent by this phosphatic preparation." Of Professor Horsford's profound knowledge and research as a chemist were born the preparations which bear his name, while to Mr. Wilson's genuine and indomitable energy are due the credit of inventing the unique apparatus and machinery for their practical production, the creation of a demand for articles hitherto unknown, and the building up of a successful business in their manufacture.

Mr. Wilson resided in Providence from 1852 to 1861, during which time he was for many years a very prominent member of the school committee, and for two terms served the city in the house of representatives, in 1860 and 1861. In 1861 he removed to East Providence, where he ever afterward resided. He was four times elected a member of the school committee, and was also one of the town council of 1873, the other members being Hon. William Whitcomb and Hon. E. D. Pearce, all of whom died within a year of each other, the latter gentleman dying within a few hours of Mr. Wilson. Their long controversy over the red bridge question is well known, and the characteristic energy which each threw into the contest; but perhaps only those who were intimate with them know that during the whole of it they were frequent visitors at each others' houses, and always met and greeted one another as "George" and "Ned," and their friendship afterward seemed to be rather strengthened than impaired.

Mr. Wilson's thorough knowledge of mechanical principles and appliances was well known and was practically exemplified in his own business. His opinion was constantly sought upon new inventions and his advice by inventors struggling with mechanical difficulties in their road to success, many of whom left with substantial assistance in addition to advice. His own inventions, both of process and appliances, were numerous, as the files of the Patent Office will show. Outside of the business of the works, some of the most important are an improvement in the manufacture of steel, a revolving boiler for paper manufacture, and important discoveries in illuminating apparatus for lighthouse use. In 1872 the honorary degree of Master of Arts was conferred on Mr. Wilson by Brown University. He was a member of the Franklin Lyceum, the Franklin Society, and the Rhode Island Society for

the Encouragement of Domestic Industry, and for many years actively participated in the proceedings of all of them. His interest in agricultural matters was always great and the contributions of the works under his direction to the affairs of the latter society, both of stock and farm products, were remarkable for excellence and quantity. He was an extensive reader, a deep thinker, possessed of a mind and memory of no common order, and his universal and thorough acquaintance with all current and scientific subjects, and with literature, astonished all who knew what a busy life he led.

It has been stated that the wife of Mr. Wilson was a woman of fine culture and intelligence and of lovely character. To her is attributed a large measure of the success of the Academy at Chicago, in which they were both teachers, and she was, indeed, a helpmate to him in the days of his early struggle as a manufacturer. Her memory is held in loving reverence by many of the employes of her husband, among whom she went with open hand, and to whose necessities in sickness and trouble she so often ministered. Her death occurred in 1880. Five children, two sons and three daughters, survived Mr. Wilson. The six children of George F. and Clarissa (Bartlett) Wilson were born as follows: Clara Frances, March 13, 1847, married Arthur Penny, of Chicago; Ellery Holbrook, September 20, 1848, now deceased; George Francis, October 10, 1850, now deceased; Mary Augusta, July 25, 1852, unmarried; Ella Narcissa, August 23, 1855, died young; Alice Louise, September 2, 1859, married Wallington L. Mathews, and they reside at Conway, Massachusetts.

Mr. Wilson died at his home in East Providence (formerly a part of the ancient Seekonk, Massachusetts). In his will he bequeathed to Dartmouth College the sum of \$50,000 for the erection of a library building, and to Brown University the sum of \$100,000 for the erection and equipment of the Physical Laboratory known as Wilson Hall.

The Providence Journal, at the time of his death, prefaced its remarks with these lines:

"The death of George F. Wilson will recall many reminiscences of a man not more distinguished as a successful manufacturer than for general culture and energetic discharge of duty in business and official life," and closed them with the following: "Thus ends a life full of lessons to the young, a practical exemplification of the great truth that in this country a man's life may be what the boy resolves it shall be."

(V. Benjamin 3, 4, and 5; Benjamin 12, and

Elona (Carpenter) Wilson, and a half-brother of George Francis Wilson, was born March 15, 1832, in East Douglass, Massachusetts. He was educated in the common schools and high school at East Douglass, Massachusetts, but left school when about seventeen years of age. By careful reading of standard works he overcame his earlier deficiency, and was a thoroughly educated and cultured man, and he took great pride in his fine private library. When about twenty years of age he was employed as bookkeeper at Northbridge, Massachusetts, for Deacon Joel Batchelder, a boot and shoe manufacturer. He then came to Rhode Island and entered the employ of the Atlantic Delaine Mill, Olneyville, where his brother George F. was employed, and in 1854 or 1855, when the business of George F. Wilson was established, began as an employe of the concern. Two years later, in 1856, he went to Chicago, Illinois, and engaged in the business of brick making. Owing to impaired health he returned East in 1864, and again identified himself with the Rumford Chemical Works, being made superintendent of the plant, a position he held for over forty years, during which time he contributed his portion to the success of this great industry by his careful attention and management of its affairs.

Mr. Wilson for many years had taken an active part in the public affairs of East Providence. He was a Republican and had been active in his party, was for more than twenty-one years a member of the town council and its president for eighteen years, and was eleven years judge of probate just prior to his death. He was well known in the Business Men's Association, having served the association as first vice-president and was its second president. He was a member of both the Athletic and Pomham clubs, and fraternally of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and at one time took an active part in the latter order. Like his brother Mr. Wilson was a man of excellent mental equipment. Largely self-educated, he was well read and a most entertaining conversationalist. He was a close student of human nature, and met men in all the various relations of life with rare good judgment.

Benjamin (3) Wilson married, November 26, 1857, Julia Eveline Dickinson, born November 20, 1834, and died March 3, 1909, daughter of Elijah K. Dickinson, of Barre, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Fred W., who died aged seventeen years, of scarlet fever. 2. Clarence E., of whom further. 3. Benjamin, who died aged eleven years, of scarlet fever. 4. Jessie, of whom further.

(VI) Clarence E., son of Benjamin (3) and Julia E. (Dickinson) Wilson, was born February 19, 1860, in Chicago, died April 7, 1911, aged fifty-one years. He was educated at the public schools and Mowry & Goff's academy. When seventeen years of age, while a sophomore at Brown University, he hurt his arm, and on account of his bad health he gave up study for a time; finally renewing it, however, under Professor Appleton, at Brown University, where he was graduated in 1884. He then went to Columbia University, attending the School of Mines, and graduating with the class of 1887. His business career began in Boston, at a die-cutting works, after which he took up a new course of instruction as first assistant to Professor Appleton in the line of chemistry. He then went into the employ of the Gold Refining Company, of Pawtucket; later entering that of the American Smelting & Refining Company, at Perth Amboy, New Jersey, where he was at the time of his death. He belonged to the Chemists' Club, of New York. He attended the Congregational church, and in politics was a Republican. He married Sarah Dugay, and their children were: 1. Julia M., born February 25, 1894. 2. Lorine E., born July 16, 1895.

(VI) Jessie, daughter of Benjamin (3) and Julia E. (Dickinson) Wilson, was born in Chicago. She went to Brown University, and graduated with the class of 1898, specializing in history. She then received the degree of Bachelor of Philosophy, and in 1899 that of Master of Arts. After this she had three years of history study with Professors McDonald and Munro. Her residence in Rumford is the house which was built by her father thirty years ago. Miss Wilson has a delightful personality, is a charming conversationalist, showing evidence of her high culture, and is a woman whose acquaintance is both of pleasure and value.

DANIELS Robert Daniels, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England about 1590, and died in 1655.

He was settled at Watertown, Massachusetts, as early as 1636, and one of the proprietors of that town. He was a yeoman or husbandman and took the freeman's oath March 14, 1638-9. He sold his land at Watertown and located in Cambridge, where he became a prominent citizen and town officer. His wife Elizabeth died October 2, 1643, and he married (second) May 2, 1654, Rena, widow of William Andrews, to whom he bequeathed in his will dated July 3, 1655, the estate she brought to him by marriage and other property. His widow Rena married Edmund Frost. Chil-

dren of Robert and Elizabeth Daniels: Elizabeth, born 1630, married, May 17, 1655, Thomas Fanning; Samuel, 1633, married, May 10, 1671, Mercy Grace, of Watertown, and settled at Bohistow, Medfield; Joseph, mentioned below; Sarah, 1640, married William Cheney; Mary, September 2, 1642, married, June 14, 1660, Sampson Frary, who was slain at Deerfield by the Indians, 1704; Thomas, buried September 6, 1644.

(II) Joseph, son of Robert Daniels, was born about 1640, in Watertown or Cambridge. He settled at Medfield, where he had several grants on the west side of the Charles river. His home was burned by the Indians during the raid in King Philip's war. He was selectman of the town three years, and in 1700 taught the school in the west district. He married (first) Mary Adams, born September 10, 1647, daughter of George and Mary Adams. Her father was a pioneer at Watertown and Lancaster and finally at Cambridge. Mary died June 9, 1682. Joseph Daniels married (second) Rachel Sheffield, born March 24, 1660, at Braintree, daughter of William and Mary Sheffield. He married (third) Lydia (Adams) Allen, daughter of Edward and Lydia Adams and widow of James Allen. His widow died December 26, 1731. He died June 23, 1715. Children by first wife: Joseph, mentioned below; Mary, born July 4, 1669; Samuel, October 20, 1671; Mehitable, July 10, 1674, died 1686; Ebenezer, April 24, 1677; Elizabeth, March 9, 1679; Jeremiah, March 17, 1680, died June 16, 1680; Eleazer, March 9, 1681, lived at Mendon. Children by second wife: Jeremiah, November 3, 1684; Rachel, October 17, 1686; Zachariah, April 9, 1687, died May 2, 1689.

(III) Joseph (2), son of Joseph (1) Daniels, was born at Medfield, September 23, 1666, and died there January 14, 1739. He lived in what is now the town of Millis, formerly Medfield. He married Rachel Partridge, born 1669, at Medfield, daughter of John and Magdalen (Bullard) Partridge; (second) Bethia, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Hill) Breck; she was born in Sherborn, December 20, 1673, died February 3, 1754. Children, born at Medfield: Samuel, mentioned below; Joseph, December 15, 1695; David, February 21, 1698-99; Hannah, September 30, 1701; Axra, March 10, 1704; Sarah, May 17, 1707; Abigail, March 15, 1715; Tamar, March 17, 1717.

(IV) Samuel, son of Joseph (2) Daniels, was born at Medfield, December 25, 1693, and died in 1789. He married, December 6, 1717, Experience Adams, born 1696, at Medfield, now Medway, daughter of Deacon Peter and Experience (Cook) Adams. She died March

29, 1731, and he married (second) February 20, 1733, Sarah Phipps, born at Wrentham, Massachusetts, daughter of John Phipps, nephew and adopted son of Sir William Phipps, of London, England. Children by first wife: Samuel, mentioned below; Timothy, born September 6, 1722, of Sherborn; Nathan, August 20, 1727; John, August 18, 1728, settled in Keene, New Hampshire; Simeon, March 8, 1730-31, of Wrentham; Reuben, November 25, 1733, died 1734; Sarah, January 10, 1735; Mary, April 23, 1736; Joseph, February 17, 1738; Abigail, July 27, 1740.

(V) Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1) Daniels, was born at Medfield, Massachusetts, June 8, 1720, and died at Keene, New Hampshire, November 23, 1809, "aged eighty-nine" (town records). The history of Keene says: "Samuel and Ebenezer Daniels came to Upper Ashuelot (Keene) previous to 1740, and settled on the hill in the southwest part of the town, called Daniels Hill, now West Mountain. They and their descendants lived there until 1850." Ebenezer Daniels was a near relative of Samuel. Samuel appears as an inhabitant or proprietor in 1736, and there is reason to believe that this Samuel was Samuel Daniels (IV). Samuel Daniels signed a petition of the proprietors in 1750. Samuel Daniels and others from Medfield, Dedham, Canton, Wrentham, and vicinity, were granted ten acre lots in 1742, provided they live on their lots two years. The town as first settled was abandoned and not reoccupied until 1750. It was incorporated in 1753. Samuel Daniels must be reckoned as one of the founders. He was on the alarm list in 1773, and signed the association test in 1776. This record entitles his descendants to membership in the revolutionary societies. He married, at Medfield, January 7, 1743, Hannah Hill. The history of Medfield states that he went to Keene. His widow Hannah died at Keene, March 19, 1819, aged ninety-five years. Among children were: Bethia, born February 14, 1762; Aaron, December 10, 1765; Samuel, mentioned below.

(VI) Samuel (3), son of Samuel (2) Daniels, died at Keene, October 22, 1809, and sixty, according to the town record. He married Hephzibah Monroe, of Lexington, Massachusetts, sister of Thaddeus Daniels. He was a soldier in the war of 1812 and received a land warrant for land in Arkansas, signed by James Madison, president of the United States.

(VII) John Porter, son of Samuel (3) Daniels, was born in Keene, New Hampshire, April, 1806. He married, October 18, 1833, Eliza S. Smith, daughter of William and Anna (Carter) Wrentham; she was born November 24, 1809, and at Arden

ton, December 25, 1868 (see Whittemore). He died December 9, 1852, at Arlington, Massachusetts. Children, born at Arlington: Ellen S., February 7, 1835; John P., December 7, 1836; son died aged four weeks; daughter died July 19, 1844; Almira, died May 17, 1843, aged three years; Henry Clay, mentioned below.

(VIII) Henry Clay, son of John Porter Daniels, was born in West Cambridge (Arlington), May 26, 1842. He attended the public schools in Arlington and Newton, whither the family removed after his father died. He worked on a farm until he came of age. He was afterward for a period of eighteen years bookkeeper for Hills & Brother in Boston. He then engaged in business on his account for a short time as a dealer in flour, grain and feed. Afterward he had a livery stable and undertaking business, in which he continued for thirty years. He retired in 1911. Since 1850 he has resided in Newton. For many years he was one of the leading business men of the town. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the Channing Unitarian Church. When a young man he served in the state militia, in the Boston Lancers. He has been overseer of the poor and assessor of Newton. He is a member of the Middlesex Club, a Republican organization, and of the Hunnewell Club of Newton; of the Stablekeepers Association; of Fraternal Lodge of Free Masons; the Retired Firemen's Association; the Hunnewell Improvement Association; the Unitarian Club. He married, January 21, 1873, Ada Eudora, daughter of Captain Richard and Eliza Ann (Holmes) Hopkins, of Belfast, Maine. They were married at the home of her uncle, William M. Hopkins, at Boston. She was a descendant of Stephen Hopkins, a "Mayflower" passenger. Children: 1. Ada Eudora, born in Boston, October 21, 1873; graduate of Newton high school, student of chemistry at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, teacher of domestic science, Boston, at the State Normal School, Framingham, Massachusetts, and at the Mary Hitchcock Hospital, Dartmouth College, where she taught the nurses how to prepare food; now in charge of household economics in public schools of Hartford, Connecticut. 2. Amy Louise, born at Dorchester, July 26, 1875; graduate of Newton high school; student of chemistry at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology; graduate of Teachers' Institute of Columbia College, New York City; taught household economics in Springfield, Massachusetts, after she had been instructor in this subject in the Manual Training High School in Denver, Colorado, and the University of Chicago; she vol-

unteered her services in the care of infants during the summer months at Baltimore, Maryland; now professor of physiology in Columbia University, Columbia, Missouri. 3. George Henry, born at Newton, March 9, 1880; educated in grammar and high schools of Newton; member of the Fraternal Lodge of Free Masons, Newton; captain of the Claflin Guards, Newton; employed by Badger Copper Company, Boston; married Marion Stewart, and resides in Dorchester, part of Boston. 4. Harold Clay, born in Newton, March 14, 1882; graduate of Newton high school, 1902; second lieutenant in United States Marine Corps; studied at the Officers' School, Port Royal, South Carolina, one year, and at the Brooklyn navy yard; went to San Francisco and served three years in the Philippines; thence to Shanghai, China, Peking, and Hong Kong, taking part in the expeditionary service; afterward stationed for four years at Manila, and is now at Charlestown navy yard. 5. Milton Whittemore, born at Newton, March 3, 1894, died November 7, 1905.

(The Whittemore Line).

This family traces its ancestry to Peter de Botrel, of Staffordshire, England, and his son, Ralph de Botrel, by whose second wife came Ralph de Botrel, who had a son John. This Sir John bought the titles of the Lord of Whitmore, and had a son, John Whitmore, whose son Richard married Susannah Draycote. Richard's son, Philip Whitmore, married Thomasine, daughter of Richard Okeover, and their son Richard, who had a son Nicholas by his third wife, daughter of Simon Harcourt probably. Nicholas married Anne, daughter of Thomas Aston, and their son Anthony married Christina, daughter of Nicholas Vaux. William, son of Anthony, had a son John, of Cauntoun, who married (first) Alice Blyton, daughter of Robert, of Cauntoun, county Notts, and (second) Catherine, daughter of Robert Compton, of Hawton. Robert, son of John and heir of Cauntoun, married Catherine, daughter of George Claye (first), and (second) Alice Atwoode, the mother of Charles. Charles, son of Robert, lived at Tixforth, county Notts; his son Thomas lived at Hitchin, county Hertford, and was father of the immigrants Thomas, of Malden, and John, of Stamford.

(I) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) Whittemore, was born at Hitchin, Hertfordshire, England, and came to America before 1640, when he was in Charlestown, Massachusetts, in the part now Malden, and signed a petition with neighbors for better privileges in 1640. He married (second) April 14, 1623, in England, Sarah Deardes, buried November

17, 1628. He married (third) Hannah ———, who was born 1612, according to her deposition, and who married (second) June 3, 1663, Benjamin Butterfield. Whittemore died at Malden, May 25, 1661, and his will was proved June 25, 1661. Children: Sarah, baptized April 14, 1616; Mary, baptized May 12, 1624; Thomas, baptized October 6, 1626; Daniel, baptized July 13, 1633; John, baptized April 27, buried 29, 1635; Nathaniel, baptized May 1, 1636; John, baptized February 11, 1638-39; Elizabeth; Benjamin; Thomas, one of the cases of two sons of the same name living at same time, the elder living in England and younger in America in this case; Samuel, mentioned below; Peletiah; Abraham.

(II) Samuel, son of Thomas (2) Whittemore, married Hannah ———, and moved to Dover, New Hampshire. He died September 15, 1726. Children: Samuel, married Lydia Scott, and died before his brother Samuel's birth; Hannah; Elizabeth; Sarah; Mary; Abigail; Susannah, died young; Thomas, died young; Samuel, mentioned below.

(III) Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1) Whittemore, was born July 27, 1696, and died February 3, 1793, aged ninety-six. He served in the revolution on important committees, and when eighty years old, at Lexington, was struck by a bullet and left for dead, but recovered in about four hours. He married (first) Elizabeth Spring, and (second) Esther Prentice. Children: Samuel; Elizabeth; Sarah; Hannah, died young; Thomas; Susannah; William, mentioned below; Catharine; Hannah; Mary.

(IV) William, son of Samuel (2) Whittemore, was born in 1732, and died 1818. He was graduated from Harvard College in 1755, and married Abigail, daughter of Captain Philip Carteret, and descendant of President Dunster, of Harvard University. Children: Elizabeth Carteret, died young; Elizabeth Carteret; Philip Carteret; William, died young; William, mentioned below; Abigail.

(V) William Whittemore, son of William, was born June 30, 1772, and married, February 2, 1796, Anna Cutter (see Cutter).

(The Cutter Line).

(I) Elizabeth Cutter, widow, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and lived at Newcastle under the ministry of Mr. Rodwell. Her husband, probably Samuel Cutter, died before she came to America, and she seems to have followed her sons, William and Richard. She lived in Cambridge with her daughter Barbara, wife of Elijah Corlet, for a score of years, and died there January 10, 1663-64, aged about eighty-nine. Children: William; Richard, mentioned below; Barbara.

(II) Richard Cutter, son of Elizabeth, was born in England, about 1621, and died June 16, 1693, aged about seventy-two. He probably came before his mother. He was a cooper by trade. He was admitted a freeman June 2, 1641, when he was doubtless over twenty-one. He joined the Artillery Company of Boston in 1643. He married, about 1644, Elizabeth ———, who died March 5, 1691-92, aged forty-two. He married (second) February 14, 1662-63, Frances (Merriman) Amosden, widow of Isaac Amosden, of Cambridge. He owned various parcels of land in the vicinity of Cambridge. His homestead was in Menotomy, then Cambridge. His will, dated April 10, 1693, was proved July 24, 1693. Children: Elizabeth, born July 15, 1645; Samuel, January 3, 1646-47, at Cambridge; Thomas, July 19, 1648; William, mentioned below; Ephraim, 1651; Gershom, 1653; Mary, 1657; Nathaniel, December 11, 1663; Rebecca, September 5, 1665; Hepsibah, November 11, 1667, died February 27, 1667-68; Elizabeth, May 1, 1668-69; Hepsibah, August 15, 1671; Ruhamah, 1678.

(III) William, son of Richard Cutter, was born at Cambridge, February 22, 1649-50. He and his wife were admitted to the church, July 28, 1700. He inherited his father's estate, also bought much land, and was a housewright as well as farmer. He married Rebecca Wolfe, daughter of John, and she married (second) June 3, 1724, John Whitmore; she died November 23, 1751, aged ninety. William Cutter's will, dated June 1, 1722, was proved April 20, 1723. Children: Elizabeth, born March 5, 1680-81; Richard, November 13, 1682; Mary, January 26, 1684-85, died April 6, 1685; Hannah, May 20, 1688; John, October 15, 1690; Rebecca, January 18, 1692-93; William, 1697; Samuel, June 14, 1700, mentioned below; Sarah, baptized October 18, 1702; Ammi Ruhamah, baptized May 6, 1705.

(IV) Samuel, son of William Cutter, was born June 14, 1700, and died September 27, 1737. He married, November 10, 1725, Anne, daughter of John and Hannah (Winter) Harrington, and they owned the covenant in the church September 17, 1721, being admitted September 29, 1723. She married (second) March 31, 1743, Nathaniel Francis, and died December 31, 1777. Children: William, born September 10, 1721, died April 27, 1737; Esther, February 15, 1723-24; Samuel, baptized March 31, 1728, died young; Anne, born January 30, 1730-31; Rebecca, March 3, 1732-33; Hannah, February 27, 1734-35; Samuel, January 21, 1736, mentioned below.

(V) Lieutenant Samuel (2) Cutter, son of Samuel (1) Cutter, was born January 21, 1736, and died April 7, 1791. He served in the revo-

lution, at the battle of Bunker Hill, June 17, 1775; ensign of Captain Isaac Hall's company, Colonel Thomas Gardner's regiment, stationed near Lechmere's Point, East Cambridge, and this company on reaching the Hill, was ordered by Putnam to help in throwing up defenses; later Cutter was commissioned lieutenant. On April 7, 1791, he was accidentally killed by falling from a cart. He married, April 28, 1757, Susanna Francis, born November 28, 1734, died December 19, 1817, daughter of Ebenezer and Rachel (Tufts) Francis. Children: Samuel, born January 30, 1758; William, July 15, 1759; Susanna, March 12, 1761; Francis, April 15, 1763; Ezekiel, December 24, 1764; Ebenezer, December 29, 1765; Abigail, January 19, 1769; Anna, June 19, 1771, married February 2, 1796, William Whittemore (see Whittemore); Adam, April 12, 1774; Edward, June 9, 1775, died August 2, 1778; Washington, June 18, 1777.

George Corliss, the immigrant

CORLISS ancestor, was born in Devonshire, England, about 1617, son of Thomas Corliss. He came to New England in 1639, and settled in Newbury, Massachusetts. He moved soon to Haverhill, where he resided the remainder of his life. He settled in 1640 in the west parish of Haverhill, and the farm, now known as the Poplar Lawn Farm, was owned by a descendant, at last accounts. He was the first settler in that part of the town, and built a log house in 1637. His name was on the list of freemen in 1645. He was constable in 1650, selectman in 1648-53-57-69-79. His will was dated October 18, 1686, and he died October 19, 1686. It is a remarkable coincidence that George Corliss, his son John and his grandson John, all died on the same farm, and each one sitting in the same chair. He married, October 26, 1645, at Haverhill, Joanna, daughter of Thomas Davis. Children: Mary, born September 6, 1646, married William Neff and was with Hannah Dustin when she was captured by the Indians; John, mentioned below; Joanna, April 28, 1650; Martha, June 2, 1652; Deborah, June 6, 1655; Ann, November 8, 1657; Huldah, November 18, 1661; Sarah, February 23, 1663.

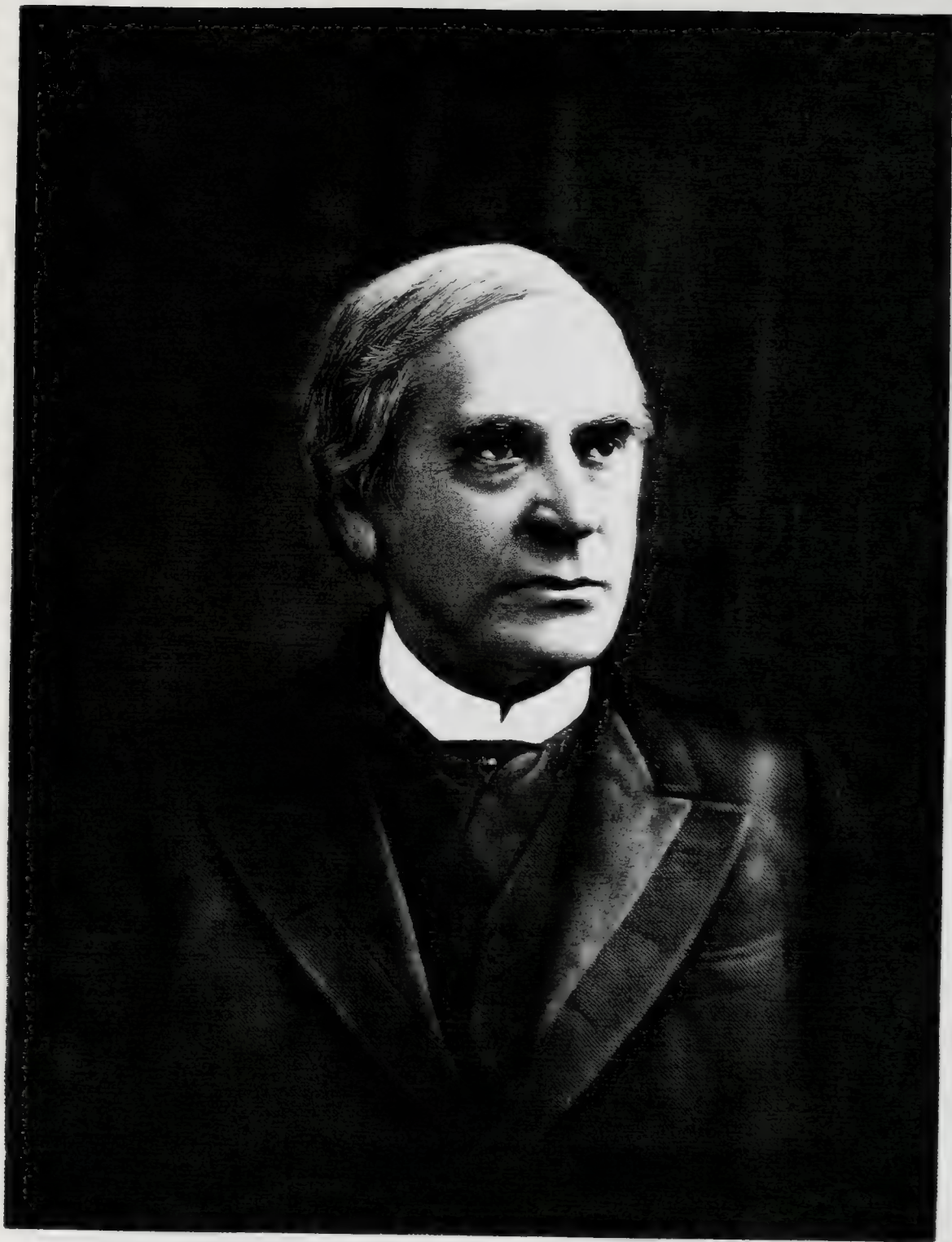
(II) John, son of George Corliss, was born in Haverhill, Massachusetts, March 4, 1648, died February 17, 1698. He inherited the homestead from his father, and his name is among those who took the oath of allegiance at Haverhill, November 28, 1677. He was also among those soldiers paid by the town, August 24, 1676, for serving in the Indian wars. He died intestate, February 17, 1698, and the inventory of his estate was filed August 1,

1698. He married Mary, born November 18, 1667, daughter of Gilbert Wilford, of Haverhill. She married (second) William Whitaker, of Haverhill. Children: John, mentioned below; Mary, born February 25, 1687; Thomas, March 2, 1689; Hannah, 1691; Timothy, December 13, 1693; Jonathan, July 16, 1695; Mehitable, May 15, 1698.

(III) John (2), son of John (1) Corliss, was born at Haverhill, Massachusetts, March 4, 1686, died in 1766. He resided on the old homestead. He willed it to his son, but as he lived longer than his son, the estate went to his grandsons. In appearance he was more than six feet in height and finely proportioned. He had a powerful voice, and it is said he could be heard and understood a mile away. He had remarkable health until he was more than seventy-five years old. His children all received a good education, and were provided for liberally by him. He married, in 1711, Ruth Haynes, born February 7, 1691, died in 1787. Children: Ruth, born October 14, 1712; George, March 4, 1714, died April 4, 1714; John, mentioned below; Timothy, February 4, 1717; Sarah, November, 1718; Abigail, November 20, 1720; Joseph, November 4, 1722; Hannah, August 16, 1724; Infant, died young; Mary, born May 8, 1727; Infant, died young; Jonathan, born February 25, 1730; Joshua, January 19, 1733.

(IV) John (3), son of John (2) Corliss, was born September 12, 1715, on the Corliss farm at Haverhill, Massachusetts, died there November 15, 1753. His widow Abiah, and Joseph Haynes, of Haverhill, settled his estate in June, 1754. The inventory was dated December 29, 1753, and in it is mentioned a negro girl, valued at forty pounds. Joseph Haynes gave a negro child which he took from the Corliss estate to his wife, in 1739; she was named Selah Jarvis, being baptized Celia in 1738. She lived in the Haynes family until her death, November 6, 1834, aged ninety-five years. John Corliss married (first) November 30, 1737, Abigail, or Mary, born May 22, 1720, died January 4, 1753, daughter of James and Martha Mitchell, of Haverhill. He married (second) September 13, 1753, Abiah Whittier. He was a farmer. Children, born in Haverhill: Sarah, September 21, 1738, died November 3, 1738; Elizabeth, September 1, 1739, died September 1, 1739; Mehitable, August 1, 1741; James, July 7, 1743; Martha, June 28, 1745; John, mentioned below; Mitchell, March 29, 1749; Ruth, January 8, 1750, died August 22, 1755; Patty; Samuel, December 31, 1754, died same day.

(V) John (4), son of John (3) Corliss, was born at Haverhill, Massachusetts, May 8,



James Smith

Jan. 18. 1861.

1747, died at Easton, New York, May 27, 1822. He lived in Haverhill, Massachusetts, and Haverhill, New Hampshire, until about 1790 or 1793, and then moved to New York state, starting for what is now known as Galway, Saratoga county, New York. When he reached the place now known as Schuylerville, he found that the Hudson river was frozen over, but that the ice was too thin to cross on, and so he changed his plans, settling instead at Easton, Washington county, New York, where his youngest son was born. Before he moved to New York state he had been a well-to-do farmer, with no need to worry about the future, but the depreciation of "Continental money" just after he had sold three large farms changed his fortunes, and he was forced to move in order to support his family. His brother James was in New Hampshire, and he went there for a time, then going to Easton. After some years he gave the care of his farm to his sons, Mitchell and John, who during the war of 1812 purchased about six hundred acres of land on the west side of the town of Saratoga, in addition to the land owned on the east side of the river. Part of this land belonged to the Van Vechten family, an old Knickerbocker family. The sons were engaged in lumbering, in addition to farming, and they became quite wealthy; their money depreciated at the close of the war of 1812, but they gained it again by their industry and became very well-to-do. In appearance Captain John Corliss was of large stature, heavy and powerful, and he possessed much dignity and fine manners. He was born and bred a gentleman and was marked by his high sense of honor. He was an unusually skilled horseman and his appearance on horseback was very imposing. He served from July 15 to October 10, 1780, from Haverhill, in the revolution, Captain Jonathan Ayer's company, Colonel Nathaniel Wade.

He married Lydia Haynes, of Haverhill, Massachusetts. She was born January 3, 1750, died July 8, 1823. Children: Tristram, born December 3, 1769; Mehitable, August 25, 1771; Lydia, June 2, 1773; John, March 28, 1775; Elizabeth, February 27, 1777; Mitchell, August 9, 1779; Abigail, October 8, 1781; Sarah, December 30, 1783, died November 15, 1784; James, November 1, 1785; Joseph Haynes, April 8, 1788; Sarah, January 24, 1791, died February 25, 1792; Hiram, mentioned below; son, December 9, 1795, died 1795.

(VI) Dr. Hiram Corliss, son of John (4) Corliss, was born at Easton, New York, October 21, 1793. He lived in Union Village, Washington county, New York, where he was

a physician. He continued in practice after he was eighty years old. He married (first) Susan Sheldon, born May 28, 1794, died April 5, 1843. He married (second) Alma H. Sampson, born 1804, died June 5, 1858. He married (third) Maria Cowan, born August 12, 1811. Children: Mary F., born July 29, 1815; George Henry, mentioned below; Elizabeth S., July 23, 1819, died May 26, 1850. Albert Hiram, May 11, 1823; Charles, February 26, 1826; Elizabeth S., April 11, 1829; Sarah S., September 25, 1831, died December 10, 1846; William, November 5, 1834. Susan Frances, August 12, 1839, died September 9, 1840.

(VII) Hon. George Henry Corliss, son of Dr. Hiram Corliss, was born in Easton, Washington county, New York, June 2, 1817. He attended the village schools until he was fourteen years old and then started upon his business career, as so many great Americans have done, as clerk in a general store. But after three years he decided to continue his studies and he became a student in the academy at Castleton, Vermont. Early in 1838 he engaged in business on his own account as a general merchant at Greenwich, New York. At the age of eighteen his skill as an engineer was foreshadowed in planning and building a temporary bridge across Batten Kill, but at the age of twenty-four he had never been in a machine shop nor exhibited any talent for invention or mechanics. In 1840 he began his life work and during the next four years was engaged in inventing and manufacturing a machine for sewing boots, shoes and heavy leather. Although his machine proved to be practical and useful, he lacked capital to put it on the market and finally abandoned it and devoted his attention to steam engines. In 1844 he made his home in Providence, Rhode Island, where he lived the remainder of his life. Soon afterward he went into partnership with John Barstow and E. J. Nightingale, under the firm name of Corliss, Nightingale & Company. In 1846 he began to develop his inventions for the improvement of the steam engine, and in February, 1848, completed and put in operation an engine that embodied the essential features of what became famous soon afterward as the Corliss engine, and in the same year the erection of the present works of the Corliss Steam Engine Company was begun. Important patents were granted March 10, 1849, and from that time to the present the Corliss engine has occupied a foremost place among the great mechanical appliances of this labor-saving era. The Corliss Steam Engine Company was incorporated in 1856 with Mr. Corliss as president and his brother

William as treasurer. As the business increased the works were enlarged and the latest machinery was added to the equipment. Many of the devices used in manufacturing the engines were invented by Mr. Corliss. The plant grew until at the time of the founder's death, February 21, 1888, its floor space amounted to more than five acres and it gave employment to more than a thousand hands. The Corliss engines were sent to all parts of the world and to the present time its standard has been kept so high that the very name has become a symbol of the best among the multitude of steam engines invented and marketed since the name of Corliss first became known.

At the Paris Exposition in 1867 Mr. Corliss received the highest competitive prize against a hundred competitors, the best from all the engine builders in the world. J. Scott Russell, a distinguished English engineer and the builder of the steamship "Great Eastern," was one of the British commissioners at this exposition and in his report to his government he said of the valve gear of the Corliss engine: "A mechanism as beautiful as the human hand. It releases or retains its grasp on the feeding valve, and gives a greater or less dose of steam in nice proportion to each varying want. The American engine of Corliss everywhere tells of wise forethought, judicious proportions and execution and exquisite contrivance." The Rumford medals were awarded to Mr. Corliss, January 11, 1870. Upon the occasion of presenting these medals, Dr. Asa Gray, president of the Academy, said that "the founder of the trust required that the invention should be real, original and important. * * The academy rejoices when, as now, it can signalize an invention which unequivocally tends to promote that which the founder had most at heart, the material good of mankind." Dr. Gray in stating the grounds upon which the award had been made, said that Mr. Corliss "had shown conspicuously his mastery of the resources of mechanism," and that "no invention since Watt's time has so enhanced the efficiency of the steam engine as this for which the Rumford medal is now presented." It is interesting to note that just a century before the Rumford medal was given to Mr. Corliss, Watt patented his improvements on the steam engine.

The award of the Grand Diploma of Honor from the Vienna Exhibition in 1873 was another triumph for the Corliss engine, especially as he had neither representative nor machinery to represent him. Foreign builders had followed his designs and placed his name on their engines. Hence the jurors awarded to Mr. Corliss "the Diploma of Honor" as a "particular distinction for eminent merits in the

domain of science, its application to the education of the people, and its conducement to the advancement of intellectual, moral and material welfare of man." Mr. Corliss was the only person to receive a diploma without being an exhibitor.

The Institute of France bestowed on Mr. Corliss by public proclamation, March 10, 1879, the Montyon prize for the year 1878, the highest known prize for mechanical achievement in the old world. The date of this honor by a curious coincidence was the thirtieth anniversary of the first patent of Mr. Corliss.

In February, 1872, Mr. Corliss was appointed a commissioner from the state of Rhode Island to have charge of the Centennial Exhibition in Philadelphia and was chosen one of the executive committee of seven intrusted with the preliminary work. The organization of the Centennial Board of Finance, at the suggestion of Mr. Corliss, proved to be a most important measure for insuring the financial success of the undertaking.

The great Corliss engine was one of the chief wonders of the exhibition. After furnishing plans to provide a steam engine of 1,400 horse power for the needs of Machinery Hall, he withdrew his proposition and bids were requested from manufacturers of steam engines. But the combined power of all the engines offered was not enough and the commission turned to Mr. Corliss, requesting him to renew his original offer. At a cost to Mr. Corliss of over \$100,000 the engine was built and put into successful operation without cost to the exhibition. He gave his personal attention to every detail of planning and building the great motor. Professor Radinger, of the Polytechnic School of Vienna, in a work on the machinery department of the Centennial Exhibition, said of this engine: "Systematical in greatness, beautiful in form and without fault—in every detail a masterpiece." The Centennial engine was afterward used in operating the Pullman car works near Chicago. In later years Mr. Corliss adapted his engine most successfully to the work of pumping water for supplying towns and cities, and his mechanism made feasible hitherto impracticable problems in supplying municipalities with pure water. In a competitive test of pumping engines at Providence, the Corliss engine was successful and a gratuity of \$21,000 was recommended on account of the great capacity and special adaptability of the machine to the needs of the city. During the civil war the Corliss works furnished machinery for the government. In 1863 the government ordered the work on hand delivered in an unfinished condition at the Charlestown navy yard and the

company bringing suit for contract was awarded \$257,688. Mr. Corliss made various improvements on boiler condensing apparatus for marine and pumping engines, and a machine for cutting cogs on beveled wheels.

In politics he was a Republican, and in 1868-69-70 he was a representative from North Providence in the general assembly of Rhode Island. In 1876 he was elected a presidential elector from his state and voted for President Hayes. He was a member of the Charles Street Congregational Church from the time of its formation and a liberal giver to its work and to other churches.

He died February 21, 1888, and in an editorial the following day, the *Providence Journal* said:

The community loses one of its master minds and a man who has done more for the development of the steam engine than anyone who has yet lived in this country. His fame was world-wide and his years were devoted to the very end to the one purpose of his life. To say that he has left a void which it is impossible to fill is simply to reveal the poverty of language in the presence of an irreparable loss.

He married (first) in January, 1839, Phebe F. Frost, born in Canterbury, Connecticut, died in Providence, Rhode Island, March 5, 1859. He married (second) December, 1866, Emily A. Shaw, born at Newburyport, Massachusetts. Children, both born to the first marriage, were: Maria Louisa, born December 13, 1839; George Frost, born in October, 1841, residing in Nice, France, unmarried.

Henry Cobb, the immigrant ancestor, was born in 1596 in the south-east part of the county of Kent, England. He was brought up in the Church of England, and when a young man joined the Pilgrims. He is said to have united with a Congregational church in London, of which the Rev. Mr. Lathrop was then pastor. He probably came to America in the ship "Anne" in 1629. He settled in Scituate, Massachusetts, in 1633, and removed to Barnstable, Massachusetts, in 1639. He was deacon or ruling elder in the two towns for thirty-four years. He also held several civil offices, among them that of deputy to the general court for several years. He died in Barnstable in 1679, aged eighty-three years. He married (first) in April, 1631, Patience, daughter of James and Catherine Hurst, of Plymouth, Massachusetts. She died May 4, 1648. He married (second) December 12, 1649, Sarah, daughter of Samuel and Sarah Hinckley, and sister of Governor Thomas Hinckley. Of his sixteen children three were born in Plymouth, two in

Scituate and eleven in Barnstable. Children of first wife: John, mentioned below; Edward, born 1633; James, January 13, 1634; Mary, March 24, 1637; Hannah, October 5, 1639; Patience, March 19, 1641; Gershom, January 10, 1645; Eleazer, March 30, 1648. Children of second wife: Mehitable, born September 1, 1652, died March 8, 1653; Samuel, October 18, 1654; Sarah, January 15, 1658, died January 25, 1658; Jonathan, April 10, 1660; Sarah, March 10, 1663; Mehitable, February 15, 1667, died young; Henry, born September 5, 1668; Experience, September 11, 1671, died young.

(II) John, son of Henry Cobb, was born in Plymouth, Massachusetts, June 7, 1632. He married (first) April 28, 1658, Martha, daughter of William Nelson, of Plymouth. He married (second) June 13, 1676, Jane Woodward, of Taunton, Massachusetts. Children of first wife: John, born August 24, 1662; Samuel, 1663; Elizabeth, 1664; Israel, 1666; Patience, August 10, 1668; Ebenezer, mentioned below. Children of second wife: Elisha, born April 3, 1679; James, July 20, 1682.

(III) Ebenezer, son of John Cobb, was born August 9, 1671, died at Rocky Neck, Kingston, Massachusetts, July 29, 1752. He married (first) March 22, 1693, Mercy Holmes, of Middleborough, born in 1673, died March 2, 1726. He married (second) Mary Thomas, of Middleborough. Children, all by first wife: Ebenezer, born April 2, 1694; Mercy, January 6, 1696, died March 23, 1697; Nathaniel, February 20, 1698; Hannah, February 27, 1699; Sarah, April 15, 1702; Mercy, January 1, 1705; Nathan, mentioned below; John, May 30, 1709; Mary, October 30, 1711; Elizabeth, March 30, 1714; Job, February 28, 1717; Roland, October 30, 1719.

(IV) Nathan, son of Ebenezer Cobb, was born at Middleborough, January 14, 1707. He married, March 9, 1733, Joanna Bennett or Burnett, of Middleborough. Children, born at Middleborough: William, 1735, married Mary Pyncheon; Elizabeth, 1736, married John Sampson; Deborah, 1738; Timothy, 1742; Nathan, 1743, married Jerusha Harlow; Joseph, mentioned below; Benjamin, 1750, married Sally Ransom; Nehemiah, married Mehitable Rickard.

(V) Joseph, son of Nathan Cobb, was born about 1745, in Middleborough, Massachusetts. He lived in that town and Plympton. He married (first) Rebecca Crocker; (second) Susanna Dunham. Children by first wife: Joseph, born 1775, lived in Carver; Crocker, mentioned below; Heman. Child by second wife: Arthur.

(VI) Crocker, son of Joseph Cobb, was born at Plympton or Middleborough. He mar-

ried Mary, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah Thompson. His wife was a member of the Middleborough church, joining November 29, 1807. Her father was dismissed in 1819 to Rehoboth church, and died January 31, 1833, aged eighty-two years. Children: Otis Thompson, mentioned below; Adeline, married Heman Cobb.

(VII) Otis Thompson, son of Crocker Cobb, was a member of the Middleborough church, and in 1834 was dismissed to the church in Amherst, Massachusetts. He was a merchant in New York City for many years. He married Maria Cady, born July 16, 1808, daughter of Squire Cady (see Cady V). Children: 1. Frances Maria, married George Case, a lawyer of Hartford, and had one child who died young. 2. Susan Adeline, married Edwin Burnham Staples, major in the United States army in the civil war, Fourth Massachusetts Cavalry; child, Joseph Cady Staples, married Annie Hubbard and had three children: Edwin Hubbard, Mary Blossom and Catherine Cady Staples, now residing in Pennlyn, Pennsylvania. 3. William Eddy, mentioned below. 4. Joseph Sherman, died unmarried at Providence, Rhode Island.

(VIII) William Eddy, son of Otis Thompson Cobb, was born in New York City, died July 12, 1904, at Newton, Massachusetts. He was for thirty years auditor of the Adams Express Company in Boston. He married, November 23, 1867, Elizabeth Case, born February 27, 1843, daughter of Sylvanus and Jane (Tucker) Case, of Hartford, Connecticut. Children: Grace Elizabeth, born December 27, 1869; Edna Maria, April 19, 1872; Maria Jane, December 5, 1881.

(The Cady Line).

The word Cady is derived from Ca-dia, a Gaelic word meaning the House of God. Cadie is an old Scotch word for messenger. As a surname the word has been variously spelled, Cade, Caddie, Caddy, Cadye, Kayde, Cadey and Cady, and of course in a variety of other less common forms. Families of this name bearing coats-of-arms of some antiquity are found in counties Essex, Kent, Suffolk and Gloucester, Kent. The surname is found in the ancient Hundred Rolls and was not uncommon as early as 1450 in county Sussex.

(I) Nicholas Cady, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and settled in Watertown, Massachusetts. He and John Knapp, who appears to be a relative, bought of William Potter, of Watertown, December 8, 1645, a house and land in Watertown. Cady deeded his share to John Knapp in August, 1650. He took the oath of fidelity in 1652; was of the

train band in 1653. He removed to Groton, Massachusetts, early in 1668, and sold his land in Watertown. He was highway surveyor at Groton in 1671. At the time of the abandonment of the town in King Philip's war, he went to Cambridge, where in 1678 he bought a farm of John Wincoll. He was a soldier in King Philip's war and was in Mr. William's garrison. He returned to Groton after the war and served as surveyor in 1680-83-85-86. He was constable in 1685 and was corporal of the military company. He died prior to 1712. Cady's Pond, about a mile from the village of Groton, takes the name from him. Mr. Cady married (first) Judith, daughter of William Knapp, about 1648. William Knapp was a carpenter; died at Watertown, August 30, 1658, aged about eighty years. Mr. Cady married (second) Priscilla, widow of Thomas Akers. Children, born at Watertown: John, January 15, 1650-51; Judith, September 2, 1653; James, mentioned below; Nicholas, August 2, 1657, died young; Daniel, November 27, 1659; Ezekiel, August 14, 1662; Nicholas, February 20, 1663-64; Joseph, May 28, 1666.

(II) James, son of Nicholas Cady, was born at Watertown, Massachusetts, August 28, 1655, died in Groton, Massachusetts, December 2, 1690. His brothers, John and Joseph, were appointed administrators on his estate, June 16, 1691. He seems to have lived in both Watertown and Groton. He married, June 14, 1678, Hannah Barron, born March 6, 1658, daughter of Ellis and Hannah (Hawkins) Barron. Ellis was son of Ellis Barron, who was a freeman of Watertown in 1641, and served as constable and selectman there. Hannah was daughter of Timothy Hawkins, of Watertown; he died there in 1651. On December 31, 1711, Ellis Barron made a will, proved September 8, 1712, in which he mentioned Hannah Cady or her heirs. Children: James, born at Watertown, April 1, 1679; John, mentioned below; Daniel, born about 1682; Abigail, born about 1684; Elizabeth, born at Groton, April 10, 1686; Aaron, born at Groton, April 7, 1688.

(III) Sergeant John Cady, son of James Cady, was born about 1680, in Watertown, Massachusetts, died September 6, 1751, at Windsor, Connecticut. John Cady lived in Groton, Massachusetts, 1699-1701; in Plainfield, Connecticut, in 1704; Canterbury, Connecticut, 1704 to 1721; in Tolland, Connecticut, 1721-24; in Willington, Connecticut, 1725-26-27; in Windsor, Connecticut, 1728-39; in Coventry and Tolland, Connecticut, in 1740. He married (first) about 1698, Elizabeth ———. He married (second) Mrs. Elizabeth Mather, daughter of John and Sarah (Fitch)

Stoughton. She was born February 19, 1692, died February 29, 1760; she married (first) Joseph Mather. Children by first wife: John, born August 7, 1699; Elizabeth, March 5, 1701; William, August 22, 1704; Eleazer, mentioned below; Ebenezer, April 19, 1714. Children by second wife: Deliverance, 1722; child, died October 10, 1739.

(IV) Captain Eleazer Cady, son of Sergeant John Cady, was born at Canterbury, Connecticut, March 15, 1708. He was taxed at Windsor in 1732. His will was dated at Plainfield, December 10, 1766, and was proved March, 1767, bequeathing to wife Keziah, eldest son John, youngest son Squire, daughter Lucy, wife of Obadiah Johnson. He was captain of a troop of horse in 1759. He married, October 28, 1739, Keziah, born at Plainfield, April 15, 1721, daughter of Josiah and Sarah (Warren) Spaulding. Children, born at Plainfield: Lucy, April 11, 1742; John, May 16, 1744; Squire, mentioned below.

(V) Squire, son of Captain Eleazer Cady, was born at Plainfield, Connecticut, October 28, 1754, died June 3, 1841. He was a private and afterward sergeant in the revolution. He was granted a pension, September 29, 1832, amounting to \$75.53 per annum. He was one of the surviving pensioners of the revolution in 1840, aged eighty-eight years. He was at one time constable of Plainfield, and in 1830 was town clerk. He married (first) April 18, 1790, Thankful Cutler, born August 19, 1756, died January 23, 1799. He married (second) May 29, 1799, Abiah Spaulding, born at Plainfield. Children by first wife: Lucy, born December 31, 1790; John, October 30, 1792; George, January 24, 1795; Susannah, March 10, 1798. Children by second wife: Maria, born July 16, 1808, married Otis Thompson Cobb (see Cobb VII); William, born February 4, 1811, died in 1814.

The surname Horton or Orton
HORTON was originally taken from a place name, and is one of the oldest in England. Thomas Orton or Horton was an early settler at Charlestown, Massachusetts, a ship carpenter by trade. He was appointed by the Charlestown selectmen to ring the bell on the meeting house, April 12, 1650. His home was on Bow street, and he sold land in Charlestown in 1678 to B. Mirick. He died there May 19, 1687. He married Mary Eddy, who was admitted to the Charlestown church April 12, 1650, and died September 13, 1693. Children, born in Charlestown: Mary, August 22, 1648; Sarah, married Benjamin Mirick; Thomas, January 9, 1654-55, died young; John, March 23, 1656-57; Wil-

liam, January 13, 1658-59, died young; William, baptized February 5, 1660; Samuel, November 10, 1661; Ebenezer, January 14, 1663; Thomas, May 1, 1665; Ann, July 31, 1668. (A genealogy has been written of the descendants of Barnabas Horton, of New York, progenitor of most of the New York families. The Rehoboth family is erroneously placed in this family).

(I) Thomas Horton, of Welsh ancestry, according to family tradition, was a relative of Thomas Horton, of Charlestown, mentioned above. He settled in Milton, Massachusetts, formerly Dorchester, as early as 1669. His first wife Sarah appears to have been a member of the church at Braintree, where her son Thomas was baptized in 1677. Thomas Horton married (second) at Milton, December 25, 1693, Susannah Keney. His sons settled at Milton and Rehoboth, and he was doubtless the progenitor of all the Rhode Island Hortons of colonial days. Children, born at Milton, by first wife: Rachel, August 6, 1669; John, June 6, 1672, settled in Rehoboth; Thomas, October 3, 1677; David, mentioned below; Solomon, January 11, 1782, lived at Milton and Rehoboth; Esther, married at Rehoboth, April 10, 1701, Benjamin Viall. Perhaps other children.

(II) David, son of Thomas Horton, was born at Milton, October 14, 1679. He settled in his native town, where his descendants are still living. He married, September 10, 1702, Mary Babcock. Children: David, born May 15, 1703, died February 15, 1779, married Dorcas Littlefield; Mary, born December 22, 1704; Rachel, December 2, 1706; Elizabeth, February 22, 1709; Enoch, mentioned below; Benjamin, March 2, 1713; Ebenezer, March 3, 1715; Joseph, June 1, 1717; Thankful, October 18, 1719; Martha, November 28, 1721; Ruth, December 20, 1723.

(III) Lieutenant Enoch Horton, son of David Horton, was born in Milton, March 21, 1711, and died there July 25, 1769. He married Hepsibah White, who died July 30, 1700, at Milton. His house was on Pleasant street, an eighth of a mile southwest of Stephen Horton's house, and the cellar is still discernible there. Children, born at Milton: Enoch, September 1, 1735, died August 16, 1775; Elisha, born January 9, 1748, married December 20, 1749; Stephen, mentioned below; Samuel, April 11, 1755; Elisha, February 11, 1757; William, January 27, 1759; Isaac, August 20, 1760; Wadsworth, April 1, 1762; Ann, April 7, 1764.

(IV) Stephen Horton, son of Lieutenant Enoch Horton, was born in Milton, May 24, 1753. He was a soldier in the revolution, from

his native town, a private from Milton in Captain Oliver Vose's company, Colonel Robinson's regiment on the Lexington alarm, April 19, 1775, and afterward in that year; also a sergeant in Captain Robert Swan's company, Colonel Benjamin Gill's regiment, in 1776-77. He went to Rhode Island during the alarm in 1777. Stephen's house was also on Pleasant street, near the barn now or lately owned by John Craig, and it was notable as the building in which the famous vaccination experiments were made in October, 1809. Children of Stephen and Submit Horton, born at Milton: Cynthia, born December 9, 1774; Betsey, August 17, 1776; Samuel Henshaw, November 17, 1778; Stephen, mentioned below; Ruth Porter, May 4, 1792.

(V) Stephen (2), son of Stephen (1) Horton, was born in Milton, February 12, 1781. He married, in 1804, Margaret McCoy, of Boston. He also settled in Milton. The McCoy family was of Londonderry, New Hampshire, of Scotch-Irish ancestry. Children: Stephen Henry, Lloyd Gregg, Maria Jane, William Henshaw (mentioned below), Mary Elizabeth, Charles, Sarah, Barbara Ann.

(VI) William Henshaw, son of Stephen Horton, was born in 1818, and died at the Hotel Vendome, Boston, February 20, 1897. He was a prominent merchant. He married (first) Mary Templeton. He married (second) December 16, 1858, Augusta Ann Kimball, born September 27, 1835, died in Brookline, October 30, 1909, daughter of David and Augusta (Blanchard) Kimball. Children by first wife: William and James. Children by second wife: David Kimball, mentioned below; Mary, died young; Henry, died aged fifteen years; Walter Gregg, born April 6, 1866, married, December 6, 1900, Elizabeth Sumner Wood, and has children: Elizabeth Sumner and Margaret Horton.

(VII) David Kimball, son of William Henshaw Horton, was born September 18, 1859, died at National City, California, March 6, 1898. He married, October 14, 1885, Gertrude Forrester Byam, who was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, September 18, 1865, daughter of Ezekiel George and Lydia Jane (Woodbridge) Byam (see Byam and Woodbridge). Children: Marjorie, born May 13, 1887; Barbara, April 7, 1890. Mrs. Horton resides at No. 364 Tappan street, Brookline, Massachusetts.

(The Woodbridge Line).

Rev. John Woodbridge, progenitor of the American family, was rector of Parish Stanton, in Wiltshire, England. He died December 9, 1637. "He was so able and faithful," wrote

Cotton Mather in the "Magnalia," "as to obtain a high esteem among those that at all knew the invaluable worth of such a minister." He married Sarah, daughter of Rev. Robert Parker, a learned English divine. Mather said of her that she "did so virtuously that her own personal character would have made her highly esteemed, if a relation to such a father had not farther aided unto the lustre of her character." She married (second) Thomas Bailey.

(II) Rev. John (2) Woodbridge, son of Rev. John (1) Woodbridge, was the distinguished American immigrant ancestor of the family. He was born in 1613, and died July 1, 1691. He was sent to Oxford University, but he had to leave the college when he and his father both refused to take the oath of conformity to the Established Church. In 1634 he came to America on the ship "Mary and John" with his uncle, Rev. Thomas Parker, and settled at Newbury, Massachusetts, where he was town clerk, 1634-38; surveyor of arms in 1637. In 1643 he taught the school in Boston. He was one of the founders of Andover, Massachusetts, and was ordained its minister, October 24, 1645. In 1647 he returned to England with his wife and family, and was chaplain of the parliamentary commissioners who treated with the king at the Isle of Wight; was minister afterward at Andover, Hants, and at Barford St. Martin, in Wiltshire, until he was ejected at the time of the Restoration. In 1663 he was driven by the Bartholomew Act from a school he had established at Newbury, England, and he came again to New England, arriving July 26, 1663. He was made assistant to his uncle, Rev. Thomas Parker, at Newbury, and remained there until November, 1670. He was assistant in the colony 1683-84. He married, in 1639, Mercy, daughter of Governor Thomas Dudley, of Massachusetts. He died March 17, 1695.

(III) Rev. Benjamin Woodbridge, son of Rev. John (2) Woodbridge, was born in 1645, and died January 15, 1710. He was invited to preach at Windsor, Connecticut, and was ordained there March 18, 1670, as pastor of a new society. He was minister in 1681-86 at Bristol, Rhode Island; in 1688 at Kittery, Maine; in 1691 at Portsmouth, New Hampshire; in 1694 at Newcastle; in 1698 at Medford, Massachusetts. He married Mary Ward, born June 24, 1649, died October 11, 1685, daughter of Rev. John Ward, of Haverhill, granddaughter of Nathaniel Ward. He married (second) August 31, 1686, Deborah (Tarleton) Cushing, born November 18, 1651, daughter of Daniel.

(IV) Benjamin (2), son of Rev. Benjamin (1) Woodbridge, was born October 12, 1680, and died in 1738. He married, September 9, 1715, Mary, daughter of Peter Osgood, great-granddaughter of John Osgood, of Andover.

(V) Rev. Benjamin (3) Woodbridge, son of Benjamin (2) Woodbridge, was born April 18, 1718. He resided at Andover and Milford, New Hampshire. He married Abia Twombly, who was baptized June 23, 1728, daughter of Benjamin, of Somersworth.

(VI) Dudley, son of Rev. Benjamin (3) Woodbridge, was born in 1760, and died in 1846. He was a soldier in the revolution in the Massachusetts Line. He married, January 16, 1785, Sarah Brock, who died at Andover.

(VII) Samuel, son of Dudley Woodbridge, was born June 13, 1788, and died January 28, 1867. He married (first) December 23, 1812, Nancy Russell, who died December 29, 1818, aged twenty-eight years. He married (second) August 20, 1821, Dorcas Russell, who died November 29, 1879, aged eighty-three. Children: Nancy Brock, born April 26, 1814, died March 3, 1880, married Sylvester Merrill; Phebe R., September 26, 1816, died September 9, 1848, married Warren Perkins, of Reading; Samuel F., August 13, 1818, married, April 5, 1843, Hannah M. Locke, who died January 25, 1873. Children by second wife: Caroline, August 1, 1822, married John B. Abbott; Abigail L., November 26, 1824; Lydia Jane, born June 15, 1827, married, August 15, 1850, Ezekiel George Byam, of Charlestown (see Byam); John R., April 15, 1829, died August 4, 1879; Stephen, November 29, 1831; Henry W., September 30, 1833, died at Venezuela; Alberta, May 9, 1835, died May 9, 1859; George B., January 19, 1840, died August 9, 1859.

(The Byam Line).

The Byam family is of ancient Welsh origin. Like most Welsh names that have been anglicized, Byam is very unlike the original Welsh form. Evan is a personal name, and Ap Evan a surname formed with the prefix Ap, meaning son of, equivalent to Evanson in English. The surname was Ap-yevan, Abyevan, Abyan and Abyam, and, finally, dropping the prefix we have the name Byam. In fact, we find in a single document, the will of William Byam, of Bath, in 1570, the three spellings—Abyan, Abyam and Byam. The surname Abyam is found in the Subsidy Roll for 1545, and the spelling Byam came into general use in the family about that time. The testator in this will spelt his name Byam in 1535 as witness to the will of Isabella Chancellor, of Bath. The armorial bearings of the family are ancient and interesting. The Byams of

Selworthy, Somersetshire, bear this coat of arms: Vert two branches of laurel between four pheons argent. Crest A wolf passant er, collared and lined ermine. From the size of the family and the peculiar derivation of the surname, it is fair to presume that all the Byams are descended from Ievan ap Jenkin, whose sons were called Ap-Ievan, the descendants of his sons John and Thomas taking the surname Byam. The ancestry of this Ievan is traced to the first century, according to the College of Arms, certified in 1841, and is a remarkable pedigree, originating with the Prince of Wales. 1. Llyr Llediaeth. 2. Bran, a hostage at Rome. 3. Caradoc or Caractacus. 4. Eudaf. 5. Cynan. 6. Cadvan, King of North Wales. 7. Stradwell, daughter and heir of Cadvan, married Coel Godebog, afterward entitled king of Britain. (Harleian mss. 1974). 8. Gwal, daughter of Coel, sister of Heln, who married Constantine Chlorus, the Roman Emperor, married Edeyrn ap Palarn, son of Peisrwydd. 9. Cunedda Wledig, King of North Wales. 10. Eineon Yrch, of Caereineon, in Merioneth, married Brauste. 11. Llyr, surnamed Molynog, married Gwenllian, daughter of Brychan ap Aulach. 12. Caradoc Vraich-Vras, Earl of Hereford, Lord of Badnor, A. D. 520 (founder of a dynasty of princes that ruled for some centuries the territory between the Wye and Severn and Oover Brecknock till after the Norman Conquest and until 1090); married TeGau'r Eurvron, daughter of Pelinor, King of Gwent. 13. Mainarh, Lord of Brecknock, descended from Caradoc, Earl of Hereford, and, inheriting the lands and titles, married Ellen, daughter of Eineon, Lord of Cwmwd. 14. Rhys Goch, Lord of Ystradwy, married Joan, daughter of Cadwgan ap Athelstan Gledrydd. 15. Cynwillin ap Rhys Goch married Jonnett, daughter of Howell, prince of Caerleon. 16. Cynfrin ap Cynwillin married Gladys, daughter of Sitsyllt ap Lyffenwell, Lord of Upper Gwent. 17. Arthur ap Cynfrin married Ellen, daughter of Meiric ap Dradoc. 18. Howell ap Arthur married Joan, daughter of Grono, Lord of Kybor. 19. Griffith ap Howell married Jonnett, daughter and sole heir of Grono Vychan of Penrose. 20. David ap Griffith married Maud, daughter of Llewellyn ap Kenfrig. 21. Howell Gam ap David, married Joan, daughter of Adam ap Rhys ap Eineon. 22. Howell Vychan, ap Howell Gam. 23. Meiric ap Howell Vychan, married Gwellian, daughter of Gwilliam ap Jenkin, of Gwernddu, ancestor of the Herberts, Earls of Pembroke. 24. Ievan ap Meiric, of Penrose, married Joan, daughter of Llewellyn ap Vychan ap Llewellyn ap Madoc ap Hoel. 25. Jenkin ap Ievan called

but in anticipation of that surname Jenkin Byam, of Maerdy, county Monmouth, living June 20, 1456, married a daughter of Llewellyn ap Gwillim ap Rhys ap Adam, of Brecknockshire. 26. Ievan ap Jenkin (in book intitulated Descendants of Caradoc Vraich-Cras penes Herald's College). Children: Thomas ap Ievan; John ap Ievan, of Bath, whose son spelled the name Byam as early as 1535. From the elder sons descends the present family of Byam, in county Pembroke.

The above pedigree is taken from a Chronological Memoir of the Reverends Henry, John and Edward Byam, sons of Lawrence Byam, rector of Luckham, in Somersetshire, during the reigns of Elizabeth and James, 1574-1614, by Edward S. Byam, an eminent genealogist and Welsh scholar. (Tenby, R. Mason, printer, High street, 1862). The motto of the family is: *Claris dextera factis*. The American family of Byam is undoubtedly descended from this Welsh family, though the connecting links are not known. All the American Byams trace their ancestry to George, the immigrant, mentioned below.

(I) George Byam was born in England or Wales, and came to this country before 1640. He settled first in Salem, Massachusetts, where he was admitted to the church September 27, 1640. He removed to Wenham, and with wife Susanna sold land in 1657, then located in Chelmsford, about 1653. He was admitted a freeman May 18, 1642. His will was dated March 10, 1680, and proved June 15, 1680, bequeathing to wife Susanna and son Abram, and to kinswoman Deborah Jaques. Children: Abigail, born January 7, 1643, probably died young; Abraham, mentioned below; Mary, an adopted daughter, child of Mary Hersey, deceased, was born September 15, 1680.

(II) Abraham, son of George Byam, was baptized at Salem, April 14, 1644. He married (first) Experience Alford, of Scituate; (second) Mary Ony. He died in 1732. Children: Jacob, removed to Vermont; Abraham, lived on the homestead; Isaac, mentioned below.

(III) Isaac, son of Abraham Byam, was born on the homestead at Chelmsford, and settled later on the farm afterward owned by John Byam, a short distance from his father's homestead. He had two children: Samuel, died young; and John, mentioned below.

(IV) John, son of Isaac Byam, was born in 1730, in Chelmsford, and settled there. He was a drummer in the revolution in Captain John Minot's company, Colonel Dike's regiment, from December 13, 1776, to March 1, 1777; also in Captain John Moore's company, Colonel Jonathan Reed's regiment of guards,

from April to July, 1778, guarding British prisoners at Cambridge. He married Sarah Blanchard. Children: John; Zebediah; James; Solomon, born 1770, father of Otis, and grandfather of Raymond Stratton Byam, of Canton, Massachusetts; William, of whom further; Simeon, married Thankful Reed, and inherited the homestead; Susannah; Mary; Hannah; Sally; Deliverance; Anna.

(V) William, son of John Byam, married Rebecca Herrick.

(VI) Ezekiel, son of William Byam, was born at Chelmsford. He manufactured the first Lucifer matches made in this country, in 1835, at South Chelmsford. A hundred of these matches sold for twenty-five cents. They were ignited by drawing them through a piece of bent sandpaper. Although clumsy and expensive, the lucifer match was the first device to do away with the old flint and tinder. The friction match was invented by A. D. Phillips, of Springfield, Massachusetts, October 24, 1836, and Mr. Byam purchased first the right to manufacture and soon afterward the whole patent. In 1837 he began to manufacture the matches and laid the foundation of the vast industry with which his name has been associated for the past seventy years. Very soon the Byam matches were known all over the country. The following verse was printed on the wrapper:

"For quickness and sureness the public will find,
These matches will leave all others behind;
Without further remarks we invite you to try them,
Remember all goods that are signed by E. BYAM."

The old match shop, as it was called, stood on the old road leading from South Chelmsford to the center of the town, nearly opposite the residence of Eli P. Parker. It was a small building set into the bank, with one story above the basement. The matches were put up at the William Byam house, which stood upon the site of the residence of the late E. P. Byam. After about a year Mr. Byam removed his business to Boston, but in 1845 he resumed manufacturing in Chelmsford and continued there for three years. Then the business was removed permanently to Boston. He married, February 15, 1818, Charlotte, daughter of John and Hannah (Butterick) Bateman. Children: William Augustus, Martha, Ezekiel George, Charles Favour and Charlotte.

(VII) Ezekiel George, son of Ezekiel Byam, was born at Chelmsford, August 29, 1828. He succeeded his father in the manufacture of matches, and took an active part in upbuilding the industry, which for more than thirty years has been known under the name of the Diamond Match Company. He resided for many

years in Charlestown, and was a member of the Bunker Hill Monument Association. He died February 17, 1896, in Boston. He married, August 15, 1850, Lydia Jane Woodbridge, born June 15, 1827, daughter of Samuel and Dorcas (Russell) Woodbridge; she died July 9, 1898, in Boston (see Woodbridge). Children: 1. Lottie Jane Byam, born September 19, 1855; married Charles Leavitt Beals Whitney, son of John Milton and Mary Leavitt (Beals) Whitney; he died September 14, 1892; they had children, born in Brookline: Charles Beals Whitney, born July 9, 1883, graduate of Harvard College in 1907; Mary Leavitt Whitney, born June 13, 1885, married, October 5, 1912, Edward Lawrence, son of Edward Lawrence, of Brookline, Massachusetts; and Byam Whitney, born March 15, 1887. 2. Gertrude Forrester Byam, born at Charlestown, September 18, 1865; married, October 14, 1885, David Kimball Horton (see Horton).

(The Kimball Line).

(VII) David Kimball, son of David Kimball (Nathaniel (5), John (4), Caleb (3), Caleb (2), Richard (1)), was born at Rockport, Massachusetts, May 9, 1802, and died at Boston, Massachusetts, March 16, 1873. He married, December 25, 1832, Augusta Blanchard, of Medford, born in 1811, died January 9, 1854. He married (second) May 20, 1857, Caroline Langdon Frost, of Medford. They resided at Rockport, Boston, Medford. Children: David Pulsifer, born September 20, 1833; Augusta Ann, September 27, 1835, married, December 16, 1858, William Henshaw Horton (see Horton); Lucy Allen, August 28, 1845, died in 1877; Lemuel Cushing, February 16, 1853.

Allen generally spelled, or Allen, as his descendants in most cases spell it, was the immigrant ancestor. He came from Bedfordshire, England, and settled in 1639 in New Haven, Connecticut, among the pioneers of that town. He was granted a home lot at what is now the corner of Church and George streets in 1641, and in the same year was admitted a member of the First Church. He was prominent in town affairs, holding various town offices; was a custom house officer; sergeant of the first military company and the first and only treasurer of the colony of New Haven until he became ineligible because of his election as deacon of the church. He continued in the office of deacon as long as he lived. He died at New Haven, September 27, 1674. He married, in

1642, Mary, eldest daughter of Thomas Nash, a gunsmith, who came from Bendley, England, in the company of Rev. Mr. Davenport. Thomas Nash was son of Bendley Nash. He married Margery, daughter of Nicholas and Mary (Hodgetts) Baker, granddaughter of John and Margery (Madestard) Baker. Nicholas Baker died in 1632. Children of Roger Allen: Mary; Samuel, mentioned below; John, born October 2, 1647; Sarah, Eliza, Susan, James.

(II) Sergeant Samuel Allen, son of Roger Alling, or Allen, was born at New Haven, Connecticut, November 4, 1645, died August 28, 1709. He resided at New Haven. He was one of the proprietors in 1685. He was a blacksmith by trade. He married (first) October 24, 1667, Elizabeth Winston, born December 11, 1649, died December 8, 1682, daughter of John Winston. He married (second) October 26, 1683, Sarah, daughter of Deacon John Chidsey. Children by first wife, born at New Haven: Samuel, October 16, 1668, settled in Newark, New Jersey; John, March 27, 1671, settled in Elizabeth, New Jersey; James, mentioned below; Roger, December 9, 1675, lived in New Haven; Theophilus, February 17, 1680, lived at East Haven; Daniel, 1682, settled at Orange, Connecticut. Children by second wife: Sarah, born January 17, 1685; Elizabeth, November, 1691, lived at New Haven; Caleb, born September 7, 1694, lived at Hamden, Connecticut; Esther, January 10, 1699.

(III) James, son of Sergeant Samuel Allen, was born at New Haven, Connecticut, July 19, 1673, died at Wallingford, Connecticut, March 17, 1752. He settled in Wallingford in 1700 and was on the tax list in 1701. Many of his descendants have lived in this town. He married ——. Children, born at Wallingford: Abigail, June 29, 1701; James, November 15, 1702; Stephen, mentioned below; Mary, March 5, 1708; Samuel, January 15, 1710; Ebenezer, April 8, 1713.

(IV) Stephen, son of James Allen, was born at Wallingford, Connecticut, October 13, 1704. He married there, June 23, 1726, Elizabeth Blakesley. They resided at North Haven. Children: Ephraim, born September 23, 1730; Ann, May 10, 1732; Amos, mentioned below; Lydia, June 20, 1736; Moses, June 10, 1741; Jotham, July 6, 1744; Abner, October 10, 1746.

(V) Amos, son of Stephen Allen, was born at North Haven, September 16, 1734, died in 1789. He married (first) Dinah Bishop, born about 1735, daughter of James and Elizabeth (Perkins) Bishop. James Bishop was born

February 17, 1699-1700, married, February 27, 1728, Elizabeth Perkins, born November 10, 1703.

John Bishop, father of James Bishop, was born in New Haven, May 17, 1662, married there, in 1689, Abigail, daughter of Nathaniel Willett. Governor James Bishop, father of John Bishop, was the immigrant ancestor, coming to New Haven in 1647 and taking the freeman's oath in the same year. He was a prominent citizen. In 1651 he was elected secretary of the colony, and in 1663 secretary of the general court. He was deputy to the general court in 1665, assistant in 1668, deputy governor from 1683 until he died. His wife Mary died November 26, 1664. Amos Allen married (second) December 28, 1770, Mabel Hilshorn. They resided in Hamden, Connecticut. His estate was distributed in 1789 to his widow Mabel and daughters Lois and Mabel. Child of first wife, Bishop, mentioned below. Children by second wife: Amos, born November 19, 1771; Mabel, January 13, 1773; Amos, September 17, 1775; Lois, September 1, 1777.

(VI) Bishop, son of Amos Allen, was born about 1765. He was living in West Springfield in 1790, according to the first federal census, and had in his family one male over sixteen, one under that age and three females. Amos Allen also lived in West Springfield for a time. Bishop Allen married Polly Smith. Among their children was Lysander Curtis, mentioned below.

(VII) Lysander Curtis, son of Bishop Allen, was born about 1780. He married Eleanor Hull Ives, of an old Connecticut family. Among their children was Hiram Bishop, mentioned below.

(VIII) Hiram Bishop, son of Lysander Curtis Allen, was born September 14, 1815, died March 28, 1887. He married, December 6, 1838, Cynthia Graves Street. Children: Howard Bradley, mentioned below; Frank Bishop.

(IX) Howard Bradley, son of Hiram Bishop Allen, was born at Holyoke, Massachusetts, October 18, 1849, died March 15, 1903. He was educated in the public schools and followed the banking business all his active life. For many years he was with the Bank of Redemption and for twenty-seven years was receiving teller of the New England Trust Company. He was a member of the Sons of the American Revolution. He married, October 16, 1872, Juliette Ferry, born August 16, 1840, daughter of Ebenezer and Lydia (Barker-Baldwin) Ferry. Children: 1. Horton Sumner, born August 22, 1873; is with the New England Telephone Company;

member of the Masonic order; married Edith Lyman and had four children: Ferry Baldwin, born June 28, 1903; Lucy Lyman and Howard Bradley (twins), born December 3, 1907; Horton Sumner Jr., October 28, 1911. 2. Winthrop Blakesley, born August 16, 1875, unmarried, a designer, residing in Newton, Massachusetts.

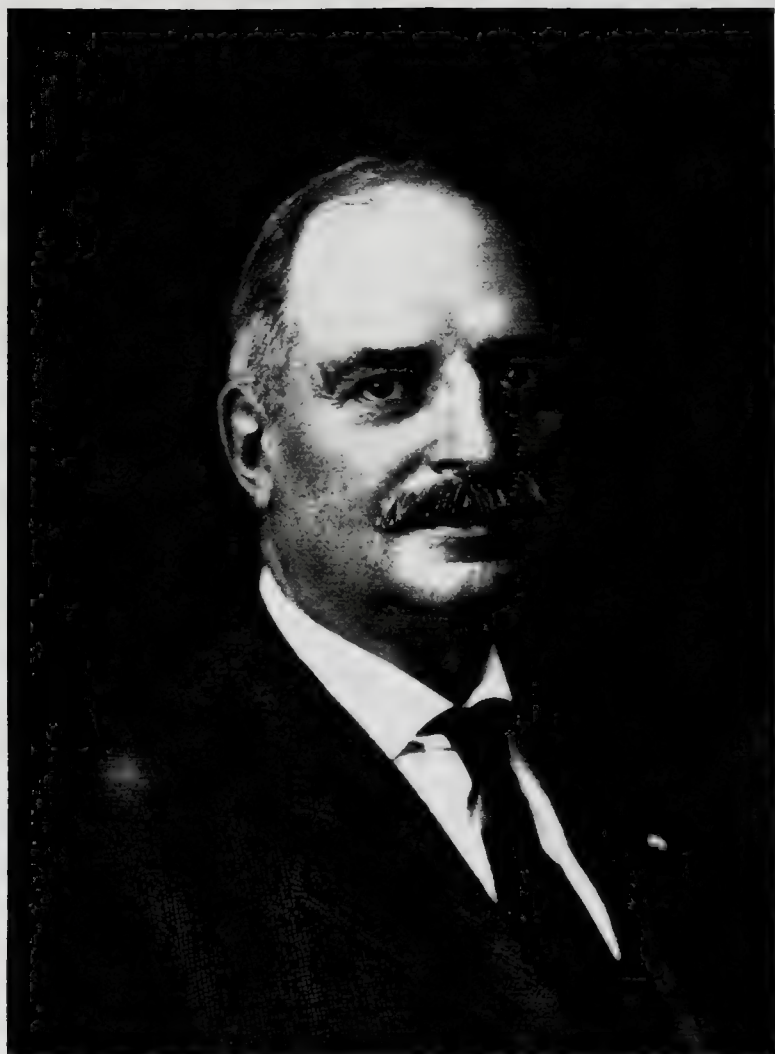
(The Ferry Line).

(I) Charles Ferry, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, probably about 1635. He came to Springfield, Massachusetts, as early as 1661, when he was first mentioned in the records. He doubtless had been in the country for several years, however, before locating at Springfield. He married there, March 24, 1661, Sarah, daughter of John Harmon. He was a substantial citizen. In 1695 he was selectman of the town. He died July 3, 1699, and his widow Sarah died October 21, 1740. Children, born at Springfield: John, November 6, 1662; Charles, mentioned below; Samuel, October 2, 1667; Sarah, December 15, 1668; Mary, June 6, 1671; Gershom, March 19, 1674; Solomon, July 19, 1677; Mercy, March 12, 1680; Elizabeth, February 11, 1682; Solomon, July 21, 1686.

(II) Charles (2), son of Charles (1) Ferry, was born at Springfield, Massachusetts, April 4, 1665, died there February 26, 1720. He married (first) Rebecca Burt; (second) Abigail, daughter of Mark Warner, of Hadley, May 4, 1693. She married (second) June 3, 1724, Thomas Hale, and she died October 14, 1748. Children of Charles and Abigail Ferry: Charles, born April 30, 1694; Mark, March 11, 1696; Abigail, February 7, 1698; Sarah, February 28, 1700; Ebenezer, April 23, 1702, died April 25, 1702; Rebecca and Thankful, twins, April 3, 1703; Mary, March 13, 1706; Nathaniel, October 10, 1708; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Noah, November 4, 1712; Martha, January 17, 1715; Jonathan, February, 1717.

(III) Ebenezer, son of Charles (2) Ferry, was born at Springfield, Massachusetts, September 29, 1710. He settled in Easthampton in 1730 and bought the farm of Moses Hutchinson, who was killed by the Indians with a child, in 1704. Children: Solomon, mentioned below; Polly, married Seth Janes; Asa, married Eunice Clark; Ebenezer, died aged twenty-five; Louisa; Hannah, died young; Hannah, married John Alpress.

(IV) Lieutenant Solomon Ferry, son of Ebenezer Ferry, was born in 1744 and died at Easthampton, 1810, aged sixty-six years. He was a soldier in the revolution, corporal in Captain Jonathan Wales' company, Colonel



Addison L Day

Dickinson's Hampshire county regiment, marching to East Hoosick, August 17, 1777, and to Pittsfield to guard Hessian prisoners. He was also in Captain Jonathan Wales' company, Colonel Ezra May's regiment, September 22 to October 5, 1777, at Stillwater and Saratoga. Later he was commissioned lieutenant in the militia. He inherited his father's farm, the place lately owned by Deacon Alonzo Clark. He married (first) Parnel Chapin, (second) Sophia L. Hastings. Children by first wife: Hiram, publisher of the *Oracle and Democrat*, newspapers of Northampton, died in 1860; Nelson, resided at Coronna, Michigan, died in 1846; Ebenezer, mentioned below; S. Chapin, lived at Chester, Ohio; Lewis, publisher of newspapers in Ohio and Northampton, died at Easthampton in 1865. Children by second wife: P. Sophia, married William Strong, of Northampton; Julia Ann, married Fred A. Spooner, of Westfield.

(V) Ebenezer (2), son of Lieutenant Solomon Ferry, was born at Easthampton, about 1780-90. He was a prominent citizen, a general merchant and postmaster of Easthampton more than twenty years, and filled various offices of trust and honor in the town, town clerk and selectman. He was director of the bank. He died at the age of seventy-three years. He married Lydia (Barker) Baldwin. Children, born at Easthampton: Jedediah, married Susan Ann Schermerhorn; Lydia Ann, died young; Lucretia; Lydia Ann, never married, resides in her native town; Juliette, married Howard Bradley Allen (see Allen IX). The two youngest alone survive in 1913.

(V) Ezra Day, son of Abraham Day DAY (q. v.), was born April 22, 1743. He settled at South Hadley, Massachusetts. He married, October 3, 1767, Hannah Kendall, who died October 23, 1827. He died November 21, 1823, aged eighty years. Children, born at South Hadley: Asa, May 16, 1768; Hannah, May 7, 1769; Sarah, June 7, 1771; Ezra, June 7, 1773; Rhoda, December 18, 1774; Clarissa, September 14, 1777; Justin, March 30, 1779; Alvin, November 18, 1780; Plin, mentioned below; Roswell, June 2, 1784; Ashbell, August 6, 1786; Polly, November 15, 1789, married Dr. Amos Taylor, of Warwick, Massachusetts; Sophia, April 9, 1791, married Samuel Alvord.

(VI) Plin, son of Ezra Day, was born at South Hadley, Massachusetts, May 27, 1782, died August 31, 1846. He married, May 15, 1805, Deborah Butts, of South Hadley. Children, born at West Springfield, Massachusetts: Plin B., April 21, 1806; Sherubiah, January 30, 1808; Samuel, October 12, 1809; Deborah

Ann, September 9, 1813; Alvin, September 3, 1815; Eliza Maria, February 18, 1816, now living at ninety-three years of age, married Abel F. Hildreth, of Derry, New Hampshire. Henry, December 25, 1820; Addison, mentioned below; Catherine, June 4, 1825, still living, married Richard W. Swan, of Exeter, New Hampshire, principal of a boys' academy at Albany and later professor in Purdue University.

(VII) Addison, son of Plin Day, was born at West Springfield, Massachusetts, April 4, 1823. He was first a clerk in freight office and advanced to traffic manager of the Boston & Albany railroad. Later he became superintendent of the Mississippi & Missouri railroad, now a part of the Rock Island, west of Davenport, Iowa, then to the Rome, Watertown & Ogdensburg railroad, now controlled by the New York Central. He then became the first superintendent of the Midland railroad. Then went to St. Louis as superintendent of the Iron Mountain, out of St. Louis, and from that to the Utica & Black River railroad. He retired some years before his death. He died in 1895 at Rome, New York. He married, December, 1847, Margaret Smith, born at West Springfield, Massachusetts, March 6, 1824, died in 1872, daughter of Horace and Gralia (Bagg) Smith. She was a pupil of Mary Lyon, who founded Mount Holyoke Seminary for Women, now Mount Holyoke College. Children: Addison Lyman, mentioned below; Robert Addison, born at Utica, died there; Harriet Amanda, died aged six years; William, died in infancy; Edward Alden, died in infancy; Maud C., born at Utica, New York, died in 1883 at St. Louis, Missouri.

(VIII) Addison Lyman, son of Addison Day, was born at Springfield, Massachusetts, April 29, 1849. He attended the public schools there. In 1859 he went with the family to Davenport, Iowa, where he also attended the public schools, and subsequently he attended the schools of Watertown, New York, whither his parents removed. He prepared for college at the Lowell Academy, Lowell, New York, and in 1866 entered Dartmouth, taking a scientific course and graduating with the degree of Bachelor of Science in the class of 1870. He practiced the profession of civil engineering at Rome, New York, for a time, and in 1872 removed to St. Louis, Missouri, and became a clerk in the office of the superintendent of the Iron Mountain Railroad Company, continuing for two years. He returned to Rome, New York, to become assistant superintendent of the Utica & Black River railroad, now part of the New York Central system. Two years later he engaged in business

as a merchant in Utica, New York, dealing in sporting goods, fishing tackle, guns, ammunition and supplies for hunters and fishermen, and he continued in this business for a period of six years. Returning to the railroad business, he became chief clerk of the freight department of the Atchison, Kansas & Pacific railroad, continuing about three years in this position. In 1882 he became assistant to the president of the Hoyt Metal Company of St. Louis, and soon afterward New York manager of the Hoyt Metal Company in New York City, a position he held for fifteen years. He returned to St. Louis in 1906 to become manager of the sheet metal department of the Hoyt Metal Company, a position he has since filled. The great growth and prosperity of this concern have been due in large measure to the business sagacity and enterprise of Mr. Day.

Mr. Day is a prominent Free Mason, a member of Tryon Lodge, No. 159, Free and Accepted Masons, of Arlington, New Jersey; of United Chapter, No. 59, Royal Arch Masons, of Utica, New York; of Utica Council, Royal and Select Masters; of Utica Commandery, No. 3, Knights Templar; Jersey City Consistory, No. 443, of Jersey City; and charter member of Salaam Temple, No. 72, Newark, New Jersey. He is fond of music and is a member of the St. Louis Orchestra Club. He is interested keenly in local and family history, and is a member of the New England Historic-Genealogical Society, the New England Society of St. Louis, and the Sons of the American Revolution. He is also a member of the Dartmouth College Alumni Association and was president in 1913, the Beta Theta Phi Club of St. Louis, the City Club of St. Louis, also Missouri Athletic Club. His office is in the Merchants Laclede Building in St. Louis. In politics he is a Republican, in religion a Presbyterian.

He married, at Des Moines, Iowa, March 12, 1872, Emma Carrie Dewey, born at Hanover, New Hampshire, daughter of Gardner W. and Marcia Ann (Clark) Dewey (see Dewey VIII). Children: 1. Maude, died at eight years of age. 2. Robert Addison, died young. 3. Margaret Emma, born at Atchison, Kansas, December 7, 1881; married Elliott Tucker Merrick, and has two children, Margaret and Elliott Tucker Merrick. Mr. Merrick is president of the Hoyt Metal Company, and they are now living at Montclair, New Jersey.

(The Dewey Line).

(I) Thomas Dewey, the immigrant ancestor, came from Sandwich, county Kent, England, and was one of the original grantees of

Dorchester, Massachusetts, in 1636. He was here as early as 1633, however, and was a witness in that year to the non-cupative will of John Russell, of Dorchester. He was admitted a freeman of the colony, May 14, 1634. He sold his lands at Dorchester, August 12, 1635, and removed with other Dorchester men to Windsor, Connecticut, where he was one of the earliest settlers. In 1640 he was granted land in Dorchester, and his home lot there was the first north of the Palisade, and extended from the main street eastward to the Connecticut river. In 1642-3-4-5 he was jurymen. He died intestate and the inventory of his estate was filed May 19, 1648, amounting to two hundred and thirteen pounds. His estate was divided by the court, June 6, 1650. He married, March 22, 1639, at Windsor, Frances Clark, widow of Joseph Clark. She married (third), as his second wife, George Phelps, and died September 27, 1690. Children: Thomas, born February 16, 1640; Josiah, mentioned below; Anna, baptized October 15, 1643; Israel, born September 23, 1645; Jedediah, born December 15, 1647.

(II) Deacon Josiah Dewey, son of Thomas Dewey, was baptized at Windsor, Connecticut, October 10, 1641, died at Lebanon, Connecticut, September 7, 1732. About 1660 he went to Northampton, Massachusetts, where he learned the trade of carpenter. On July 15, 1666, he was granted a home lot, and made freeman the same year. In 1668 he was selectman, and also some years before that. He was a member of the church at Northampton. In 1668 he received a grant of land at Westfield to pay him for building the minister's house, and two years later he moved there, settling on what is now the east end of Silver street. He was one of the seven founders of the Westfield church, organized August 27, 1679, and bringing a letter of introduction from the Northampton church. On December 28, 1692, he was ordained the first deacon, and the first baptism recorded in that church was that of his son Ebenezer. There has been preserved an interesting diary which he kept giving his life up to about 1680. There are records of several pieces of land in Northampton and Westfield either granted or sold to him. He was sergeant of the guard at Westfield during King Philip's war, and on April 28, 1676, was a signer of the remonstrance to the order for the abandonment of Westfield. About this time he was juror at the adjourned court at Northampton, and in August the town voted that he be a committee to confer about the town bounds. He was one of three appraisers of town land, and also on the committee to determine the order of seating the

meeting house. In 1679 he was sealer, and in 1672-77-79-80-89-90 was selectman of Westfield. He was juryman, March 29, 1676, at the adjourned court in Northampton. He was one of the proprietors of Lebanon, Connecticut, and on April 6, 1696, he sold his land in Westfield and settled in Lebanon. Here also he was very prominent in town affairs. In May, 1698, he was one of three townsmen chosen to manage the town affairs until the place should be invested with "Town Privileges." In May, 1705, the court confirmed the "Five Mile Purchase" to the proprietors and after this the Deweys sold their original land and moved to the north end of the town. On November 12, 1700, Josiah Dewey was dismissed from the Westfield church to the church at Lebanon, where he also was deacon.

He married, at Northampton, November 6, 1662, Hepzibah, daughter of Richard and Hepzibah (Ford) Lyman; Hepzibah Ford was sister of Joanna, who married Elder John Strong. Hepzibah Lyman was born at Windsor, 1644, died June 4, 1732, at Lebanon. She joined the Westfield church, January 1, 1680, and was dismissed with her husband to the Lebanon church in November, 1700. Children, born at Northampton: Hepzibah, October 9, 1663; Mary, October 16, 1665, died January 11, 1666; Josiah, mentioned below; John, February 9, 1669; Ebenezer, February 20, 1673; Nathaniel, February 20, 1673; Joseph, August 11, 1674, died June, 1675; Elizabeth, July 10, 1677; Joseph, April 9, 1682, died July 9, 1682; Experience, April 9, 1682; Benjamin, July 8, died July 13, 1685.

(III) Josiah (2), son of Josiah (1) Dewey, was born at Northampton, December 24, 1666, died about 1750 at Lebanon. He was a farmer at Westfield, Massachusetts, until he moved to Lebanon, about 1696, one of the first settlers there. There are several records of land bought by him. He married, January 15, 1691, Mehitable Miller, of Westfield. She was born at Northampton, July 10, 1666, daughter of William and Patience Miller. Children: William, mentioned below; Josiah, born March 1, 1697, at Westfield; Joseph, December 24, 1697, at Northampton. Born at Lebanon: John, December 4, 1700; Mary, October 24, 1704; Mehitable, June 29, 1708.

(IV) William, son of Josiah (2) Dewey, was born in January, 1692, at Northampton, died at Lebanon, November 10, 1759, of small-pox caught at Albany. He married, July 2, 1713, Mercy Bailey. Children, born at Lebanon: Mercy, April 1, 1714; William, March 1, 1716, died September 5, 1717; William, May 1, 1718, died May 23, 1718; Simeon, mentioned below; Jerusha, December 6, 1720;

Hannah, May 14, 1723; Zerviah, January 28, 1726; Elijah, June 26, 1728; Ann, January 21, 1730.

(V) Simeon, son of William Dewey, was born at Lebanon, May 1, 1718, died there March 2, 1751. He was a farmer. He married there March 29, 1739, Anna Phelps, born August 6, 1719, died September 25, 1807, at Hanover, New Hampshire. She married (second) November 27, 1795, Noah Smith, who died February, 1776, after which she went to Hanover. Children, born at Lebanon: Theoda, born July 28, 1740, died March 8, 1750; William, May 18, 1742, died April 6, 1744; Simeon, mentioned below; William, January 11, 1746; Amy, January 31, 1748; Benoni, July 18, 1750.

(VI) Simeon (2), son of Simeon (1) Dewey, was born at Lebanon, Connecticut, February 22, 1745, died at Lebanon, New Hampshire, September 2, 1830. He was a blacksmith and gunsmith at Springfield, Massachusetts, where now the United States armory water shops are situated. About 1780 he moved to Hanover, New Hampshire. He married (first) January 22, 1767, Hannah, born 1746, died September 7, 1772, aged twenty-six, at Springfield, daughter of Samuel Bliss, of Springfield. He married (second) 1773, Mrs. Elizabeth Turner, daughter of Isaac and Elizabeth (Hatch) Bridgman, born October 14, 1744, at Tolland, Connecticut, died February 22, 1811, at Hanover, New Hampshire. Child by first wife: Seneca, born 1767. Children by second wife: Jesse, March 30, 1774; Luke, January 24, 1776; Betsey, 1778; Cynthia, 1780; Sophronia, 1782; Simeon, October 7, 1784; Paulina, 1786; William Phelps, 1787; Joseph Langdon, mentioned below.

(VII) Joseph Langdon, son of Simeon (2) Dewey, was born at Hanover, New Hampshire, August 12, 1789, died there June 30, 1873. When he was seventeen years old he carried the mail on horseback from Hanover to Portsmouth, making the trip and return in about a week, and afterward for many years he owned and managed the old stage route between Concord and Hanover. He became later a farmer and speculator. His home paper said, at the time of his death:

In the last years of his life his manner was remarkably active and he would recount the experiences of his boyhood going the mail route, and of his journeyings with the mail, and his return from Portsmouth. He was and went with remarkable persistence, and whatever reverses came he always kept up good courage and a cheerful aspect of life and death. How lonely these old hills and vales must be without this sturdy son to tread them. Thousands have sprung from them only to leave as soon as maturity should come, but this noble

product of the soil has been faithful to his birth-place, and now lays down to rest amidst the scenes where his energies and life have been spent.

He married (first) 1815, at Hanover, Mrs. Betsey (Walker) ———, born October 28, 1787, at Chesterfield, New Hampshire, died September 26, 1828, at Hanover. He married (second) Mrs. Betsey (Pierce) Greenough, daughter of Daniel Pierce, born July 4, 1798, at South Royalton, Vermont, died April 7, 1881, at Hanover. Children, born at Hanover: Gardner Walker, mentioned below; Cornelia Elizabeth, May 1, 1821, died August 16, 1823; Joseph B., May 25, 1824, died September 2, 1825; Catherine Elizabeth, April 5, 1826; Sarah Ann, March 27, 1831; Joseph Willard, January 14, 1833.

(VIII) Gardner Walker, son of Joseph Langdon Dewey, was born at Hanover, New Hampshire, January 22, 1816, died there May 23, 1872. He married, 1840, Marcia Ann Clark, of Enfield, New Hampshire, and in 1898 was living in California, and her death occurred there. Children, born at Hanover: Walter Watson, born July 24, 1841, now residing in New Jersey, married Julia Morehead, now deceased, of Bowling Green, Kentucky; Emma Carrie, born January 23, 1848, died February 6, 1888, at Brooklyn, New York, married, March 12, 1872, at Des Moines, Iowa, Addison Lyman Day (see Day VIII).

The name of Higgins, known in New England from the earliest colonial days, was well established in the first generation on American soil. It was a sturdy stock, and intermarried with families of similar qualities and worth. The early generations were inured to hardships in their struggles with nature; were perseveringly industrious; well trained to the use of tools. They developed splendid physiques, were of a deeply religious nature, and their excellent traits have been transmitted to the present day.

(I) Richard Higgins, the immigrant ancestor, was in Plymouth, Massachusetts, in 1633, when his name appears among the taxpayers. He was a tailor by trade; was admitted a freeman in 1634, and was one of the first seven settlers in Eastham, Massachusetts, in 1644. He served that town as selectman for seven years, and was deputy to the general court in 1649-61-67. He married (first) at Plymouth, November 23, 1634, Lydia, daughter of Edmund Chandler, of Scituate. He married (second) October 15, 1651, Mary Yates, widow of John Yates, of Duxbury. Children: Jonathan, born in July, 1637; Ben-

jamin, mentioned below; Mary, September 27, 1652; Eliakim, October 20, 1654; William, December 15, 1655; Jedediah, March 5, 1657; Zerviah, in June, 1658; Thomas, in January, 1661; Lydia, in July, 1664.

(II) Benjamin, son of Richard Higgins, was born at Plymouth, July 6, 1640, died March 14, 1691. He settled in Eastham Massachusetts, and in 1675 applied to court for land in the right of his father. His estate was divided by agreement, June 25, 1691, by widow Lydia, children, Ichabod, Richard, Joshua, Samuel, Lydia and Isaac. He married, December 24, 1661, Lydia, daughter of Edward Bangs, who came from England in the ship "Ann" in 1623. Children, born at Eastham: Ichabod, born November 14, 1662; Richard, mentioned below; John, November 20, 1666; Joshua, October 1, 1668; Lydia, May, 1670; Isaac, August 31, 1672; Benjamin, June 14, 1674, died young; Samuel, March 7, 1676-77; Benjamin, September 15, 1681.

(III) Richard (2), son of Benjamin Higgins, was born at Eastham, October 15, 1664, died April 27, 1732. He married, in 1694, Sarah Freeman. His widow married Lieutenant Cole. Children, born at Eastham: Joshua, December 3, 1695; Eleazer, mentioned below; Theophilus, May 6, 1698; Jedediah, February 8, 1699-1700; Zaccheus, January 11, 1701-02; Esther, February 23, 1703-04; David, April 5, 1706; Reuben, January 6, 1708-09; Moses, March 24, 1710-11; Abigail, August 8, 1715.

(IV) Eleazer, son of Richard (2) Higgins, was born at Eastham, February 9, 1696-97. He and his wife Sarah joined the church at Truro, February 13, 1725-26. Children, baptized at Truro: Eleazer, baptized June 12, 1726; Joseph, March 24, 1727-28; Enoch, mentioned below; Jedediah, September 16, 1733; Richard, November 9, 1735; Eleazer, June 24, 1739; Sarah, November 2, 1740; Hannah, 1742.

(V) Enoch, son of Eleazer Higgins, was born at Eastham or Truro, baptized at Truro, July 5, 1730. He lived at Wellfleet, Barnstable county, Massachusetts, died May 10, 1807, aged seventy-seven, buried in the old cemetery at South Wellfleet. He married, February 21, 1754, Mary Atkins. His wife died April 26, 1807, aged seventy-three, and was buried by his side. They were members of the First Church of Orleans. Children: Uriah, Eleazer, born 1759; Ephraim, mentioned below; Reuben; Enoch; Elizabeth, married Rev. Edward Whittle; Sarah, married Nathan Harding; Mary, married Jeremiah Newcomb.

(VI) Ephraim, son of Enoch Higgins, was

born July 5, 1769, died March 28, 1846. He married, November 21, 1793, Nancy, daughter of Josiah and Jerusha (Cole) Rich. Among their children was John Knowles, mentioned below.

(VII) John Knowles, son of Ephraim Higgins, was born February 28, 1795, at Wellfleet, Massachusetts. He married (first) Thankful Snow Newcomb, who died January 17, 1829. He married (second) January 2, 1830, Ruth Wiley, who died December 16, 1860. Children: Reuben, not married; John, married Eliza Higgins; Alfred, married Mary Martin; Minerva, married Josiah Pervear; Rufus, married Sarah Wiley; Henry Mayo, mentioned below; Charles, unmarried. All are deceased.

(VIII) Henry Mayo, son of John Knowles Higgins, was born August 25, 1832, in Wellfleet, died at Hyde Park, December 9, 1902. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. At the age of nineteen years he came to Boston and after working there for a time removed to Providence, Rhode Island. In 1853 he entered the employ of Edward Clark, a leather manufacturer, in Boston. In 1860 he engaged in business on his own account at 21 Ferry street, Boston, where he continued until 1885. From that time until the time of his death he was a dealer in boots and shoes at Hyde Park, Massachusetts. He married, November 20, 1858, Peryntha Davis, daughter of Philander Shaw and Tabitha (Harding) Witherell (see Witherell VI). Children: 1. Olsten Mayo, born June 25, 1866; an architect with an office in Boston; a member of the Masonic order; married, December 31, 1890, Josephine Bendroth and has children: Blanche, born December 24, 1892; Marion, June 23, 1894. 2. Henry Davis, born February 24, 1873; foreman in the clock repairing department of Smith, Patterson Company, 52 Summer street, Boston; a member of the Masonic order; married, October 17, 1906, Sarah Kelly, and has one child, Barbara, born July 12, 1908.

(The Witherell Line).

(I) Rev. William Witherell, immigrant ancestor of the Wetherells and Witherells of Plymouth and Barnstable counties, was a graduate of Corpus Christi College, Cambridge, England, July 3, 1619, a native of Yorkshire, England. He took the degrees of Bachelor of Arts and Master of Arts and was licensed as of Maidstone, England, aged about twenty-five, to marry Mary Fisher, March 26, 1627. Her mother Joan married (second) John Martin, yeoman. He came to this country in the ship "Hercules" of Sandwich, sailing March 14, 1634-35, with wife Mary.

three children and one servant. He gave his occupation as school master. He settled at Charlestown, Massachusetts, and taught the grammar school. From 1630 to 1638 he was at Cambridge, then he removed to Duxbury of which he was a proprietor in August, 1640. He was called to the pastorate of the Second Church of Scituate in September, 1644, and filled that position the remainder of his life. He was admitted a freeman of the Plymouth colony, June 1, 1638. He died in Scituate, April 9, 1684, aged eighty-four years. His will was dated March 29, and proved June 4, 1684, bequeathing to grandchildren: Samuel, Joshua and Hannah, children of his eldest son Samuel; to his widow Isabel; to sons John, Theophilus and Daniel; to daughter, Mary Oldham. Children, three or more born in Maidstone, county Kent: Samuel; John, mentioned below; Mary, married, November 20, 1656, Thomas Oldham; Elizabeth, married, December 22, 1657, John Bryant; Theophilus; Daniel; Sarah, born at Scituate, February 10, 1644; Hannah, born February 20, 1646.

(II) John, son of Rev. William Witherell, was born about 1650. Children, born at Scituate: John, July 25, 1675; William, May 25, 1678, had a son William, who died young, and daughters, Sarah, Hannah and Mary; Thomas, March 3, 1681, settled in Plymouth; Joshua, July 5, 1683.

(IV) William (2), grandson of John Witherell, married Mary ———, who died at Wellfleet, February 16, 1774, aged forty-six. Among their children were: John, of Wellfleet, who died August 8, 1838, aged eighty-six, and whose wife Azubah died at Wellfleet, January 15, 1820, aged sixty-five; Whitefield, mentioned below.

(V) Whitefield, son of William (2) Witherell, was born in 1769, died at Wellfleet, December 7, 1848. He married Jerusha Emery Ryder. Among their children were: Phebe D., who died November 11, 1850, aged fifteen years, seven months; Philander Shaw, mentioned below.

(VI) Philander Shaw, son of Whitefield Witherell, was born at Wellfleet, Massachusetts. He married Tabitha, daughter of Elisha Harding, of Chatham, Massachusetts. Their daughter, Peryntha Davis, born at Wellfleet, February 26, 1838, married Henry Mayo Higgins (see Higgins VIII).

John Vaughan, the immigrant ancestor, lived in Newport, Rhode Island, where his name is recorded on the list of inhabitants admitted since May 20, 1638. On May 2, 1634, he and others in Massachusetts were

fined for misspending their time, drinking strong waters and selling to others contrary to law, etc.; his fine was twenty shillings. In 1639 he was granted a lot in Newport, providing he build on it within a year; he was to have forty-two acres at the Hermitage. He was admitted a freeman in 1655, and May 22, 1662, he had seventy-nine and two-thirds acres of land laid out to him. On April 16, 1673, he deeded eight acres of land to his son John, and July 23, 1687, he deeded to son Daniel of Newport, his farm and house, and fifty acres of land. He married Gillian ——. Children: John, born April 19, 1644; David, July 19, 1646; George, mentioned below; Daniel, April 27, 1653; Mary, July 3, 1658. He died after 1687.

(II) George, son of John Vaughan, was born October 20, 1650, died May 7, 1704. He lived in Newport and in East Greenwich, Rhode Island. On October 31, 1677, he was one of the forty-eight who received the grant of five thousand acres for East Greenwich. He served as deputy to the general court in 1684-98-99-1704, and he was on the grand jury in 1688. In 1687 he was a member of the cavalry company. His will was dated April 11, 1699, and proved May 25, 1704; his wife Margaret and son George were executors. He married, July 26, 1680, Margaret Spink, who died after 1704, daughter of Robert and Alice Spink. Children, born in East Greenwich: George, April 19, 1682; David, April 29, 1683; Mary, February 28, 1685; Christopher, April 29, 1686; Abigail, February 24, 1689; Robert, mentioned below.

(III) Robert, son of George Vaughan, was born March 7, 1691, in East Greenwich, Rhode Island, where he lived. He married, February 18, 1719, Joanna Sweet, born February 13, 1695, daughter of Henry and Mary Sweet. Children, born in East Greenwich: Caleb, June 7, 1720; David, April 14, 1722; Daniel, April 14, 1722; Susanna, May 24, 1726; Benjamin, mentioned below; Robert, November 11, 1732; Margaret, July 13, 1734.

(IV) Benjamin, son of Robert Vaughan, was born November 4, 1730. He married, December 4, 1751, Catherine, daughter of John Godfrey. Children: Mary, born May 9, 1753; Margaret, December 9, 1754; Asa, mentioned below; Sarah, February 17, 1761; Elizabeth, October 9, 1762; Benjamin, July 12, 1766; Rodman, October 14, 1769.

(V) Asa, son of Benjamin Vaughan, was born February 9, 1756, in Rhode Island.

(VI) Whitman, son or nephew of Asa Vaughan, was born in Rhode Island, March 25, 1783. He had brothers, Asa and Samuel Vaughan. He removed to New York state

and settled first at Kingsbury, afterward at Welch Hollow, in the town of Fort Ann, and died at Fort Ann, Washington county, in 1855. He married Betsey Draper, born January 11, 1785, died 1871, daughter of Jonathan Draper. Children: Warren, born July 12, 1805; Allen, August 1, 1807; Horace, December 25, 1809; Leonard, mentioned below; Harriet, August 4, 1814, married Walter Woodruff; Washington, October 2, 1816; Minerva, February 8, 1819, died August 6, 1822; Whitman, August 2, 1821, died July 20, 1822; Caroline A., August 19, 1823; Whitman, December 25, 1825, died January 21, 1895; Albert, March 28, 1828, died in 1878; Freeman, October 16, 1830, lives at Fort Ann.

(VII) Leonard, son of Whitman Vaughan, was born February 14, 1812, died November 9, 1884. He lived in his native town, Fort Ann. He married, November 1, 1832, Bolina Stearns, born June 28, 1812, died March 21, 1900, daughter of Amos and Polly Stearns. Children: Julius Clinton, mentioned below; Annette, born January 23, 1840, died August 5, 1841; Rebecca A., January 30, 1847, died July 23, 1847; Florence, May 21, 1848, married Joseph P. Kinner; Sarah Elizabeth, February 26, 1851, married Harlan P. Cone, of Granville, New York.

(VIII) Julius Clinton, son of Leonard Vaughan, was born in Fort Ann, New York, January 5, 1834, died January 29, 1863. He married Sarah A. Stevens, born February 12, 1837, at Fort Ann, daughter of William and Clarissa (Roberts) Stevens. Children: George C., born September 9, 1855, lives in Glens Falls, New York, and has one child, Sarah; Herman William, mentioned below.

(IX) Herman William, son of Julius Clinton Vaughan, was born September 17, 1857, at Fort Ann, New York. He received his early education in the public schools and academy in his native town. In 1872 he came to Rutland, Vermont, and for four years was a clerk in the hardware store of A. C. Bates & Son. During the next four years he was employed in the office of Hollingsworth & Whitney, paper manufacturers, in their Boston office. In 1881 he went to the New York City offices of the same concern, and in 1892 was placed in charge of the New York business. For more than twenty years he has been the New York manager of the Hollingsworth & Whitney Company. He has been an active member of the Tompkins Avenue Congregational Church of Brooklyn for many years, and is now one of the trustees. He is a member of the Union League Club and the Crescent Club of Brooklyn. Member also of the Congregational Club and Hardware Club of

New York; member of Empire State Society, Sons of the American Revolution. In 1912 he built a beautiful summer residence at Rutland, Vermont.

He married, November 12, 1884, Mary E. Fox, of Rutland, daughter of Dr. George Herbert and Pamela (Harris) Fox (see Fox VIII). Children: Martha Fox, born March 15, 1887; Wilmah, February 3, 1889.

(The Fox Line).

(I) Thomas Fox, the immigrant ancestor, known to genealogists as Thomas of Cambridge to distinguish him from Thomas Fox, of Concord, was born in England about 1608, and admitted a freeman March, 1637-38, when he was living in Cambridge, Massachusetts. He probably came over in 1634 or 1635, and it is said that he was from London and that he was the son of Dr. Thomas Fox, a physician of that city. A tradition that has more than usual claim for belief states that he emigrated in anger and disgust because of injustice done him in a law suit which he believed was decided against him because he was a grandson of John Fox, the author. This suit concerned a lease for three lives, on seventeen houses in London. As this occurred in the reign of Charles I., when the Puritans found little favor from men in authority, it is quite probable that Fox had good reason to think the decision unjust. John Fox was born in Lincolnshire, England, in 1517; was graduated at Oxford in 1537 with the degree of S. A., and took the degree of M. A. in 1543; was made a fellow of Magdalen College, July 25, 1539; in July, 1543, with five others, left the college; was a tutor while writing Protestant documents. During the reign of Catholic Queen Mary he found it prudent to leave the country. In 1559 he returned to his home, and about that time published his most famous work, the "Book of Martyrs," a copy of which by royal command was placed in the hall of every Episcopal palace in the land, and he was granted a coat-of-arms and other honors.

Thomas Fox was one of the original proprietors of Cambridge, then New Town, and dealt extensively in real estate; was executor and administrator of many estates, a selectman in 1658, and repeatedly afterwards. He was an esteemed and enterprising citizen, and was referred to in the church records as a beloved brother of the church. The house at Cambridge where he lived, later called the Holmes house, stood on the north side of the college grounds. In the early days of the colony the place belonged to Mrs. Ellen Green, and became by her second marriage the prop-

erty of her husband, Mr. Fox. Their grandson, Jabez Fox, the merchant tailor, made extensive additions and repairs to the house in 1707, bequeathing it at his death to his son, Thomas Fox, of Woodstock, who sold it to his uncle, Rev. John Fox, of Woburn, and it eventually came to be owned by Harvard College. General Ward made the house his headquarters while in command of the American forces that invested Boston, and was there at the time of the battle of Bunker Hill. Dr. Holmes, while chaplain of the college, resided there, and his son, Oliver Wendell Holmes, the poet, was born there. The name of the first wife of Thomas Fox, the immigrant, is not known; she probably died in England. He married (second) Ellen Green, widow of Percival Green, who came from England to Boston in 1635, and died December 25, 1687. By her first marriage she had two children: John and Elizabeth Green, both baptized in infancy at Cambridge. She died May 27, 1682, aged eighty-two, her death being caused by a fall which broke her thigh. Mr. Fox married (third) Elizabeth, widow of Charles Chadwick. She died in 1685, aged seventy-one years. He married (fourth) December 16, 1685, Rebecca Wyeth, who survived him. He died April 25, 1693, aged eighty-two years. A pathetic letter written by Mrs. Rebecca Fox appealing for justice and mercy for her daughters who suffered imprisonment on a charge of witchcraft is to be found in the state archives. The daughter was finally tried and acquitted, after enduring incredible suffering at the hands of her deluded persecutors.

(II) Rev. Jabez Fox, only child of Thomas and Ellen (Green) Fox, was born in Cambridge or Concord, in 1646, and was baptized at Concord. He was educated at Harvard College, being graduated in 1663. On taking his second degree of M. A. three years later, his public address consisted of a few lines of Latin verse. While residing in Cambridge he was invited in 1678 to serve for one year as an assistant of Rev. Mr. Carter, the minister at Woburn. He accepted, and November 5, 1679, the parish voted to call him as their minister, and he was ordained soon afterward. The town agreed to build him a suitable house. It was located on Pleasant street, near the site of the public library, and was owned by him and his son and successor for a period of seventy-six years. Mr. Fox appears to have had the confidence and affection of his parishioners through life, though they sometimes occasioned him disquietude by allowing his salary to fall in arrears. At one time about £70 were thus due him, some of which was not paid at the time of his death. Doubtless

this seeming neglect was due to the pressure of the times. He died of smallpox, February 26, 1702, at Boston, and was buried at Woburn. His gravestone bears this inscription: "Memento mori. Fugit hora. Here Lyes ye Body of ye Reverend Mr. Jabez Fox, Pastour of ye Church of Christ in Woburn 23 years, and aged 56 years deceased Feb. ye 28th 1702-3." He married Judith, daughter of Rev. John Rayner, minister of Plymouth, Massachusetts, and Dover, New Hampshire. She married (second) Colonel Jonathan Tyng, of Boston, formerly a member of the council of Governor Andros. Colonel Tyng, died January 19, 1723, and she died June 3, 1736, in her ninety-ninth year. Her epitaph in Alden's collection states: "A woman of most exemplary virtue and piety. Rich in Grace. Ripe for Glory." Children of Jabez and Judith Fox: Rev. John, born at Woburn, May 10, 1678; Thomas, November 6, 1680; Thomas, November 13, 1681; Jabez, mentioned below; Judith, June 19, 1690, died 1703.

(III) Jabez (2), son of Rev. Jabez (1) Fox, was born at Woburn, December 2, 1684. He was a manufacturer of woolen goods, and also a merchant tailor. It is said that he was engaged in all parts of the business from the purchase of the wool to fitting the cloth into garments for his customers. He lived in Boston. He married, March 8, 1705, Hannah, daughter of Rev. George Burroughs. Children, born in Boston: Thomas, mentioned below; Hannah, June 27, 1708; Judith, August 19, 1711; Rebecca, 1714.

(IV) Thomas (2), son of Jabez (2) Fox, was born in Boston, December 7, 1706. He settled in Woodstock, Connecticut, then part of Massachusetts, among the early settlers, and established himself as a clothier, manufacturing and dressing cloth. He resided in a two-story red house not far from the wolf cave which owes its fame to General Putnam. This house was burned in 1850. He died in 1796. He married Mercy ——. Children: Hannah, born April 27, 1731; Thomas, September 7, 1732; Maria, April 23, 1735; John, mentioned below; Mary, March 10, 1740; Jabez, May 6, 1745; Fanny, November 17, 1749; Rebecca, July 9, 1753. He is said to have had two more daughters, names unknown, however.

(V) John, son of Thomas (2) Fox, was born at Woodstock, March 10, 1737, died probably in 1761, in Newburg, New York, where he lived. He married Eleanor Lovett, born 1740, died November 12, 1822. When her husband died she made the journey from Newburg to Woodstock, one hundred miles through wild country, leading her oldest boy

and carrying William. Her goods were sent on a coasting vessel which was wrecked. She married (second) September 17, 1764, Nathaniel Child, as his second wife, and about 1785 she journeyed alone from Connecticut to Rutland county, Vermont, to visit her son William. She is said to have been tall and finely formed, and handsome. Children: John, born August 7, 1758; William, mentioned below.

(VI) William, son of John Fox, was born June 28, 1760, probably at Newburg, New York. His father died when the son was but two years old, and the mother returned with her two sons to her home at Woodstock. When a little over sixteen years old he enlisted in the revolution, in the same company with his brother John. William was in the service three years and ten months, acting as a scout part of the time. Afterward he went to Rutland county, Vermont. He married, in 1780, Philena White, born October, 1762, died July 3, 1817, at Wallingford, daughter of one of the first settlers who cleared a farm in Tinmouth. A few years later he exchanged his farm for one in Wallingford, Vermont, where he lived the remainder of his days. He was elected town clerk and justice of the peace and served thirty years. He died at Wallingford, February 17, 1822. Children: John, mentioned below; William, born June 10, 1784; Eleanor, March 20, 1786; Fanny, January 21, 1788; Mary, February 8, 1790; George M., February 16, 1792; Marvin, December 25, 1794; Laura, January 26, 1797, died 1820, unmarried; Philena, July 7, 1799; Priscilla, May 16, 1808, died unmarried.

(VII) Dr. John (2) Fox, son of William Fox, was born in Tinmouth, Vermont, August 4, 1781, died in Wallingford, June 17, 1853. He studied medicine under Dr. Z. Hamilton for three years, surgery under Dr. Ezekiel Porter, of Rutland, and was licensed to practice by the first Vermont State Medical Society in 1807. He located at Wallingford. He received the degree of Doctor of Medicine from the Vermont Academy in 1829, at Castleton. He was a prominent physician and surgeon, and his practice extensive. He was in the state legislature in 1822-23-24-38-40-41-42; state senator in 1847-48-49. He married, May 12, 1807, Mary Crary, born July 30, 1788, died August 19, 1876, daughter of Elias Crary, of Wallingford. Children: Harriet, born October 13, 1809; William C., July 4, 1811; Elizabeth, November 11, 1813; Mary M., May 28, 1817; John M., April 2, 1825; George H., mentioned below.

(VIII) Dr. George Herbert Fox, son of Dr. John (2) Fox, was born March 22, 1830.

After attending the public schools he went to Troy Conference Academy at Poultney in 1846 and to the Castleton Academy in 1847. In 1848 he began to study medicine under his father's instruction. He entered Castleton Medical College, from which he was graduated in 1851 with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. After further study in 1852-53 in Philadelphia and at the New York Medical College, he returned to Wallingford and practiced until late in 1863, when he came to Rutland. He was a partner of E. C. Lewis in the drug business from 1861 to 1865 and from 1868 to 1870. After a long and highly distinguished career he died in 1911. He was a member of the Vermont State Medical Society, the Rutland County Medical and Surgical Society and the American Medical Association; one of the founders of the Rutland Medical Club, and for two years its president; member of the medical board of pension examiners; consulting physician of the Rutland Hospital. He married, January 12, 1859, Pamela Harris, born July 12, 1838, daughter of Howard Harris, of Wallingford. Children: Mary E., born April 8, 1860, at Wallingford, married Herman William Vaughan (see Vaughan IX); Edwin H., born May 3, 1865, in Rutland; Mattie P., August 25, 1870; John C., October 10, 1875; Hattie R., August 6, 1882.

There seem to have been two different branches of the STANARD Stanard family, one in England, confined to the priesthood there and in Ireland, and the other of the Irish peerage in Ireland. The coat-of-arms of the Irish family was: Per pale or and sable, three eagles displayed counterchanged. Crest: On a ducal coronet a dolphin naiant ppr. Motto: *Aquila petit solem*.

(I) Joseph Stanard, the immigrant ancestor, was an early settler at Hartford, Connecticut, and perhaps an original settler. According to the history of Middlesex county, Connecticut, he was one of twenty-eight men from Hartford, Windsor and Wethersfield, who settled at Haddam. Most of them are thought to have been young men. At a town meeting in Haddam, February 7, 1667, he was granted six acres of common land on the mill river southeast of his own swamp. On June 13, 1671, a decision was made that twenty acres of land should be laid out to every £100 valuation, and in the division the lots were drawn as the names were drawn by lot. Joseph Stanard was eleventh on the list. In October, 1703, the name of his son William is on the Saybrook records, and as Joseph's name is not found on Haddam records after 1671, he

doubtless moved to Westbrook Parish in Saybrook before 1700, being among the first settlers there. He died in 1721.

(II) William, son of Joseph Stanard, was born as early as 1675, as shown by the settlement of his father's estate, and we know from the same source that he died in 1727. He removed from Saybrook to Stratford, Connecticut. The records of Stratford mention only his son William, mentioned below.

(III) William (2) Stanard or Stannard, son of William (1) Stanard, was born about 1700 in Saybrook, and removed to Stratford with his father. The records of Stratford give the births of his children, calling him "late of Saybrook." He married Sarah, daughter of Daniel and Ruth Beardsley, of a prominent Stratford family, August 11, 1726. Children: Sarah, born March 21, 1728; Ruth, November 4, 1733; Diana, January 5, 1735-36; Mercy, April 25, 1738; William, and perhaps others.

Saybrook remained the home of the family with few exceptions until after the revolution, however. Some lived in Haddam, Westbrook, Killingworth and neighboring places in Middlesex county. In 1790 the following were heads of families in Saybrook: Temperance, John, John (2d), Job, Nathan, Ephraim, Josiah, Joseph, Abner, Elias, Jasper and Peter. As early as 1790, however, a few pioneers had left Saybrook to settle in the wilds of New Hampshire and Vermont.

(IV) William (3), son of William (2) Stanard, according to the best evidence available, was born about 1740. He settled in Killingworth, Middlesex county, Connecticut, whence he moved early in life to Newport, New Hampshire. He was a soldier in the revolution from New Hampshire, a corporal in Captain Uriah Wilson's company, Colonel Benjamin Bellows' regiment, reinforcing the American army at Ticonderoga in June 1777. William Stanard was a member of the committee of safety of Newport. He lived on the J. Hall farm, for many years known as the Stanard place. He married (first) Mindwell, sister of Abraham Buell; (second) April 10, 1786, Margery, sister of Aaron Buell. She was born July 30, 1750. Children by first wife: Sally, born October 6, 1771, married Moses Goodwin; William, mentioned below; Mindwell, October 4, 1782, married Jonathan Wakefield, Jeremiah, June 20, 1783. Children by second wife: Abigail, July 2, 1790, married Adolphus King.

(V) William (4), son of William (3) Stanard, was born August 20, 1770. He remained for many years on his father's homestead, but late in life sold it and went to Iowa, where he died. He married Hannah Hagar, of Croy-

den, and it is related in the history of Newport that "the cavalcade of ladies and gentlemen on horseback who attended the bridal pair to their new home was a most beautiful and imposing display." Children, born at Newport: Jeremiah, June 2, 1799; Joel, March 9, 1802; Obed, mentioned below; Washti, October 5, 1805, married John P. Capron, of Morrisville, Vermont, and had William, Edwin and Amelia; Hannah, married John Houghton, lived at Phenix, Oregon, and had a son Ira; Sarah, married George Bonney, and removed to Illinois; Laura, went to Iowa, where she married; Electra, married ——— Russ; Samuel, settled at Lebanon, Iowa, was justice of the peace, deacon, married Priscilla Walls, and had Arthur; Fanny, Charles and Cora V.; Orphia, married Josiah Bonney, of Keosauqua, Iowa.

(VI) Obed, son of William (4) Stanard, was born at Newport, New Hampshire, October 2, 1803. He was educated in the public schools of his native town and followed farming on the homestead there for several years. He sold out and went to Iowa in 1835-36, traveling by wagon through the wilderness and locating in Van Buren county. He followed farming throughout his active life. He died in October, 1869. He married Elizabeth Ann Webster (see Webster VI). Children: 1. Alphonso, born 1829; settled in Albany, Oregon, and was at one time mayor of the city; children: William O., Charles E., George C., Henry, Franklin, Minnie. 2. Edwin O., mentioned below. 3. Melissa M., married J. H. Duffield and had children: Mary E., married Walter Irish; Ida M.; Charles M.; Elma, married Edwin L. Sharon.

(VII) Edwin Obed, son of Obed Stanard, was born in Newport, New Hampshire, January 5, 1832. When he was three years old he went with the family in their long trip by wagon to their new home in Iowa. He attended the country schools and the academy at Keosauqua, Iowa, from which he was graduated in 1852, and then followed the profession of teaching for several years, coming from Iowa to St. Louis and afterward to Madison county, Illinois. He matriculated at Jones Commercial College in St. Louis in 1855, and in 1856-57 was employed as a bookkeeper with a business firm in Alton, Illinois. From 1857 he was engaged in the grain business at St. Louis. He established flouring mills at St. Louis and afterward at Alton, Illinois, and Dallas, Texas. His milling business grew to vast proportions and became one of the leading industries of the city of St. Louis. Mr. Stanard is counted among the industrial leaders and among the most substantial and highly

respected citizens of St. Louis, in fact his name is known throughout the middle west. From 1865 to 1886 he operated under the name of E. O. Stanard & Company; in the latter year the style of the firm became the E. O. Stanard Milling Company, and in January, 1906, the final change was made to the Stanard-Tilton Milling Company, with Mr. Stanard at its head.

Mr. Stanard is a Republican in his political views, and has always taken a keen interest in public affairs and exerted a wholesome influence in politics. While the city itself has profited largely by his efforts in business and kindred avenues, the leaders of the Republican party to which he has given such stalwart support, recognized him as a man whose personality and labors would prove of great benefit in party work. Accordingly in 1866, although he had never been active in party ranks, the Republicans of the state nominated him for lieutenant-governor on the McClurg ticket. This entirely unsolicited honor came to him most unexpectedly, and the leaders of the party were obliged to impress upon his mind the fact that he owed this duty to the state, of serving its interests in office and utilizing his ability for the benefit of the commonwealth, before he gave his consent. It was subsequently proven that their choice was a wise one for the fact that a man of Mr. Stanard's well known commercial standing and integrity was endorsing certain measures was ample proof to many of his fellow citizens that they were worthy of support. After his election he performed the duties of his position with such loyalty, and wielded an influence in molding the policy of the state with such wisdom, that he established a precedent most difficult to maintain. His committee work was remarkable for the fitness of the members chosen and the sound judgment displayed in determining the various capacities and aptitudes of those with whom he placed the work. He was always fair and impartial as a presiding officer, and the good of the public was ever before him. Therefore it was not surprising that on the expiration of his term as lieutenant-governor the public should demand that he continue to serve its interests, and placed him in nomination for congress, as representing the radical wing of the party. His opponent was Colonel Grosvenor, editor of the *Democrat*, who was made the candidate of the liberal party. The Democrats put no candidate in the field but endorsed Colonel Grosvenor. In spite of this strong combination Lieutenant-Governor Stanard was elected, a mighty tribute to the force of his personality, and a glowing testimony to the confidence of the people in his ability and



fidelity to their interests. After taking his seat in congress Mr. Stanard's labors were directed earnestly and effectively towards promoting legislation which he deemed valuable to the country at large and especially to the middle west. His work in this respect stands as a monument, which if it were obliged to stand alone of his lifework would keep his memory revered in the minds of the residents of the Mississippi Valley. It was owing to his efforts that congress consented to try the experiment of keeping a deep channel between New Orleans and the Gulf of Mexico by means of jetties, thereby permitting the loading of vessels at New Orleans that might successfully pass the delta obstructions in the lower Mississippi, a matter of great importance to St. Louis and other river points, as it meant cheap transportation to the seaboard.

After the expiration of his congressional term Mr. Stanard took no further active part in politics, devoting himself mainly to his business interests, but lending his aid and co-operation to many movements of benefit to the city. He was a conspicuous figure on the floor of the Merchants' Exchange and for many years occupied official positions therein; in 1865 he served as president. He also served as vice-president of the National Board of Trade, and during the year 1903 was president of the directorate of the St. Louis Exposition, and a leader in the Autumnal Festivities Association, now known as the Business Men's League. He was also president of the Citizens' Fire Insurance Company for fourteen years. He was for a great many years a director in the Saint Louis Union Trust Company, and also in the Boatmen's Bank. He was a member of the famous Indianapolis Conference in 1897-98. Among his social organizations are the St. Louis Club, the Noon-day Club and the New England Society of St. Louis, of which he was president in 1897-98. He joined the Methodist Episcopal church when a young man and he has been an earnest, consistent and powerful supporter of that denomination all his life.

Mr. Stanard married, at Iowa City, Iowa, June 19, 1856, Esther Ann, born in Dayton, Ohio, daughter of Christian and Esther (Wittmer) Kauffman. She died in 1906. They had five children: 1. Charles Edwin, died in infancy. 2. Cora Zerviah, born in St. Louis, May 24, 1859, died in January, 1909; married Edgar D. Tilton, vice-president of the E. O. Stanard Milling Company; children, Owen Stanard, Esther Cornelia, married Henry M. Wheaton, February 14, 1912; Edgar Webster. 3. William Kauffman, mentioned below. 4. Sue Ella, married Dr. J. E. Shoemaker. 5.

Edwin O. Jr., born January 1, 1890, died in 1899.

(VIII) William Kauffman, son of Edwin Obed Stanard, was born in St. Louis, Missouri, October 4, 1891. He attended the public schools of his native city, also Washington University of St. Louis, and the Lexington Military Institute at Lexington, Virginia, for one year. Since 1883 he has been associated in business with his father, taking a large share of the responsibility and management of the great business of the Stanard-Tilton Milling Company. In politics he is a Republican. In religion he is a member of the Methodist church. Member of St. Louis Club, St. Louis Country Club, Belle River Country Club, Glen Echo Missouri Athletic Club, Apollo Club, and director of Boatmen's Bank.

He married (first) June 24, 1885, Mary, born July 26, 1868, daughter of John Tillav, of St. Louis. She died in March, 1893. He married (second) November 6, 1895, Anne, born February 19, 1876, daughter of Frank T. Chew. Children by first wife: 1. Edwin, born at St. Louis, April 15, 1886. 2. Margaret, at St. Louis, March 17, 1887; educated at Mary Institute, St. Louis, and at Ogontz, near Philadelphia, Pennsylvania; married Joseph R. Brown, of St. Louis, and has two daughters: Margaret, born September, 1909, and Elizabeth, born September, 1912. Child by second wife: Eleanor Frances, born in St. Louis, January 5, 1897.

(The Webster Line.)

(I) John Webster, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England and as early as 1634 was a proprietor and resident of the town of Ipswich, Massachusetts. He seems to be the same John Webster, baker by trade, who was admitted an inhabitant of Salem in 1637 and had a grant of land; who was witness in the Essex court in 1639 and applied for land at the Creek in 1642. He married Mary Shatswell, sister of John Shatswell, who remembered her in his will. She married (second) October 29, 1650, John Emery, Sr., of Newbury, and removed with him to Haverhill. He and his son, John Emery, were appointed guardians of Israel Webster, aged eighteen; and Nathan Webster, aged sixteen, at their request, November 26, 1662. The family removed to Newbury from Ipswich. Administration was granted to John Webster's widow Mary, November 4, 1667, and later at her desire division was made to the eight minor children: to the eldest son John, the farm, he paying to the youngest son five pounds, or quarter of the value of the farm; Mary, Stephen and Hannah to have equal shares in

the island bought of Widow Andrews; Elizabeth, Abigail and Israel to have twenty nobles apiece; all at twenty-one years of age. Children: John, born 1632; Israel, born 1634; Nathan, mentioned below; Stephen, 1637; Hannah, married Michael Emerson, and had a daughter Hannah, who married Thomas Duston and was taken captive by the Indians; Elizabeth, married Samuel Simmons; Abigail, married Abraham Merrill.

(II) Nathan, son of John Webster, was born in 1636, died in 1694. He married Mary Haseltine, born 1648, died 1735. Children, born in Haverhill: Nathan, March 1, 1678-79; Joanna, August 26, 1682; Abigail, March 3, 1684-85; Samuel, mentioned below; John; Mary.

(III) Samuel, son of Nathan Webster, was born at Haverhill, Massachusetts, September 25, 1688, died in 1769. He was an early settler at Chester, New Hampshire. He married, August 13, 1713, Mary Kimball, born February 26, 1694, descendant of the immigrant, Richard Kimball. Children, born at Haverhill and Chester: John, mentioned below; Mary, September 9, 1716; Rev. Samuel, August 16, 1718; Jonathan, August 31, 1720; Ebenezer, December 2, 1726; Ephraim, May 13, 1730; Nathan, May 1, 1732; Sarah, March 27, 1734; Asa, May 31, 1736.

(IV) Colonel John (2) Webster, son of Samuel Webster, was born August 9, 1714, died September 16, 1784. He came to Chester in 1735 and settled on Lot 76. He opened the first general store in Chester about 1750 in his house and later bought land on the site of Bachelor's Hotel and built a house and store. He is said to have kept a tavern also. He was surveyor of highways in 1743, selectman in 1744 and represented the town for several years in the legislature. He was active in support of the revolution and was in the service as muster master. He often advanced money to the government to pay recruits. He married (first) November 29, 1739, Hannah Hobbs, who died November 2, 1760. He married (second) November 17, 1762, Sarah Smith, of Hampton, New Hampshire, widow. Children born at Chester by first wife: Mary, June 2, 1741; Hannah, 1743; Sarah, November 14, 1745; Anna, February 4, 1749; Elizabeth, 1752; John, March 13, 1754; Samuel, mentioned below. By second wife: Toppan, July 22, 1765; Mary, May 6, 1768; Elizabeth, 1771; Edmund, 1773, had the homestead.

(V) Samuel (2), son of Colonel John (2) Webster, was born at Chester, New Hampshire, February 15, 1757. He removed to Goffstown and thence in 1795 to Newport, New Hampshire, where he lived in the west

part of the town on what was later the Samuel Crowell place. He was a lieutenant in the revolutionary war. He married Anna Roby, daughter of John Roby or Robie, of Chester. Children: Hannah, born June 23, 1776; Thomas, December 1, 1778; John, mentioned below; Anna, September 25, 1783; Ebenezer, March 30, 1786; Jesse, June 26, 1788; Thomas, October 31, 1790; Sally, May 12, 1793; Wingate, July 23, 1796; Asa, March 30, 1799.

(VI) John (3), son of Samuel (2) Webster, was born April 14, 1781, in Goffstown, New Hampshire. He followed farming in the northwest part of Newport, where he died October 1, 1839. He married, July 26, 1807, Deborah Dow, who died February 25, 1833, aged fifty years. Children: 1. Elizabeth Ann, born May 2, 1808; married, in 1826, Obed Stanard, and lived on the J. Hall farm (see Stanard VI). 2. Samuel C., September 11, 1809, died 1841; married Elizabeth Tilton. 3. Jesse, June 7, 1811; a tailor in Henniker; married, July, 1834, Susan C. Newell; his son, Newell H., was the third American to locate at Helena, Montana. 4. Sally M., December 13, 1813. 5. Almeda, November 8, 1815. 6. Melissa, May 21, 1817. 7. Emeline P., February 24, 1819. 8. John R., February 17, 1822; captain in civil war, wounded at Antietam, died at Fredericksburg. 9. Elutheria D., born July 29, 1825; married Rufus Underhill, of Nashua, and lived at Billerica, Massachusetts. 10. Zerviah K., married Professor I. S. Whitney, of Henniker, and lived at Manchester. 11. Mariett, married Sherburne Lake-man, of Goshen.

For several generations the
BLANDING Blandings have been among the leading business men and substantial citizens of the city of Providence and vicinity, where has resided a branch of the old and honored Blanding family of Rehoboth, Massachusetts, at which point a son of the immigrant settler had located as early as 1674, the father coming to Boston from England in 1640. This progenitor of the American family, William Blanding, himself prominent in public affairs of the colony, representing it in the general court, left posterity who have sustained the family name and reputation. Colonel Christopher, William and others of the name figured in the revolution; Dr. William Blanding (Brown University, 1801) became one of the foremost naturalists of his time; Colonel William Blanding was a prominent merchant of Providence, as was also his son, the late William Bullock Blanding, founder of the present drug house of Bland-

ing & Blanding, of Weybosset street, at the head of which is William O. Blanding, Esq. Here in Providence and East Providence, too, have lived others of the name and same stock, among them the late Shubael and the late Wheeler Martin Blanding, and of a later generation now active and prominent in business life are Charles L. and Edward J. Blanding, the former of the C. L. Blanding Manufacturing Company, manufacturers of woolen and merino yarns, etc.; and among the prominent and well known men of the city of a generation ago was the late Colonel Christopher Blanding, whose ardent patriotism and conspicuousity as an officer in the early part of the civil war, and later efficiency as secretary and agent of the Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals, are yet well remembered.

This article deals with the lives of these men, with their lineage and posterity, the genealogy following and beginning with the progenitor of the family in America, being in chronological order.

(I) William Blanding came from Upton-on-Severn, Worcestershire, England, in 1640, and settled in Boston, Massachusetts. He was made a freeman, May 10, 1643; was a member of the grand inquest of the colony, 1643-48, and was a deputy to the Plymouth court, 1651. He died June 15, 1662, and in his will are mentioned his wife Phebe, son William and daughters, Phebe and Mary. Mr. Blanding owned land in that part of Boston which became Brookline, and was interested in the iron works at Taunton.

(II) William (2), son of William (1) Blanding, settled at Rehoboth, Massachusetts, where in May, 1680, it was agreed by the authorities of the town that he should have one-half acre of land or the common upon which to build a house. Mr. Blanding contributed money to the town to assist the expedition against the Indians, 1675-76. He married, September 4, 1674, Bethia Wheaton, and their children of Rehoboth record were: William, of whom further; Samuel, April 11, 1680; Obadiah, April 15, 1683; Daniel, October 25, 1685; John, June 20, 1687; Ephraim, October 30, 1689; Noah, March 7, 1690.

(III) William (3), son of William (2) Blanding, was born May 2, 1676. He married (first) October 16, 1708, Elizabeth Perry, and (second) Mehitable ——. One child, Elizabeth, born January 12, 1709-10, came to the first marriage, and the following children to the second: William, of whom further; Esther, September 20, 1714; Mehitable, December 11, 1717; Bethia, October 26, 1719; Sibell, September 10, 1721; Rachel, September 3, 1723. The first Mrs. Blanding died Janu-

ary 26, 1709-10. Mr. Blanding was a member of the First Congregational Church in Rehoboth, in 1711.

(IV) William (4), son of William (3) Blanding, was born December 17, 1712. He married, December 25, 1740, Sarah Chaffee, of Rehoboth, and their children were: Lucy, born March 8, 1745-46; William, of whom further; Shubael, September 19, 1750; Ebenezer, February 26, 1754; Christopher, of whom further. The deaths of two William Blandings are of Rehoboth, one of prior to and including 1750, namely, William, November 26, 1724; and William of William, June 19, 1750).

(V) William (5), son of William (4) Blanding, was born February 27, 1747-48. Mr. Blanding was a patriot of the revolution. He enlisted August 12, 1776, in Captain Hodger's company, Colonel Ebenezer Francis's regiment, and was discharged October 1st of that year; he received pay under rank at sergeant and served as quartermaster under Colonel Thomas Carpenter, of Rehoboth, on an alarm from Bristol, December 8, 1778, service twenty days. He married, July 5, 1772, Lydia Ormsbee. The children of William and Lydia were: William, of whom further; Abraham, born November 18, 1775; Lydia, February 22, 1778; James, October 12, 1781; Lucy, October 31, 1783; Reuben, March 17, 1786; Susan, July 6, 1789; Susanna, March 8, 1790; Lephe, April 12, 1793. The father of these children died June 12, 1830, and the mother passed away August 31, 1835.

(VI) Dr. William (6) Blanding, son of William (5) Blanding, was born February 7, 1774.

He was a graduate of Brown University, class of 1801. He first settled in Attleboro, Massachusetts, and later removed to Spartanburg, South Carolina, where he practiced medicine and became an eminent scholar in natural history. It is said that his collection of natural history was probably larger than that of any one organized in the United States. Dr. Blanding was one of the prominent naturalists of his day. He presented his collection to Brown University. Dr. Blanding spent some time in Philadelphia. He died at Elm College, Rehoboth, Massachusetts, April 12, 1850. He married (first) in May 1803, Susanna, born November 15, 1780, daughter of John Carpenter, of Rehoboth, married September 8, 1807. He married (second) Rachel Wilson, of Philadelphia.

(VII) Colonel Christopher Blanding, son of William (4) Blanding, was born October 1, 1750. He was a patriot of the revolution. He was a private in Captain Samuel Bliss's com-

pany, which marched on the Lexington Alarm of April 19, 1775, serving eight days; his name is also on the pay roll of August 1, 1775, of Captain Bliss's company, Colonel Walker's regiment; he enlisted April 28, 1775, served one month and twenty-eight days; he is reported enlisted in the train, June 14, 1775; he is also on the return dated October 6, 1775; he is also of Captain Samuel Gidding's company, artillery regiment, receipt for advance pay dated Cambridge, August 5, 1775; order for coat or its equivalent in money, dated Fort No. 2, Cambridge, November 8, 1775; he was in Captain Israel Hix's company, Colonel Thomas Carpenter's regiment; marched from Rehoboth to Bristol, Rhode Island, on the alarm of December 8, 1776, service sixteen days. The name of Christopher Blanding is shown on the roll as a corporal of Joseph Wilmarth's company, Colonel Thomas Carpenter's regiment; marched to Tiverton, Rhode Island, July 28, 1780, on alarm; discharged July 31, 1780, service five days, under General Heath. The military title of Mr. Blanding appears through the record as Major and Colonel. Colonel Blanding died April 13, 1808. He married, May 26, 1782, Martha Martin, of Rehoboth. She died January 28, 1856, aged ninety-five years. Their children were: Sarah, born March 14, 1783; Sylvanus, July 12, 1784; Hannah, February 12, 1786; Martha, March 30, 1787; Christopher, October 20, 1788; Franklin, September 5, 1790; Robert, June 28, 1792; Shubael, March 28, 1794; Wheeler Martin, February 6, 1796; William, of whom further; Joseph, February 21, 1800; Edward Martin, May 18, 1803; Simeon Martin, December 6, 1805.

(VI) Colonel William (6) Blanding, son of Colonel Christopher Blanding, was born April 28, 1798. He was a prominent and successful business man of Providence, and a highly esteemed and respected citizen. He died in 1845, aged forty-seven years. He married Mary R. Bullock, a descendant of an old English family bearing a coat-of-arms.

(VII) William Bullock, son of Colonel William (6) Blanding, was born August 2, 1826, in Providence, Rhode Island. He attended both public and private schools, receiving a liberal classical education. While yet in his teens, in 1844, he became a clerk in the drug store of Mr. Edward T. Clark, on North Main street. This led to an interest in the business, and in 1849 to the proprietorship. Young Blanding, well educated, with business tact and energy, as the years passed, developed an extensive business, so large that in 1873 he purchased the stock of Dyer Brothers, on Weybosset street, where from that time on through

life he did a wholesale drug business and manufactured medical preparations. His business career was a successful one, and he was recognized as one of the leading merchants of Rhode Island. The political affiliations of Mr. Blanding were with the Democratic party, but while interested in politics and especially active for his party just prior to and during the civil war, he never held public office. On the organization of the State Board of Pharmacy, in 1870, Mr. Blanding became a member and continued as such. He served as president of the Rhode Island Pharmaceutical Association for a year or so. He was a member of the United Train of Artillery Veteran Association, having become a member of the Train of Artillery in 1853, and for a decade held in that military organization a lieutenant's commission. In 1854 Mr. Blanding joined Mt. Vernon Lodge, No. 4, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Providence. Three years later, in 1857, he organized What Cheer Lodge, No. 21, and was its first master, a relation he sustained with the lodge for two years. He also held various offices in Providence Royal Arch Chapter. He received the order of knighthood in 1855 in St. John's Commandery, Providence, and was generalissimo of the same during the pilgrimage to Richmond, Virginia, in 1859. He was one of the founders of Calvary Commandery, in 1860, and in 1866 its eminent commander. He served as senior grand warden and deputy grand master in the Grand Lodge of Masons, and as past grand generalissimo of the Grand Commandery of Massachusetts and Rhode Island. He took all the degrees in the Ancient and Scottish Rites, including the thirty-third degree. Mr. Blanding died at his home in Providence, Rhode Island, May 27, 1892. He was an Episcopalian in religious connection, being a member of St. Stephen's Church, of Providence. He married, November 13, 1851, Mary A., daughter of Oliver and Electa A. (Bosworth) Remington, of Providence; one child, William O., of whom further.

(VIII) William O., son of William Bullock Blanding, was born November 24, 1852. He was educated in the grammar and high schools of his native city, passing through the high school and graduating in 1870. He attended Brown University for one term in the fall of 1870, but on January 1, 1871, entered his father's store taking a position in the office. At this time the business was located on North Main street. After some time in the office he became an outside salesman, and afterward came inside, taking charge of the shipping. On July 1, 1890, he was taken into the firm, the name becoming Blanding & Blanding, un-

der which style the business has been continued to the present time, though Mr. Blanding is now and has been for many years its sole owner. On the death of his father, in 1892, the whole responsibility and conduct of the business devolved upon William O. Blanding, and under his charge it has grown to large proportions. He has numerous other interests, being a director in the Manufacturers Trust Company, and a member of the board of the Lying-in Hospital and of St. Andrew's Industrial School for Boys, of Barrington, Rhode Island. He is a Republican in politics, but has taken no active part in such matters. Fraternally he has been a member of Adelphoi Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, though not now affiliated. He is much interested in the Rhode Island College of Pharmacy and Allied Sciences, having been its treasurer since its organization, in 1902. His church connections are with the Episcopal church, he being a vestryman of St. John's Church of Barrington, where he formerly resided. Mr. Blanding is a typical, whole-souled, frank, genial gentleman and business man of the present day. Broad in his charity, liberal in his views and estimate of men and things, he is a most respected and worthy citizen of the commonwealth with which he has all his life been prominently identified.

He married, March 17, 1875, Rosella Cornell, of Providence, Rhode Island, daughter of James and Mercy Ann (Potter) Cornell. They have had five children: 1. Margaret Remington, born February 8, 1877, died April 23, 1902. 2. William Cornell, born April 14, 1878; married, April 16, 1906, Helen Dickey, daughter of William P. Butler, of Syracuse, New York, in which city they reside. 3. Richard Warren, born January 24, 1880; married, April 16, 1904, Mabel, daughter of Ralph S. Hamilton, of Providence. 4. Percy Howard, born November 12, 1881; like his two elder brothers is a graduate of Brown University. 5. Alan Cornell, born July 27, 1887; was educated in Phillips Academy, Andover, and is now with Blanding & Blanding; married, November 6, 1909, Rachel Alice, daughter of Frank D. Simmons, of Providence.

CASWELL This family was of considerable antiquity in Wales, and the neighboring county of

Hereford. Sir Thomas Caswall, a knight of the Holy Wars, was buried at Leominster. Long subsequently Sir George Caswall had very great estates in that neighborhood and represented Leominster in several parliaments. He left two sons, John and Timothy. John, the elder, left one son, John, father of the

Rev. Robert Caswell. Timothy, the younger son of Sir George, left a son, George Caswell, of Secombe Park, Herts. These were the common ancestors of all the Caswells or Caswells, as the name became subsequently known, who settled in Hereford originally and afterwards were found in Hertford, Middlesex and elsewhere. In their coat of arms they used the mullet or star of five points, showing their descent from a younger son; the crest is distinctive of knights who fought in the Holy Wars. The coat-of-arms here given belonged to the Caswells of London and Hampton, being recorded by the heralds at their visitation of Middlesex in 1663, as follows: Arms: Argent, three bars gemelles, and a mullet for difference, sable. Crest: A dexter arm embowed in mail, proper, holding a cross crosslet fitchee, or.

Richard Caswell, Esq., of London, married Mary, daughter of Richard Slany, Esq., of the county of Salop, and among their children were Thomas and George, the third and fourth sons.

(I) Thomas Caswell, who seems to have been the Thomas, son of Richard, above mentioned, was one of the first settlers in Taunton, Massachusetts, which was incorporated in 1639. He reached the Colonies in about the year 1640, and tradition states that he came from Somersetshire, England. His descendants in this country at the present time are very numerous, and in the year 1900 numbered nearly four thousand. He had ten children, five sons and five daughters: Stephen, Thomas, Peter, John, Samuel, mentioned further; Mary, Hannah, Elizabeth, Abigail, Hester.

(II) Samuel, fifth son of Thomas Caswell, the immigrant ancestor, had children: Samuel, Henry, Ebenezer, mentioned further; Daniel, Damaris, Mehitable, Ruth, Anne, Johanna, Rebecca.

(III) Ebenezer, third son of Samuel Caswell, had children: Ebenezer, mentioned further; Moses, Job, John, Squire, Charity.

(IV) Ebenezer, second son of Ebenezer Caswell, married Elizabeth White, born June 10, 1736, daughter of Benjamin White, his first second wife, Anne Caswell. Elizabeth White was of direct "Mayflower" descent, her father, William White, who came over in the "Mayflower," had son, Peregrine, born on board the "Mayflower" in Cape Cod harbor, November, 1620, being the first white child born in the New England colonies. Peregrine White married Sarah Bassett, who came over in the "Fortuna," November 20, 1623, and had children: Sarah, Daniel, Mary, Jonathan, Peregrine, Sylvanus. Daniel White, second Peregrine and Sarah (Bassett) White, married Hannah (Bassett) August 20, 1664, and had children: Jonathan,

John, Thomas, Cornelius, Benjamin, Eleazer, Ebenezer. Benjamin White, son of Daniel and Hannah (Hunt) White, married (second) Anne Beckwell, and had children: Joshua, Anne, Hannah, Ruth, Zibiah, married Ebenezer Caswell as aforesaid; Abigail. Ebenezer and Zibiah (White) Caswell had children: Samuel, mentioned further; Ebenezer, Cyrus, Eunice, Lois, and three daughters who died young.

(V) Samuel (2), eldest son of Ebenezer (2) and Zibiah (White) Caswell, was born in 1760. At the outbreak of the revolutionary war he was a member of the volunteer regiment which built the fortification on Dorchester Heights in the summer and autumn of 1776, after the evacuation of Boston by the British. He belonged to the company of Captain Joshua Wilbur, of Taunton, Colonel Francis being principal in command; his enlistment was for four months, the companies being disbanded December 1, 1776. He married Polly Seaver, and had nine children: 1. Zibiah, born July 18, 1790. 2. Wilbur, born November 19, 1791, died April 21, 1881; married, April 21, 1818, Hannah Lewis, born October 28, 1802, died April 14, 1897; children: i. William Seaver, born May 17, 1819, married Susan Pernell Rader, who died June 23, 1870; children: a. Sarah Jane, born April 2, 1860, married, October 15, 1877, Calvin Whitefield Dickerman; children: Charles Scott, born July 1, 1878; Seaver Caswell and Susan Viola, twins, born January 10, 1881, the latter dying in infancy; Earl Jasper, April 8, 1883; Edward Benonia, August 24, 1886; Eunice, January 2, 1899. b. Benjamin Alexis, born March 4, 1862, married, March 2, 1888, May Lewis. ii. Zibiah, born June 12, 1821; married, April 14, 1839, Charles Goodyer Scott, born April 29, 1813, died June 6, 1895; children: a. Louisa, born November 25, 1841, died August 17, 1843. b. Alvin Gardner, born August 3, 1848, married, May 10, 1877, Minnie Lillian Comstock; one child, Helen Day, born November 25, 1881, died August 17, 1883. iii. Sarah Jane, born February 5, 1826; married, September 26, 1847, Dr. D. B. Allen, born December 1, 1823; children: a. Wilbur Samuel, born January 1, 1849, married, December 31, 1879, Kate Walsane; children: Johnnie Caswell Loretto, born March 24, 1882; Margaret Agratius, born November 10, 1883. b. Charles Scott, born April 12, 1858, died March 14, 1860. c. Charles W. B., born August 22, 1861, died March 5, 1889. iv. Benjamin Alexis, born January 11, 1837, died December 11, 1854. 3. Samuel, born February 3 or 13, 1795, died September 14, 1875; married, March 24, 1816, Nancy Leonard, born August 27, 1793, died December 7,

1884; children: i. Samuel Bartlett, born January 23, 1817, died May 13, 1818. ii. Mary Frances, born March 14, 1819, died October 1, 1892; married, October 1, 1834, Warren Billings; children: a. Louise Bartlett, born Boston, May 27, 1836, married, December 4, 1855, Enoch Robinson; children: aa. Merton, born June 24, 1857, died July 27, 1896, married, October, 1883, Susan Atherton; children: Ethel, born November 4, 1884, Boston; Harold, born February 5, 1890, Boston. bb. Florence, born November 18, 1864. b. Mary Bowman, born Wareham, Massachusetts, June 25, 1839, married, January 15, 1867, Edward Allen Gammons, born January 15, 1842; children: aa. Mary Bryant, Wareham, Massachusetts, born December 5, 1869, married, October 23, 1890, Frank Alden Besse; children, all of Wareham: Edward Alden, born February 13, 1891; Alden Browne, born April 29, 1894, died August 15, 1894; Gerard Curtis, born June 28, 1896; Harry William, born June 9, 1898. bb. William Edward, born April 7, 1871, died July 10, 1897. cc. Henry Elliott, born January 17, 1873, died April 17, 1897. c. Henry Warren, South Boston, Massachusetts, born March 8, 1841. d. James Albert, born April 12, 1843, presumably deceased, but when and where not known. e. George Herrick, Boston, born February 8, 1845, married, April 24, 1879, Hattie Ann Goodwin; children: aa. Edward G., born March 22, 1880, died August 10, 1880. bb. Kenneth Seyton, Boston, born October 5, 1889. f. Charles Carroll, Wareham, born September 1, 1850. g. Katie Clifford, born April 6, 1853, died in infancy. h. Edmund Willis, born November 4, 1857, died in infancy. i. William Sheppard, born September 3, 1859, died February 12, 1881. iii. William Alexis, born February 20, 1821, died February 14, 1890; married, March 25, 1839, Bethiah S. Kieth or Keith; children: a. Harriet Eunice, born September 25, 1840, died June 4, 1864. b. Elizabeth, born October 6, 1842, died October 5, 1844. iv. Harriet Newell, East Taunton, Massachusetts, born July 27, 1823; married, July 5, 1843, James Martin White; children: a. Sarah Ellen, East Taunton, born September 12, 1844, married, August 14, 1865, Charles Richmond; children: aa. Charles, East Taunton, born December 21, 1867, married, May 31, 1898, Maude E. Hawkes; one child, Ralph Newell, born January 10, 1901. bb. Harry, born August 30, 1872, died June 14, 1878. b. James Edward, born May 29, 1846, married Sybil Williams, September 18, 1879. c. Alice, born February 26, 1859, died August 6, 1866. v. Ann Elizabeth, born December 6, 1825, died February 15, 1894; married, October 27, 1845, Samuel Sprague Warren; chil-

dren: a. Minton, Cambridge, Massachusetts, born January 29, 1850, married, December 29, 1885, Salome Amelia Machado. b. Annie Louise, born April 23, 1853, died June 6, 1883; married, October 14, 1875, Charles Geer. c. Emma Loring, Lynn, Massachusetts, born April 28, 1857, married, July 28, 1887, William H. Hodges; one child, Theodore Warren, born February 18, 1890. vi. Samuel Bradford, born January 3, 1828, died February 3, 1892; married, January 3, 1849, Mary B. Gibbs; children: a. Mary Fayette, born September 25, 1849, died October 6, 1875; married, 1870, John Clarke. b. William Mitchell, Los Angeles, California, born July 24, 1857, married, October 29, 1890, Cora L. Tubbs; one child, George Bradford, born December 29, 1891. vii. James Albert, born April 26, 1833, died December 2, 1842. viii. Sarah Stetson, Lynn, Massachusetts, born May 2, 1835; married, November 4, 1858, Benjamin Franklin Spinney; children: a. Frank Caswell, Lynn, born December 14, 1864, married, February 21, 1889, Josephine Cady; one child, Celia M., born April 27, 1891, died May 7, 1892. b. Louis Seaver, born April 15, 1870, died March 21, 1889. 4. William Seaver, born January 13, 1797, died December 7, 1864; married, June 2, 1822, Lydia Williams; children: i. Susan, born June 5, 1823, died January 26, 1884; married, December 24, 1844, Charles Hubbard Grant; children: a. Alfred Smith, born November 27, 1845, married, April 9, 1872, Marcella Chase Dow; children: aa. Freddie, born October 3, 1873, died October 25, 1873. bb. Edna Lois, born January 27, 1875, married, July 14, 1896, Frank L. Lampson; one child, Mildred Edna, born July 17, 1897. cc. Arthur Dow, born October 26, 1877. dd. Harry Carleton, born March 30, 1880. ee. George Howison, born October 19, 1883. ff. Alfred Smith, born August 10, 1891. b. Charles Hubbard, born August 31, 1847, married, January 3, 1869, Laura Andrus; children: Constance Andrus, born December 31, 1878, died September 4, 1882; George Gaylord, born July 7, 1881. c. Emma Evelyn, born February 15, 1851, died May 3, 1865. d. Mary Adele, born April 12, 1853, died May 19, 1887; married, 1884, David Mandizo. e. Henry Lyndon, born May 12, 1857, died February 27, 1882. f. Lydia Caswell, St. Paul, Minnesota, born March 28, 1860, married, December 29, 1880, Arthur Eugene Jay. g. Harriet Tyler, Fairbanks, Minnesota, born January 28, 1863, married, April 29, 1881, William Wallace Crawford. ii. William Seaver, Delavan, Illinois, born July 26, 1826; married, December 25, 1840, Eliza Allen; children: a. Edgar Allen, born October 27, 1850, killed by lightning, June 22, 1886.

b. Laura, born July 7, 1852, died October 27, 1861. c. William Francis Delavan, born January 7, 1854, married, January 1, 1864, Jennette Stuart; children: aa. Hazel Louise, born October 9, 1864. bb. Helen Marie, born October 27, 1866. cc. Frances Isabel, born April 3, 1859. d. Clarence Eugene Delavan, born August 23, 1857, married, May 23, 1880, Mary Hill; children: aa. Louis William, born May 20, 1890. bb. Eugene Dixon, born June 4, 1892. e. Nathan Oscar Delavan, born July 4, 1862, married, October 28, 1886, Harriet Laing; children: aa. Ethel Claire, born August 29, 1887. bb. Tina Little, born April 22, 1889. cc. Maud, born January 17, 1891. dd. Etta, born May 10, 1893, died January 28, 1898. iii. Alexis, born and died, dates unknown. iv. Lydia Ann, born October 18, 1829, married, November 27, 1850, Erastus Marten Briggs; one child, Helen Mabel, born February 6, 1858, married, September 5, 1888, Nathaniel Beebe Jenkins; children: aa. George Ernest, born August 23, 1889. bb. Louise Briggs, born May 25, 1891. cc. Harold Alexis, born October 1, 1893. v. Frank Weeks, born November 14, 1805. vi. Nathan, born March 7, 1832, died May 21, 1897, married, December 27, 1852, Laura Ferris. vi. Maria Louisa, born September 28, 1843, died February 9, 1889. 5. Alexis, born January 29, 1799, was a brother of Alvanus; he became professor of mathematics and natural philosophy at Brown University, Providence, Rhode Island, in September 1828, and became president of the university in January, 1828, resigning in June, 1872. He died January 7, 1877. On May 17, 1830, he married (first) Esther Lois Thompson, who died June 25, 1850; married secondly in 1855, Lizzie Edmands, who had no children. Children by first marriage: i. Sarah Sumner, Ann Arbor, Michigan, born July 24, 1831, married James H. Apple, children: a. Viola Caswell, Detroit, Michigan, born April 26, 1857, married, February 1, 1880, children: all of Detroit. ii. Sarah Caswell, born February 2, 1853. iii. Thomas Caswell, born January 21, 1855. iv. Alice, born August 1882, died in extreme infancy. v. James L., born March 30, 1884. vi. Elizabeth, born December 28, 1890, died April 28, 1899. ii. Robert Conroy of Cooley, born April 26, 1830. b. Lois Thompson, Ann Arbor, Michigan, born February 15, 1803, married, June 17, 1829, Andrew C. McLaughlin; children: all of Ann Arbor. iii. James Angell, born August 14, 1801. iv. Rose, born January 4, 1832. v. David, born October 19, 1835. vi. Constantine Warren, born August 21, 1837. vii. Esther Lou, born April 9, 1860. c. James B. Wilson, Chicago, Illinois, born May 8, 1869, married, December 18,

1894, Marian Watrous; one child, James Watrous, born May 21, 1898. ii. Edward T., born September 11, 1833, died April 17, 1887; married Annie Baldwin, who died July 30, 1900; children: a. Julia Baldwin, London, England, born September 7, 1866, married, January 2, 1890, Joseph Howard Poett; children: aa. Frances Mary Phyllis, born November 18, 1890. bb. Elizabeth Thompson, born April 14, 1892. cc. Julia Evelyn, born December 27, 1895. b. Alexis, Minneapolis, Minnesota, born March 29, 1868, married, September 26, 1891, Harriette Bell; children: aa. Alexis, born September 6, 1892. bb. Dorothy, born March, 1894. cc. Edward Thompson, born October 23, 1896, died May 7, 1898. dd. Austin Baldwin. ee. Harriet Bell. c. Edward Thompson, born September 24, 1869, died May 7, 1889. d. Anne Baldwin, London, England, born February 22, 1871, married, April 27, 1899, James Monro Coates. e. Austin Baldwin, Des Moines, Iowa, born November 10, 1872, married, February 14, 1901, Mary Bell. f. Esther Lois, Dresden, Germany, born November 2, 1877. iii. Thomas T., born January 4, 1840, married (first) September 24, 1867, Gertrude E. Ford, who died September 11, 1894; married (second) Elizabeth B. Randall, who died July 8, 1898; children by first wife: a. Rosalie, born September 11, 1869, married Lieutenant John Hood, United States navy, January 28, 1890. b. Gertrude Ford, born February 3, 1878, died September 8, 1894. 6. Alvarus, twin of Alexis, born January 29, 1799, died April 12, 1892; married, January 1, 1827, Ann White Sampson, who died March 11, 1880; children: i. Serena King, Lawrence, Massachusetts, born December 10, 1827, married, September 7, 1856, Frederic T. Lane; children: a. Anne Sampson, born July 12, 1857. b. Serena Caswell, born June 7, 1858. c. Mary Lois, Lawrence, Massachusetts, born October 1, 1869, married, June 26, 1895, Arthur Ward Scribner; children: aa. Lois Caswell, born December 18, 1898. bb. Charles Standish, born February 7, 1901. ii. Mary Ann, born February 27, 1830, died August 22, 1895; married, November 28, 1849, Henry King. iii. Lois Thompson, born August 14, 1838, married, November 25, 1863, George Holmes Howison. iv. Alexis, born March 18, 1843, died July 16, 1857. 7. Mary, born November 30, 1800. 8. Nathan, of whom further. 9. Benjamin, born October 20, 1805, died January 18, 1874; married, March 26, 1851, Lydia Taylor Hodges, who died January 26, 1895; children: i. Mary Zibiah, Wellesley, Massachusetts, born March 20, 1852. ii. Charles Benjamin, Norton, Massachusetts, born October 8, 1853, married Alice Halford Rounds, September 26, 1887; chil-

dren, all of Norton: a. Arthur Benjamin, born September 12, 1888, died January 13, 1890. b. Anne Taylor, born December 24, 1889. c. Sarah Palmer, born January 28, 1891. d. Thomas Hodges, born February 14, 1894. e. Edward Renouf, born June 4, 1896. iii. Anna Thompson, born December 25, 1854, died February 21, 1873. iv. Bertha Lydia, Wellesley, Massachusetts, born July 22, 1858.

(VI) Nathan, son of Samuel (2) and Polly (Seaver) Caswell, was born April 16, 1803, died January 6, 1865. Married, May 26, 1835, Mary Lincoln Bowman, born October 9, 1815, died January 5, 1895. Children: 1. Mary Power, born February 13, 1837, died November 26, 1877; married, April 7, 1855, Charles Carroll, who died February 15, 1889; children: i. Rosalie, West Newton, Massachusetts, born October 30, 1864. ii. Anna M., Cathedral School, Washington, D. C., born September 12, 1870. 2. Rosalie H. S., born April 11, 1842, died June 24, 1868. 3. Edward Alexis, of whom further.

(VII) Edward Alexis, son of Nathan and Mary Lincoln (Bowman) Caswell, was born November 27, 1844, and is a resident of New York City. On August 28, 1872, he married Emma Fairbanks, who died June 26, 1883. Children: 1. Ethel, born August 3, 1873, died July 24, 1896. 2. Kenneth Lincoln, born October 14, 1875; a resident of New York City.

Gamaliel Beaman, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, in 1623, and came to America when he was twelve years old, in the ship "Elizabeth and Ann." At first he lived with relatives in Dorchester, Massachusetts, and became a proprietor there in 1649. In 1658 he was one of the incorporators of Lancaster, Massachusetts, and on May 23, 1659, settled there. On May 31, 1659, he signed the covenant there as one of the fifty-five original proprietors of the town, and he received Lot 38. He owned more than two hundred and sixty-six acres of land there. In 1676 the settlers at Lancaster were obliged to leave their homes because of King Philip's war. The Indians burnt the town, including the church, and the place was not built up again until 1680. Gamaliel Beaman returned to Dorchester, and his losses had been so great that he was unable to pay even his taxes. His new house in Dorchester was situated on the east slope of Bolton Hills, near a place called the Cold Spring. He died at Dorchester, March 23, 1678.

He married, about 1648, Sarah, daughter of William Clark. She was admitted to the Dorchester church, February 1, 1656, and was dis-

missed to Lancaster, May 24, 1668. Children, the first four baptized together, June 14, 1657: John, mentioned below; Gamaliel, born 1653; Thomas, 1654; Mary, 1656; Sarah, born at Dorchester, January 19, 1658; Noah, April 3, 1660; Thankful, April 18, 1663; Mehitabel, May 26, 1667.

(II) John, son of Gamaliel Beaman, was born in 1649-50. After the death of his father, he returned to Lancaster, when the town was resettled, and took up his father's old farm at Wataquodock, now Bolton. About 1682 he moved to Taunton, Massachusetts, but returned to Lancaster after a few years. He was a probationer at Dorchester, and in August, 1681, took out a letter for Taunton; he could not have stayed long at Taunton this time, as his daughter Sarah was born in Lancaster the following February. The second time, 1682, he remained longer in Taunton. On his return to Lancaster he was received into the church as Father Beaman from Taunton; this must have been between 1708 and 1716. In 1704 he was a member of a garrison in his father's house, and there was a garrison in his house in 1711. On January 30, 1729, there was a church meeting at his house to elect deacons. He was buried in the Old Burial Ground at Lancaster, and the following inscription is on the slate stone marking the grave: "Here lies buried ye body of Mr. John Beaman, who departed this life Jan. 15, 1739-40, in Ye 90th Year of his age." He married, about 1674, Priscilla, born in Boston, in 1656, daughter of Robert Thornton. Robert Thornton came from London in the "Elizabeth" in 1635, aged eleven years; he was a carpenter and owned much land. Priscilla (Thornton) Beaman, died August 6, 1729, aged seventy-two years, and was buried in the Old Burial Ground at Lancaster. Children: Mary, born about 1675, died in Dorchester, May 3, 1676; John, February 21, 1677; Zippora, March 4, 1679; Sarah, January 25, 1682; Gamaliel, mentioned below; Ebenezer, 1690; Jonathan, 1697; Priscilla; Judith; Eunice; Jabez, born 1704.

(III) Gamaliel (2), son of John Beaman, was born at Taunton, Massachusetts, February 29, 1684. He was in 1721 the first inhabitant of what is now the town of Sterling. He was called the "irrepressible" for his persistence in calling for a church there, which was obtained in 1742. He married Mary, daughter of Jonas and Mary (Berbeane) Houghton, of Lancaster, and granddaughter of the first John Houghton, who came from England in the "Abigail" in 1635, "being then a mere boy." John Houghton was an original proprietor in Lancaster, and brought with him two hundred and fifty pounds in money, he married Beatrix

After Jonas Houghton's death in 1723, Gamaliel and Mary sold her share of her father's estate to her brother, Stephen Houghton. Gamaliel Beaman joined the Chocksett church, July 7, 1743. He died October 26, 1745, and was the first person buried in Sterling Centre. His wife was mentioned in his will, dated April 20, 1745, and proved November 3, 1745. Children: Mary, married Nathaniel Wilder; Eunice, married Jonas Wilder; Elizabeth, married David Jewett; Phineas, mentioned below; Zerviah, baptized at Lancaster, August 10, 1740, died unmarried; Lois, baptized at Lancaster, August 10, 1740, married Gideon Brockway; Dinah, born September 20, 1728 at Sterling.

(IV) Phineas, son of Gamaliel (2) Beaman, was born in Sterling, Massachusetts, in 1718-19. He accepted the covenant in the Lancaster church, January 6, 1739-40, and joined the church, March 22, 1740. His will was dated November 4, 1794, filed March 28, 1803, and he died at Sterling, March 16, 1803. He married, 1740, Joanna, daughter of Josiah Jr. and Abigail (Whitcomb) White. She was born in Lancaster, September 20, 1721. Her great-grandfather was John White, an original proprietor, who came from Salem; his daughter Mary married Rev. Joseph Rowlandson, and was the one known through being captured by the Indians. Captain John White, the Indian fighter, was Joanna White's uncle. Josiah's father Josiah married Mary Rice, of Marlboro Massachusetts. Abigail Whitcomb was daughter of Josiah and Rebecca (Waters) Whitcomb, granddaughter of John Whitcomb, the immigrant. Rebecca Waters was daughter of Lawrence Waters, the immigrant. Joanna (White) Beaman died in Sterling in 1799. Children, born in Sterling: Joanna, April 4, 1741; Phineas, April 20, 1743; Josiah, July 1, 1743; Elizabeth, July 1, 1745; Lemuel, mentioned below; Silence, August 31, 1747; Gamaliel, December 4, 1748; Josiah, July 12, 1750; Josiah, October 2, 1752; Benjamin, April 10, 1754; Mary, December 28, 1755; Elisha, June 3, 1757; David, baptized December 10, 1758; Abigail, born July 14, 1760; Gideon, July 12, 1763.

(V) Lemuel, son of Phineas Beaman, was born in Sterling, Massachusetts, October 2, 1749. He settled first in New Salem, Massachusetts. He served in the revolution on the Lexington Alarm, Apr. 19, 1775, in Captain Ebenezer Goodale's company, Colonel Woodbridge's regiment. He settled finally in Wendell, Franklin county, Massachusetts, and died there December 4, 1801. He married in Lancaster, Massachusetts, May 19, 1771, Priscilla Monroe, born at Northboro, Massachusetts, in

1753, daughter of Philip and Susannah (Parker) Monroe, and granddaughter of William Monroe Jr. According to one authority the surname Monroe was frequently spelled Roe. She died August 6, 1841. Children, born in Wendell: Lemuel, 1776, died young; John, mentioned below; Elihu, December 31, 1779; David, December 5, 1780; Lemuel, March 25, 1790, died in 1797.

(VI) John (2), son of Lemuel Beaman, was born in Wendall, Massachusetts, January 7, 1778, died September 19, 1823, from the effects of poison ivy at haying. He married, December 22, 1803, Tabitha, born in Montague, Franklin county, Massachusetts, August 2, 1784, died at Fredonia, New York, February 9, 1858, daughter of Kendall and Susanna (Ewers) Bancroft. Kendall was son of Joshua, son of Raham, son of Thomas, son of Thomas, who was born in England in 1622. Children, born at Wendall: 1. Elmina, born May 8, 1805; married, August, 1829, Nathan B. Putnam. 2. Evaline, born May 12, 1807, died at Marlboro, Massachusetts, in 1891, married, September, 1829, David Hunter. 3. Lemuel Warren, born April 10, 1810, died August 30, 1810. 4. Edmund Addison, mentioned below. 5. Warren Harrison, born January 7, 1813; attended Amherst College; was pastor of the Congregational church at North Hadley, Massachusetts, from September, 1841, to July, 1872; lived in Amherst the remainder of his life, dying February 26, 1901; married, April 27, 1841, Elizabeth Lydia Worcester. 6. John Emery, born March 31, 1816, died in 1850, unmarried. 7. Timothy Henry, born April 25, 1817, died 1889; married, 1836, Wealthy Marie Keith. 8. Tabitha Bancroft, born May 5, 1823, died in 1844.

(VII) Rev. Edmund Addison Beaman, son of John (2) Beaman, was born August 8, 1811, in Wendell, Massachusetts, died June 6, 1908. He was a student in Amherst College for a time and afterward taught school in Boston. He studied for the ministry and was ordained in the Swedenborgian denomination. He was settled in Boston in 1857 and while in that pastorate also had a private school at 23 Temple place. He afterward accepted a pastorate in Philadelphia where he preached for eight years, removing to Cincinnati at the close of the civil war and spending the last years of his life in that city.

Rev. Mr. Beaman married (first) March 22, 1840, Lusanna Keen, born in Joppa, now Elmwood, Plymouth county, Massachusetts, daughter of Samuel and Margaret Orr (Clift) Keen. She died February 7, 1858, in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. Margaret Orr Clift was born in 1784, died in 1874, daughter

of Lieutenant Anthony Winslow and Bethiah (Orr) Clift. Hugh Orr, father of Bethiah, was born in 1715, died in 1798, son of Robert Orr, of Scotch ancestry. Hugh Orr married Mary, daughter of Captain Jonathan Bass (see Bass IV). Rev. Mr. Beaman married (second) November 9, 1859, at Batavia, New York, Sarah Parsons, born February 27, 1833, at Lyons, New York. Children by first wife: 1. Mary, died in infancy. 2. Ellen Lusanna, born December 7, 1842; married George Neave Merriweather. 3. Anna, born December 30, 1844. 4. Susan, born January 31, 1847; married W. W. Gilchrist, a musical composer and leader of the Philharmonic Society in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. 5. Elizabeth, a kindergarten teacher in Wilmington, Delaware. 6. Alice, born April 14, 1851; married Jacob Strader. 7. John, born April 10, 1853; a farmer of Sidney, Ohio. 8. Carrie, died in infancy. 9. Edmund Samuel, mentioned below. 10. Lusanna Keen, born January 16, 1858, in Philadelphia; married William Ferris, now of Denver, Colorado. Children by second wife: 11. Charles P., born October 6, 1860, deceased; was a surgeon, Cornell University, Ithaca. 12. Arthur, born March 2, 1862, deceased. 13. Jennie, born January 27, 1864; married Asa E. Goddard, of Fall River, Massachusetts, a teacher. 14. Elmina, born July 27, 1866; married John Daboll, of Waltham, Massachusetts. 15. George Burnham, born April 1, 1870; principal of the Swedenborgian School at Waltham, Massachusetts. 16. David Webster, born November 2, 1872; superintendent of the General Electric Company of New Bedford, Massachusetts; married Jane Stetson. 17. Warren, died in infancy.

(VIII) Edmund Samuel, son of Rev. Edmund Addison Beaman, was born in Boston, Massachusetts, May 16, 1856. He attended the public schools and the high school in Cincinnati, and began his career as clerk in a tea store in that city. Afterward he was clerk in the employ of Buchman Brothers, wholesale dealers in gents furnishing goods. He was for one year bookkeeper in the office of the Cincinnati Ice Company and afterward for fourteen years bookkeeper for Cohn Brothers & Company, a wholesale clothing concern in Cincinnati. In 1896 he was appointed a bookkeeper in the office of the county auditor of Hamilton county, Ohio, was later appointed cashier and subsequently deputy auditor, a position which he has filled with ability and efficiency to the present time. He is a member of McMillan Lodge, No. 141, Free and Accepted Masons, and has taken the thirty-two degrees in Scottish Rite Masonry. He is a member of the Gymnasium Club and was for

eight years its president; vice-president of the Blaine Club; vice-president of the Second Ward Republican Club; member of the New England Society of Cincinnati, the Ohio River Launch Club, the Cincinnati Boat Club, of which he was treasurer for seven years and commodore several years. He belongs to the Swedenborgian church. He is unmarried.

(The Bass Line).

The surname Bass is from the French "Bas," meaning low of stature, and derived in the same way as the English Short, Stout, etc. Le Bas became common in England after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes. The surname Bass dated back many centuries, however, in England. An ancient coat-of-arms of the family is: Sable a bordure argent. Crest: Out of a ducal coronet two wings proper. Another coat-of-arms borne by the family of Bass of Curzon St. Mayfair: Argent on a chevron gules, between three greyhounds heads erased sable each ducally gorged and chained or, as many cross crozlets of the last. Crest: Out of a mural crown gules masoned argent a demi-greyhound issuant holding in the mouth a rose between two leaves all proper.

(I) Samuel Bass, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1600. He came to New England with his wife Ann about 1630, and settled first in Boston. He was among the earliest members of the Roxbury church, which was organized in 1632. He lived near Hog Bridge, Roxbury. He moved to Braintree in 1640 and became one of the leading citizens. He was admitted a freeman, May 14, 1634. He was chosen the first deacon of the church at Braintree and filled that office fifty years. He was elected deputy to the general court in 1641, and for twelve years in all represented the town in the legislature. He had a strong character and a vigorous mind, and was for many years one of the foremost men of the town. He died December 30, 1694, aged ninety-four, at Braintree, and the statement is made in the town records at the time of his death that he was father, grandfather and great-grandfather of one hundred and sixty-two persons. His wife Ann died September 5, 1693, aged ninety-three years. Children: Samuel, died at Nantasket, August 9, 1690; Hannah, married Stephen Payne; Mary, married Captain John Capen; John, mentioned below; Thomas, married Sarah Wood; Joseph, died January 16, 1714; Sarah, married Deacon John Stone and Joseph Penniman.

(II) John, son of Samuel Bass, was born in Roxbury, Massachusetts, in 1632, died at Braintree, September 12, 1716, aged eighty-four years. He was a farmer in Braintree.

He married (first) February 3, 1657-58, Ruth, daughter of William and Freville (Mumma) Alden, of the company of Mayflower Pilgrims. All the descendants of John and Ruth Bass are eligible to membership in the Mayflower Society. She died October 12, 1674. He married (second) September 24, 1673, Anne Sturtevant, of Plymouth. Children born at Braintree: John, November 26, 1658; Samuel, mentioned below; Ruth, January 28, 1662; Joseph, December 5, 1665; Hannah, June 22, 1667; Mary, February 11, 1672; Sarah, March 20, 1672-73.

(III) Samuel, 2d son of John Bass, was born March 25, 1660. He married Mary (Adams) Webb, daughter of Joseph and Abigail Adams.

(IV) Captain Jonathan Bass, son of Samuel (2d) Bass, was born in 1665 and died in 1785. He married Susanna Byram. Their daughter Mary married Hugh Orr, ancestor of Lusanna Keen, who married Rev. Edmund Addison Beaman (see Beaman VII).

KILTON Robert Kilton, the immigrant ancestor, came from England, and settled at Providence, Rhode

Island. He was a bricklayer by trade. In 1690 he was among those in Captain Samuel Gallup's company in the expedition to Canada. On July 23, 1691, he bought of Richard Smith, of Kings Town, four acres of land in Providence, with buildings. On October 2, 1693, he borrowed thirty-five pounds for four years of Pardon Tillinghast and mortgaged his house and land to him, giving him the use for seven years for the use of the money borrowed to be paid on the house for improvements to be paid by Kilton, and it was agreed that he should have the use of the house for six months after the seven years were ended, and that then Tillinghast should have it. On October 30, 1695, Tillinghast declared the agreement void and Kilton was ordered to pay. On September 16, 1701, Tillinghast conveyed the property, as Kilton had failed to make the payment. Robert Kilton married Deborah, daughter of Arthur and Melinda (Warriman) Fenner. Children: Deborah, mentioned below; Samuel.

(II) Thomas, son of Robert Kilton, was born at Providence, Rhode Island, January 17, 1692, and died May 16, 1744, aged fifty-one years. He was a bricklayer. He was made freeman in 1710. On August 22, 1714, he and his brother Samuel were granted a house and land by Thomas Fenner. This was the estate which Fenner had bought from Tillinghast who had received it from Kilton through the mortgage. On April 23, 1716, he landed in his

brother Samuel land which had been part of his father's land. His will was dated May 8, 1749, and proved August 5, 1749, his wife Phebe being executrix. He left one hundred pounds to his daughter Phebe to be paid when she was fifteen years of age or when she married. His wife received the rest of his personal estate and the use of the house. His five sons received the real estate. His wife's will was dated September 5, 1766, and proved November 24, 1766, her daughter Phebe being executrix. Thomas Kilton married, September 13, 1716, Phebe, born August 4, 1700, died in 1766, daughter of John and Alice (Smith) Dexter. Children, born at Providence: Free-love, September 14, 1717; Joseph, June 2, 1723; Thomas, mentioned below; William, November 12, 1727; Stephen, February 16, 1730; James; Phebe.

(III) Captain Thomas (2) Kilton, son of Thomas (1) Kilton, was born in Providence, Rhode Island, September 17, 1725. He was a mariner, and in 1753 a vessel in his command was wrecked during a gale on Cape Breton. The unfortunate seamen were washed ashore and no sooner reached land than they were captured by savage Indians and massacred. There was but one survivor of this wreck, the mate, living to tell the sad story. Among those who were killed was Sylvanus Hopkins, son of Stephen Hopkins, one of the signers of the Declaration of Independence. The widow of Captain Thomas Kilton, with her only child, taught in a school in Providence of which Silas Downer was principal. She subsequently married him and had four daughters. He was a prominent man in the early history of Providence, where he delivered a speech at the dedication of the Tree of Liberty; he was of marked literary tastes and ability; he was extravagant in money matters and in a short time squandered his wife's property, so that her son was compelled at an early age to depend on himself for a living. Thomas Kilton married Sarah Pearce, sister of Samuel Pearce, of Prudence Island; Samuel was the father of Dutee J. Pearce. Child, John Jenckes, mentioned below.

(IV) John Jenckes, son of Captain Thomas (2) Kilton, was born in Providence, Rhode Island, March 1, 1749, died February 28, 1824, aged seventy-five years. He learned the trade of a tailor at Providence and worked at it for the most of his life. He also carried on a farm. He served in the revolution, being one of those who disguised themselves as Indians under John Brown, of Providence, in June, 1772, and boarded the British revenue sloop, "Gaspee," and set her on fire. He served on several occasions during the war.

In 1778 he was in Sullivan's expedition to Rhode Island. In 1772 he moved from Providence to Scituate, and later to Coventry, where he lived on a farm a mile north of Washington. Here he spent the remainder of his life. He married, October 4, 1771, Sarah, born March 20, 1751, died December 1, 1832, aged eighty-one years, daughter of Francis and Sarah (Philips) Brayton. He and his wife were buried on a spot selected by him on his own farm as the family burying ground, and they are now buried in Woodland cemetery. Francis Brayton, father of Sarah, went with his elder brother, Thomas, when he was a boy, from Rhode Island to Washington, where they were first settlers. It was first named Braytontown, from them. He lived there until his death, May, 1784, aged sixty-three years; he, his wife, children and grandchildren, three infant sons of his daughter, Sarah (Brayton) Kilton, are buried in the yard of the Methodist Episcopal church in Washington. Children of John J. Kilton: Sally, born November 19, 1772; Thomas, February 12, 1774; Betsey Charlotte, December 13, 1775; Polly, July 29, 1777; Thomas, July 20, 1779; Caleb, October 6, 1781; Hannah, August 23, 1784; George Tibbits, May 6, 1786; John Jenckes, mentioned below; William, April 21, 1790; Celia, May 4, 1792; Henrietta Calphurnia, June 7, 1794.

(V) John Jenckes (2), son of John Jenckes (1) Kilton, was born January 24, 1788. He spent his childhood on his father's farm, attending the common schools, of which at one time his sister Betsey C. was a teacher. Later he went to the academy at Plainfield, Connecticut, for one or two terms. He worked on the farm for a time and then became an apprentice under his eldest brother, Thomas, while learning the trade of a carpenter, boarding meanwhile with his family at Washington. Until he was more than forty years of age he worked as a carpenter and machinist, living in Arkwright, Rhode Island, for a part of the time. In April, 1829, he moved to Washington where he was a machinist in the Washington Manufacturing Company, whose mill was on the north side of the river, with four-fifths of the water power. After a time Mr. Kilton purchased the other fifth of the water power on the south side of the river and built a mill in 1831. In 1832 he commenced weaving cotton cloth. His friends, Governor Elisha Harris and Mr. David Whitman, advised him to manufacture a style of goods which was unlike any other in the market. He followed their advice, using the best kind of cotton, carefully selected, and the Kilton sheeting soon acquired a wide reputation, so that the mill received



Frederic H. Wilby

orders faster than they could fill them. John J. Kilton married, in December, 1827, Jane, daughter of Alexander and Hannah (Bennet) McMurray. Children: John Jenckes, mentioned below; Jane, born September 15, 1833, who died February 14, 1889, unmarried.

(VI) John Jenckes (3), son of John Jenckes (2) Kilton, was born in the town of Coventry, Rhode Island, July 24, 1829, died November 10, 1901. He attended the public schools of his native town and the East Greenwich Academy. After leaving school he entered the cotton mill of his father and under the latter's instruction learned the business thoroughly. In the course of time he succeeded his father in the management of the mills and thus continued until he retired from active business. He was prominent not only in business, but in public affairs. He held various offices of trust in the town and was for some years chairman of the Republican town committee. He represented the town in the general assembly of the state. In politics he was an active, earnest and leading Republican. Throughout his life he maintained a keen interest in both national and municipal politics. He was a member of Manchester Lodge, No. 12, Free and Accepted Masons, of Anthony, Rhode Island; of Providence Chapter, No. 1, Royal Arch Masons.

He married, October 7, 1851, Emily Lewis, daughter of Job and Harriet (Brown) Harkness, granddaughter of Joseph and Mary Brown. Children, born at Coventry: Annie H., born May 31, 1853, resides at the old homestead, unmarried; Walter Alexander, mentioned below; Byron, born November 24, 1859, living in California; Mary Clarke, born May 5, 1863, resides at the old homestead in the town of Washington, unmarried.

(VII) Walter Alexander, son of John Jenckes (3) Kilton, was born at Coventry, Rhode Island, April 20, 1856. He received his early education in the public schools of his native town and at the Highland Military Academy of Worcester, Massachusetts, graduating in the class of 1877. He taught school for three years at Anthony, Rhode Island. He was appointed postmaster of Washington, Rhode Island, in 1881, by President Chester A. Arthur, continuing in that office for two years, when he resigned, and subsequently came to Providence on March 5, 1883, as a clerk in the post office, a position that he filled until 1891, when he was promoted to the position of acting superintendent of mails, and afterward became superintendent. In 1901 he was made assistant postmaster of Providence by appointment of Postmaster Clinton D. Sel-
 lew. Mr. Kilton was appointed postmaster at

Providence, Rhode Island, February 17, 1899, by President Roosevelt, and since then he has filled that responsible office with ability and discretion, to the entire satisfaction of the department and the general public. His long training in the postal service eminently qualified him for the position. In politics he is a Republican. Mr. Kilton is a member of Manchester Lodge, No. 12, Free and Accepted Masons, of Anthony, Rhode Island; of Providence Chapter, No. 1, Royal Arch Masons; of Providence Chapter, No. 1, Royal and Select Masters; of Calvary Commandery, No. 13, Knights Templar; of Palestine Temple, Mystic Shrine, and of the Durham Club of Providence.

He married (first) June 20, 1884, Laura B. Waldo. He married (second) September 26, 1898, Mary E. McElliot. Child by first wife: Helen H., born January 27, 1890. Child by second wife: Walter A. Jr., born July 3, 1898.

The surname Stearns, Sternes, STEARNS Sterns, Strans, etc., are undoubtedly corruption or variations

of the English family name Sterne, a well-known name in the counties of Nottingham, Berks, Norfolk, Suffolk and Cambridge, England. Of the Sterne family, the armorial coat-of-arms is: Or, a chevron between three crosses flory sable. Crest: A book, standing ppr. These arms were borne by the Archbishop of York (1604-83). Other members of the name had devices slightly varied from this one.

(1) Isaac Stearns, the immigrant ancestor of the family, probably from the parish of Nayland, Suffolkshire, embarked for America, April 8, 1630, on the ship "Arabella," in which came also Rev. George Phillips, Sir Richard Saltonstall and Governor Winthrop. Four ships sailed together from Yarmouth, England; the "Arabella" arrived at Salem, Massachusetts, June 12, 1630. The pioneers were not satisfied with that place, and they proceeded to what is now Charlestown, Massachusetts, and Watertown, Massachusetts, where most of them settled. Isaac Stearns had a homestead at Watertown in 1642, located on the north by land of John Warren, and by the highway, south by land of John Biscoe, east by Pequussett Meadow, a part of which he also owned. In the distribution of the lands of his son Samuel in 1724, the homestead "where his grandfather had lived" was assigned to his son Nathaniel. He had admitted a freeman May 18, 1641, and was selectman for several years. In 1647 he and Mr. Biscoe were appointed by the selectmen "to consider how the bridge over the river shall

be built, and to agree with the workmen for doing it, according to their best discretion." This is the first mention of a bridge over the Charles river at Watertown. He acquired a large estate for his day, leaving fourteen parcels of land amounting to four hundred and sixty-seven acres. He died June 28, 1671. His will, dated five days before his death, mentioned his children and others. He married Mary, daughter of John and Margaret Barker, of Stoke, Nayland, Suffolkshire, England. She died April 2, 1677. Children: Mary, baptized January 6, 1626, at Nayland; Hannah, baptized October 5, 1628, in England; John mentioned below; Isaac Jr., born January 6, 1633; Sarah, born September 22, 1636; Samuel, born April 24, 1638; Elizabeth, born 1640; Abigail, married Deacon John Morse.

(II) John, son of Isaac Stearns, born about 1631, was one of the first settlers of Billerica, Massachusetts. He married (first) in 1653, Sarah, daughter of Isaac and Sarah Mixer, of Watertown, to whom her father bequeathed among other things "one-half of my vessel, Dilligent." She died June 4, 1656, leaving one child. He married (second) December 20, 1656, Mary Lothrop, of Barnstable. He died March 5, 1668, and his widow married (second) May 6, 1669, Captain William French, of Billerica, by whom she had a child. Captain French died, and she married (third) June 29, 1684, Isaac Mixer, of Watertown, a brother of her husband's first wife. She was living, very aged, as late as 1735. Child of John and Sarah Stearns: John, mentioned below. Children of John and Mary Stearns: Isaac, born April 17, 1658, died October 9, 1659; Samuel, September 3, 1659; Isaac, December 23, 1661; Nathaniel, November 30, 1663; Thomas, December 6, 1665.

(III) Lieutenant John (2) Stearns, son of John (1) Stearns, was born in Billerica, Massachusetts, the second child born and recorded there, May, the second week, 1654. He married (first) September 6, 1676, Elizabeth Bigelow, born June 15, 1657, died April 18, 1694, daughter of John and Mary (Warren) Bigelow, of Watertown. He married (second) April 22, 1696, in Malden, Massachusetts, Mrs. Joanna (Call) Parker, widow of Jacob Parker, and daughter of Thomas Jr. and Joanna (Shepherdson) Call. He was much respected and had much influence among his townsmen. He died October 26, 1728, and his widow died December 4, 1737, aged seventy-eight. He was lieutenant of the Billerica militia company. Children of Lieutenant John and Elizabeth Stearns: Elizabeth, born September 23, 1677, in Watertown; John, January 22, 1679-80, in

Billerica, died April 4, 1679-80; Sarah, March 21, 1680-82; Mary, July 23, 1684; John, mentioned below; Isaac, May 1, 1689, shipwrecked and lost in the expedition to Fort Royal in 1711; Abigail, August 22, 1691; Samuel, January 8, 1693-94. Child by second wife: Joanna, born June 24, 1697.

(IV) John (3), son of Lieutenant John (2) Stearns, was born in Billerica, Massachusetts, November 26, 1686, died August 2, 1776. He married, in 1715, Esther Johnson, born in January, 1691, died April 13, 1786, daughter of Captain Edward Johnson, of Woburn, granddaughter of William Johnson, and great-granddaughter of Captain Edward Johnson, of Woburn. Children: Esther, born November 9, 1716, died February 26, 1717; John, May 27, 1719; Esther, June 6, 1720; Isaac, June 16, 1722; Joanna, July 29, 1724; Edward, mentioned below; Benjamin, November 21, 1729; Rev. Josiah, January 20, 1731-32; William, December 11, 1733, died July, 1734; Timothy, August 15, 1737.

(V) Captain Edward Stearns, son of John (3) Stearns, was born at Billerica, Massachusetts, May 9, 1726, died June 11, 1793. He lived in Billerica and Bedford, Massachusetts. He served in the revolution, and was in the fight at Concord, Massachusetts, in 1775. When Captain Jonathan Wilson, who married Edward's cousin, Elizabeth Stearns Bacon, was killed at Lexington, April 19, 1775, Edward Stearns received his command, and later it was confirmed, but he declined to continue in it. He married, May 9, 1755, Lucy Wyman, born August 23, 1733, daughter of Thomas and Rachel (Crosby-Stearns) Wyman; Rachel Crosby was daughter of Joseph and Sarah (French) Crosby, married (first) Samuel Stearns, son of John and Elizabeth (Bigelow) Stearns, and married (second) Thomas Wyman. Lucy (Wyman) Stearns died November 28, 1802. Children: Lucy, born May 24, 1756, died May 20, 1768; Solomon, May 12, 1757; Rachel, November 3, 1758; Edward, January 10, 1761, died May 24, 1768; Susanna, December 19, 1762; Alice, August 13, 1764; Abner, mentioned below; Lieutenant Edward, June 25, 1768; Elijah, May 2, 1770; Simeon, April 17, 1772.

(VI) Captain Abner Stearns, son of Captain Edward Stearns, was born July 9, 1766, died December 11, 1838. He lived in West Cambridge, and was a machinist by trade.

Abner Stearns was about nine years of age at the beginning of the Revolutionary War and was sleeping beside his brother, Solomon, when they were awakened at an early hour of April 19, 1775, by their father, Lieutenant Edward Stearns, who announced that the British were coming. Distinctly

the reports of the musketry were heard, during the engagement, as they were wafted on the breezes of that April morning. He often entertained his family, in after life, with descriptions of his feelings on that day, and, of the activity of each member of the family old enough for service, in preparing food, running bullets and making cartridges. This experience developed his military inclinations and he became prominent in the militia of the State. His commission as ensign of the Bedford county militia, dated October 17, 1793, bears the signature of Samuel Adams upon it, and is treasured, with many other military papers, by his descendants. He was also a mechanical genius and of an inventive turn of mind. He planned a machine for splitting leather, started a woolen factory, a grist mill and a machine for preparing dye-goods, also, ran a fulling-mill and a spinning-jenny of seventy-two spindles. The impression made upon the business world and in the mechanical arts by Captain Abner Stearns, and his family, is of national repute.

Captain Stearns married (first) May 1, 1796, Anna Hill, born May 11, 1777, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah (Stevens-Whiting) Hill, of Billerica. She died October 22, 1807. He married (second) June 30, 1808, Mrs. Anne Estabrook, born January 27, 1780, widow of John Estabrook, and daughter of Thomas Russell, Esq., of West Cambridge. She died November 29, 1839, and they were buried in Shawshine cemetery. Children: Abner Jr., born April 1, 1797; Mary Ann Hill, May 23, 1809; Edward Harrison, December 16, 1814; George Sullivan, mentioned below; Albert Thomas, April 23, 1821; Henry Augustus, mentioned below.

(VII) George Sullivan, son of Captain Abner Stearns, was born at Billerica, Massachusetts, May 17, 1816. He attended the public schools and the Phillips Academy at Andover, Massachusetts. When he was eighteen years old, he went west to engage in the mill and lumber business. In 1840 he was at Cincinnati, Ohio, engaged in printing and stereotyping. He stereotyped the first copy of the Mormon Bible. He also engaged in the manufacture of printing inks and became the leading manufacturer in this industry. In 1849, in partnership with his brother Henry A., he established the cotton wadding business, now one of the oldest industries of Cincinnati, the present name being The Stearns & Foster Company. The Dominion Wadding Company, of Montreal, Canada, was later reorganized by members of the Stearns-Foster & Union Wadding Company, each having an equal interest. His business prospered and he became one of the most substantial citizens of Cincinnati. He built a fine residence at Wyoming, Ohio, and was one of the founders, elder and trustee of the Presbyterian church there. He died at Wyoming, November 24, 1880. The *Cincinnati Commercial-Gazette* in an obituary notice

said of him: "He was a rich man, but he has left something better than gold to those who mourn his death; he loved honorable labor and died in the harness. Multitudes will mourn his death and revere the memory of George Sullivan Stearns."

He married, May 30, 1844, Amelia, daughter of William and ——— Stephenson, of Hartford, Connecticut, the former named a native of England. Children: 1. George Herbert, born March 14, 1845; married, April 15, 1874, Isabella M. Weld, of Boston; children: George Minot, born August 20, 1876, attended St. John's Military Academy at Manlius, New York; Mabel, born October 15, 1877; Gordon, born November 20, 1880. 2. Edwin Russell, mentioned below. 3. Alfred Monroe, born January 29, 1849; was treasurer and manager of the Locke Lumber Company; married, April 18, 1872, Elizabeth Palmer; children: Greta, born January 9, 1875, married Boyden Kinsey; Clayton Palmer, born June 24, 1879, secretary of the Locke Lumber Company, married ——— Metcalf. 4. Anna Russell, born April 7, 1851, died May 13, 1852. 5. Helen Foster, born January 12, 1853; married, January 10, 1882, Joseph Dwight. Children: Charlotte, born July 4, 1883, married Frank Wilcox; Russell Stearns, born September 1, 1885, married Martha Hopple, of Cincinnati; Anna, born May 1, 1891; Harold, born January 4, 1892, now a member of the Sheffield Scientific School at Yale College. 6. Amelia G., born June 5, 1855; married, March 25, 1879, Rufus Allen Cowing; children: George, married Irene Wagner; Ruth Lawrence, married George Scott, of Chicago, now a professor at Hampton Institute, Virginia; Mildred; Amy Louise. 7. William Stephenson, born April 10, 1857; married, June 22, 1881, Mecia Lena Stout; children: Margaret Rose, born May 31, 1882, died October 14, 1886; Lucy Stephenson, born March 1, 1880, married Pierson D. Keyes; Kirk, attending school; Harriet, born August 19, 1880, married Joseph Green, a professor at Louisiana College, and died in 1912 on her wedding trip. 8. Harold English, manager of the Dominion Wadding Company, of Montreal, Canada; married Eleanor Curtis; one son, Arthur, who died aged eighteen years.

(VII) Hon. Henry Augustus Stearns, son of Captain Abner Stearns, was born at Billerica, Massachusetts, October 24, 1820. He attended the public schools and for two years was a student at Phillips Academy, Andover. He engaged in the manufacture of cotton wadding when the business was in its infancy. He went to California, by way of the Isthmus of Panama, with mailbags for a young laundry.

The vessel in which he sailed proved unseaworthy and floated about on the Pacific Ocean for four months. When the vessel reached port the passengers and crew were suffering from lack of food and water, and Mr. Stearns was a physical wreck. After he recovered his normal health, he established his laundry, the first operated by steam power in California. He also conducted the first regular steam ferry between San Francisco and Oakland. When he returned east he resumed the manufacture of cotton wadding. In 1860 he became superintendent of the wadding mill of Cranston & Brownell, of Pawtucket, of which Mr. Goff was a partner, afterward the Union Wadding Company, and he remained superintendent of this company until his death. Mr. Stearns was a mechanical genius and received patents on cotton gins and the railway safety gate. He was the largest stockholder of the Kilby Manufacturing Company of Cleveland, owned a cattle ranch in New Mexico, and was financially interested in various other concerns. In 1891 he was elected lieutenant-governor of Rhode Island. He was a member and liberal supporter of the Central Falls Congregational Church.

He married, June 26, 1856, Kate Falconer, of Hamilton, Ohio. Children: 1. Deshler Falconer, born August 7, 1857, deceased; married and they had one child. 2. George Russell, born January 19, 1860; married and has children. 3. Walter Henry, born January 3, 1862; married, June 5, 1890, Abby Harris Raze. 4. Kate Russell, born July 21, 1864. 5. Charles Falconer, born July 27, 1866 graduated at Amherst College, 1888, and later became attorney-general of Rhode Island. 6. Henry Foster, born March 3, 1868. 7. Anna Russell, born January 4, 1873, died February 7, 1874. 8. Caroline Cranston, born January 18, 1875; now of Boston, Massachusetts.

(VIII) Edwin Russell, son of George Sullivan Stearns, was born at Cincinnati, Ohio, January 10, 1847. He attended the public schools of his native city, was graduated from the Woodward high school, then entered the famous Hopkins grammar school at New Haven, where he completed his preparation for college, and in 1866 entered Yale College, from which he was graduated in the class of 1870 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. He spent a year in foreign travel, and then became associated in business with his father at Cincinnati in 1872. The business was incorporated in 1882 as the Stearns-Foster Company, manufacturers of cotton wadding, batting and felt mattresses. The mills and warehouses are at Lockland, Ohio. The officers of the company are: Seth C. Foster, president;

William S. Stearns, vice-president; Edwin R. Stearns, treasurer; William R. Foster, secretary. Mr. Stearns is president of the Lockland Lumber Company of Lockland, Ohio. He is a director of the First National Bank of Cincinnati; member of the Business Men's Club of that city and of the Queen City Club; president of the Children's Home, of which he was formerly secretary, afterward secretary and treasurer until 1890, when he was elected president, and he has been active in the work of this charity for more than thirty years; trustee of Berea College, Berea, Kentucky, and chairman of its investment committee. In politics he is an Independent.

He married, June 14, 1883 Luella, born March 10, 1864, daughter of Caleb B. and Luella Lusaida (Horton) Evans. Her mother came from Long Island, New York. Children: 1. Dorothy Amelia, born December 28, 1885, in Cincinnati; married A. Lee Thurman, of Columbus, Ohio. 2. Evans Foster, born October 9, 1889, at Denver. 3. George Sullivan, born October 14, 1891, at Denver, died July 18, 1907. 4. Edwin Russell Jr., deceased.

Through the greater part of the DEMING century but recently closed there has resided at Providence a branch of the old Connecticut family of Demings, here made prominent through the achievements of the late Hon. Richard H. Deming, citizen, soldier, member of both branches of the city government, park and police commissioner, and to whose conspicuous services for a decade in connection with the public park system, to his untiring efforts and large public spirit the citizens of this and future generations are and long will be indebted for superior advantages in the line of public improvement.

A native of the city of Providence, the late Commissioner Deming descended from John Deming, one of the prominent early settlers of Wethersfield, who repeatedly from that town was a member of the colonial assembly between 1649 and 1667, and was one of the nineteen, including his father-in-law, Richard Treat, to whom the charter of Connecticut was granted in 1662. In the maternal line he descends from John Daggett, of Watertown, there as early as 1630, later at other points, and who became prominent in the early settling of Rehoboth, representing that town in 1648 in the colonial assembly.

(I) John Deming, the emigrant ancestor, was early of Wethersfield, probably among the first settlers in 1635, where his homestead is recorded as a house, a barn and five acres of land. He was a deputy to the general court

in 1657 as John Deming, and in the following year as John Dement, his name appearing variously spelled. He continued as deputy until 1667, under various names, Deming prevailing at the last. He was one of the nineteen named in the famous charter of Connecticut, granted by King Charles to them and to those who should afterward be associated with them. That John Deming was a prominent man in the affairs of the Connecticut colony cannot be doubted, and his apparent association by kinship and friendship with those regarded as the founders of New England indicate him to have been a man of more than ordinary intelligence as well as of some education. He married Honor, daughter of Richard Treat, and their children were: John, of whom further; Jonathan, born about 1639; Rachel, born about 1644; Samuel, born about 1646; Mary, born about 1648; Daniel, born about 1652; Sarah, born about 1654; Ebenezer, born about 1659.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) and Honor (Treat) Deming, was born September 9, 1638, died January 23, 1712, in Wethersfield, Connecticut. He was known as Sergeant John Deming, the title indicating that he may have taken part in the Indian wars of that period. From 1669 to 1672 he was a representative in the general court. On December 12, 1657, in Northampton, Massachusetts, he married Mary, daughter of Joseph and Ann Mygatt. Their children were: John, born September 9, 1658; Joseph, June 1, 1661; Jonathan, February 12, 1663; Mary, July, 1666; Samuel, August 25, 1668; Jacob, of whom further; Sarah, January 17, 1672; Hezekiah, 1680.

(III) Jacob, son of John (2) and Mary (Mygatt) Deming, was born in Wethersfield, August 26, 1670, died probably in 1712. He settled in Hartford, where the birth of his first child is recorded. On March 14, 1695, he married, in Hartford, Connecticut, Elizabeth, born about 1675, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth (Tuttle) Edwards. Their children of Hartford birth were: Jacob, born March 24, 1696; Timothy, of whom further; Abigail, January 21, 1700; Lemuel, 1702.

(IV) Timothy, son of Jacob and Elizabeth (Edwards) Deming, born March 26, 1698, was a resident of East Hartford, in which town he first appeared in 1736. He had previously lived in Glastonbury, where he last appeared in the land records in 1736. His wife, Thankful (Risley) Deming, died before September, 1777. Their children were: Lucy, born in 1733, died in 1814; Lemuel; Israel, baptized October 29, 1749; David, of whom further; Ruth, married John Riley, of Wethersfield.

(V) David, son of Timothy and Thankful (Risley) Deming, baptized October 20, 1751,

in East Hartford, Connecticut, died at sea in October, 1795. Like most of the founders of East Hartford he was a seaman, and became master of a vessel, whence came his title of captain. His wife Anne (last name unknown) bore him children as follows: Anne, baptized October 18, 1778, died April, 1783; Mary (Molly), baptized February 6, 1780; Elizabeth (Dorsey), baptized March 25, 1781; David Abby, of whom further; Susan, baptized November 23, 1783; Wait, baptized May 14, 1786; Timothy, baptized April 27, 1788; Anne, baptized November 1, 1789; John, baptized October 16, 1791; Lydia, baptized November 23, 1794; Sarah (Sally), baptized April 17, 1796.

(VI) David Abby, son of David and Anne Deming, was baptized November 17, 1782, in East Hartford, died April 23, 1857. He was a carriage-maker and wheelwright by trade. On September 14, 1808, he married Chloe, baptized April 20, 1788, died in East Hartford, February 16, 1867, daughter of Ashael and Naomi (Loomis) Olmstead. Children: Henry Olmstead, of whom further; Junius, born July 11, 1812; Horace Pitkin, January 1, 1815.

(VII) Henry Olmstead, son of David Abby and Chloe (Olmstead) Deming, was born July 11, 1809, in East Hartford, Connecticut, died there November 11, 1874. In May, 1841, he married Abby Frances, born in March, 1821, died May 21, 1887, daughter of Robert and Mary (Bolton) Daggett. To this union was born one son, Richard Henry, of whom further.

(VIII) Richard Henry, son of Henry Olmstead and Abby Frances (Daggett) Deming, was born August 24, 1842, on Benefit street, just opposite the old State House, Providence, Rhode Island. He attended the public schools of the city, and also a private school in East Hartford, Connecticut, the home of his grandfather. Returning to Providence in 1861, fired by the patriotism of the stirring scenes of the breaking out and early stages of the civil war, which called out thousands of the youth of our land in defense of their country, he enlisted in the First Rhode Island Volunteer Infantry, under the then Colonel Burnside, who made young Deming sergeant of a company of sharpshooters. He was first sergeant in Company D, First Rhode Island Light Artillery, from September 4, 1861, to December 4, 1861. His military experience, however, was but brief, owing to an illness contracted after leaving Providence, which caused him to return home. He was also enlisted in Battery B, Third Artillery. He entered the office of a stationer, Robert Thomas Abbott, on South Water street, as a clerk, and here he remained two years, and in 1868 he

entered into business with George H. Hopkin, the firm becoming George H. Hopkin & Deming. Mr. Deming in the course of time became the senior member of the firm, the name then being changed to R. H. Deming & Company, with J. Herbert Foster as the junior partner, and under that name the concern was located at No. 10 South Water street as long as he was in business.

It was, however, by his work on the park board that Mr. Deming was best known, although he served in both branches of the city council. He represented the seventh ward in the common council from 1889 to 1891, and served one year in the board before taking his position on the board of park commissioners. As an organizer of men Mr. Deming displayed marked ability. When the large tract of land surrounding Cuniff's Pond was added to Roger Williams Park some years before Mr. Deming's death, it was Chairman Deming who laid out the plans for the improvement of that property, and during the term of office of Mayor McGuinness he kept several hundred laborers employed in a systematic manner, when the men could not obtain employment in any other way because of business depression. When the office of police commissioner was provided for the city of Providence, about a year prior to the death of Mr. Deming, the latter was elected to the second position, his work as chairman of the park board from the time he was appointed a member of that body in 1891 having fitted him well for these new duties, and his record as a police commissioner showed the wisdom of his selection. He reorganized the entire police force on more efficient lines.

In the financial life of Providence, Mr. Deming was a director of several banks, including both the Traders' and the Eagle National banks. He was also one of the most prominent members of the Board of Trade, of which he was president for two or three terms, and he had been closely identified with it from its inception. Among social organizations he was a member of Adelphoi Lodge, No. 33, of Masons, and of Palestine Temple, Mystic Shrine; of the Hope, Central and West Side clubs, and the Squantum Association, and was at one time vice-president of the last named association. As a business man Mr. Deming was most highly regarded, in his social relations he had the esteem and respect of all, and as a citizen he was honored not only by election as stated to both branches of the city council, but was also of inestimable service to the city of Providence as a park commissioner, and as a member of the board of police commissioners. His services upon the latter board, which were

terminated only by his untimely death, were all too short for him to accomplish all that he had set out to do, but as a park commissioner his executive ability had borne abundant fruit in the development of the park system to the excellence that is today displayed. He was a staunch Republican, and was twice offered the office of mayor at the hands of both the Republican and Democratic parties, and once was urged for governor on the same plan.

Mr. Deming died at his home in Providence, December 14, 1902, when in the sixty-first year of his age, and on the event the *Providence Journal* of the following morning said editorially: "Mr. Richard H. Deming did much to make Providence a good place to live in, and his death leaves both the police commission and the park commission in a weakened condition, for he was responsible for a very large share of the excellent service rendered by both boards. It will be difficult to fill his place with as able a citizen; perhaps it will be impossible." There stands in Roger Williams Park a bust in bronze of Mr. Deming, erected by the city of Providence.

Mr. Deming married, in 1868, Sarah, daughter of Matthew and Sarah (Potter) Sweet, of Providence. They had three children: 1. Henry Bolton, of whom further. 2. Maud Sweet, born November 4, 1871; married Joseph A. Fowler; child, Jeanette. 3. Grace Margaret, born August 16, 1873; married, December 18, 1895, Howard Greene, born November 23, 1870; children: Eleanor Greene, born April 30, 1899; Richard Deming, born November 22, 1900. Mrs. Sarah (Sweet) Deming, the mother, died in December, 1891.

(IX) Henry Bolton, son of Richard Henry and Sarah (Sweet) Deming, was born May 26, 1869. He attended the Providence high school, and then left his native city and went to Selma, Alabama, with David Partridge, to learn the cotton business, in 1889. He remained south until 1891, and then went from Selma to Memphis, Tennessee. There entering into partnership with Elias W. Porter, he organized the firm of Porter, Deming & Company, who were buyers and sellers of cotton. For fifteen years he continued in this connection, which proved most successful. In 1906 Mr. Deming returned to Providence, and there started a line of business for himself, under the name of H. B. Deming & Company, cotton brokers. He is a member of the Agawam Hunt Club and the Hope Club.

Mr. Deming married (first) June 15, 1892, Antoinette, born in 1871, died in 1893, daughter of the late Charles R. Brayton. He married (second) November 15, 1895, Elizabeth, born in 1870, died in 1906, daughter of the

late Dr. Dudley Dunn Saunders, of Memphis, Tennessee. He married (third) November 15, 1910, Sarah Babcock, daughter of the late Robert E. Babcock, of Providence. Child by first marriage: Percival Brayton, born April, 1893. Child by second marriage: Richard Henry (2), born in 1900, died in 1907.

John Brooks, the immigrant
BROOKS ancestor of this family in America, was born in England about 1720, perhaps earlier. He settled in New York state before the revolution and lived at Skenesboro, now Whitehall, New York. He had three sons, of whom Samuel is mentioned below.

(II) Samuel, son of John Brooks, was born about 1740-45 in New York state. Early in June, 1786, Samuel Stewart and Eden Johnson began the settlement of the town of Bristol, Addison county, Vermont, at what was then called Pocock. Johnson came by land, driving the cattle while Stewart came by boat up the lake, with the household goods and families of both. Other settlers came from the same section; among them was Samuel Brooks. According to the first federal census, Samuel Brooks was living at Bristol in 1790, and had in his family three males over sixteen, three under that age and five females. His son, Samuel Jr., had but one female, doubtless his wife. Samuel Brooks surveyed a large tract of land in Addison county and cleared a large farm in Bristol. The original farm is still owned by his direct descendants. Besides Samuel, he had a son John, mentioned below, and doubtless other children.

(III) John (2), son of Samuel Brooks, was born in Bristol, Vermont, or in New York state, 1780-90. He married ——— Hawkins, a descendant of Colonel Hawkins, of the revolutionary war. Children: Cyrus Stearns, mentioned below; Sarah, Lucinda, Eliza, Elvira, Martha, Samuel, Henry.

(IV) Cyrus Stearns, son of John (2) Brooks, was born in Bristol, Vermont, in 1812, died in 1860. He was educated in the district schools. In 1848 he removed from Bristol to Orleans county, New York. He followed farming and shoemaking and established himself in business as a dealer in boots and shoes at Shelby, Orleans county, New York, and became one of the leading merchants and most prominent citizens of that town and county, but after about two years he removed westward and settled in Wheelersburg, Scioto county, Ohio. Here his stay was brief, however, and two years later he returned to Shelby. He married Sophia, daughter of Levi and Martha (Eddy) Hasseltine. Children: Wil-

liam Cullen, born in Bristol, in 1848, married Eliza Hutton, now living in Portsmouth, Ohio; Edwin Cyrus, born in Bristol, 1838, now living in Ironton, Ohio; Levi Hasseltine, mentioned below.

(V) Levi Hasseltine, son of Cyrus Stearns Brooks, was born in Bristol, Vermont, May 18, 1849. He removed with his parents in 1848 to Orleans county, New York, and attended the primary schools there and graduated from the Shelby high school. At the age of sixteen he started upon his career in business as a clerk in a grocery store. The family at that time was in moderate circumstances and he saved his earnings for further schooling, working hard by day and studying hard at night. At the end of the year he entered the Albion Academy at Albion, Orleans county, New York. After two years of study there, he began to teach school at Portsmouth, Ohio, and remained there four years. He returned to business life as clerk on a steamboat plying on the Ohio river, and remained in this position five years, serving his employers in every capacity from clerk to captain. During this period he was licensed as a pilot by the United States government, and this license was one of the cherished mementoes of his early life. His ambition to advance in business led him to leave the pleasant life on the steamboat and accept the position of secretary and treasurer of the Planters' Tobacco Warehouse. At the end of a year he was admitted to partnership in the business and continued in that line until 1872. At that time he sold his share in the concern and formed a partnership with William Waterfield under the name of the Globe Tobacco Warehouse. To this business he brought a thorough knowledge of the details acquired by his former experience, consummate business ability, energy and ambition. The business prospered and grew rapidly and in 1883 the capacity of the warehouse had to be increased, and after buying the adjoining property the firm erected the largest tobacco warehouse in the world. The firm was re-organized at this time under the name of the Brooks Waterfield Company, and incorporated. From that time Mr. Brooks was president of the company. In 1888 Mr. Waterfield died, leaving his share of the business to his widow. The business continued to grow, holding the foremost place among the tobacco merchants of the world.

Mr. Brooks soon took his interest in the river transportation business in which he began his career and up to the time of his death he owned stock in various steamboat companies. The steamer "Levi H. Brooks," named for him by a friend, is one of the fastest and

best steamboats on the Ohio river. Mr. Brooks was president of the Coney Island Park Company, which developed a strip of one hundred and twelve acres of beautiful country, ten miles from the city of Cincinnati, into a beautiful amusement park, to which five or six thousand persons resort daily during the season. This company owns two of the finest river steamboats afloat, plying between the park and the city. He was also vice-president of the Interurban Railroad Company of Cincinnati, a corporation operating ninety-seven miles of electric street railways. He was a director of the Second National Bank of Cincinnati; president of the Petyibone Brothers Manufacturing Company of Cincinnati; president of the Smith Kasson Company, of which his son, Charles Grandin Brooks, is secretary, and his son-in-law, Henry C. Kasson, is one of the managers. Mr. Brooks was also president of the Coney Island Wharf Boat Company.

Mr. Brooks was an active and prominent Free Mason, being raised to the degree of master mason in 1864 in Buckeye Lodge, No. 150, at New Richmond, Ohio, after which he took the other degrees, including the thirty-second in Scottish Rite Masonry, and held active membership in the Chapter, Council and Commandery, being also a Shriner. His other lodges were the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks and the Knights of Pythias. His club was the Cuvier-Press Club. He was for several years president of the Cincinnati Chamber of Commerce, an honor that comes only to the ablest and most influential.

He had an artistic and beautiful residence in Covington, and was devoted to his home and family, entertaining generously. He possessed a magnificent library and was very fond of music. In his career was exemplified the rise to wealth and power of the American citizen, starting without capital and with no advantage but his own ability, good judgment and ambition. He was a typical self-made man of the finest sort, trained to modern business methods, broadened by contact with an alert, enterprising, progressive world, a useful citizen, a kindly, sympathetic, charitable man. Mr. Brooks died, after a short illness, February 21, 1913, at his apartments in the Clermont, Walnut Hills. The *Cincinnati Enquirer* of February 22, 1913, paid the deceased a glowing tribute, and among other eulogistic remarks said:

Commodore Brooks was a gentleman of the old school; he was a man universally admired by the thousands who knew him. His character was one happily mingling keen business ability with acumen and humor. Ever was he ready with jest and

humor, but withal he found time to amass a fortune estimated at more than \$1,000,000. * * * He was one of the fifty members of the Commercial Club, an organization within the Queen City Club, and held active membership in the Masons, Shriners, Elks, Knights of Pythias and Cuvier-Press Club. * * * Commodore Brooks had lived in Covington, Kentucky, and Cincinnati most of his life, and was one of the best known men on the Ohio river. It was his delight to captain one of several boats controlled by him, and it was because of his enthusiasm and ambition that he did not retire from active work some years ago. * * * Mr. Brooks held the title of Commodore through his ownership of Ohio river packets, and also was known as Colonel through his service on the staff of the Governor of Kentucky.

He married, May 17, 1866, Laura Ann Tone, born in Clermont county, Ohio, March 17, 1844, daughter of Hiram and ——— (Wagner) Tone. Children: 1. Charles Grandon, born in Newport, Kentucky, in 1868; married and has one son, Charles Grandon Jr. 2. George Alburtus, born in Covington, in 1870; married Mildred Spencer, and has one daughter, Mildred Brooks. 3. Ada Estella, born in Covington, in 1872; married Henry C. Kasson, and has three children: Lee H., born in 1896, now a student in the Ashville Military School; Laura Marie, born in 1898, and Henry C. Kasson Jr., born in 1910. 4. Rosella, born in Covington, in 1875; married Ray J. Hillenbrand, of Cincinnati, and has two children: Ruth, born in 1903, and Edith, born in 1906.

The Tyzzer family traces its TYZZER origin to Cornwall, that little kingdom in the south of England. As in Wales, the Channel Islands, the Isle of Man and other remote portions of England, there are still to be found in Cornwall descendants of the original British inhabitants driven out of the rest of the island by the conquering Saxon tribes. It is only within the present generation that Cornish, an old British dialect akin to the Erse and the Cymric, has ceased to be a spoken language.

(II) George Roberts, son of Josiah and Mary Ann (Roberts) Tyzzer, was born in St. Agnes, Cornwall county, England, in 1832. In 1846, when fourteen years of age, he came to America with his father and settled at Wakefield, Massachusetts, where he learned the trade of carriage-maker, which he followed and also conducted a farm. He married, December, 1856, Matilda J., born in St. Agnes, Cornwall, England, in 1838, came to America in 1847, died August 14, 1912, daughter of John and Joanna (Main) Edwards. Her father was born in England, and came to Wakefield, Massachusetts, where he spent the remainder of his life. Their children were: 1. George Alfred,





Walter G. Trzyzer M.D.

born in Newton, Massachusetts, 1858; educated at Phillips Andover Academy and Harvard University, and later at Brown University, where he graduated in the class of 1884; since then he has taught at Wakefield and Lynn, Massachusetts, and is now head master in the Lyman School of Boston; he married Mary A. Birge, of Providence, Rhode Island, and their children are: David B., Helen E., Florence D. 2. Isabelle Matilda, born at Newton, Massachusetts, July 20, 1860; married (first) William C. Perkins, and her daughter, Annie C. Perkins, married Harry Gould, of North Weymouth, Massachusetts; married (second) A. F. Oliver; children: Frederick M., Stanley P., Rowland B. 3. Dr. Walter Granville, of whom further. 4. Jennie Roberts, born at Wakefield, Massachusetts, in 1870; married Martin Luther Cunningham; they reside at Wakefield. 5. Ernest Edward, born at Wakefield, in 1877, graduated at Brown University with the degree of A. B., and at Harvard with that of M. D.; now professor in the pathological department at the latter university; member and president of the American Society for Cancer Research; at a recent meeting of the American Medical Association held at St. Louis, Missouri, he read an important paper on that subject; he married Jessie Gowen, and their children are: Jerrold E., Franklin G., Roger.

(III) Dr. Walter Granville Tyzzer, son of George Roberts and Matilda J. (Edwards) Tyzzer, was born at Wakefield, Massachusetts, August 8, 1863. His first education was gained in the public schools of his native town. Later he matriculated at the Will Mayfield College, and had conferred upon him in 1898 the degree of B. S. In 1899 he entered Barnes University, St. Louis, Missouri, and graduated from that institution with the degree of M. D. in 1903. He taught in this college during the years 1909 and 1911, occupying the chair of Gynaecology, and was secretary of its board of trustees and also secretary of the faculty. He is now house physician, surgeon and general manager of the Mayfield Sanitarium, an institution that is doing an important work in St. Louis, and is the mother hospital to one in India and two in China, that are carrying on its work of mercy in those dark lands.

Dr. Tyzzer is a member of the Third Baptist Church, of St. Louis, and has always taken a prominent part in church work, as well as in work of an entirely humanitarian and educational character. He is the moderator of the St. Louis Baptist Association. In 1888, when he was still in Massachusetts, Dr. Tyzzer served as general secretary of the Charlestown branch of the Boston Young Men's Christian

Association. Subsequently for four years he held the same position at Gloucester, Massachusetts. Dr. Tyzzer has been endowed by nature with a remarkably symmetrical and musical voice, and has for many years been in great demand as a singer. He was at one time widely known as an evangelist, having been connected with *Daughters of Missions*. He has also at times taken charge of the singing in many of the Baptist conventions. For six years he was pastor's assistant of the Third Baptist Church, of St. Louis, one of the largest Baptist congregations in the country. Subsequently he was connected with the Young Men's Christian Association in St. Louis, and was on its board of managers in 1906. He is also a member of the Masonic fraternity.

Dr. Tyzzer married, April 6, 1889, Eunice, daughter of George A. and Susan W. (Bowman) Seaver, of Wakefield, Massachusetts, where she was born October 20, 1867. Their children are: 1. Marian Roberts, born in Wakefield, Massachusetts, December 20, 1890, was educated in the St. Louis grammar schools, central high school and Forest Park University, St. Louis. 2. Robert Neal, born at Wakefield, June 29, 1898; received his education in the public schools of St. Louis, Eugene Field's grammar and central high schools; also attended William Jewell College; received his medical training at the American Medical College, St. Louis, receiving his degree of M. D. in 1912; he is assistant superintendent of the Mayfield Sanitarium, with which his father is connected; he married, June 8, 1911, Estelle Cheek, of St. Louis. 3. Margaret Seaver, born in St. Louis, October 25, 1904; she was educated at the grammar schools and the central high school, and at Forest Park University.

Mrs. Tyzzer died in 1904, and to her memory Dr. Tyzzer built in Haka, Burma, the Emily Tyzzer Hospital, the money being given to the Board of Foreign Missions of the Northern Baptist Convention. Dr. E. H. Cox, a medical missionary, was in charge of the institution, and now has the management of the institution, which has done plentiful and much needed work among the strange tribes of that region. In connection with the Mayfield of the Mayfield Sanitarium, Dr. Tyzzer has furnished funds for a hospital in Fanchow, Northern China, called the Mayfield-Tyzzer Hospital. The building and equipment of this hospital was put into the hands of the Board of Foreign Missions of the Northern Baptist Convention, who put there medical missionary Dr. John W. Jones, at the head of the work. This hospital is a handsome brick building with a thorough modern equipment, and is doing a work whose value, both in the

present and for the future, it is hard to estimate to its full extent. In addition to this hospital, Dr. and Mrs. Mayfield and Dr. Tyzzer gave in 1910 five thousand dollars for the erection of the "Will Mayfield Hospital," at Huchow, in Southern China. Dr. Tyzzer has been for seven years a member of the New England Society of St. Louis, and served as vice-president in 1912.

Richard Goodman, the immigrant ancestor, came from England, and settled first in Cambridge, Massachusetts, where he was proprietor in 1632. He was admitted a freeman, May 14, 1634, and brought a suit in Plymouth court, March 4, 1638-39. He removed to Hartford, Connecticut, with Rev. Mr. Hooker's company, and was one of the first settlers there. Later he removed to Hadley, Massachusetts, and was killed by the Indians in King Philip's war, April 1, 1676. He married, at Hartford, December 8, 1659, Mary, daughter of Stephen Terry, of Windsor, Connecticut, and administration on his estate was granted to her September 26, 1676. Children: John, born October 13, 1661; Richard (2), mentioned below; Stephen, February 6, 1664; Mary, November 5, 1665; Thomas, March 20, 1668, died young; Elizabeth, February 5, 1671; Thomas, September 16, 1673; Samuel, May 5, 1675.

(II) Richard (2), son of Richard (1) Goodman, was born March 23, 1663, in Hadley, Massachusetts, died at Hartford, May 14, 1730. The inventory of his estate was filed June 11, 1730, showing an estate of one hundred and thirty-seven pounds, seven shillings and eight pence. He married Abigail Pantry, born January 11, 1678-79, died January 26, 1708, daughter of John (2), granddaughter of John (1), and great-granddaughter of William Pantry. Children: Mary, baptized March 7, 1702, died young; Mary, baptized May 10, 1703; Richard, born November 4, 1704; Timothy, mentioned below; Abigail, married Daniel Ensign; Esther, born October 30, 1709.

(III) Timothy, son of Richard (2) Goodman, was born September 22, 1706, died March 12, 1786. He had land given him by his grandfather, John (2) Pantry, March 4, 1729, in West Hartford, near Farmington. The *Boston Chronicle* of May 2, 1768, states that on April 7, that year, the house of Timothy Goodman, in West Hartford, was burned with all the furniture and clothes, which were very rich and costly, and that Jerusha, ten years old, daughter of Daniel Ensign, who lived in the family, was burned to death. He married, May 7, 1735, Joanna Wadsworth, who died

aged fifty-three years, daughter of Joseph and Joanna Wadsworth, and granddaughter of Captain Joseph Wadsworth, of Charter Oak fame. He married (second) November 29, 1767, his sister-in-law, Widow Elizabeth Wadsworth, of Hartford. Children: Joanna; Timothy, baptized March 7, 1736; Thomas, born March 18, 1739; Abigail, October 4, 1741; Mary, February 12, 1744; Elizabeth, March 16, 1746; Richard, April 10, 1748; Mehitabel, baptized June 24, 1750, died May 2, 1758; Moses, mentioned below.

(IV) Lieutenant Moses Goodman, son of Timothy Goodman, was born in West Hartford, Connecticut, June 20, 1750, twin of Mehitabel, and baptized there June 24, 1750, died August 17, 1831. Moses, Richard, Thomas, William and Zebedee were soldiers in the revolution. Moses was a soldier in the company of Captain Abram Sedgwick, on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775. He was also sergeant in Captain Abijah Rowlee's company (Sixth), Colonel Jedediah Huntington's regiment (Eighth), of Connecticut, in 1775, and ensign in 1776. He was at the siege of Boston, at New York, under Washington at the battle of Long Island and White Plains. He was lieutenant in Captain Bissell's company, Colonel Eno's regiment, on the Hudson in 1778. In October, 1818, his name appears on the United States Pension Rolls. He was later a farmer in West Hartford and was given a silver cup for the best cultivated farm in Hartford county. He married, in 1779, Amy Seymour, of an old Hartford family. Children: Moses, born September 15, 1781, captain in the war of 1812, a deacon in the church in West Hartford; Amy; Polly; Horace Henry and Henry Horace, twins; Timothy Seymour; Epaphiras; Catherine; Fanny Pamela; Maria Marcia and Marcia Maria, twins; and William.

(V) William, son of Lieutenant Moses Goodman, was born at West Hartford, Connecticut, October 17, 1797, and removed to Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1817, where he died August 3, 1876. He was the president of the Washington Insurance Company, of Cincinnati, from 1836 to 1870, and took a prominent part in the business affairs of the city, being a merchant, banker and underwriter. He married, July 21, 1828, Margaret Rand, daughter of Dr. Samuel and Margaret (Austin) Adams, born at Wiscasset, Maine, December 27, 1804. Her father was a physician of Boston, born at Lincoln, Massachusetts, June 7, 1771. Children: Fanny, married L. B. Harrison; Emma, married J. O. Eaton; Horace Henry; and William A., all deceased.

(VI) William Austin, son of William Good-

man, was born at Cincinnati, Ohio, February 2, 1845, died October 30, 1912. Prepared for college in the private school of Doctor Soule of Cincinnati, and entered Harvard University in 1862, graduating with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in the class of 1866. During the following year, he was a clerk in the bookstore of Robert Clark & Company. In 1867 he entered the Ohio Law School at Cincinnati, and was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Laws in 1869, and in the same year was admitted to the bar and to practice in the United States court. Since then he has continued in general practice in Cincinnati until his death. He was for many years one of the leading attorneys of Cincinnati, and a familiar figure in all the courts of this section. Although he had never been on the bench, he was held in high esteem alike by judges and lawyers. He had some distinguished law partners during his long and successful career. For five years he was in partnership with Judge Tilden, in the firm of Tilden, Stevenson & Goodman. Mr. Stevenson was subsequently elected to congress. For two years Hon. Bellamy Storer was his partner in the firm of Storer, Goodman & Storer, and after the death of Judge Storer, the senior partner, the firm was for fifteen years Goodman & Storer. After this firm was dissolved Mr. Goodman was alone in his practice. He was a member of Kilwinning Lodge, No. 356, Free and Accepted Masons; Cincinnati Chapter, No. 2, Royal Arch Masons; Cincinnati Commandery, Knights Templars, No. 3; and held the office of grand orator, having taken the thirty-two degrees in Scottish Rite Masonry. He was also a member of the Harvard Club, of Cincinnati; the University Club, of Cincinnati, and the Cincinnati Golf Club; was a communicant of Christ Protestant Episcopal Church, of Cincinnati; and in politics was a Republican. He was a director and the treasurer of the Alhambra Theatre of Cincinnati, his office being at 1619 First National Bank Building.

He married, June 11, 1873, Grace Hastings Griswold, born in Hartford, Connecticut, January 19, 1854, daughter of Hezekiah (2) Griswold, born at East Granby, Connecticut, June 12, 1811. Hezekiah (1) Griswold was born at East Granby, July 2, 1770. Hezekiah (2) Griswold married, November 17, 1836, Frances Norton Welles, born at Newington, Connecticut, April 12, 1816, died February 25, 1865, a daughter of Roger (2) and Electa (Stanley) Welles. Roger (2) Welles was born August 10, 1790, son of Roger (1) Welles, born September 9, 1735. Mr. and Mrs. Goodman have one child, William (2), mentioned below.

(VII) William (2), son of William Austin

Goodman, was born in Cincinnati, Ohio, June 8, 1874. He received his early education in the public schools and prepared for college in the Cincinnati high school. He entered Harvard College, and was graduated in the class of 1895 with the degree of Bachelor of Science. He then entered Harvard University, and was graduated in 1896 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. He was appointed ensign in the United States navy, in which he served until 1897. He is now manager of the Lathrop Dunn Gordon Printing Company. He is a member of the University Club. In politics he is a Republican. He is also a member of Christ Protestant Episcopal Church. He married, October 15, 1903, Mary Healy, born August 19, 1874, daughter of John C. and Helen (Wilbur) Healy, of Cincinnati. They have one son, William (3), born in Cincinnati, December 11, 1905, and one daughter, Helen Mary, born in Cincinnati, December 27, 1909.

John Simonds, the immigrant, SIMONDS was born in England about 1615. He was a proprietor of Salem as early as 1630, and was admitted a freeman March 1637-38. His wife Mary was a member of the Salem church in 1638. He married (second) Elizabeth. — He was in England in 1653. His will was proved September 19, 1671. Children: Samuel, mentioned below; Ruth; Katherine, married Jacob Towne.

(II) Samuel, son of John Simonds, was born in January, 1638, at Salem. He settled in Dorchester and married Elizabeth Andrews, daughter of Robert and Grace. He was selectman and held other town offices. He died August 14, 1722. His will proved March 17, 1725. Children: Elizabeth, born July 12, 1663; Hannah, December 27, 1664; Esther, October 14, 1667; Mary, February 28, 1669; Samuel, April 6, 1672, of Middleton; John, mentioned below; Ruth, December 24, 1676; Rebecca, May 31, 1679; Phoebe, October 2, 1682; Joseph, May 24, 1685; Nathaniel, January 28, 1687.

(III) John (2), son of Samuel Simonds, was born in Dorchester, March 28, 1674; married, February 13, 1703, at Dorchester, Hannah Haven. He bought land in Lunenburg, Massachusetts, in 1737, six miles from Rutland, of Jacob Perley, and sold it the same year. Mary Simonds witnessed the deed. Children, born at Lunenburg: Deborah, June 29, 1712; Abigail, April 13, 1714; and young Abigail, September 1, 1715; Sarah, August 28, 1717; Lydia, October 12, 1720; Phoebe, February 28, 1722-23. John mentioned below. Probably others.

(IV) John (3), son of John (2) Simonds,

was born in Boxford, Massachusetts, March 11, 1725. He married Ruth ———. He removed to Lunenburg, Massachusetts, about 1750. John Simonds, of Lunenburg, married, March 13, 1755, Mercy Page. John Simons, of Lunenburg, married, February 11, 1757, Mercy Marble, of Stow. He or his son John was warned out of Lunenburg in 1763. Children, born at Topsfield, near Boxford: John, baptized February 26, 1743-44; Mary, July 21, 1745; Joanna, April 3, 1748; Joseph, baptized October 29, 1749, lived at Fitchburg. And others.

(IV) William Simonds, of the same family, probably brother of John, was at Shirley as early as 1747 and signed a petition for a separate town. His farm was lately owned by Charles Andrews, and was in the north part of the town. He removed to Lunenburg, May 14, 1751, and died there in 1758. The probate records show that he left a widow Elizabeth, and sons, John and Thomas Simonds. William Simonds, another son, married Abigail Larabee, March 11, 1760.

Widow Mary Simonds, perhaps widow of John, married Samuel Larabee, December 19, 1758. Joseph Simonds, son of William, or nephew, was born at Shirley, January 30, 1746; a soldier in the revolution; married, at Shirley or Groton, Mittie Cummings, daughter of Lieutenant John; settled in Groton, Massachusetts; New Ipswich and Hancock, New Hampshire. Another Joseph Simonds, of this family, died at Westminster, October 24, 1826, aged 67 years six months. Martha, of Lunenburg, married, March 28, 1769, Josiah Greenwood; Susannah, of Gardner, married, September 6, 1789, Jonas Baker.

(V) Elijah, son or nephew of John (3) Simonds, of Lunenburg, was born about 1750, but the record of birth has not been found. The history of Gardner says he came from Shirley, and the records of the Shirley-Lunenburg family are given above. He went early to Westminster, and married there, April 20, 1773, Abigail Roff (Rolfe). He bought of Seth Adams, of Westminster, land in the third division, January 18, 1773, and of Noah Miles more land at Westminster, July 15, 1780. He lived in Gardner, formerly part of Westminster, until 1803. He sold land in Gardner, thirty-six acres, June 16, 1802, to Asa Nichols, and also lots 57, 81, 87. He moved to Bromley, Vermont, the same place as Peru, where he finally located. He was of Bromley when he deeded to Samuel Foster, of Gardner, land at Hubbardston; and other land at Hubbardston to Ebenezer Jackson, in 1803. He and wife Abigail, then of Gardner, sold land at Westminster, September 21, 1793, to Zachariah Nichols. At Peru he owned the lot south of

the Dudley farm and had a log house on the old road, afterwards building a frame house on the opposite side of the road. Children, recorded at Gardner: Elizabeth, born April 7, 1774, died June 29, 1776; Elijah, January 28, 1777, died September 10, 1777; Elijah, November 14, 1777, married Persis Richardson; Jonathan, December 9, 1780, moved to Richmond; Ezekiel, February 25, 1783, settled at New Orleans; David, March 4, 1786; Abigail, July 11, 1788, died August 5, 1791; Asa, November 7, 1790, settled in Peru, Vermont; Abigail, August 5, 1793; Lucy, November 11, 1797, married ——— Lyon, lived in Peru. Elijah was in the revolution, from Westminster, in Captain Abijah Rowlee's company, July 6, 1775; also in Captain Noah Miles' company, Colonel Whitcomb's regiment, on the Lexington alarm, and later, in 1775, in Captain Edmund Bemis' company.

(VI) Deacon David Simonds, son of Elijah Simonds, was born at Gardner, March 4, 1786. He came to Peru with his father in 1802 or 1803. He cleared the forest and settled a farm to the south of this father's. He joined the church in 1816 and was deacon for thirty years. He was succeeded in that office by his son, O. P. Simonds. He was a man of mild temperament, "one who could take the prosperous side of life with ease and the unpropitious side with submission. He believed in the freedom which our Declaration and Constitution proclaimed, and could not endure oppression in any place or person, country or race, black or white. He was early in favor of emancipation." He died at New Ipswich, July 12, 1869, aged eighty-four. He married Ann Byam, who lived to the age of ninety-four, dying in 1885. Children: 1. David, died of typhoid, unmarried. 2. Sarah Ann, born October 11, 1835, died young, of typhoid. 3. Oliver P., a shoemaker; married Mary Cone, of Winhall, Vermont; lived in Peru. 4. Joseph H., a farmer in Peru, died 1876; married Emily Messenger. 5. Amanda, died in Jaffrey, New Hampshire; married Deacon John Frost, a farmer. 6. Stephen D., died in Granville, Illinois; married Emeline Carter. 7. Elmina, married Milo Simpson, and lived in Hoosick, New York. 8. Elijah, died at Peru, about 1864; married Angeline Eddy, of Winhall, Vermont; he was a lumberman. 9. Edwin B., resides at Herndon, Virginia; has been in the Pension Office at Washington for thirty years; enlisted in the Second Minnesota Regiment, and served from early in 1861 until the battle of Antietam, when he was incapacitated by a severe wound; he had also been wounded in the first battle of Bull Run; married Marion Farnum, of Peru. 10. Affa A., married James T. Pebbles, formerly of Natick and Saxonville,

Massachusetts. 11. David K., mentioned below.

(VII) David Kendall, son of David Simonds, was born in Peru, Vermont, April 5, 1839. He was educated in the public schools and at Burr & Burton's Seminary, and graduated from Middlebury College, Vermont, in 1862. He was elected to the Phi Beta Kappa. After graduation he taught for one year as principal of the academy at Champlain, New York. In the fall of 1863 he enlisted in the Second Tennessee Regiment, and was honorably discharged in February, 1864. He served under Grant and Sherman. He studied law in the office of Crane & Bisbee, at Newport, Vermont, and was admitted to the bar in 1865, in Orleans county, Vermont. He practiced law at Newport four years. In 1865-66 he was also editor of the *Newport Express*. In 1870 he conducted the *St. Johnsbury Times*. He then bought the *Manchester Journal*, which he conducted for thirty-five years. His newspaper was prosperous and influential. In politics he is a Republican, and he has held various offices of trust and honor. He was town clerk of Manchester for thirty-five years, and has been postmaster for the past thirty years. He was elected to the legislature in 1866 and to the state senate in 1868. For eight years he was examiner of teachers in Bennington county. He is a trustee of Burr & Burton's Seminary and of Middlebury College, and a member of Adoniram Lodge, No. 63, Free and Accepted Masons; of Manchester Chapter, No. 18, Royal Arch Masons, of which he is past high priest; of Taft Commandery, Knights Templar, of Bennington; of the Eastern Star, of Manchester, of which he has been state patron; of the lodge of Odd Fellows, of St. Johnsbury, and the Columbus Club, of that town. For four years he has been deacon of the Congregational church. He wrote an introduction to the town history of Peru.

He married, July, 1880, at Leverett, Massachusetts, Ellen L. Clark, who was born in Peru, daughter of Rev. Asa F. Clark, who was pastor at Peru for twenty years, and also preached at Ludlow, Vermont, and Leverett. He was a Congregationalist. Her mother was Mary Simonds, of Peru. Children: 1. Clark D., born at Manchester, March 20, 1881; resides at Portland, Oregon, a real estate broker; educated in Middlebury College and Massachusetts Institute of Technology; married Louise Scully, of Lincoln, Illinois, and has one child, Marion, born at Portland, Oregon, 1912. 2. Anna Louise, born June 17, 1888; married George Orvis, of Manchester, proprietor of Hotel Equinox (see Orvis); she is a graduate of Burr & Burton's Seminary, and was a stu-

dent in the New England Conservatory of Music, Boston; child, Franklin, born at Manchester, 1905.

ROBERTS

The first record of the Roberts family, of Rhode Island, is found in volume I, page 276, of the book of deeds. A house and lot in Providence and right in the commons of the plantation of Providence was bequeathed by Christopher Unthank to Thomas Roberts, June 1, 1663. Thomas Roberts died about 1679, and his administrator, Captain Richard Smith, represented his nephew and heir, Christopher Roberts, of Arlington, Gloucestershire, England, December 5, 1679. There was recorded June 6, 1681, by Captain Smith, as attorney for Christopher Roberts, the title to four acres laid out to Thomas Roberts, deceased. (Book of Deeds I, p. 59). About the same time Peter and Mark Roberts appear at Warwick, Rhode Island. There is reason to believe that they were brothers, nephews or sons of Christopher, and that Peter had the land at Providence. Mark Roberts married, January 1, 1682, at Warwick, Mary Baker, and had: Mark, born April 10, 1683; John, December 4, 1685. John had ten children at Warwick, and the name Christopher, which appears in all the families, presumably for Christopher Unthank, mentioned above, undoubtedly a relative.

(I) Peter Roberts is said to have been killed at Cape Cod, but he married, at Warwick, April 27, 1685, by John Green, justice, Sarah Baker, sister of Mark's wife. Peter was in Providence, September 1, 1687, and he deeded land there November 30, 1706, to his son William. Peter died in the same year. Children: William, died February 25, 1726, at Providence; Peter, mentioned below. Perhaps others.

(II) Peter (2), son of Peter (1), Roberts, was born about 1687, at Warwick or Providence, and died at Providence, August 17, 1743. He married Amy Colvin, born October 31, 1722, died 1743, daughter of John and Dorothy Colvin. He died February 21, 1723, and received land from his father's estate. His will was dated February 2, 1743, proved September 10, following. His sons Philip and Jonathan, ex. James Green, were executors. He gave land in Warwick to his son John, and bequeathed to the other children, Children: Philip, John, mentioned below; Peter, Mary, Sarah, Dorothy.

(III) John, son of Peter (2), Roberts, was born at Providence, Rhode Island, April 23, 1727. He married, by James Green, Sep. 1727, Anna Mathew. He had a farm. He went to America, New York, through N. H. Gardner.

Vermont, and with his sons fought in the battle of Bennington. Among his sons was Christopher, mentioned below.

(IV) Christopher, son of John Roberts, was born in Amenia, Dutchess county, New York, May 4, 1753. He served with the famous "Green Mountain Boys," and was with Ethan Allen at the taking of Ticonderoga. According to the revolutionary rolls of Vermont he was in Captain Gideon Ormsby's company, Colonel Warner's regiment, in November, 1778; in the same company, Colonel Ira Allen's regiment, in 1780; in Captain Thomas Barney's company, Colonel Ira Allen's regiment, in 1781, and was sergeant of his company. He was in the battle of Hubbardton, Vermont. He was active in resisting the jurisdiction of New York in Vermont. He held various offices of trust and honor in the town. He was a Free Mason, a member of North Star Lodge, and was one of the fourteen delegates who organized the grand lodge of the state of Vermont in 1794. He became a general in the state militia after the war. He served as surveyor of highways, represented the town in the state legislature, was justice of the peace many years, and judge of probate. He was one of the pioneers of Manchester, and surveyed the neighborhood with Benjamin Purdy. His sister Jane was engaged to Beeman, the scout of Ticonderoga fame. At the time of the battle of Bennington, Christopher Roberts was detailed to escort the women to a place of safety in Massachusetts. During most of his active life he was a farmer and owned several farms in Manchester. He married Mary Purdy, who was born April 8, 1758, died at Manchester Center, November 12, 1833, daughter of Benjamin and Deborah (Smith) Purdy. Daniel Purdy, father of Benjamin, was born in 1676, son of John Purdy, who lived and died at Rye, Westchester county, New York. Francis Purdy, father of John, was the immigrant ancestor, born in England, in 1630, settled at Rye, married Mary Brumage. Children of Christopher Roberts: 1. Susanna, born February 27, 1776, died 1777. 2. Martin, January 8, 1778, died April 25, 1863; married (first) Lucy Buckley; (second) Betsey Stone; (third) Myra Stone Bown; was a prominent citizen of Manchester, a general merchant. 3. Jonathan, March 10, 1780, died October 24, 1882; married Sarah Buckley, of Manchester; was a farmer. 4. John Peter, mentioned below. 5. Anna, January 25, 1784, died January 20, 1822; married Cyrus Lockwood, a lawyer of Greenwich, New York. 6. Benjamin, June 3, 1788, died September 27, 1841; married Sophia Hodges, of Clarendon, Vermont; was a farmer at Manchester. 7. Deborah, April 23, 1790, died January 26, 1791. 9.

Mary, April 5, 1792; married Smith Mead, of Plattsburg, New York. 10. Deborah, July 27, 1794, died in 1877; married Carlisle Davidson, and lived near Plattsburg, New York, a farmer. 11. Betsey, March 26, 1796, died May 10, 1880, unmarried. 12. Sophia, July 24, 1798, died in 1870, unmarried. 13. Cyrenus Swift, born August 19, 1802, died October 6, 1838; married Maria P. Way.

(V) John Peter, son of Christopher Roberts, was born at Manchester, Vermont, January 30, 1782, and died April 20, 1865, at Manchester Center. He was a farmer at Manchester all his active life. In politics he was a Whig. He married Miriam Fowler, who was born at Killingworth, Connecticut, daughter of George Fowler. Her father was a loyalist, and was drowned during the revolution, while assisting the Tories in Long Island Sound. She died in 1864, aged eighty years. Children, all born at Manchester: 1. George Fowler, born 1805; married, 1832, Lydia Brownson, daughter of Abraham Brownson, an Episcopal clergyman of Manchester Center; she died in 1833; he died in 1834. 2. Mary Ann, born 1807; taught school at Gambier, Ohio; married George Durbin (deceased); she lived to the age of ninety-eight. 3. John Christopher, born 1809, a merchant in Manchester Center; married Ellen Ross, of Rutland, who now resides in Rutland. 4. Silas Augustus, born 1811, a merchant, died unmarried. 5. Eliza Ann, 1814, died in Manchester Center, unmarried. 6. William Henry, 1817, died at Mobile, Alabama, a cotton broker; married Sarah Bull, of Mobile. 7. Susan Sarah, mentioned below. 8. Caroline, 1823, married Edgar Seabury, of Troy, New York; resided at Poughkeepsie; he was a merchant; both he and his wife died there.

(VI) Susan Sarah, daughter of John Peter Roberts, was born at Sunderland, Vermont, September 30, 1821. When she was three months old her parents returned to Manchester, where she was educated in the public schools and at Mrs. Willard's Seminary, Troy, New York. In 1837, after leaving school, she taught the school one year in Purdy district, Manchester. She is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church, and has always been active and generous in church and charitable work. So zealous was she in her younger days that her friends familiarly called her "the Pope." She is a member of the Vermont Society, Daughters of the American Revolution. She married, March 16, 1853, in Zion Church, Manchester, Hyman L. Miner, who was born September 23, 1804, in Middletown, Vermont, and died in July, 1886, in Manchester Village. He received his early education in the public schools and in Castleton Semi-



A. L. Miner



Susan S. Miner

nary, Vermont, and was prepared to enter the sophomore class of Middlebury College, but instead of entering college he began to study law in the office of Rollin & Mallory, at Poultney, Vermont. He was admitted to the bar and began to practice in Wallingford, Vermont. In 1835 he came to Manchester Village, where he continued in practice until the time of his death. He was a Republican from the time of the organization of the party, and an active and influential leader. He represented the town in the state legislature for fourteen years, and served one term in congress. For many years he was judge of probate. He was an active and prominent member of the Protestant Episcopal church.

Mr. Miner married (first) Fannie Adams Beeman, of Hampton, New York. She died in 1852. Children by first wife: 1. Fannie, married Edwin Clapp. 2. Henry, a lawyer, Washington, D. C. 3. Alice, married Harrison Prindle, a lawyer. 4. Nathan Beeman, a journalist, died in Boston, unmarried. 5. Wilhelmína, married Halsey McKee Wing, a dealer in cement; they reside in Glens Falls, New York. Children of Hyman L. Miner by his second wife, Susan Sarah (Roberts) Miner: 6. Hyman Louis, born February 2, 1854, died at Manchester in July, 1908, unmarried; a graduate of Middlebury College; taught school in Oregon and San Francisco until his health failed. 7. John Gideon, died in infancy. 8. George Roberts, born August 16, 1862; married Mary Upton, who was born in Salem, Massachusetts, August 8, 1863; he is a newspaper man; was for twenty-five years on the staff of the *New York Herald*, and is now editor of the *New York Sunday Sun*; daughter, Miriam Upton, born April 28, 1888, a graduate of Barnard College, New York.

HOLDEN The surname Holden, Holding or Houlding is ancient and distinguished in England. Various branches of the family bear coats-of-arms and titles. Richard Holden, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, in 1609, and came to this country in the ship "Francis," sailing from Ipswich, England, April 30, 1654. He settled first at Ipswich, Massachusetts, where he was for a time a landowner. His brother Justinian, who was born in 1611, came over a year later and settled in Watertown, Massachusetts, whither Richard also removed afterward. A manuscript family record written about 1800 states that they had brothers, Adam and William, and an uncle, James Holden, "one of the lords of England," who secured their release by the sheriff who had arrested them for attending "a dissenting meeting" on condition that they would do so no

more "in that country." Richard Holden resided at Cambridge for a time, and Justinian also settled there. Richard was proprietor of Woburn in 1658. He sold his place in Watertown in 1655 to J. Sherman. He was admitted a freeman May 6, 1657. In 1657 he owned in Groton, where he had nine hundred and seventy-five acres of land in the eastern part of the town, now in Shirley, and his land extended on the west bank of the Neponset river from a point near Beaver pond to the northward. He spent his last years with his son, Stephen, to whom he gave his real estate, March 23, 1691, calling himself at that time "aged, infirm and a widower." He died at Groton, March 1, 1692, and his wife at Watertown, December 5, 1691. He married, in 1640, Martha Fosdick, daughter of Stephen Fosdick, of Charlestown. The latter left a large lot of land to Richard, situated in Woburn. Children: Stephen, born July 19, 1642, killed by fall from a tree at Groton, in 1658; Justinian, mentioned below; Martha, born January 15, 1645-46; Samuel, June 8, 1650; Mary, married Thomas Williams; Sarah, married, December 20, 1677, Gershom Swan; Elizabeth; Thomas, born 1657; John, 1667; Stephen, about 1658.

(II) Justinian, son of Richard Holden, was born in Groton, Massachusetts, in 1611. He lived at Billerica and Groton, Massachusetts, and perhaps at Cambridge. He left Billerica in 1695 on account of some differences with the tax collector. He was a carpenter by trade. He served in King Philip's war. He gave a power of attorney to his wife and son December 14, 1696. He married (first) Mary ———, who died May 15, 1691, at Billerica, and he married (second) Susanna ———. Children: Mary, born at Groton, May 20, 1686, same as mentioned below; Charles, born May 16, 1690, at Woburn; Susanna, born October 18, 1694, at Billerica. Perhaps others.

(III) James, son of Justinian Holden, was born in 1685, and died in Barre, Massachusetts, in 1766. He had a son who died March 17, 1780, who in his lifetime gave of age. He resided in Groton, Cambridge, and Charlestown. He came to Woburn, Massachusetts, in 1714, and in 1741 moved to Rutland, then Rutland district, Massachusetts. His will was offered for probate at Woburn, December 3, 1766. He bequeathed to wife Hannah, grandson John, son of eldest son James, Jeduthan, eldest son of son Daniel, and other children of Daniel—Rachel, Daniel, Martha, Katherine, Nathan, and James, sons; Sarah, Thomas, son; Aaron, daughter; Mary, wife of Israel Green, and Abigail, wife of Joseph Bacon. (Woburn records, 1766.) He spelled his name Holden in his will. He mar-

ried, February 17, 1708-09, at Charlestown, Hannah Adams, of Cambridge, and she died in 1769, in Barre. Children, born at Charlestown and baptized at Cambridge: Hannah, born December 18, 1709; James, August 2, 1711; Daniel, October 7, 1713. Born at Worcester: Mary, February 11, 1719; Josiah, mentioned below; Thomas, born October 26, 1723; Abigail, May 5, 1726; Keziah, August 5, 1729; Aaron, January 26, 1731-32.

(IV) Josiah, son of James Holden, was born at Worcester, July 24, 1721. In 1752 he removed to Barre, Worcester county, and died there January 2, 1777, in his fifty-fifth year. He was captain of the Tenth Company, Colonel Nathan Sparhawk's regiment, of Worcester county, commissioned April 6, 1776. He married, December 17, 1747, Abigail Bond, born April 9, 1722, died February 6, 1777, at Barre (gravestone). She was a daughter of John and Ruth (Whitney) Bond, of Worcester. Children, born at Worcester: Benjamin, mentioned below; James, June 9, 1750; Josiah, September 30, 1751, lived in Barre. Born at Barre: Moses, July 9, 1753; Hannah, died July 30, 1784, in her thirtieth year (gravestone); John, December, 1755; Nathan, March 2, 1758; Abigail, March 22, 1760.

(V) Benjamin, son of Josiah Holden, was born at Worcester, January 9, 1748-49, and died September 20, 1783. He was in Captain John Black's company, Colonel Jonathan Brewer's regiment, in 1775, at Lexington, Bunker Hill, and the siege of Boston. He was at Bennington, in Captain Benjamin Nye's company, Colonel Nathan Sparhawk's regiment, in August, 1777. (See *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors*, vol. viii, 97, 116). He married Abigail Bacon, who lived to a great age. She drew a pension on account of the service of her husband in the revolution. In her old age she became blind. Children, born at Barre: John, mentioned below; Lucy, born March 21, 1774; Eli, November 22, 1775; Josiah, March 10, 1778; Jesse, August 21, 1779; Joel, May 24, 1781; Jonas, February 24, 1783.

(VI) John, son of Benjamin Holden, was born at Barre, July 10, 1772, and died at Arlington, Vermont, March 11, 1856. He was a farmer in Arlington during the greater part of his active life. He married Abigail Chipman, who was born in Sunderland, Vermont. Children: 1. Cyrus A., mentioned below. 2. Lucy, born at Sunderland, September 30, 1799; married Caleb Sherman, and lived in Cambridge, New York. 3. John Jr., born at Sunderland, May 3, 1801; died at Battle Creek, Michigan, where he was a pioneer; married ——— Hard. 4. Willard, born at Arlington, Vermont, October 9, 1802; a manufacturer; died at Arlington; married Delia Deming. 5.

Amos, at Arlington, May 25, 1804. 6. Abigail, at Arlington, September 25, 1805; married John Lee, and lived in Troy, New York, where she died; married (second) Captain Tupper, of Troy. 7. William, at Arlington, March 29, 1807; owned a large tannery in Annaquashicoke, New York, and died there; married Evaline Kelley. 8. Beulah, at Arlington, January 14, 1809; married Orrin Hard, a prosperous farmer. 9. Mary Ann, at Arlington, November 22, 1811; resided at Tom's River, New Jersey, and died there; married William S. Holden. 10. Nelson, at Arlington, May 12, 1816; a farmer and manufacturer in his native town; married Eliza Dayton. 11. Eliza, at Arlington, November 2, 1819; died there, unmarried.

(VII) Cyrus A., son of John Holden, was born at Barre, Massachusetts, July 28, 1794, and died at Arlington, Vermont, December 25, 1891. He removed to Arlington before his marriage and followed farming in that town during the rest of his life. He married Lavinia Hard, who was born at Arlington, September 3, 1793, and died there December 18, 1882. Children, all born at Arlington: 1. Charles H., born January 28, 1825, died at Saratoga Springs, New York, April 30, 1901; was at one time captain of the Troy Steamship Line, and for thirty years was in the employ of the Rensselaer & Saratoga Railroad Company; a prominent Free Mason, and at one time grand commander of the Knights Templar of the state of New York; proprietor of the Holden House, Saratoga Springs; married Mary Young, of Saratoga. 2. Cyrus Deming, December 10, 1826, died February 28, 1859, killed in an accident on the Rutland & Washington railroad; a hotel proprietor in Chicago for a number of years; a resident of Arlington at the time of his death; unmarried. 3. George Belus, mentioned below. 4. Willard, died in childhood.

(VIII) George Belus, son of Cyrus A. Holden, was born at Arlington, Vermont, September 15, 1828, and died there March 6, 1905. Except for a few years in Manchester, he resided all his life in Arlington. When a young man he was a clerk, and in after years a farmer. In politics he was a Republican, and for nearly thirty years he was town clerk of Arlington. For a number of years he was warden of the Protestant Episcopal church. He married Marion S. Rule, who was born at Arlington, Vermont, April 20, 1836, and died there November 27, 1900. She was an exemplary Christian, a communicant of the Episcopal church. Children: 1. Charles Stuart, born at Arlington, March 5, 1869; now a railroad man at Fitchburg, Massachusetts; married Mary Crowley, of Hoosick Falls, New York. 2. Edward Henry, mentioned below.

3. Mary L., born April 7, 1872; for several years was town clerk of Arlington, succeeding her father, and is now assistant county clerk in Bennington; member of Daughters of the American Revolution; married Clarence E. Adams, who was born in Cuttingsville, Vermont, and died at Arlington, October 31, 1898; a merchant; in politics, a Democrat. 4. Florence Marion, a teacher in the Arlington schools.

(IX) Edward Henry, son of George Belus Holden, was born at Manchester, Vermont, April 7, 1872. When he was a young boy, his parents moved to Arlington. He attended the public schools there and the Burr and Burton Seminary at Manchester. In 1889 he became a clerk in a store in Arlington, and for several years occupied a variety of positions in that town. In 1896 he began to study law in the office of O. M. Barber, of Arlington. In 1897 he came to Bennington and served three years as deputy county clerk. While filling this office he enlisted in the First Vermont Regiment, National Guard, and was appointed corporal. During the Spanish war he went with his regiment to Chickamauga. After he was mustered out at the close of the war, he resumed the study of law, and in 1899 was admitted to the bar. In 1900 he began to practice law at Manchester. Two years later he went to Bennington, where he became a member of the present law firm of Holden & Healy. In politics Mr. Holden is a Republican. He was appointed municipal judge by Governor Prouty in 1908, and has been reappointed biannually since. He is a trustee of the incorporated village of Bennington, and a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. He is past master of Red Mountain Lodge of Free Masons, No. 13; past eminent commander of Taft Commandery, No. 8, Knights Templar; D. D. G. E. R. for Vermont of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks. He married, April 21, 1903, in Manchester, Mary Anstice Thayer, who was born at Manchester, December 9, 1876, educated in the schools of her native town and at the Manchester Seminary, communicant of the Episcopal church. She is a daughter of James Adin Thayer, who was born at Newfane, Vermont, 1858, died at Rutland, January 16, 1910, married Marietta Moffatt, who is living in Manchester. He was proprietor of a hotel at Manchester, a Republican in politics, member of the Humane Society.

Stephen E. Thayer, son of Jonathan Thayer, and father of James Adin, was born at Townshend, Vermont, 1816, died about 1896; was a hotel proprietor at Manchester, a Democrat in politics. He married, October 3, 1843, Anstice A. Taft, of Windham, Vermont. She was born November 3, 1821. Children: Stephen A.,

September 2, 1844; George O., March 12, 1847; and James Adin mentioned above. He was descended from the old Thayer family of Massachusetts, originating in Braintree and Weymouth. Anstice Taft was a daughter of Amariah Taft, a native of Uxbridge, Massachusetts, who died there September 3, 1830, aged eighty years nine months, a farmer, descendant of Robert Taft, progenitor of President W. H. Taft and most of the other Taft families of the country. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Holden: Robert Thayer, born at Bennington, January 9, 1906; Marion Rule, June 14, 1907; Anstice Taft, October 8, 1912.

Henry Pierson, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England and settled in Lynn, whence

he came as early as 1640 to Southampton, Long Island, with a colony from Massachusetts, of which Rev. Abraham Pierson, first president of Yale College, believed to be his brother, was the pastor. Henry married Mary Cooper, who was also from Lynn. From 1669 to 1680 Henry was clerk of Suffolk county, Long Island, New York. He died in 1680-81. His widow married Isaac Sash Fletcher and went to live at Elizabethtown, New Jersey, taking her son Benjamin Pierson with her. Children of Henry and Mary Pierson: John; Daniel; Joseph; Henry, born 1652, died 1701; Benjamin, died 1731; Theodore, mentioned below; Sarah, born January 20, 1660.

(II) Theodore, son of Henry Pierson, was born at Southampton, about 1665-70. He had sons, John, and Job, mentioned below.

(III) Job, son of Theodore Pierson, was born in 1697, and died in 1788. He had sons, David, and Lemuel, mentioned below.

(IV) Lemuel, son of Job Pierson, was born in 1723, in Southampton. He was a farmer. Among his children were: Samuel, mentioned below; William, born 1762.

(V) Samuel, son of Lemuel Pierson, was born at Bridgehampton, Long Island, January 1, 1753, and died there October 13, 1838. He married, December 17, 1778, Jerusha Conklin, who was born May 15, 1755. He was a prominent citizen and held various town offices. Children: Joanna, born March 1, 1780, married Ebenezer White; Samuel Day, born October 4, 1786; Esther, August 24, 1789, married D. H. Harris; Job, mentioned below; Mary, May 10, 1792, married her second cousin, Samuel Huntington, June 10, 1813.

(VI) Job (2), son of Samuel Pierson, was born at Bridgehampton, Long Island, New York, September 23, 1791, and died April 9, 1860, at Troy, New York. He was graduated from Williams College in 1811. He was fitted

for college by Rev. Samuel Woolworth, of Williamstown, Massachusetts. He read law at Salem, Washington county, New York, and in 1815 became law partner of Judge Knickerbocker, of Schaghticoke, New York. He married, September 24, 1815, Clarissa Taintor Bulkley (see Bulkley). He was elected in 1834 surrogate of Rensselaer county, New York, and from 1830 to 1834 was representative in congress. His wife died in 1865. Children: 1. Sarah Jerusha, born at Schaghticoke, December 12, 1816, died at Bloomfield, New York, January 21, 1866; married, December, 1839, Philip T. Heartt, a manufacturer of Troy; United States consul at Glasgow, Scotland. 2. Samuel Dayton, May 23, 1819, died in California, in 1850; a graduate of Williams, and a lawyer. 3. Job, mentioned below. 4. Mary Bulkley, August 18, 1825; married Oscar Winship, major in United States army; had a son, Samuel Cooper, residing in New York City, a broker; she died in New York City, in 1912. 5. John Bulkley, born at Troy, January 27, 1828, died there in 1878; president of National City Bank of Troy; married Mary Lockwood; daughter Mary died aged three years.

(VII) Job (3), son of Job (2) Pierson, was born at Schaghticoke, New York, February 3, 1824. He prepared for college at Ballard Academy, Bennington, Vermont, and in the Francis School of Troy, New York, and was graduated from Williams College in 1842. He entered Auburn Theological Seminary, from which he was graduated in 1847, and he was ordained in the Presbyterian ministry in 1851. He had pastorates at Corning, New York; West Stockbridge, Massachusetts; Catskill, Pittsford and Victor, New York; Kalamazoo and Ionia, Michigan; and from 1889 to 1894 was librarian of Alma College, Michigan. For twenty years he worked on the New English Dictionary, published by the Philological Society of England. He died at Stanton, Michigan, in February, 1896. He married, February 7, 1849, at Geneva, New York, Rachel W. Smith, born December 11, 1820, at Gloucester, Massachusetts, died January, 1908, at Atlantic City, New Jersey, daughter of John and Lucy (Pindar) Smith. She was a pious and exemplary member of the Presbyterian church. Children: 1. Clarissa Taintor, born at Troy, September 15, 1850, died in 1889, in New York City; married Beverly Chew, of New York City, vice-president of Metropolitan Trust Company of that city. 2. Samuel Dayton, born at Pittsford, New York, October, 1852; a capitalist, living at Geneva, New York. 3. John W. Smith, born at Pittsford, in 1854; a retired capitalist, residing at Stanton, Michigan; married, in 1894, Clara Dillingham, of Cold Water, Michigan. 4. Bowen Whiting,

born at Victor, New York, 1858, died in New York City in 1907; secretary of Alberger Condenser Company of New York; married Nanie Meach, of Norwich, Connecticut. 5. Philip T. H., mentioned below.

(VIII) Philip Titus Heartt, son of Job (3) Pierson, was born March 15, 1859, in Victor, New York. He attended the public schools at Kalamazoo and Ionia, Michigan. From 1874 to 1877 he studied under private tutors in Ionia. He then engaged in the hardware business in Central Michigan, and continued in business for thirty-three years. In 1907 he retired and made his home in Bennington, Vermont, devoting himself to books and study. For thirty-five years he has been a lover of books, and has collected a magnificent library of more than five thousand volumes, comprising many rare works, and first editions of the fifteenth, sixteenth and seventeenth centuries. But his library is preëminently a working library. He has some eight hundred volumes of history and a collection of four hundred volumes of Shakespeariana. He is now making a collection of books relating to Abraham Lincoln. In politics Mr. Pierson is a Republican. While in Michigan he filled the office of alderman and member of the school board. He is at present probation officer for Bennington county. He is vice-president of the Free Library Association, and chairman of the book committee. He is a member of the Bennington Club and of the Bennington Battle Monument and Historical Association of Vermont; of the Vermont Historical Association; the Bennington County Fish and Game Club; the Bennington Board of Trade; the American Economic Association. He is a contributing member of George A. Custer Post, Grand Army of the Republic, and a member of Bennington Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. He is clerk of the Second Congregational Church, and superintendent of the Guide Board Sunday School, a member of the Congregational Brotherhood, and of the West Vermont Congregational Club. In the Young Men's Christian Association he has taken an active part. He has been moderator of the Bennington County Congregational Society for three years. He is secretary of the Pierson Brothers Company of New York, and vice-president of the John W. S. Pierson Company, dealing in Michigan real estate. He is financially interested in many corporations.

(The Bulkley Line).

This family dates back to the reign of King John, 1199-1226, when Baron Robert de Bulkley lived; his son, Baron William, married a daughter of Thomas Butler, and their son, Baron Robert (3), married Jane, daughter of

Sir William Butler. Baron William (4) married, 1302, Maud, daughter of Sir John Davenport, and Baron Robert (5), their son, married Agnes ——. Baron Peter (6) married Nicola, daughter of Thomas Bird, and Baron John (7), of Houghton, married Arderne Filley. Baron Hugh (8) married Helen Wilbraham, and Baron Humphrey (9) married Grisel Moulton. Baron William (10), of Oakley, married Beatrice Hill, and Baron Thomas (11) married Elizabeth Grosvenor. Rev. Edward (12) de Bulkeley was born at Ware, Shropshire, England, son of Baron Thomas de Bulkeley, and attended St. John's College, Cambridge; was curate of St. Mary's, Shrewsbury, prebend of Chester and of Litchfield, rector of All Saints, Odell, in the hundred of Willey, Bedfordshire, where he died, being succeeded by his son Peter, mentioned below; he married Almark Irlby (or Islby), of Lincolnshire.

(XIII) Rev. Peter Bulkeley, son of Rev. Edward Bulkeley, was born January 31, 1582-83, at Odell, Bedfordshire, England, and entered St. John's College, Cambridge, March 23, 1604-05; fellow, 1608, with M. A. degree, and "said, but on doubtful authority, to have proceeded Bachelor of Divinity." He succeeded his father as rector at Odell, and was known as a non-conformist, but his friend, Lord Keeper Williams, "desired to deal gently with his non-conformity," as he had with his father's for twenty years. When Laud became Primate of England, 1633, Bulkeley was silenced, and after selling his estate he sailed in 1635, at the age of fifty-two, on the ship "Susan and Ellen," with his children for America. His wife Grace was enrolled on the "Elizabeth and Ann," but doubtless sailed with her husband, and, according to tradition, was so ill during the trip that she was at one time thought dead; after three days she revived, and in time regained her health. Bulkeley settled first at Cambridge, becoming a first settler at Concord the next year; he had a grant of 300 acres at Cambridge three years later. On April 6, 1637, he was installed pastor of the Concord church. He was a very learned and pious man, and wrote several Latin poems, also publishing in London, 1646, "The Gospel Covenant," made up of sermons and an elegy on his friend, Rev. Hooker. He was among the first to teach the Indians, and his influence is given as a reason for Concord's immunity from Indian attacks. He died at Concord, March 9, 1658-9. His will, dated April 14, 1658, with codicils of January 13 and February 26 following, was proved June 20, 1659. He gave many books to Harvard College. He married (first) Jane, daughter of Thomas Allen, of Goldington, and she died at Odell in 1626. He married (second) about 1634, Grace, daughter of Sir Rich-

ard and Dorothy (Needham) Chetwode, of Odell. She was born 1602, and died April 21, 1660, at New London, Connecticut. Children of first wife, born in England: Edward, June 17, 1614; Mary, baptized August 24, 1615, died young; Thomas, born April 11, 1617; Nathaniel, November 20, 1618, died 1627; John, born February 11, 1620; George, May 17, 1623; Daniel, August 28, 1624; Jacob, December 20, 1626, died young; Joseph (probably) 1629; William, of Ipswich in 1648; Richard. Children of second wife, born in New England: Gershom, December 6, 1636, mentioned below; Elizabeth; Dorothy, August 2, 1640; Peter, August 12, 1643.

(XIV) Rev. Gershom Bulkeley, son of Rev. Peter Bulkeley, was born at Concord, December 6, 1636, and died December 2, 1713. He graduated from Harvard in 1655 as a fellow of the college. In 1661 he became minister of the Second Church at New London, Connecticut, and in 1666-67 moved to Wethersfield, where he became pastor. In 1676 he retired because of poor health, and devoted himself to practicing medicine and surgery, in which he achieved much success and reputation. He was an ardent student of chemistry and philosophy, and master of several languages, also being an expert surveyor. In 1675 he was appointed surgeon of Connecticut troops in King Philip's war, and was on the council of war, the court giving orders that especial care for his safety be taken. His will, dated May 28, 1712, was proved December 7, 1713. He married, October 28, 1659, Sarah Chauncey, born at Ware, England, June 13, 1631, died June 3, 1699, daughter of Rev. Charles Chauncey, president of Harvard College. Children: Catherine, born about 1660; Dorothy, about 1662; Dr. Charles, about 1663; Peter, lost at sea; Edward, 1672; John, mentioned below.

(XV) Rev. John Bulkeley, son of Rev. Gershom Bulkeley, was born in 1679. He graduated from Harvard College in 1699, studied divinity, and was ordained minister at the Colchester church, Connecticut, December 20, 1703. He had high rank among the New England clergymen. He published several books on religion and the church. Dr. Chauncey wrote very highly of his gifts and personality and strength of character, rating him among New England's most famous ministers of the time. He married, in 1701, Rebecca, daughter of John and Sarah Prentice. Children: Sarah, born April 8, 1702, daughter born and died May 6, 1704; John, born April 16, 1703; Dorothy, February 28, 1708, mentioned below; Charles, December 20, 1710; Peter, November 21, 1712; Patience, May 29, 1713; Oliver, July 20, 1717; Lucy, June 20, 1720, died February 20, 1722; Irene, twin, February

10, 1722; Joseph, twin, February 10, 1722, died February 25, 1722.

(XVI) Gershom Bulkley, son of Rev. John Bulkeley, was born in Colchester, February 4, 1709; a prominent citizen of that town, holding many offices; married, November 28, 1732, Abigail Robbins. Children, born at Colchester: Sarah, January 10, 1735; John, mentioned below; Joshua, February 24, 1741; Daniel, May 13, 1744; Eunice, May 14, 1747; David, July 18, 1749; Roger, September 14, 1751; Ann, May 11, 1758.

(XVII) John, son of Gershom Bulkley, was born in Colchester, August 23, 1738; married, January 11, 1759, Judith Worthington. Children: John, born October 7, 1759; William, August 30, 1761; Gershom, October 3, 1763; Elijah, January 29, 1766; Nabby, December 30, 1769; Joshua Robbins, mentioned below; Mary, February 2, 1774; Judith, January 30, 1775; Gurdon, March 15, 1777; Gad, February 20, 1779; Lydia, April 25, 1781; Dan, March 20, 1784; Harriet, January 22, 1787.

(XVIII) Joshua Robbins, son of John Bulkley, was born November 2, 1771, and died September 16, 1838, at Williamstown. He married Sarah Taintor, who was born in 1770-71, in Colchester, and died at Williamstown, May 7, 1848. Gurdon and Gershom, his brothers, also settled in Williamstown. Children, born there: Clarissa Taintor, November 21, 1794, married Job (2) Pierson (see Pierson); Mary, May 29, 1797; John Robbins, April 27, 1801; Caroline Emily, April 21, 1803; John Robbins, April 17, 1805; Charles T., August 22, 1808; Sarah Abby, February 10, 1811.

The McGuinness family
McGUINNESS is of recent emigration to
America, but became dis-

tinguished in the state of Rhode Island through the career of the late Hon. Edwin D. McGuinness, formerly a mayor of the city of Providence, where he was an honored and much respected citizen.

Bernard, son of Felix McGuinness, and father of the late Hon. Edwin D. McGuinness, was born in county Antrim, Ireland. When about thirteen years of age his parents brought him to this country. They settled in Providence, where they and he remained for the rest of their lives. His first appearance in the business world was in the employ of the Cranston Print Works, remaining there a number of years. Next he entered the offices of the old Providence, Hartford & Fishkill Railroad Company, then located near Gaspee street, and with them rose from the humblest of positions to head clerk. He was long with this railroad company and subsequently began business in-

dependently, with an office in the Merchant's Bank building. His interests there were concerned with the handling of real estate and allied transactions, which he continued for thirty years at the same location. He achieved great success, and himself attended to all the details of his business up to the time of his final illness, a few weeks before his death. He died March 12, 1902, aged sixty-eight years. He married, May 30, 1855, Mrs. Mary (Gormley) Higgins, born in Ireland, daughter of Michael Gormley. Her children by her first marriage were: Father William F. and James Higgins. Children of Bernard McGuinness: Edwin Daniel, of whom further; John, now deceased; Mary Josephine, married Thomas F. Gilbane, of Providence. Mrs. McGuinness died July 21, 1895, aged seventy years.

Hon. Edwin Daniel McGuinness, son of Bernard McGuinness, was born in the First Ward, Providence, May 17, 1856. He was educated in the public schools of his native city, from which he was graduated in 1873. Entering Brown University, he was graduated with honors in 1877, receiving the degree of Bachelor of Arts. He began the study of law with Charles P. Robinson, Esq., but in the fall of 1877 entered Boston Law School, from which he received his diploma as Bachelor of Laws in June, 1879, reaching the highest percentage given in this examination. July 1, 1879, he was admitted to the Rhode Island bar. He then commenced active practice for himself, combining with John Doran, now associate justice of the superior court of Rhode Island, to form the firm of McGuinness & Doran. He soon gathered a large and profitable clientele. With his interest in political affairs he soon reached some prominence as a politician, which brought him later honors. As a strong Democrat, he worked actively for his party. For three years he was a member of the Democratic state central committee, and was chairman of the Democratic city convention of 1885, which nominated Thomas A. Doyle for mayor. With the ticket which elected John W. Davis as Democratic governor of Rhode Island, Mr. McGuinness was elected secretary of state in 1887. He was reelected in 1890, each time serving one year. Mr. McGuinness was the first Roman Catholic to hold this office, and he showed himself to be one of the ablest of state officers. In 1889 he was elected alderman, and succeeded himself for several years. He was alderman from Ward 3, from September, 1889, to January, 1893, and upon retirement from this office was presented with a silver water pitcher bearing the following inscription: "Presented to Ald. Edwin D. McGuinness by His Honor Mayor Potter and Aldermen Burrows, Harris, West, Olney,



Edwin M. Guinness.

Little, Rounds, Fuller, Winship and Ballou, City Clerk Clarke and City Messenger Rhodes."

Mr. McGuinness was nominated for mayor in 1893 by the Democratic city convention, and was defeated; the following year he achieved his ambition. Although a powerful partisan fight was made against him in 1894, the strong independent element came to his support. After the election he was called to the bench of Judge Stiness and congratulated on his success. He set aside partisan ideas the moment he entered office, and his record as mayor is a monument which will make his name long remembered and honored in Providence. After one year in office he was renominated by the Democrats, and in the campaign of 1896 carried the city by 10,000 votes, while William McKinley, the popular presidential candidate on the Republican ticket, carried the same city for his office by 7,000 votes. Every election district in the city gave Mr. McGuinness a majority. It was said that the council and board of alderman never passed a bill over his veto. Although so greatly trusted, Mr. McGuinness soon felt the strain of his tremendous work and was stricken with illness in the midst of his municipal work. He was a splendid looking man, over six feet tall, weighing nearly two hundred pounds.

One of the last pieces of business over which he worried was that of the new station of the New York, New Haven & Hartford Railroad Company in Providence. They had agreed to protect passengers by rainsheds, and made contract to that effect. The new station was within two days of being opened to the public use, when Mayor McGuinness consulted with the late Francis A. Caldwell, the city solicitor. The mayor then forbade the opening of this station until the road had fulfilled its contract. President Clark was notified, and the case came before the courts of Rhode Island. Mayor McGuinness was victorious, and one year from this time, the sheds being completed, permission was given to the company by the city of Providence to occupy the station. Such conflicts as this with corrupt or careless corporations, to have their contracts and other obligations fulfilled to the letter, caused the mayor great mental worry. During the suit Mr. Clark, president of the road, came to Providence in his private car and invited Mayor McGuinness to visit him. The mayor did so, but both showed the strain of a hard and bitter fight, even though making each other's acquaintance so pleasantly afterward. The struggle probably shortened the lives of both these remarkable men.

Mr. McGuinness never fully recovered his health, but in 1898 went south in an attempt to

restore his shattered strength, returning home somewhat improved. Reëntering the field of legal practice, he was again gathering together a large number of clients, but early in 1901 his condition became so much worse, that he was obliged to again go south. About two weeks before his death he returned home, and passed away in Providence, April 21, 1901, in the forty-fifth year of his age.

The importance of a state system of military control in time of public dissension was recognized by Mr. Guinness early in his career. He became connected with the Fifth Battalion of Rhode Island Militia, and was its adjutant from 1879 to 1881. Being promoted to major, he served as such from 1881 to 1887. For two years he was president of the Brownson Lyceum. In the Catholic Knights of America for many years he was supreme trustee. He was a popular member also of the following associations: The American Bar Association, the Rhode Island Historical Society, the West Side Club, the University Club, the Wannamoisett Golf Club, the Press Club, and the Reform Club of New York, the Clover Club of Boston, and others. Numerous editorials appeared in testimony of the popular appreciation of Mr. McGuinness's life and services after his death. The *Providence News* said: "There was much crowded into his career of forty-five years that will long be affectionately remembered. * * * As a friend and a man Edwin D. McGuinness's career will long be a sweet memory in the keeping of hundreds of his fellow citizens. He was always kind, unaffected and earnest in his devotion to those who had the pleasure of his friendship. Nothing that he achieved affected the frankness and simplicity of his character that first won him friends, and none will regret him more or longer than those that knew him as a man." The *Providence Journal* displayed this expression of its feeling for the former mayor: "In the death of Edwin D. McGuinness the city of Providence has lost a useful citizen and an honorable man. To no small extent, indeed, he was a victim to his sense of duty, for the burden placed on him as mayor had much to do with impairing his health. His election to that office was the first great triumph here for independence in politics. All the influence of the machine was arrayed against him. He was a Democrat in a community normally Republican by a large majority. * * * Mr. McGuinness won by reason of the belief in his ability and character and the confidence in the sincerity of his purpose to administer the affairs of the city on a business-like basis. How well he fulfilled expectation everyone knows. It was to him first of all that the suc-

cess of the fight against the New Haven road in the matter of train-sheds was due; and his administration of his office was throughout particularly commendable." Another tribute is as follows: "Edwin McGuinness possessed the characteristics which made public men popular, and it was in view of this fact partially that it was easy for those who six years ago believed conditions at City Hall should be somewhat changed to make him the rallying figure in their movement. They made him mayor, and as mayor he made the men who were responsible for him proud of their choice. In his entire career as the official head of the city there was not one act which evoked harsh criticism, or which did other than redound to the benefit of the municipality."

Edwin D. McGuinness married, November 22, 1881, Ellen T. Noonan, of Providence. She was the daughter of Timothy and Ellen (Couch) Noonan. Mayor McGuinness' home was situated during his later years at No. 131 Hope street. They had only one daughter by this marriage: Mary Frances, who resides in Providence with her mother.

John Cooke, the immigrant ancestor, settled in Middletown, Connecticut, where he died January 16, 1705. He is said to have come from Wales. He married (first) ———, and (second) Hannah Harris, who was born February 11, 1669-70, daughter of Captain Daniel Harris, of Middletown; Captain Harris married Mary, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Weld, of Roxbury; he was son of Thomas and Elizabeth Harris; the latter Elizabeth married (second) Deacon William Stilson, of Charlestown, who continued the ferry to Boston which her husband had run; she was twenty-four years older than her second husband. On October 8, 1690, John Cooke purchased of William Parker five acres of land in "Potapaug Quarter," which he sold June 19, 1696, back to William Parker. His will was dated August 15, 1698. The house which he built was still standing within a generation. Children by first wife, of age at the time of his death: John; Mary. By second wife: Daniel, of whom further: Sarah, aged twelve in 1705; Ebenezer, aged seven in 1705.

(II) Daniel, son of John Cooke, was born at Saybrook, Connecticut, September 19, 1691, and died February 7, 1738. He married, February 4, 1713, Mary, daughter of Nicholas and Mary (Haile) Power, of Swanzey, Massachusetts; Nicholas was son of Nicholas, son of Nicholas Power, of Rhode Island. Mary Power was born March 29, 1696, and died December 17, 1741. The immigrant, Nicholas

Power, was an associate of Roger Williams in the settlement of Providence, and also was one of the thirteen purchasers of Shawomet, now Warwick, Rhode Island; his son Nicholas was slain at the Narragansett fight, December 19, 1675, during King Philip's war, leaving a widow. Rebecca, daughter of Zechariah Rhodes, who married Daniel, son of Roger Williams. Among the children of Daniel Cooke was: Nicholas, mentioned below.

(III) Governor Nicholas Cooke, son of Daniel Cooke, was born February 3, 1717, third child of Daniel. He became a successful ship-master, taking to sea life when young, and was a merchant of his native port. He owned several estates in Rhode Island, Massachusetts and Connecticut, which he successfully carried on, as well as engaging in rope-making and distilling. He became a rich and influential man, and held many offices of trust, being governor of the state of Rhode Island from November, 1775, to May, 1778. He died suddenly November 14, 1782. At the outbreak of the revolution the state needed a man of unusual ability, and John Howland, also prominent at that time, wrote an account of Cooke's abilities, and of the efforts to secure his aid, part of which was as follows:

Nicholas Cooke, of Providence, was the man unanimously agreed on. The question was, could he be persuaded to accept the position? * * * Both houses were waiting in anxious solicitude for the return of their messengers. They stated the urgency of the case. Mr. Cooke pleaded his advanced age and the retired habits which unfitted him for meeting the expectations of the Assembly. * * * He finally consented, though nothing but the critical state of the country would have induced him to do so. The appointment of Governor Cooke was received with joy throughout the state. With a solid judgment, and an ardent and just sense of the American cause, he was a man of great decision of character. * * * He seemed to rise with the spirit of the day, and brought into action abilities and strength of mind which in private life would perhaps never have been duly appreciated, etc.

When he died, the *Providence Gazette* published an account of his life, from which the following has been taken:

He was many years an eminent Merchant, and acquired a handsome Fortune in the course of his Business, of which he communicated freely to those who stood in Need. He was a Person of steady Virtue, of a cheerful Disposition, affable in his Deportment, and of course beloved and respected of his Acquaintance. * * * He held that Office (Deputy Governor) until October following, when he was appointed Governor, and continued to distinguish himself in that Capacity until May, 1778, by the most unwearied Attention to public business, and by the most inflexible Firmness in the great Cause of American Liberty. * * * In short, his Widow hath lost the kindest Husband,

his Children a tender Parent, the Church a most valuable Member, and the Country at large a Friend indeed, etc.

He married, September 23, 1740, Hannah, daughter of Hezekiah Sabin, the first settler of the part of northeastern Connecticut, where his "Red Tavern" for many years was a favorite resort for travelers. She was born March 13, 1722, and died March 21, 1792. Among his children was: Jesse, mentioned below.

(IV) Jesse, ninth child of Governor Nicholas Cooke, was born in Providence, Rhode Island, December 19, 1757, and died September 13, 1794. Colonel Jeremiah Olney, who married Sarah, Jesse's sister, received from Washington the appointment of first collectorship of Providence, and he turned an important department over to his brother-in-law Jesse. Jesse Cooke owned a large tract of land in the east part of the town, and he was so pleased by his appointment that he offered some of this to the Colonel, who refused it as "it was so far out of town," and he wished to live nearer. After some years Colonel Olney bought part of this lot and lived on it. Jesse Cooke married (first) August 25, 1783, Rosanna, daughter of Captain Christopher and Rosanna (Arnold) Sheldon; Rosanna Arnold was daughter of Israel, who was son of Israel and Elizabeth (Smith) Arnold; Elizabeth was daughter of Benjamin and Lydia (Carpenter) Smith. Captain Christopher Sheldon was a prominent man in Providence, and was son of Joseph, son of Nicholas, and Abigail (Tillinghast) Sheldon; Abigail was daughter of the well-known Elder Pardon Tillinghast. Joseph Sheldon, son of Nicholas, married Lydia, daughter of Israel Arnold; Nicholas was son of John Sheldon, the immigrant ancestor, who married, 1661, Joan Vincent. Rosanna (Sheldon) Cooke died November 20, 1789. Jesse Cooke married (second) Hannah, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Sheldon) Warner. She married (second) George Hudson, and died March 16, 1800. Child by first wife: Joseph S., mentioned below. By second wife: Rosanna Sheldon, born August 30, 1792, died December 20, 1808.

(V) Joseph Sheldon, only son of Jesse Cooke, was born October 27, 1784, in Providence. He had the name Sheldon added to Joseph, when he became of age, by act of the legislature. After taking a trip to Europe he married, and in October, 1807, began business as a dry goods dealer in Providence. In November, 1807, Charles Potter became his partner, under the firm name of Cooke & Potter. The firm dissolved in January, 1809, and Mr. Cooke continued in the business alone until the following spring, when he became business

agent and an original proprietor of the Lyman Cotton Manufacturing Company. For eighteen years he remained in this work, retiring in 1828. After a short time he joined Job Angell in a wholesale dry goods business at Providence and then in New York, finally transferring the whole to New York. This establishment became one of the best known in the country, and he kept his interest in it until his death, October 10, 1841. He was also interested when a young man in trauging, and was part owner of several vessels. He took stock in the Blackstone canal for himself and his children, and aided other public enterprises, as the Providence & Taunton turnpike, and owned stock also in the Blackstone Canal Bank. In June, 1832, Providence became a city, and he was the first one elected to the common council from the Third Ward, serving in that office in 1832-33. On December 21, 1812, he joined Mount Vernon Lodge of Masons, Providence, and after holding other offices he became master of the lodge February 22, 1818, being reelected in 1819. In 1820 he joined Providence Chapter of Royal Arch Masons, in which he held many offices both in the local and in the grand chapter of the state. On March 3, 1820, he became a member of the Providence Council of Royal and Select Masters, and in 1821-23 was its master of exchequer. On January 25, 1826, he became a member of St. John's Encampment, Knights Templar, and from 1838 to 1840 was captain-general. In 1828 he was grand junior warden of the Grand Lodge of the state, and grand senior warden in 1829-30. In 1831 he became grand master, as well as in 1833-34-35, and it was at this time that the famous anti-Masonic movement became so strong. His ability and love for Masonry was shown strongly at this time. In 1821 he became a director of the Providence Mutual Fire Insurance Company, and one of the three trustees, and he held those offices until his death. "His probity and sound judgment, joined to an urbanity and kindness of heart almost exceptional, from time to time occasioned his selection for other positions of honor and trust, most of which his native preference for retirement led him to decline; while in the social, and most of all, in the domestic circle, his genial qualities diffused an atmosphere enjoyable in a rare degree." He married, September 21, 1807, Mary Welch, who lived to be eighty-four years of age. Children, born in Providence: James Welch, March 5, 1810; Rosanna Elizabeth, October 3, 1811, died December 8, 1815; Joseph Jesse, mentioned below; Christopher Sheldon, born July 28, 1815, died October 1, 1816; George William, born December 6, 1816, died January 27,

1817; Albert Russell, born August 15, 1819; George Lewis, September 16, 1821; Mary Elizabeth, June 27, 1823; Nicholas Francis, August 25, 1829.

(VI) Joseph Jesse, son of Joseph Sheldon Cooke, was born in Providence, June 1, 1813. When quite young he left school to begin work in his father's store, and when he came of age he was a clerk in his father's New York establishment. After leaving this position and becoming connected a short time with another concern, in 1842 he purchased an estate in Cranston, Rhode Island. After a time, with his brother George and Mr. Robert S. Baker, he established a mercantile firm in San Francisco, California, known as Cooke, Baker & Company, later Cooke Brothers & Company, and this business became very successful. In 1854 he left this business, as for the last three years he had spent most of his time in New York as the partner of Joseph J. Cooke & Company, a large concern there. In 1869 he became one of the three commissioners chosen by Providence to establish water works there, and he became the successor of Moses B. Lockwood, the first president of the board, on the latter's death. Until November, 1876, he filled this position faithfully and with ability, and then became a resident of Newport, where he owned an estate. Mr. Cooke was well known as a book collector, and he owned one of the largest private libraries in the country, containing about 25,000 volumes. He was an early and staunch member of the Republican party, and in 1857 was president of the Rhode Island Republican State Convention, and chairman of the Republican State Central Committee the same year. In 1855-56 he was president of the Rhode Island Society for the Encouragement of Domestic Industry. He married (first) at Lonsdale, Rhode Island, February 18, 1834, Adelaide Martha Baker, of Providence, daughter of John and Avis (Tillinghast) Baker. She was born in Middletown, Rhode Island, February 24, 1816, and died at Elmwood, Cranston, February 9, 1865. He married (second) in Elmwood, September 12, 1865, Maria Adelaide Salisbury, daughter of John and Abby Wilson (Foster) Salisbury, born in Warren, Rhode Island, January 21, 1844. Children by first wife: Joseph Sheldon, born in New York, March 12, 1838, died at Weehawken, New Jersey, August 1, 1839; Adelaide Baker, born in New York, September 8, 1840; Ellen Goddard, born in Providence, December 24, 1847, died there August 16, 1849; Alice Elizabeth, born in Providence, March 18, 1853; Edith, born in Providence, March 8, 1854, died there September 6, 1854. By second wife: Arthur Elmwood, born and

died at Elmwood, June 9, 1866; Henry Williams, mentioned below.

(VII) Henry Williams, son of Joseph Jesse Cooke, was born at Elmwood, Rhode Island, June 26, 1867, and died in Providence, May 20, 1904. He attended the Mowry & Goff School in Providence, and entered Brown University in the class of 1890, but did not get to attend regularly on account of ill health. He started in business in the office of Spencer, Trask & Company, stock brokers, in Providence. In 1892 he established a real estate business on his own account, with offices on Custom House street. Two years later he admitted to partnership Francis M. Smith, and the business was continued for ten years under the firm name of Henry W. Cooke & Company. In January, 1904, the business was incorporated as Henry W. Cooke Company. Since the Rhode Island Hospital Trust Company bank building was completed the business has been located there. In the prime of life, just as his business had attained large and prosperous proportions, Mr. Cooke's life was cut short. He was one of the leading real experts in real estate, and was often called to make appraisals of real estate. His opinion on land values was regarded as second to none in the city. In politics he was a Republican. From 1896 to 1898 he represented the First Ward in the common council. He was a member of Brown Chapter of the Psi Upsilon fraternity, of the Chamber of Commerce, and of the Hope, Elmwood and West Side clubs. One who knew him well wrote in the *Providence Journal* at the time of his death:

The city has lost a valuable and enterprising citizen and the local real estate field one of its ablest leaders. * * * Although a young man, Mr. Cooke's genial disposition and familiarity with real estate made him a very popular and able man. He was exceedingly conversant with local realty conditions and his integrity and judgment were so recognized that upon many occasions he acted as an appraiser, while he had been trustee in a number of estates. He had built about him a very large business and was considered by his associates as an honor to the field in which his duties were performed.

He was a vestryman of the Church of the Epiphany, and afterward a communicant of Grace Church. He married, November 6, 1894, Alice Howard Robinson, who was born March 16, 1871 (see Robinson). Children: Margaret Howard, born December 28, 1899; Adelaide Welch, April 29, 1901.

(The Robinson Line).

(I) Rowland Robinson, the immigrant, was born in 1654, at or near Long Bluff, county Cumberland, England, and came to this coun-

try in 1675. He married Mary Allen, in 1676; she was born February 4, 1653, a daughter of John and Elizabeth (Brown) Allen, who came from Barnstable, England. Her mother was a daughter of Governor Bull. Robinson was a carpenter by trade. According to tradition he ran away from home and came to this country, where he apprenticed himself to a carpenter. He became a man of large wealth for his day. He bought large tracts of the Pettaquamscutt and Point Judith lands, improved them with clearings and buildings, and sold farms of 150 to 300 acres each to settlers. He died in 1716, at his home near the cove of the Pettaquamscutt river, and he and his wife were buried in the Friends' burying ground, South Kingstown, Rhode Island. He was deputy to the general assembly in 1709. Children: John, born 1678; Joseph, 1679; Elizabeth, 1680; Margaret, 1683; Sarah, 1685; Rowland, 1688; Mercy, 1690; William, mentioned below; Mary, 1705; Rowland (2), 1706; Sarah (2), 1707; Ruth, 1709.

(II) Hon. William Robinson, son of Rowland Robinson, was born January 26, 1693. He married (first) Martha Potter, born December 20, 1692, daughter of John and Sarah (Wilson) Potter. She died in November, 1725, and he married (second) March 2, 1727, Abigail, widow of Caleb Hazard, and daughter of William and Abigail (Remington) Gardner. He resided at South Kingstown, Rhode Island, and was deputy to the general assembly 1724-28, 1734-36, 1741-42. He was speaker of the house of deputies 1735-36, 1741-42; deputy governor 1745-46-47-48. He was one of the most prominent men in the colony for many years. He died September 19, 1751, and his widow Abigail died May 22, 1772. Children by first wife: Rowland, born 1719; John, 1721; Marah, 1723; Elizabeth, 1724; Martha, 1725. Children by second wife: Christopher, born 1727; William, 1729; Thomas, 1730; Abigail, 1732; Sylvester, mentioned below; Mary, 1736; James, 1738; John, 1742.

(III) Sylvester, son of Hon. William Robinson, was born January 23, 1735. He married (first) in 1756, Alice Perry, born July 20, 1736, daughter of James and Anna (Bennett) Perry, granddaughter of Samuel Perry, and great-granddaughter of Edward Perry, of Sandwich, Massachusetts. Samuel Perry and his brother Benjamin settled at Kingston, Rhode Island. Mr. Robinson married (second) Sarah, widow of John Nichol, and daughter of Captain John and Margaret Benton. She was born in 1756, and died in New York City, September 5, 1822. In 1757 Sylvester Robinson was admitted a freeman. He was a deputy from South Kingstown in 1760-73-74. In 1776

he was appointed judge of the court of common pleas, and in 1779, third judge of the supreme court. He was one of the committee in 1779 to settle the accounts of the Sachem Ninigret. Children: James, born October 3, 1756, died young; William, December 2, 1760; Mary, December 15, 1763; Abigail, married Thomas H. Hazard; James, mentioned below; John, twin of James.

(IV) James, son of Sylvester Robinson, was born about 1765. He married, January 1, 1797, Mary, daughter of Caleb Attmore, of Philadelphia, and lived in South Kingstown, Rhode Island. He died in 1841; his wife in 1856. Children: William Attmore, mentioned below; Edward Mott, born 1800, died 1865; Anna Attmore, 1801, married Stephen A. Chase, and died in 1876; Sarah, 1804, died in infancy; Attmore, twin of Sarah, born April 4, 1804, a farmer, banker, and prominent citizen of Wakefield, Rhode Island, married Laura Hazard; Rowland, born 1806, died 1819; Sylvester C., 1808, died March 20, 1883.

(V) William Attmore, son of James Robinson, was born in Huntington, New Jersey, October 18, 1797, died at Providence, Rhode Island, December 19, 1872. In early life he was clerk in a drug store in Philadelphia. In 1829 he started in business at Wakefield, under the firm name of W. A. Robinson & Company, manufacturing in the stone mill now occupied by the Wakefield Manufacturing Company. In 1842 he removed to Providence and located at 24 South Water street, where he engaged in the sperm oil business. In 1855 he established a branch of his business in New Bedford, Massachusetts, in charge of his son James. For more than twenty-five years he was one of the leaders in business and financial affairs in Providence. He was a director of the Manufacturers' Bank and president of the same at the time of his death. He represented the town of South Kingstown in the general assembly. In religion he was a Friend. He married, November 13, 1828, Dorcas B. Hadwen, who died in Providence, in 1894. Children: Mary A., married Jacob Dunnell; James, born 1829, married Anna Balch, and died August 16, 1875; Edward Hadwen, mentioned below; Caroline, died in 1845; Anne A., died January 21, 1897; William Attmore, born May 7, 1841, married Marion L. Swift.

(VI) Edward Hadwen, son of William Attmore Robinson, was born January 16, 1833, and died November 21, 1903. He was educated in the Friends' School, of Providence. He was in business with his father, and later of the Robinson Oil Company. He married, September 28, 1864, Grace M. Howard, daughter of Benjamin and Harriet (Lang) Howard,

of Boston, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Maud, born July 26, 1866, who is unmarried. 2. Alice Howard, married Henry W. Cooke (see Cooke).

The surname Ferguson or FERGUSON Fergusson means simply, son of Fergus, an ancient Scotch personal name. This surname is one of the most ancient of Scotland. As early as 1466 it is found in Dumfriesshire, Ayrshire, Wigtonshire, Perthshire, Forfarshire, Fifeshire, and elsewhere in Scotland. Fergus was the first king of Scotland, hence the popularity of the name among the Scotch people. The plaid of Ferguson is green and black, with red and white lines, and the badge a sunflower or foxglove. There are several coats-of-arms. John Ferguson, of Killerran was made a baronet in 1703. Another John Ferguson was a member of the Scotch parliament from Cragdarroch in 1649, and Robert Ferguson from the same district in 1649 and often afterward. Another Robert Ferguson was in Parliament from Inverkeithing in 1579 and 1587. This is sometimes spelled Farson. The first of the name in New England was Daniel Ferguson, who came during the Protectorate, at a time when Cromwell was sending hither many thousands of Scotch soldiers taken in battle. Daniel settled in what is now Upper Eliot, Maine, in 1659, and died in 1676. He left many descendants.

A branch of the Ferguson family went to Ireland from Scotland after 1611 and before 1651, when the names of Captain Ferguson, of Six-Mile Quarters, county of Antrim, Ulster, and Quartermaster Ferguson, of Antrim Quarters, county Antrim, were on the list ordered to remove from Ulster by Cromwell's commissioners, May 23, 1653, to Munster, for the purpose of removing all the popular and influential Scots from Ulster. Doubtless there were many other Fergusons not exiled, for in the census of 1800 we find that of 133 births to Ferguson parents in Ireland in that year, 107 were of Scotch stock in counties Antrim, Down and Londonderry.

A branch of this Scotch-Irish family came to Massachusetts and located at Pelham, Hampshire county. Doubtless they lived at Honkinton, Worcester, or Boston, for a time, before coming to Pelham. Many of them went to Blandford, Massachusetts, in later years, and thence to Vermont, New York, and the west. There appear to be five brothers—William, Robert, John, Samuel and James, in Pelham. It is not known whether their father was also at Pelham, and his name has not been found.

William Ferguson, of Pelham, and wife Janet had these children: Ann, born October 9, 1744; Susanna, April 26, 1746; William, April 25, 1748; Janet, April 4, 1752; John, March 25, 1755. In 1762 he signed the protest against the settlement of Rev. Robert Abercrombie.

James Ferguson married, at Pelham, December 4, 1746, Esther Thornton. James was freed from paying rates in 1746 on account of "his having been in ye war." James, Robert, John and Samuel signed the petition of 1743. James was on the committee on "scole" houses in 1760, and signed the protest against Rev. Mr. Abercrombie in 1762. He held various town offices.

John Ferguson, for many years one of the leading men of Pelham, was in Pelham as early as 1643, held various town offices, and was treasurer when he left town in 1758. He lived on lot 50, west of the meeting house, and was active in town affairs, according to the Pelham history for twenty years.

(I) Samuel Ferguson settled in Pelham about 1738, and removed to Blandford, Massachusetts, among the first settlers. The town history mentions three sons: Samuel, reported in the census of 1790; James, mentioned below; Captain John, soldier in the revolution, died 1792, leaving children: Mary, Eleanor, Sarah, Hannah, Isabelle, Dorothy, John, Samuel.

(II) James, son of Samuel Ferguson, was born 1750-60. A James Ferguson, of Pelham, served in the revolution. Possibly this was his record, but more likely that of a son of James, of Pelham, mentioned above. He was living in Blandford in 1790, and had two females in his family. James Ferguson died at Peru, Massachusetts, February 25, 1803. A "Miss" Hannah Ferguson, probably his widow, died at Peru, March 14, 1805. Rachel Ferguson, a relative, perhaps a sister, married at Peru, in 1794, Abner Richmond.

(III) John, son of James Ferguson, was born at Blandford, probably, about 1790-91. He settled at Peru, and married there, November 29, 1815, Elizabeth Geer. Children, born at Peru: Almira, June 20, 1816; Justin, mentioned below; Susan, April 20, 1820; Darius, July 29, 1822, died young; Lewis, May 8, 1825, died young; Lewis, January 6, 1828, died young; Sidney, December 13, 1829, died young; Elizabeth, May 6, 1831.

(IV) Justin (or Judson) Ferguson, son of John Ferguson, was born in Peru, Massachusetts, April 4, 1818. He married Sarah C. Stowell, about 1839. He was a farmer in Peru, and died there. Children: 1. Myron Stowell, mentioned below. 2. Elizabeth, married Orin Livermore, a carpenter of North-

ampton, Massachusetts. 3. Charles Stowell, an adopted son; resides at Hatfield, Massachusetts.

Mellisa Ferguson, probably a cousin of Justin, married at Peru, in 1842. John M. Stowell, who seems to have married Olive M. Ferguson, April 7, 1841. This may be a duplicate record with some error. Seldon K. Ferguson married, at Peru, Margaret P. Stowell, April 3, 1840.

(V) Myron Stowell, son of Justin Ferguson, was born at Peru, in February, 1840, and died at Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, in 1907. He is buried there in the Paxtang cemetery, under the Soldiers and Sailors' monument. He enlisted May 6, 1861, in the Second Vermont Regiment, Volunteer Militia, and served in the civil war. He was wounded at Savage Station, taken prisoner by the Confederates, and sent to Andersonville, where he was confined until paroled three months afterward. He then joined the Veteran Reserve Corps and was made sergeant of Captain Henry C. Kerr's Company A, Sixteenth Regiment, Veteran Reserve Corps, from May 4, 1864. He was honorably discharged November 24, 1865, at Harrisburg, Pennsylvania. He married, May 24, 1861, Martha Olivia Allen, who was born at Bennington Center, July 1, 1845; she is now living with her son Fred Howard Ferguson (see Allen). Children: Charles DeForrest, born at Bennington, August 29, 1864, died at Bennington, 1887, unmarried; Fred Howard, mentioned below.

(VI) Fred Howard, son of Myron Stowell Ferguson, was born in Harrisburg, Pennsylvania, October 20, 1872. When he was nine months old his parents removed to Bennington, Vermont, where he received his early education in the public schools. At the age of fourteen he left school and became a shipping clerk in Cooper's storehouse. With his first earnings he bought a Wheeler & Wilson sewing machine for his mother, and that incident is but typical of his lifelong devotion to her. He filled this position until 1888, and for two years was employed in various positions. From 1890 to 1906 he was employed by the H. E. Bradford Company. Since 1906 he has been a photographer in Bennington. In connection with his studio he has a picture-framing business. He is one of the leading merchants of the town. For many years Mr. Ferguson was a prominent Republican, a member of the town committee, and often a delegate to county, state and other nominating conventions. In 1912 he became a charter member of the Progressive party. He has been justice of the peace two years, and for the past eight years has been a notary public. He is a mem-

ber of the First Baptist Church of Bennington, and for a number of years has been treasurer of its Sunday school. He belongs to Court Bennington, No. 12, Foresters of America, of which he has been woodward and trustee; to the New England Order of Protection, of which he is past warden, and its trustee, member of the grand lodge and of the supreme lodge. He is also a member of the United Order of the Golden Cross of Bennington, of which he is keeper of records at the present time and since its organization. He is active in the volunteer fire department, secretary of the W. H. Bradford Hook & Ladder Company, which he joined March 7, 1907. He has been prominent in the state militia. He enlisted May 2, 1892, in Company K, First Regiment, National Guard of Vermont, and served six years. He was mustered out May 16, 1898, with the rank of first sergeant. He is a member of the local camp, Sons of Veterans, in which he has attained the rank of colonel, as special aide on the staff of the commander-in-chief, serving also as counsel, first lieutenant and commander. He is also a member of the American Flag House and of the Betsey Ross Memorial Association and a former member of the Independent Order of Good Templars.

He married, June 17, 1896, in Hoosick Falls, New York, Lena Nellie La Parle, who was born in Battenville, New York, December 11, 1871, daughter of Francis David La Parle and Lucinda Elizabeth (Goodrich). She is a communicant of the Methodist Episcopal church, and a member of the New England Order of Protection, in which she now holds the office of vice-warden, and of which she was formerly chaplain. She is worthy prelate of the Order of the Golden Cross of Bennington. Her father was a railroad man. Her mother was born at Putnam, New York, 1852, and is now living with Mr. and Mrs. Ferguson. Children of Fred Howard and Lena N. Ferguson: Donald Goodrich, born December 13, 1897; Ruth Lillian, February 11, 1900; Helen Gertrude, June 1, 1904; Elizabeth Lena, December 3, 1910.

(The Allen Line).

Daniel Allen, great-grandfather of Fred Howard Ferguson, was born in Rhode Island, of an old colonial family. He married ——— Tallman, and removed to Pownall, Vermont, where she died. He was a farmer by occupation. Children: 1. Daniel, mentioned below. 2. Samuel, born in Pownall, resided at Little Falls, New York, and lost his life in service in the civil war. 3. Isaac, born at Pownall, died in Old Bennington, a farmer; married Louisa Harris. 4. Ethan, born at Pownall; married Charlotte Harris; resided in Old

Bennington; he was a shoemaker by trade, and died in Hudson, New York. 5. Rebecca, born at Pownall; married Abijah Davis, of Savoy, Massachusetts, a farmer. 6. Ruth, born at Pownall; married Solomon Madison, of Shaftsbury, Vermont; went west.

(II) Daniel (2), son of Daniel (1) Allen, was born at Pownall, Vermont, August 31, 1806, and died in Bennington in 1893. He was a rail-splitter, and for a number of years was employed by the government in fencing lands in Vermont. In politics he was a Whig. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married Emeline Harris, who was born at Stamford, Vermont, October 7, 1813, and died at Bennington in 1900. Children: 1. Harvey Henry, born September 19, 1830; served in the civil war; now residing in the Soldiers' Home at Bennington; married Sylvia Harrington, of Shaftsbury, Vermont. 2. Kate Amanda, born August 10, 1834, died at Bennington, unmarried. 3. Joanna, November 30, 1836, died in Bennington; married John Allen, of Bennington, a native of New York state, a farmer. 4. Maria Jeanette, born at Bennington, January 25, 1839, died in Bennington; married George Colegrove, a native of Hoo-sick Falls, New York, now a carpenter of Bennington. 5. Melvin John, born January 4, 1841, died unmarried, at Bennington, a railroad man. 6. Charles Warren, January 26, 1843, in Bennington, died in infancy. 7. Martha Olivia; married Myron Stowell Ferguson (see Ferguson). 8. Leander D., born October 14, 1847, died at Bennington; worked in the mill; married Jennie A. Knapp, of Bennington, now living in that town. 9. Mary Louisa, born at Bennington, February 28, 1850, died there unmarried. 10. Fred Calvin, at Bennington, April 18, 1852; a machinist at Bennington; married Mina Rice. 11. Franklin Pierce, at Bennington, March 25, 1856; a retired mill worker; married Roxanna Townsend, of Bennington.

John Gibson, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, in 1601, and died in Cambridge, Massachusetts, in 1694, aged ninety-three years. He came to New England as early as 1631 and settled in Cambridge, where he was admitted a freeman May 17, 1637. His home lot was granted in the west end of the town, August 4, 1634. It was situated between Harvard and Brattle Squares, in what is now an important business district, and extended to the Charles river. His house stood at the end of what is now Sparks street, not far from Brattle street, on the road to Watertown and was built before October 10, 1656. He was

doubtless a member of Rev. Mr. Hooker's church, and belonged later to the succeeding society of the First Church, February 1, 1636, under the pastorate of Rev. Thomas Shepard. He held minor town offices. His wife and daughter accused Winifred Holman, widow, and her daughter, of witchcraft, and the charge not being sustained, they were sued for damages by the Holmans. For particulars of this interesting case, see history of the Holman family. The Gibsons paid a small fine. He married (first) Rebecca ———, who was buried December 1, 1661, at Roxbury. He married (second) July 24, 1662, Joan Prentice, widow of Henry Prentice, a pioneer at Cambridge. Children, all by first wife: Rebecca, born in Cambridge, 1636, was the daughter who thought she was bewitched by the Holmans; Mary, born May 29, 1637; Martha, April 29, 1639; John Jr., mentioned below; Samuel, October 28, 1644.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) Gibson, was born in Cambridge, about 1641, and died October 15, 1679. He settled in Cambridge on the homestead deeded to him by his father November 30, 1668. He also was involved in the trial of his family for calling the Holmans witches, and had to acknowledge his error in court or pay a fine. He took the cheaper course. He was a soldier in King Philip's war under Captain Thomas Prentice. He was in the Swanzey fight, June 28, 1675, and was in the Mt. Hope expedition later. He was also in Lieutenant Edward Oakes' troop scouting near Marlborough, March 24, 1675-76, and in Captain Daniel Henchman's company September 23, 1676, which marched to Hadley in early summer time. He was possibly the John Gibson in Captain Joshua Scot-tow's company at Black Point, near Salem, Maine, September, 1677, where the garrison was captured the following month by the Indians. He was admitted a freeman October 11, 1670, and held a number of minor offices. He died of smallpox when only thirty-eight years old. He married, December 9, 1668, Rebecca Harrington, who was born in Cambridge, daughter of Abraham and Rebecca (Cutler) Harrington (or Errington) as it was spelled and perhaps pronounced. Her father was a blacksmith, born at New Castleon, Massachusetts, and died in Cambridge, May 9, 1677. Her mother died in Cambridge, in 1697. Children, born at Cambridge: Rebecca, October 4, 1669; Martha, married twice; Mary, married Nathaniel Gates; Timothy, mentioned below.

(III) Deacon Timothy Gibson, son of John (2) Gibson, was born at Cambridge, in 1679, and died at Stow, Massachusetts, July 14,

1757. His grave is in the lower village graveyard in the eastern part of Stow. He was brought up by Abraham Holman, of Cambridge, son of William and Winifred Holman, who were involved with his parents and grandparents in the Holman witchcraft case. In 1689 the Holmans moved to Stow and he went with them, living in the family until 1703, when they moved to the northwest part of Sudbury and settled on the Assabet river, on a sixty acre farm, bounded on the west by the Stow line and on the east by the road from Concord to Jewell's mill. Holman died in 1711. Gibson was a prominent citizen of Sudbury, Massachusetts, and owned land also at Lunenburg, laid out to him and his son Timothy. Neither ever lived at Lunenburg, however, but John, Arrington, Isaac and Reuben, his younger sons, settled there, and all were noted as men of great personal prowess. He removed to Stow between December 6, 1728, and February 24, 1731-32, and was selectman there in 1734-35-36-39. His homestead in Stow lay on the south slope of Pomciticut Hill, and was deeded ten years before his death to his son Stephen, and was kept in the family until 1823. This farm is now in the town of Maynard, which was formed from Sudbury and Stow in 1871. He married (first) at Concord, November 17, 1700, Rebecca Gates, of Stow. She was born at Marlborough, July 23, 1682, and died in Stow, January 21, 1731. She was the daughter of Stephen Jr. and Sarah (Woodward) Gates. He married (second), intentions published November 30, 1756, Mrs. Submit Taylor, of Sudbury, who died at Stow, January 29, 1759, in her seventy-fifth year. Both wives are buried by his side. Children, all by first wife: Abraham, born 1701; Timothy, January 20, 1702-03; Rebecca, born in Sudbury, March 19, 1703-04; John, born April 28, 1708; Sarah, October 27, 1710; Samuel, August 27, 1713; Stephen, March 14, 1715, died young; Arrington, March 22, 1717; Stephen, born at Sudbury, June 16, 1719; Isaac, mentioned below; Mary, June 14, 1723; Reuben, February 14, 1725.

(IV) Isaac, son of Deacon Timothy Gibson, was born at Sudbury, April 27, 1721, and died at Grafton, Massachusetts, June 1, 1797. His gravestone in Middletown cemetery is inscribed: "Isaac Gibson, Died June 1st, 1797, in the 77th year, of his age. White is his soul—From blemish free—Red with the blood—He shed for me." He was one of the Gibson brothers, third of the four who settled in Lunenburg (Fitchburg), Massachusetts. He settled there August 1, 1728, in the westerly part of the town which was set off as Fitchburg, February 3, 1764. His father deeded to

him there one hundred and fifteen acres, "more or less, October 25, 1744." His house, "Fort Gibson," in the Indian raid of 1748, was situated on the eastern slope of the hill, and is still to be seen. In appearance Gibson was of great size and strength, and was very courageous. One of the anecdotes told of him is of an encounter with a bear whose cub he was carrying off. They rolled down the hill together and he was the victor, though he bore the marks of the struggle the rest of his life. He was always prominent in Lunenburg. In 1748 he served as a scout in the Indian troubles, and was selectman in 1767-70-74-77. In 1771 he was one of the thirteen largest taxpayers, and December 1, 1773, was chairman of the committee "to respond to the Boston letter." In 1774 he was on a committee "to prepare instructions for the guidance of the town's representative in the general court." He served in the revolution as minute-man in 1775, one of the five Gibsons of the forty-four Fitchburg minute-men. In 1777 he was town moderator. He served as private in Captain Ebenezer Wood's company, Colonel Asa Whitcomb's regiment of militia, which marched from Fitchburg on the Lexington Alarm of April 19, 1775. He moved to Grafton between December 26, 1786, and September 4, 1790, as shown by an agreement made on the first date by Isaac, of Fitchburg, and his son Jonathan, of Tomlinson (Grafton), and by a power of attorney on the latter date by Isaac, of Tomlinson, to his son Jacob, of Fitchburg. Doubtless he moved in the spring of 1787, as he paid his last real and poll taxes of Fitchburg in 1785, and his last personal tax in 1786. On October 16, 1791, he withdrew his membership from the First Church of Fitchburg to become a member of the Grafton church. He married (first) at Lunenburg, February 4, 1744-45, intentions published January 5, 1744-45, Keziah Johnson, who was born September 7, 1725, and died at Fitchburg, February 7, 1765, buried in the Lunenburg South graveyard. She was daughter of Deacon Samuel and Rebecca Johnson, of Lunenburg. Deacon Samuel was son of Edward, of Woburn, Massachusetts, son of Major Williams, of Woburn, son of Captain Edward, the English pioneer in Charlestown (Woburn), in 1630. Captain Edward Johnson was a very prominent man, and was author of "Wonder Working Providences of Sion's Saviour in N. E." Isaac Gibson married (second) at Leominster, Massachusetts, November 27, 1766, Mrs. Abigail (Darby or Stearns?) Bennett. She died at Grafton, November 26, 1808, aged eighty-one years, and was buried beside her husband. Children by first wife, born in Lunenburg

(Fitchburg): Isaac, November 28, 1745; John, July 24, 1747; Abraham, June 13, 1749, died young; Jacob, March 6, 1751; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Jonathan, December 22, 1754 (not December 22, 1757, as entered on Lunenburg records); David, January 22, 1757; Solomon, November 19, 1758; Abraham, June 13, 1760; Keziah, September, —; Rebecca, about 1764, probably at Lunenburg; Anna, December 6, 176—.

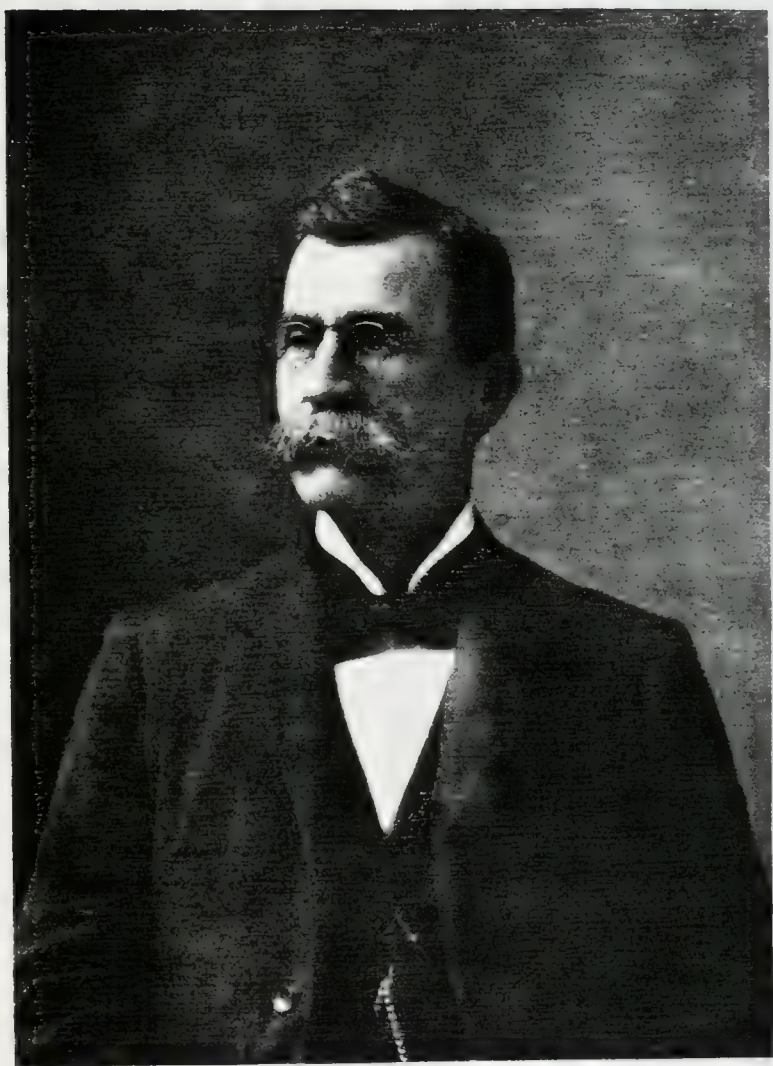
(V) Nathaniel, son of Isaac Gibson, was born at Lunenburg, February 22, 1753, and died at Salisbury, Vermont. He married (first) June 25, 1776, Hannah Brown, born at Lexington, Massachusetts, April 28, 1753, died at Grafton, April 3, 1789, daughter of Daniel and Anna (Bright) Brown; (second) July 6, 1791, Mrs. Keziah Hayward, of Grafton. He was a soldier in the revolution, a private in Captain Ebenezer Bridge's company, Colonel John Whitcomb's regiment, on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775; also private in Captain John Fuller's company, Colonel Asa Whitcomb's regiment, at the siege of Boston, in 1775. Children: Isaac, baptized at Lunenburg, June 8, 1777; Hannah; Persis, December 13, 1783; Nathaniel, December 24, 1784; Jerusha, February 10, 1787; Keziah; Jerusha, at Grafton, February 27, 1798; Roswell, mentioned below.

(VI) Roswell, son of Nathaniel Gibson, was born at Grafton, April 24, 1800, and died at Camden, New York, January 28, 1857. He married, January 24, 1824, Hannah Edson, who was born at Minot, Maine, December 19, 1802, and died at West Camden, Oneida county, New York, July 22, 1893. They lived at Florence and Camden, Oneida county. He was one of the organizers of the church at Mendon, Vermont, January 23, 1836. Children: Vesta, born at Shrewsbury, October 26, 1824, died November 23, 1893, at West Camden, married Elias Chapman; Orson Berlin, at Shrewsbury, May 29, 1826, married Hannah Maria Gray; Austin Roswell, at Shrewsbury, January 21, 1828, died 1833; Susan, at Mendon, November 17, 1829; Julia, at Mendon, August 17, 1831; Roswell Austin, at Mendon, November 17, 1833, married Jane Penfield Blake; Louisa Ann, at Mendon, January 14, 1836, married Franklin L. Blake; Cyrus Delos, mentioned below; Caroline Elizabeth, at Florence, March 9, 1840, married Ora E. Porter; Alonzo Selusha, at Florence, June 3, 1842, married Emeline Winchester; Anna Melissa, at Florence, born and died November 26, 1844; Irving Edson, of Bennington, state senator, born at Florence, March 23, 1846, married Mary E. Abbott.

(VII) Cyrus Delos, son of Roswell Gibson,

was born at Florence, New York, March 13, 1838. He was a soldier in the civil war, enlisting August 30, 1862, in Company C, 169th Regiment, New York Volunteer Infantry; was wounded at second battle of Bull Run; promoted corporal November 18, 1864, and sergeant May 1, 1865, discharged July 19, 1865. He took part in twenty-six battles. He received his early education in the public schools of Camden, and afterward taught school at Bennington, Vermont. After the war he settled at Bennington, after working at his trade as carpenter in Flint, Michigan, and for thirty-five years was a druggist in Bennington. His son Ora succeeded him. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church, and of George A. Custer Post, Grand Army of the Republic, of Bennington, of which he was past commander. He was also a member of Stark Lodge, No. 9, Odd Fellows, and of the encampment and canton, and held in succession the various offices in these orders. He died October 27, 1912. He had retired several years previously on account of ill health. After disposing of his store, he had established an insurance business which he conducted a number of years.

He married (first) February 13, 1861, Amelia Ostrander, who died January 19, 1864. He married (second) December 19, 1865; Lucy Jane Houghton, who was born in Wilmington, Vermont, August 15, 1844 (see Houghton). When she was two years old her parents went to Bennington, and when she was nine years old she removed with them to Easton, Pennsylvania. She attended the public schools of Bennington and Easton. She is a member of the Methodist church, and active in Christian and charitable work, a prominent member of the Woman's Relief Corps, an auxiliary of the Grand Army, holding the office of state president of this association. She was formerly a member of the Rebekah Lodge of Odd Fellows, of the Village Improvement Society, and of the Fortnightly Club. Children by second wife: 1. Flora A., born at Flint, Michigan, August 9, 1867; married, June 25, 1889, Fred C. Van Vleck, of Bennington, born at Watford, New York, July 30, 1864; a druggist; children: Hilda Ruth Van Vleck, born November 24, 1891, employed in a banking house at North Adams; Buel Gibson Van Vleck, May 3, 1894, in Bennington, engaged in the automobile business in North Adams. 2. Ora E., born at Bennington, May 22, 1870; married, March 22, 1890, Elizabeth Frances Finlan, born at West Eaton, New York, November 14, 1872; he was a druggist at Bennington; died there November 27, 1904; he succeeded to his father's business as a druggist; was a well-known citizen; his widow now resides with her



Q. F. Gibson

children in Detroit, Michigan; children: Ray Gage, born July 7, 1891, graduate of University of Vermont, now a chemist in Detroit, Michigan, in the Michigan Smelting & Refinery Works; Doris, March 3, 1893, graduate of Albany Business College; Gladys, November 25, 1894, graduate of Bennington High School, 1913. 3. Gage G., born at Bennington, April 7, 1880, died August 4, 1887, at Bennington.

(The Houghton Line).

In the genealogy of the Houghton family recently published, doubt is thrown upon the previously generally accepted lineage connecting the two American immigrants with Sir Richard Houghton, of England. Ralph and John Houghton came to America together in all probability, and both settled in Lancaster, Massachusetts. Ralph was born between 1623 and 1625; John about 1624. It is generally believed that they were cousins, but they may have been brothers. That they were related seems to be a fact. In some way, not yet proved in every generation, however, both Ralph and John were doubtless of the English Houghtons, whose line is given below.

(I) Herverus came with the Conqueror in 1066, and received grants in Norfolk, Suffolk and Lancashire. (II) Walter, son of Herverus, had five children by wife Maud, daughter of Theobald de Valois. (III) Hamo Pincerna, son of Walter, married Maud, daughter of Richard Bussell, second Baron of Penwortham, Lancashire; her father gave Hamo the manor of Hochtou, and from this is derived the surname Houghton. Her grandfather was Roger de Busti or Bussell, joint Lord of Blackburn at the time of the Conqueror. (IV) William, son of Hamo, married, in 1140, widow of Geoffry de Favarre. (V) Adam de Hochtou, son of William, was living in 1154-1189. (VI) Adam de Hochtou, son of Adam, is mentioned in a deed of 1200. (VII) Sir Adam de Hochtou, son of Adam, was mentioned in 1221. (VIII) Sir Adam de Hochtou, son of Adam, was a knight in 1266, and married Agnes. (IX) Sir Adam de Hochtou, son of Adam, married Avicia Hoghwick, and died in 1280. (X) Richard, son of Sir Adam, became a knight in Lancashire; married Sybil, daughter of William de Lea. (XI) Sir Adam, son of Sir Richard de Houghton, married Philippa; second, Ellen; was a knight and died in 1386. (XII) Sir Richard, son of Sir Adam, married Jane; was a knight. (XIII) Adam de Houghton, son of Sir Richard, died before his father. (XIV) Sir Richard, son of Adam, was a knight in 1444 and died 1468. (XV) Henry, son of Sir Richard, knight in 1458, married Helen ———. (XVI) Sir William, son of Sir

Henry, was knighted in 1483; married Mary Southworth. (XVII) Sir Richard, son of Sir William, was born 1473, died 1558; married four times. (XVIII) Thomas, son of Sir Richard, was born 1541, and was killed in 1589; sheriff of Lancashire. He built Houghton Tower in Lancaster, during the reign of Elizabeth. Children: Sir Richard, born October 26, 1570, died 1630 (he had fourteen children, and the evidence appears to show that while he may have been grandfather of John and Ralph, the American immigrants, he was not the father); William; Thomas, married Catherine, daughter of John Hoghton, of Pendelton, and left four daughters, his co-heirs (some genealogists give him a son John, believed to be the American immigrant); Adam; Henry Mary; Catherine, married Thomas Middleton.

(I) John Houghton, father of the American immigrant John, according to the belief of the author of the Houghton Genealogy, was buried at Eaton Bray, Bedfordshire, England, April 28, 1618. He has not been connected absolutely with the above English line.

(II) John Houghton, son of John, mentioned above, was baptized May 19, 1593. He is supposed to be the John Houghton named in the passenger list of the ship "Abigail," June 30, 1635; this John returned to England to his family after the religious troubles there had subsided. His age, given on the list as four years, is doubtless incorrect. John Houghton, of Eaton Bray, married Damaris Buckminster, and was church warden of St. Mary's, Eaton Bray, in 1629-30. No further record of this John is found; the ship record may have referred to another person, as spelling of names in passenger list records were not to be depended on.

(III) John Houghton, the immigrant ancestor, son of John, was born December 24, 1624, at Eaton Bray, and came to New England about 1647-50, with wife Beatrix, and Ralph Houghton, probably his cousin. He lived for some time in Dedham, Massachusetts, and about 1652 moved to Lancaster. His first home was between Clinton and South Lancaster, on Dean's brook; after the massacre he lived on the old common, south of the road, nearly opposite the Reform School. He lived in Woburn after the massacre, until Lancaster was resettled. He had a very large landed estate in the present towns of Berlin, Clinton and Bolton. He married, about 1648-49, Beatrix ———, who died January 8, 1711-12. She married (second) Benjamin Bosworth. Houghton was a prominent citizen, deputy from Lancaster to the general court in 1660, and died April 29, 1684, aged sixty years; he was buried

in the Old Granary burying ground, Boston. His will, dated April 8, 1684, was proved June 7 following. Children: John, born 1650, in England, according to tradition; Robert, mentioned below; Jonas, born 1660, in America; Mary, March 22, 1661-2; Benjamin, July 25, 1663; Beatrix, December 3, 1665; Sarah, July 30, 1672, in Lancaster.

(IV) Robert, son of John Houghton, was born in Dedham, May 28, 1658, and died January 7, 1723. After the destruction of Lancaster he lived for a time in Woburn, Massachusetts, settling in Clinton, Massachusetts, after his father's death, on what is now called "The Acre." On July 31, 1704, he and his family suffered losses in the Indian raid, as did many others in Lancaster, as shown by the petition from the inhabitants for help from the general court, November 13, 1704. He married, 1680, Esther Leppingwell, born 1657, died March 13, 1740. Children: Hannah, born January 12, 1683; Beatrix, November 3, 1685; Isabel, September 6, 1687; Abigail, June 18, 1689; Eleazer, 1690; Robert, 1691; Gershom, 1692; Ebenezer, April 3, 1693; Martha, April 3, —; Joshua, mentioned below; Mary, twin of Joshua; Thomas, February 3, 1705.

(V) Joshua, son of Robert Houghton, was born August 30, 1695, twin of Mary. He married, June 8, 1719, Elizabeth Bennett, who died March 13, 1740. Children: Jerusha, born March 6, 1720; Saul, July 6, 1722; Orpha, January 6, 1724; Vashti, July 7, 1726 (?); Joshua, September 29, 1728; Solomon, mentioned below; Titus, June 16, 1732; Hiram, 1735.

(VI) Solomon, son of Joshua Houghton, was born August 5, 1729. He married, February 30, 1748, Deliverance Ross. Children: Molly, born August 18, 1752; Thamer, August 3, 1754; Lois, December 18, 1756; Solomon, February 18, 1758; Philemon, mentioned below; Hiram, August 25, 1763; Nahum, April 25, 1766; Benjamin, April 3, 1768; Richard Baxter.

(VII) Philemon, son of Solomon Houghton, was born April 19, 1761. He was a soldier in the revolution, in Captain William Greenleaf's company, Colonel Josiah Whitney's regiment, in August, 1777, at the battle of Bennington (see Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, viii, p. 306). Afterwards he and his brother Hiram settled in Brattleborough, Vermont. In 1790 he was living at Brattleborough, according to the first federal census, and had in his family one male and three females besides himself. At the same place were Hiram, John, James, Jeremiah and Phinehas Houghton, all heads of families. He moved to Marlborough, Vermont, and finally

to Wilmington, in that state, where he died and was buried. He married Mary ——. His father was a loyalist in the revolution, and served as paymaster in the English army. After the war he went to England and died there. His will, it is said, bequeathed his property to any of his children who would swear allegiance to the king. All the sons were in favor of the colonies and several were soldiers in the army. One daughter finally went to Canada and fulfilled the requirements of her father's will for the sake of the property. Children of Philemon: Lucy, married — Hatch, a farmer at Halifax, Vermont; Laura, married Charles Dennison, a farmer of Wilmington; Sophia, married — Haven, a farmer of Halifax; Judge Houghton, a prominent lawyer and jurist of Massachusetts; Emory, mentioned below.

(VIII) Emory, son of Philemon Houghton, was born at Whitingham, Vermont, December 31, 1800, and died at Bennington, October 11, 1884. He left home when a young man and went first to Canandaigua, New York, and then to Rochester, New York, where he became proprietor of the Acqueduct Hotel for a number of years. He returned to Vermont in about 1837-38, and lived for a while at Wilmington. Afterward he was traveling salesman and demonstrator of a kiln for burning lime, which he had invented and patented, and made his home at Easton, Pennsylvania. In 1846 he removed to Bennington, Vermont, and conducted a chair factory. He remained about ten years in Easton, and then returned to Bennington, Vermont, where he resided until his death. In religion he was a Universalist; in politics a Republican. He married Sarah Bigelow Smith, who was born at Whitingham, Vermont, August 14, 1808, and died at Bennington, November 16, 1890, daughter of Jonathan and Olive (Bigelow) Smith. Her father was a farmer at Whitingham. Children: 1. George Riley, born at Canandaigua, New York, April 18, 1833, died at Bennington, October 21, 1870; had a large crockery store in Pottsville; retired on account of ill health and made his home in Bennington; married Susan Troxell; (second) Ella Cluell, who married (second) Jesse Hopkins; she is living at Bennington. 2. Charles H., born April 13, 1836; died at Rochester, May 24, 1837. 3. Laura, born November 22, 1837, at Wilmington; married David Long, of Easton, Pennsylvania; she died at Bennington, where he now resides, a retired foreman of the knitting mills at Bradford; children: Edward, a musician of Bennington; William Long, a foreman in Cooper's Mills, Bennington; George Long, died aged sixteen; Alice Long (adopted), died aged nine-

teen. 4. Charles Henry, born April 27, 1841, in Wilmington; married Matilda Smith, of Easton; he died at Bennington, October 12, 1876; was a shoemaker at Bennington. 5. Lucy Jane, married Cyrus D. Gibson (see Gibson). 6. Frederick Lewis, born June 13, 1847, in Bennington, where he is now living, a needle-maker by trade; married (first) Geneva Shaw, and had two children: Nellie, who died young, and Gertrude, who married Roy Barney; (second) Helen Bartlett, and had two children: George, who died at Boston, aged nineteen years, and Charles, who resides at Troy, New York; he married (third) Alice Ball, and had one son, Frederick. 7. James Adelbert, born at Bennington, April 11, 1850; married Jennie (Thompson) Rochelle; he is a needle-maker at Bennington; children: Lena May, born August 6, 1886, in Bennington; and Robert Willard, November 6, 1893.

The Wilcox family is of Saxon origin and was seated at Bury St. Edmunds, county Suffolk, England, before the Norman Conquest. Sir John Dugale, in the "Visitation of County Suffolk," mentions fifteen generations of the family previous to the year 1600, tracing the lineage to the year 1200, when the surname came into use as an inherited family name. In the old records Wilcox, Wilcocks, Willcox and Wilcockson and Wilcoxson are used interchangeably.

(I) William Wilcox, Willcox, or Wilcoxson, was born in 1601, at St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England, and came to this country when thirty-four years old, in the ship "Planter," having a certificate from the minister at St. Albans. Another William Wilcox settled at Cambridge, Massachusetts, and became proprietor of that town and a town officer; was admitted a freeman, May 25, 1638; died November 28, 1653, leaving a will in which he mentions various relatives and friends. William Wilcox first mentioned was probably related to the Cambridge man. He was admitted as freeman in Massachusetts, December 7, 1636; was a linen weaver by trade, and in 1639 removed to Stratford, Connecticut. He was deputy to the general court at Hartford in 1647. He died in 1652. He married Margaret ———, who was born in 1611. Children: John, born 1633; Joseph, 1635, settled at Killingworth; Samuel, mentioned below; Obadiah, 1641, lived at Guilford; Timothy, died June 13, 1713, a deacon; Elizabeth, married Henry Stiles; Hannah, married Lieutenant Daniel Hayden; Sarah, married John Meigs; Phebe, married John Birdsey.

(II) Samuel, son of William Wilcox, was

born about 1639, and died March 12, 1713. He settled at Windsor, and was sergeant of the military company. He had a grant of land at Meadow Plain, now Simsbury. He married Hannah ~~Rice~~. Children: Samuel, born April 15, 1666; William, mentioned below; Joseph; doubtless other children.

(III) William (2), son of Samuel Wilcox, was born about 1670, and settled at Simsbury. He married Elizabeth Wilson. Children, all probably born at Simsbury: John; William; Amos, mentioned below; Azariah, July 27, 1706; perhaps other children.

(IV) Amos, son of William (2) Wilcox, was born about 1700, at Windsor or Simsbury, whither his father removed. He married, at Simsbury, November 6, 1728, Joanna Hillyer (afterwards spelled Hilliard), daughter of James and Joanna (Hayes) Hillyer. Joanna Hayes was born at Windsor, October 2, 1692, daughter of George Hayes, the immigrant, who came to Windsor from Scotland. James Hillyer was son of James and Mary, daughter of John and Ann Wakefield, and widow of Ebenezer Dibble (N. E. Reg., 1882, p. 388). Children of Amos and Joanna, born at Simsbury: Amos, mentioned below; Ruth, January 10, 1732-33; Ezekiel, June 10, 1735; Joanne, May 26, 1740; Elizabeth, September 25, 1743; Lucy; Esther; James, February 10, 1751. Sergeant Amos died December 27, 1775.

(V) Colonel Amos (2) Wilcox, son of Amos (1) Wilcox, was born at Simsbury, May 15, 1730; married there, June 1, 1749, Hannah Hoskins. He was captain of the Simsbury company responding to the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775, and William Wilcox was his lieutenant. He was major in Colonel Roger Enos' Third Battalion in 1776, commissioned in October; promoted lieutenant-colonel May, 1779; resigned, 1780; served in 18th Regiment. Children, born at Simsbury: Amos, mentioned below; Roger, January 9, 1752; David, December 2, 1753; Hannah, December 17, 1755; Phebe, June 26, 1758; Zelek, November 1, 1763; Elizabeth, July 26, 1765; Joel, twin of Elizabeth; Robert, November 12, 1767.

(VI) Amos (3), son of Colonel Amos (2) Wilcox, was born at Simsbury, March 11, 1750. He was living in Simsbury, Hartford county, Connecticut, in 1790, and was the only one of the name reported. He had in his family three sons under sixteen and three females at that time. He appears to have been in the revolution, as well as his father. He was a private in Captain John Brown's company, August 19-25, 1776; also in Captain Jared Shepard's company. General Erastus Wolcott's regiment, March 28 to May 19, 1777.

(VII) Amos (4), son or nephew of Amos

(3) Wilcox, was born at or near Simsbury, Connecticut, about 1775, and died in Stockbridge, Vermont, about 1845. He went to Vermont when a young man and followed farming all his active life. He married Sarah Rogers, who was born in Connecticut, and died in Stockbridge. Children, all born at Stockbridge: 1. Israel, a farmer, died near Chicago, Illinois. 2. Hannah, married David Davis, a farmer at Aurora, Illinois, where husband and wife both died; two of their sons were killed in the service during the civil war. 3. Sybil, married Cyrus Edson Jr., of Mendon, Vermont, a farmer; both died in Bennington, Vermont; children: Melvin; Sarah A., married Edward Norton, of Bennington; Amos; Albert, and Ara O. 4. William, died in Rutland, Vermont, a farmer; one of his sons, Henry, resides at Rutland, and another, John, at Bethel, Vermont. 5. Silas, mentioned below.

(VIII) Dr. Silas Wilcox, son of Amos (4) Wilcox, was born at Stockbridge, Vermont, September 6, 1817, and died at Bennington, in February, 1863. He came to Bennington in 1836 and located in the village of Old Bennington. He studied medicine under the guidance of Dr. Thompson, and was a practitioner at Bennington all his active life. In 1853 he represented the town in the state legislature. He was a Democrat in politics. He married Susan Edson, who was born in 1810, in Mendon, and died in 1850, at Bennington, Vermont. She was a daughter of Cyrus and Hannah (Hudson) Edson, of an old family of Bridgewater, Massachusetts. Cyrus Edson was born on the day of the battle of Bennington, and went to Maine when a young man, afterward coming to Bennington. Children of Silas Wilcox: 1. Nelson B., died in infancy. 2. Silas Rollin, mentioned below. 3. Alfred B., born January 20, 1844; died in Hoosick Falls, New York, 1907; married Sarah Gibson, of Londonderry, Vermont; now living at Hoosick Falls; he was a foreman in Woods' machine shop in Hoosick Falls; served as a drummer boy in 30th New York Regiment, and served two years. 4. Nelson O., born August, 1847; was a drummer in 4th Vermont Regiment, enlisting in 1861, and reënlisting after serving first term of three years; died in the Soldiers' Home at Bennington; married Fannie M. Noble.

(IX) Dr. Silas Rollin Wilcox, son of Silas Wilcox, was born at Bennington, Vermont, July 20, 1839. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Old Bennington Seminary and the Burr & Burton Seminary of Manchester. He was also for a time in the public schools of Hoosick Falls, New York, and at the Troy Conference Academy, at Poultney,

Vermont. In 1854 he was apprenticed to the potter's trade in the crockery department of the pottery at Bennington. He followed his trade until he came of age, and then began to study medicine at Bennington in the office of his father. After his father died in 1863 he continued the study of medicine under the instruction of Dr. Henry J. Potter and at the Metropolitan Medical College of New York, from which he was graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1864. He returned to Bennington after graduation, and immediately began to practice in that town, and has continued to the present time. He won a prominent place in his profession and ranks among the foremost as well as the oldest physicians in the county. He is a member of various medical and other organizations. In religion he is a Baptist; in politics a Republican. He married, October 25, 1864, in the Baptist church at Bennington, Carrie E. Fisk, who was born at Bennington, and educated there in the public schools. She is also a member of the Baptist church. She is a daughter of John D. and Emily (Olin) Fisk, of Bennington. Her father was a blacksmith in that town, coming thither when a young man. Children of Silas Rollin and Carrie E. Wilcox: 1. Emma M., born November 28, 1866; resides in Boston, Massachusetts; unmarried. 2. John F., died in childhood. 3. Dexter D., died in childhood. 4. Julia Fisk, born December 24, 1874; married Dr. E. B. Pierce, of Putney, superintendent of the State Tuberculosis Sanatorium at Howell, Michigan; children: Janet, Raymond W. and Allen. 5. Susan M., born August, 1878; married R. L. Davis, of Hoosick Falls, a druggist, now residing in Hudson Falls, New York; one daughter, Helen L. 6. Caroline L., born July, 1884; married H. R. Buell, of Perry, New York, now residing in that town; one daughter, Laura W.

Three immigrants by the name GODFREY of Godfrey came to Massachusetts before 1650. Francis Godfrey settled at Duxbury, where he had a grant of land in 1638; he removed to Marshfield and finally to Bridgewater. His will, dated October 29, 166—, proved July 30, 1669, bequeaths to wife Elizabeth; daughter Elizabeth Cary, wife of John; grandchildren John and Elizabeth; servants John Pitcher and Richard Jennings, a minor; had goods at Providence and Bridgewater. John Godfrey came in the ship "Mary and John," March 24, 1638, lived at Newbury, Andover; was aged fifty years in 1661. William Godfrey settled at Watertown, removed to Hampton, New Hampshire; died March 25, 1671, leaving a will dated

October 2, 1667, having sons Isaac and John Godfrey, and other heirs. It is believed that the Cape Cod family at Chatham and elsewhere is descended from Francis Godfrey. The Connecticut family is descended from Christopher Godfrey, who settled before 1685, at Green's Farms, Fairfield, Connecticut.

(I) Richard Godfrey settled in Taunton, Massachusetts, as early as 1652, and owned land there in that year. He married a daughter of John Turner. He married (second) March 26, 1684, Mary Phillips, a widow. He died at Taunton in 1691. Children: Richard, mentioned below; John, settled in Rhode Island, a mariner at Newport, commanded a privateer in 1689, and was taken by the French, October 25, 1693; left a son John and three daughters—Sarah, Mary and Penelope; Robert; Jane, married, 1670, John Cobb; Alice, married Peter Holbrook; Susanna, married, July 10, 1682, Edward Kettle. He was doubtless related to George Godfrey, of Chatham, who had: George, born 1663; Samuel, Moses, Richard, Jonathan and daughters.

(II) Richard (2), son of Richard (1) Godfrey, was born at Taunton, about 1655. He married, January 1, 1679-80, Mary Richmond. He died August 14, 1725; his wife November 5, 1732. Children, born at Taunton: Alice, August 20, 1680; Richard, March 11, 1681, soldier in Queen Ann's war 1702; Mary, May 29, 1682; Abigail, November 5, 1684; Joanna, July 30, 1686; Sarah, May 15, 1689; John, October 3, 1691; Joseph, March 1, 1694-95.

(III) Captain John Godfrey, son of Richard (2) Godfrey, was born at Taunton, October 3, 1691, and died November 4, 1758. He married, February 2, 1716, Joanna Gooding, born March 13, 1687, died March 9, 1765, daughter of George and Deborah Gooding. He was captain of the Taunton company. Children, born at Taunton: Child, died May 19, 1719; George, mentioned below; John, December 24, 1723, died November 26, 1749; Richard.

(IV) General George Godfrey, son of John Godfrey, was born at Taunton, March 19, 1720-21. He was a private in the French and Indian war, and rose to the rank of major, 1771, and colonel, before the revolution (1774). He was the first brigadier-general commissioned in Bristol county, complimented for his service in Rhode Island. He lived on Tremont street. He was an assessor of Taunton for thirty years; county treasurer from 1776 to 1791; selectman 1789-90-91; deputy to general court, 1770-71-72, 1779, 1784; justice of the peace many years, marrying 150 couples, and keeping death records. Five bushels of his old papers were discovered a few years ago,

and extracts are printed in the "History of Taunton" (Emery). He was commissioned brigadier-general January 30, 1776, until July 15, 1781. He was chairman of the committee of correspondence and safety during the revolution. He was a man of ready wit, sound judgment, tenacious in his opinions. He died January 3, 1793. He married (first) June 30, 1739, Lydia ———; (second) May 9, 1744, Bethiah Hodges, of Norton, who died January 2, 1786; (third) September 2, 1786, Abigail (Shaw) Dean, of Middleborough. Children were baptized by Rev. Mr. Fisher, of Taunton. Child by first wife: Deborah, October 30, 1740. Children by second wife: Lydia, May 21, 1745; Joanna, November 5, 1747; Bethia, September 22, 1749; Mary, November 8, 1751; Welthea, May 21, 1756; George, mentioned below; Rufus, July 8, 1761; Linday, March 1, 1766.

(V) George Godfrey (2d), son of General George Godfrey, was born at Taunton, September 17, 1758. He was also in the revolution, a private in Captain Ichabod Leonard's company, Colonel George Williams' regiment, in 1776, and nine months in 1778, when he gave his age as nineteen, height five feet eleven inches, complexion light, hair dark, eyes black (vol. vi., p. 526, *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution*). He removed to Bennington, Vermont, about 1789. The census of 1790 reports that he had two males under sixteen and two females in his family. He married, December 28, 1782, Abigail, daughter of Captain John King, of Raynham, Massachusetts; she was a tall, stately lady. They were said to be the handsomest couple ever married in Taunton church. He died at Bennington, aged about seventy years (see *New Eng. Reg.*, xvii, p. 235). Children, born at Taunton: James, born April 30, 1784; Samuel Leonard, April 7, 1786; Abigail, April 20, 1788; others at Bennington, including Bradford, mentioned below.

(VI) Bradford, son of George Godfrey, was born at Bennington, 1799, and died there in 1865. He was educated in the public schools, and learned the trade of carpenter and wheelwright. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church, and of Bennington Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He married Sarah McGowan, who was born in the north of Ireland and came to this country when three years old with her parents, who settled first in Elizabeth, New Jersey, afterward in Bennington, where she died. Children, born in Bennington: 1. Alice L., 1837; married Luman P. Norton, son of Julius Norton, of Bennington; she died June 7, 1913. 2. George Godfrey, 1839, a railroad man, died

near Omaha, Nebraska. 3. Frederick, mentioned below.

(VII) Frederick, son of Bradford Godfrey, was born at Bennington, Vermont, May 16, 1841. He attended the public schools of his native town and the seminary at Manchester, Vermont. In 1860 he left school to become an apprentice at the potter's trade in stoneware. He enlisted, August 10, 1861, in Captain Pratt's company, 4th Vermont Regiment Volunteer Infantry, and served three years and ten months, receiving his honorable discharge, July 13, 1865. He took part in the battle at Lee's Mills, the Seven Days' Fight in the Peninsular campaign, the battle of Antietam, the battle of Fredericksburg, Second Bull Run, the battle of Gettysburg, of Rappahannock Station, and served in the campaign in the Shenandoah Valley under General Sheridan. He was in the battles of Cedar Creek and the Wilderness. At Antietam he received a slight wound, and he was wounded again at the siege of Richmond, and also at Cold Harbor, Virginia. He went into the service with the rank of sergeant, was reduced to the ranks, and restored several times. He was with his regiment in New York to suppress the draft riots. After he was mustered out he returned to his trade at Bennington and worked at the making of stoneware there until 1883. For a short time he was employed in the knitting mill at Bennington. In 1891 he was appointed deputy sheriff of the county, and to this office he devoted his time until 1906, when he succeeded the late Henry Wilson as sheriff and filled his unexpired term. He was elected to the office of sheriff in 1908, and has continued in office to the present time by successive reelections in 1910 and 1912. He served the town as constable for a period of fifteen years, and has been collector of taxes in Bennington for eight years. In politics he is a staunch Republican, a leader of his party for many years. He attends the Protestant Episcopal church of Bennington. He is a member of Mount Anthony Lodge, No. 13, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Bennington, and has been its senior deacon. He is a member of the Sixth Corps Post, Grand Army of the Republic.

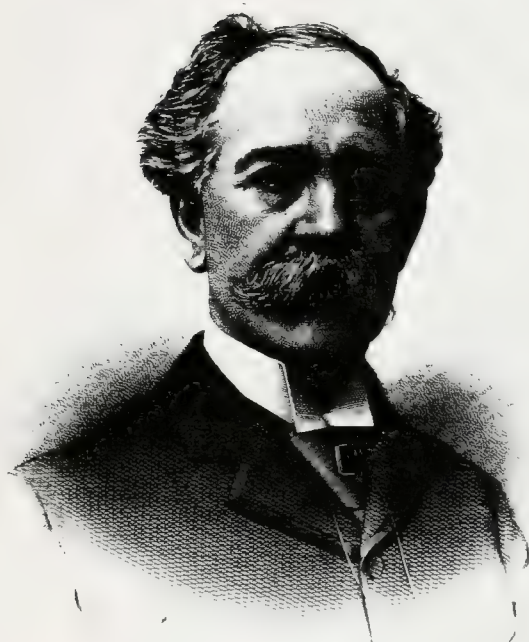
He married (first) in 1865, Eldora Bradford, daughter of George S. Bradford, deceased, a knitting manufacturer. He married (second) November 10, 1894, at Crown Point, New York, Margaret Beeman, born at Cornwall, New York, daughter of Rollin Beeman, a farmer living at Crown Point. Child by first wife: Helen Bradford, died aged nineteen years. Child by second wife: Bradford Custer, born at Bennington, December 22, 1895, a student in the Bennington high school.

The McCullough, McCulloch or Macullar family is of ancient

Scotch origin. Before the year 1000, the family was seated in Wigtonshire and Kirkcudbrightshire, and in later centuries spread through the country. A branch in Ulster Province, Ireland, spells the name as do most of the American families, McCullough. Of 130 children born in McCullough families in Ireland in 1890, no less than 106 were born in Antrim, Tyrone and Down, the Scotch-Irish counties. Alexander McAula, of Durling, had a thousand acres in the precinct of Portlough, county Donegal, Ulster, before 1611. In the precinct of Boylagh, in the same county, James McCulloch had a thousand acres. The original grant to James McCulloch was in 1610, among the first given by King James in his effort to make Ireland a Protestant country. McCulloch was a gentleman of Drummovell, Wigtonshire, Scotland. He moved thither, as shown by later reports of royal commissioners. About the same time we find David McCullagh in the precinct of Clanchy, county Cavan. In 1653 Captain James McCullough was one of the popular Scots ordered out of county Antrim by Cromwell. Corporal James McCulloch, of the same county, was also ordered to Munster county at the same time. But the family appears to have prospered in Ireland. From the north of Ireland came a number of McCulloughs in that great stream of immigration that poured into this country from 1718 until the revolutionary war.

(I) Alexander McCullough, descendant of one of the pioneers to Pennsylvania, was born in 1793. He lived in the Welsh Tract, Delaware, near Newark, and died there in 1838. He was a farmer all his active life. He was a pious and consistent member of the Baptist church at Iron Hill, in the Welsh Tract. In politics he was a Whig. He married Rebecca Griffith, daughter of John Griffith, a farmer, also of the Welsh Tract, of a Welsh family, descended from Rhees Rhyderch. Children, born in the Welsh Tract: 1. Sarah, died at Glasgow, Delaware; married Nathan P. Boulton, who was a prominent citizen of Glasgow, collector of Wilmington, Delaware, for many years, member of the house and senate in the Delaware legislature. 2. James, a clerk, died unmarried, in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. 3. Benjamin, a farmer in Kansas, and clerk in Philadelphia, where he died, unmarried. 4. John Griffith, mentioned below. 5. Alexander Daniel Webster, an employee of the Central Pacific Railroad Company, died at San Francisco, California. 6. Mary Ann, died young.

(II) Hon. John Griffith McCullough, son of



J. S. McCullough



Wm. Cullough

Alexander McCullough, was born September 16, 1835, in the Welsh Tract, near Newark, Delaware. He was but three years old when his father died, and but seven when he lost his mother. His early life was spent in the homes of relatives, and he attended the public schools of his native place. Largely as a result of his own labor and savings he was enabled to secure a liberal education. When he was twenty years old he was graduated in 1855 with highest honors from Delaware College. Soon afterward he began to study law in the office of St. George Tucker Campbell, then perhaps the foremost lawyer in Philadelphia, and subsequently he entered the law school of the University of Pennsylvania, from which he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Laws in 1858. In the same year he was admitted to the bar and began to practice. After a serious pulmonary attack he found his health impaired and was advised to live in a milder climate. He made an ocean voyage to California in 1859, and soon after his arrival was admitted to the bar and resumed the practice of law in Mariposa, California. Although he had intended to follow his profession in his new home, he found himself soon drafted into the public service, as a leader of the party favoring the Union, when the coming of civil war divided the territory into opposing camps. The secession sentiment was strong, and the friends of the south active and earnest. Just in time to frustrate the plans of the Confederacy, however, General Edwin V. Sumner superseded Colonel Albert Sidney Johnston in command of Fort Alcatraz. General Sumner found in Mr. McCullough an efficient and capable ally and adviser. Mr. McCullough was nominated for the general assembly by the Republicans and War Democrats in 1861. He made a brilliant canvass, speaking boldly and eloquently in favor of the Union. The district in which he was a candidate had been previously strongly Democratic, but he won by a decisive majority. In the legislature he proved to be one of the leaders, a brilliant speaker, and to his voice, his pen and his personal activity and influence in the state, the Union owed much in winning California for the north. Although his senatorial district was overwhelmingly Democratic, he accepted the nomination of the Republican party for senator in 1862, and after a bitterly contested election he was elected. His able and brilliant record as a state senator gave him a state-wide reputation and materially strengthened the Union sentiment in the state. In 1863, by a handsome majority, he was elected attorney-general of the state. During the four years of his term in this office he made his home at

Sacramento. In 1867 he was renominated, but that was a year of defeat for his party, and though he led his ticket he was not reelected. In 1867 he practiced law in San Francisco and during the next five years he was one of the leading lawyers of the state. In 1873 he left California, retired from his profession, and made his home in Bennington, Vermont, where he gave his attention to the railroad, financial and varied business interests in which he had been employed. He had already acquired an ample fortune, and his financial ability had been demonstrated. For eight years he was largely occupied with the affairs of the Panama railroad, of which his father-in-law was president. From December 10, 1874, to April 12, 1883, he was vice-president and manager of the Panama Railroad Company, and from 1883 to 1888 its president. Under his administration the stock of this company rose from less than par to more than \$300 a share. In 1884 Mr. McCullough became a director of the Erie Railroad Company, and was later chairman of the executive committee. In 1893 he was appointed one of the two receivers to reorganize the company, and in less than three years the property passed into the control of the new company in better physical condition than ever, without floating debt, and with cash and securities valued at more than \$8,000,000. Since September, 1890, Mr. McCullough has been president of the Chicago & Erie Railroad Company. From 1877 to 1883 he was vice-president of the Bennington & Rutland Railroad Company, and from 1883 to 1900 its president. He is president of the First National Bank of North Bennington; director of the Bank of New York, the New York Security & Trust Company, the Fidelity & Casualty Company, the National Life Insurance Company, the American Trading Company, the New York & Jersey City Tunnel Railroad Company, the Central Vermont Railroad Company, the Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe Railroad Company, the Lackawanna Steel Company, and other corporations.

Seldom if ever is seen a man of such prominence in the political affairs of two states. After making his home in Vermont, Mr. McCullough maintained his interest in the Republican party and its candidates. He became one of the most prominent and popular campaign speakers in the state, and from the first was counted among the leaders of his party. In almost every Republican state convention for a quarter of a century he took an active and leading part. He was a delegate to the Republican national convention in 1880, 1888 and 1902. In 1898 he was elected state senator. In 1902 he was elected governor of Vermont, after an

exciting and strenuous campaign in which the Governor's political enemies were bitter and malignant in their attacks. His administration was notable for its business-like character, and takes rank among the best of recent years. In Bennington, Governor McCullough has always shown a keen interest in municipal affairs and the public welfare. He was a prime mover in the Bennington Battle Monument Association, and served on the committee to select a design.

He married, August 30, 1871, Eliza Hall Park, daughter of Trenor W. Park, granddaughter of Hon. Hiland Hall, a governor of Vermont, congressman, author of a history of Vermont and other historical works. Mr. and Mrs. McCullough have travelled extensively in this country and abroad. Children: 1. Hall Park, born June 23, 1872; married Edith A. Van Benthuyssen; children: Edith, Elizabeth, Ethel, John G. (2d). 2. Elizabeth Laura, born July 22, 1873; married Rev. Thornton F. Turner. 3. Ella Sarah, born July 20, 1874; unmarried. 4. Esther Morgan, born March 19, 1888; unmarried.

The name Hunt is from the Saxon HUNT word "hunti," a wolf. This word, used in connection with the wolf, came to mean the pursuit of all game. The family probably took the name on account of prowess in the hunting field. Other forms of the name are Hundt, Huntus, Hontus, Hunding, Hundings, Hunte, Hunter, etc. An Adam le Hunt lived in Nottingham, England, as early as 1295. Among the many pioneer settlers of New England of this surname were: Edmund, of Cambridge, 1634, and of Duxbury, 1637; Robert, of Charlestown, and of Sudbury, 1638; Enoch, of Weymouth, 1640; William, of Concord, 1641; Peter, of Rehoboth, 1644; and Bartholomew, of Dover, New Hampshire, 1640.

(I) Bartholomew Hunt, undoubtedly of English parentage, appears at Dover, New Hampshire, as early as 1640. Soon thereafter he removed to Newport, Rhode Island, where he was made a freeman of the colony in 1655. He continued to reside there until his death in 1687, his will being proved June 16th of that year. The Christian name of his wife was Ann, and their children were: Bartholomew Jr., who married and lived in Newport and Tiverton, Rhode Island; Adam; Naomi, who married and left posterity; Ezekiel, mentioned below; John; and three daughters, but of the latter nothing has been ascertained.

(II) Ezekiel, son of Bartholomew Hunt, was born March 8, 1663, in Newport, and resided there and in East Greenwich, Rhode Island. He purchased 100 acres of land in East Greenwich, in 1683, which he sold ten

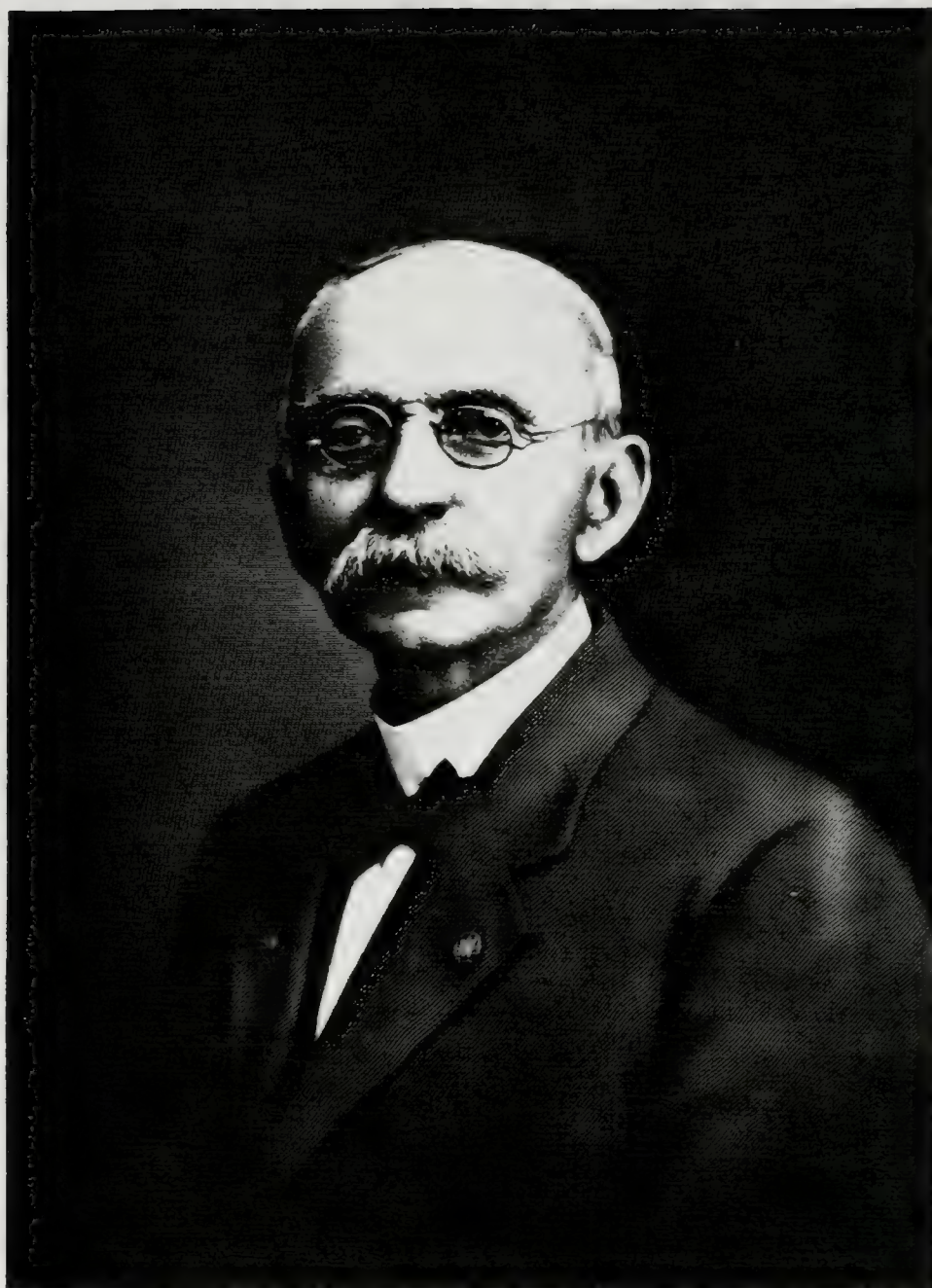
years later; and in 1702 purchased a house and ten acres of land in the same town. He died in 1748, and by his will his homestead was to go to his son Bartholomew, when of age, and if he died it was to go to his grandson Joseph, son of Joseph Hunt. His will also gave two farms in Warwick, Rhode Island, to his sons Ezekiel, Samuel and Joseph, and he gave to the youngest, besides other land, a farm in North Kingstown.

(III) Joseph, son of Ezekiel Hunt, resided in Warwick, on lands received from his father. His wife bore the Christian name of Frelove. Owing to the deficiency of Rhode Island vital records, little can be learned regarding many branches of this family, which was scattered all over the colony and also flourished in Rehoboth, Massachusetts, and other towns nearby.

(IV) Joshua, probably a son of Joseph Hunt, was born about 1740, and was married in Warwick, April 11, 1762, to Phebe Arnold, who was born March 21, 1744, daughter of Simon and Lydia (Greene) Arnold. They resided in Warwick, but no record of the births of their children appears in Rhode Island.

(V) Joshua (2), son of Joshua (1) Hunt, was undoubtedly born in Warwick, Rhode Island, in 1775. He resided in Providence, where he died May 28, 1841, aged sixty-six years. He married a Miss Rhodes, as indicated by family records, but no record of the marriage can be found in Providence records. Joshua Hunt was a farmer, and lived in that part of Providence, known as Pawtuxet, where he also kept a tavern. Living near the water, he became familiar with navigation. Desiring to remove his house from Pawtuxet to South Main street, in Providence, he had his house loaded onto scows, floating the same across the bay, at high tide landing the house on its foundation on South Main street, where it is still standing. In political faith he was a staunch Whig, and served as collector of the port of Providence for a period of twenty-eight years, being removed from office by President Jackson. His children were: Benjamin, who was overseer of the poor at the time of his death, and had three children—David, Benjamin and Joshua; James, who was a sea captain and a pilot all of his life; Sarah, who married a Walden, and lived on the old homestead; Eveline, who married a Thomas; and Josiah Arnold, mentioned below.

(VI) Captain Josiah Arnold Hunt, son of Joshua (2) Hunt, was born July 2, 1801, in Providence, Rhode Island, where he died July 6, 1844. He was early in life taught navigation by his father. At the age of twenty-one he was given a ship by his father, of which he



J. Dexter Hunt

became captain, and which was used in the coasting trade, taking out ventures. On his last voyage his wife advised him to buy a cargo of flour, but instead he bought molasses. Flour went up in price and molasses went down, and as a result Captain Hunt met with heavy financial losses from which he never fully recovered. Some years later his vessel was dismantled, and the hull anchored in the Providence river and used for a fish market. Captain Hunt married, in Cumberland, Rhode Island, in October, 1820, Lydia Mason, who was born June 1, 1801, and died November 1, 1888, and to this union there were born twelve children, one of whom died in infancy: 1. Corizanda, married (first) Dexter Pierce; children: Cora and Elizabeth; she married (second) Jeremiah Knowles. 2. Zebedee, died at the age of twenty years. 3. Fannie, married Oliver Danforth; children: Frank and Ellen Danforth. 4. Mary Hamilton, married Nathaniel Phillips. 5. George M., married Philena Stanley. 6. Susan, married Jacob Monroe; children: George and Frederick Monroe. 7. Lydia, married Harvey Cooley; one son, Harvey Cooley. 8. Josiah Dexter, mentioned below. 9. Caroline, married Henry C. Spooner; one son, Henry C. Spooner Jr. 10. Charles Henry, who was chief of police and commissioner of public work of Providence, and superintendent of the state institutions for a number of years; married Julia Lee, and has one daughter, Fannie, who married Charles King. 11. Joshua, married Josephine Sheldon.

(VII) Josiah Dexter, son of Captain Josiah Arnold Hunt, was born July 20, 1838, in Providence, Rhode Island. Owing to the death of his father when he was but six years of age he was put to work at the age of eight years in a cigar factory, where he learned to make cigars. During a portion of each year until he was ten years of age he was privileged to attend school, being a pupil at the Federal street school, which was then taught by Miss Wheaton, and was punished, so he states, three times every day. Some few years ago Mr. Hunt, upon meeting Miss Wheaton on the street, remarked about the number of times that she punished him while attending her school, and stated that he guessed he didn't get half enough. She replied to him: "Josiah, if I owe you anything I am perfectly willing to pay you now." At the age of ten years he went to live with his uncle on a farm in the town of Cumberland, Rhode Island, remaining there until he was fifteen years of age. The life of a farmer's boy did not appeal to him, however, and he ran away from the farm, going to New Bedford, Massachusetts, from whence he shipped before the mast on a whaling voyage to the Arctic ocean. During this

voyage, which lasted four years, he was promoted to boat steerer, and harpooned many whales. The life of a sailor was not to his liking, either, and upon his return to land he was so pleased to leave the vessel that he did not even remain long enough to settle up with the captain of the vessel for his four years' service. At this time his brother, George M., was building a mill at South Braintree, Massachusetts, and he there joined his brother, becoming time-keeper, and while in his brother's employ also learned the trade of bricklayer. Upon the completion of this mill, Mr. Hunt then returned to Providence, where he again entered the cigar-making trade, becoming superintendent of the factory of Leonard Kingsley, as well as salesman, for which services he received fifty dollars per week. On July 19th, 1862, in response to the call for volunteers to defend the flag of his country, Mr. Hunt promptly resigned this lucrative position to enlist in the Union army, for which services he would receive but thirteen dollars per month. Enlisting as a private in Company F, Fifth Rhode Island Volunteer Infantry, under Captain Charles Taft, he was soon made fifth sergeant, and in six months had been promoted to second lieutenant. Later he was promoted to the ordnance department, and made chief ordnance officer and engineer, with the rank of first lieutenant, having 1200 black and 600 white soldiers under him. His command was engaged in campaigning in West Virginia and the Carolinas, finally being stationed at Newberne, North Carolina, under General Benjamin F. Butler. In December, 1863, Lieutenant Hunt received a furlough of ten days from General Butler to come north to be married. His orders were to return at the expiration of his furlough, with a wife, or stand a court-martial. Returning to the army after his marriage he again took up his military duties, and among the important expeditions of the Fifth Rhode Island was one which has received but little attention from historians, although it was one of the most hazardous that was attempted during the civil war. In April, 1863, General Foster left Newberne with all of the detachments of the different regiments quartered there, excepting the Fifth Rhode Island, and proceeded to Little Washington to take the garrison post at that point, which was being defended by General A. P. Hill. General Foster was surrounded and his soldiers starving, as they had only taken but three days' rations. A scout broke through the enemy's lines, and returning to Newberne reported to Colonel Sisson the situation, and wanted relief for General Foster up the river. Colonel Sisson had been left with only the Fifth Rhode Island Regiment, and realized that it would be a perilous

adventure, hence would not order his men to go. They were drawn up in line and asked to volunteer. With one exception all promptly answered "Aye." Colonel Sisson asked the soldier who had said "No" to step three paces to the front. Immediately Jacob Tate stepped forward. He was asked why he had refused, and quickly replied to Colonel Sisson: "I didn't want it to be too d—— unanimous." Preparations were immediately made for the trip up the Tar or Palmico river. Lieutenant Hunt was called upon for fifteen tons of powder and six tons of ammunition. The commissary was called upon for provisions for the entire troops. The troops, provisions and ammunition were loaded on the escort, which drew six feet of water, and the deepest water in the channel of the river was but six feet and six inches. The escort, which was piloted by a North Carolinian, was compelled to pass under the guns of three batteries, and, in loading the boat, Lieutenant Hunt had the pilot house barricaded with bales of hay, leaving only room for the pilot to look ahead. Not knowing the trustworthiness of the pilot, Colonel Sisson and Colonel Toole stood back of him with drawn revolvers, ready to shoot him on the spot in case he turned traitor. They passed the gunboats at the mouth of the river successfully under cover of night, and were as far up the river as Swan Point when one of the batteries discovered them. The escort was so close to the river bank, however, that the guns could not be sufficiently depressed at that point to do them any damage, but did serve to wake up the battery three miles up the river. When they reached the latter point the fire of the battery's guns was so severe that the men were compelled to go into the hold of the boat, and covered the powder stored there with their bodies. A shot from the battery struck the walking beam of the escort, breaking the lynchpin. One of the soldiers, seeing the damage done, jumped to a position where he could replace the broken pin before a stroke could be lost. Proceeding up the river they passed Rodman Point under a twelve-gun battery. Here the boat ran aground, but by prompt action of the pilot they backed off, arriving at their destination about midnight. In landing, Colonel Sisson drew up his men, numbering about four hundred, in company formation, each company being understood to represent a brigade, for the purpose of deceiving the enemy as to the number of reinforcements. Then the order came: "First Brigade, forward march; Second Brigade, forward march," and so on until all were landed. The pickets of the Confederates hearing the five brigades landed, reported the same, and the Confed-

erates immediately picked up their tents, like the Arabs, and silently stole away in the stillness of the night, relieving General Foster of his perilous position, who had decided to surrender at daybreak. His men had had nothing to eat for forty-eight hours, and were so hungry that upon receiving the supplies of the commissary they grabbed the cracker boxes, throwing them against the rocks to break them open, devouring the contents ravenously. On the return trip of the escort, the pilot, who had taken them so successfully to General Foster's relief, was shot dead at his post by a Confederate sharp-shooter. For this extremely perilous expedition of the Fifth Rhode Island Regiment the Rhode Island State General Assembly tendered them a vote of thanks. In later years, when Lieutenant Hunt made application for a pension, he looked up the reports in the War Department at Washington of this relief expedition, and found it was barely alluded to, from the fact that General Palmer, who should have been in command was aboard a gunboat in Palmico Sound. Therefor, the bravery of the Fifth Rhode Island Regiment in the relief expedition of General Foster and his command was only treated as a mere incident.

The ill health of Lieutenant Hunt's wife and the fact that he had been injured in the right eye by a bursting shell, led him to resign his commission in March, 1864. Returning to Providence, he again took up his former vocation of cigar salesman. For a period of forty-five years he continued thus employed, during which time he was in the employ of but three cigar producers. His route comprised the territory from Providence to Omaha, Nebraska, thence to San Antonio, Texas, thence to Bangor, Maine, his sales averaging 10,000,000 cigars per year. Having acquired a competency during his many years "upon the road," in 1903 Lieutenant Hunt retired from active business cares.

In political faith, Lieutenant Hunt is a stalwart Republican, having cast his first vote for Abraham Lincoln. During the campaign of John C. Fremont, in 1856, he trained with the Wide Awakes. For a number of years he was a member of the Trinity Methodist Episcopal Church, of Providence, and while living in Brooklyn, New York, was a class leader, and also had a license as a lay preacher, and for several years was a delegate to the Lay College. Lieutenant Hunt is an active and valued member of the Grand Army of the Republic, having held membership in Prescott Post, No. 1, of Providence, for a period of forty-five years. The evening preceding the assassination of President William McKinley, Lieu-

tenant Hunt was in the company of Colonel Theodore Roosevelt, both of whom were among the house guests of Colonel Uriel H. Woodbury, at Burlington, Vermont, during a reunion of New England officers of the civil war, who asked him if he had ever received a pension for his services to his country during the civil war, and Lieutenant Hunt's reply was that he had never needed it, hence had never applied for one, to which Colonel Roosevelt replied: "Do you know that the pension list is the roll of honor for future generations, and every man who is entitled to a pension should make such application." As a result of this conversation, Lieutenant Hunt made application and received a pension. Colonel Roosevelt also stated at this interview that he would give all he possessed for the right to wear the bronze button of the Grand Army of the Republic. Lieutenant Hunt's coat lapel is decorated with the emblem of the Masonic organization, also the bronze button of the G. A. R., and in reply to questions by his friends, he says: "With the former I have feasted and made merry, but with the latter I have suffered." He also holds membership in What Cheer Lodge, No. 21, A. F. and A. M., of Providence, and Unity Council, No. 277, Royal Arcanum, of Providence.

On December 23, 1863, returning to Providence on a furlough while a soldier in the civil war, Lieutenant Hunt was united in marriage to Mary Jayne Sheldon, who was born July 22, 1841, and this union was blessed with one daughter—Minnie Lorena, born April 1, 1865, who is the wife of Vincent W. Henderson, and they have been the parents of two children—Marian, who died aged two years, and Helen Decker, born February 23, 1903. Mrs. Henderson has in her employ a mulatto servant whom her father brought from Newberne, North Carolina, when he returned from the war, and who has been a trusted servant in his household ever since. Mrs. Hunt passed away in Brooklyn, New York, February 16, 1901.

Lieutenant Hunt contracted a second marriage, June 18, 1902, with Miss Flora Phoebe Wood, daughter of Jonathan Nichols and Caroline (Greene) Wood, of West Greenwich, Rhode Island. Mrs. Hunt before her marriage was principal of the Hedley Avenue Primary School at Central Falls, Rhode Island. She is a descendant of numerous of New England's old historic families, and a prominent member of Gaspee Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, of Providence, which she has served as corresponding secretary, and is also a member of the Pawtucket, Rhode Island, Chapter. She has a total of eight bars to her pin, which is the greatest number of any mem-

ber of the chapter, this signifying that she had eight ancestors serving in the revolutionary war.

Socially Lieutenant Hunt is genial and of an even temper; sympathetic, charitable, warm in his impulses, accessible and polite to all, and a man who immediately places a stranger at ease as though he had known him for years. He enjoys good literature and is well read, possessing a well selected library, which affords him ample opportunity for literary entertainment. He is the last survivor of his father's family of twelve children, three of whose four sons displayed their loyalty to their country by serving in the memorable conflict between the North and South. His winter home is in Providence, while his summers are spent on a well-stocked farm of 115 acres in the town of Hebronville, in the village of Gilead, Connecticut, in the up-keep and improvement of which he takes an especial pride.

Paul Kendall was founder of
KENDALL a chandlery and soap business
in Providence. His children
were: Benjamin F., mentioned below; Henry
L., Hiram, George, Frank, Jane, Eliza and
Susan. Hiram died at Providence, August 13,
1864, aged fifty-five.

(II) Benjamin F., son of Paul Kendall, was born in 1820, and died at Providence, November 4, 1862, aged forty-two years. He was educated in the public schools and was associated in business with his father in Providence. He succeeded to the business and developed various specialties, including the celebrated product known as soapine. The business is now conducted by the Kendall Manufacturing Company of Providence, but the Kendall family has no interest in it, having disposed of the same in 1912. Mr. Kendall married Julia Ballou (see Ballou). Children: 1. Henry L., who was a commission merchant in Chicago; married Kate ———; his daughter Eleanor married Charles H. Lester, a banker of Chicago, now living at Englewood, New Jersey. 2. Hiram, mentioned below. 3. Ella D., married John C. Sheldon, of Sioux Falls, South Dakota; children: Palmer, living in Aberdeen, South Dakota; Marguerite, married Edward McNeil, and had Sheldon McNeil; and Mildreda Sheldon.

(III) General Hiram Kendall, son of Benjamin F. Kendall, was born July 29, 1855, in Providence, Rhode Island, and died March 18, 1911, in East Greenwich, Rhode Island. He attended the public schools, the Watertown high school, and Boston University. After graduating from Boston University he took a course of study at the Massachusetts Agricultural College, at Amherst, Massachu-

setts. He also passed the required examination for a lieutenant's commission in the regular army, but finally decided to enter civil life. He was for many years an important factor in the Kendall Manufacturing Company, in the business which his father and uncle expanded from modest proportions to one of great extent and profit. After he severed his connection with the Kendall Manufacturing Company he was superintendent for the Shepard Company for a time, and during the last years of his life was in the brokerage business, with offices in the Banigan Building, Providence. His early military training was not wasted. It not only served him well in business, but it gave to the state of Rhode Island one of its best and most useful militia officers. He was elected to Company C, First Light Infantry, Rhode Island State Militia, April 28, 1884, and immediately made assistant commissary on the staff of Major Thornton. He served until the following April, when he was made captain of the first regiment, under a commission dated May 15, 1885. His military ability and thorough training resulted in excellent discipline and high proficiency in his command. He was elected major April 26, 1889, in the First Light Infantry, and retained his commission as captain in the First Regiment. He succeeded Major J. A. Brown in the First Regiment, December 13, 1889, and again, February 25, 1891, succeeded Colonel Brown as lieutenant-colonel of the regiment. His commission as brigadier-general was dated April, 1892, and he served until 1903, when he resigned and was succeeded by Brigadier-General Tanner. His excellent work in command of the brigade brought him into prominence in military circles and gave him a national reputation. He was the first to introduce competitive examinations for non-commissioned officers, and also the system of awarding badges for marksmanship. This competition among the militiamen of the state for marksmen's badges at rifle practice at the state armory range is exceedingly popular and has resulted in vastly improving the skill of the soldiers with their arms.

General Kendall was prominent also in civil life. In 1892 he was president of the town council of North Kingston, and in 1892 he was elected to the general assembly of Rhode Island from the city of Providence. He was chairman of the military committee of the house and among other wise measures that he secured was the act requiring the state to pay rent of armories for the militia throughout the state. In politics he was a Republican. After moving to East Greenwich he was candidate for state senator, but was defeated by two votes. In 1908 he was again a candidate and again defeated. He was a member of Hope

Club; the Squantum Association; the Narragansett Boat Club, of which he was president; the Metacomet Golf Club; the Talma Club, of which he was the first president; the First Light Infantry Veteran Association; the Officers Rifle Association of Rhode Island. He was an expert and enthusiastic golf player. His final illness began in the fall before he died, and he was confined to his bed from Thanksgiving Day until he died. The cause of death was heart failure and Bright's disease. He was a kindly, generous man, of attractive personality, gifted with great executive ability and business acumen.

He married, January 5, 1882, Lydia Kent Kilburn (see Kilburn), who was born June 6, 1859. Children: 1. Hope Kendall, born February 26, 1883; married Stephen Nelson Bourne (2d), of East Greenwich, Rhode Island. 2. Marjorie Kilburn, born May 18, 1886; married, April 20, 1907, Sydney Tucke Curtiss, of New York. 3. Lydia Kent, May 23, 1890. 4. Dorothy Elizabeth, June 23, 1893. 5. Hiram Jr., September 17, 1897.

(The Kilburn Line).

(I) This name has been variously spelled Kilborn, Kilbon, Kilburn, Kilbourn and Kilbourne. Thomas Kilburn, the immigrant ancestor, was born in the parish of Wood Ditton, Cambridgeshire, England, where he was baptized May 8, 1578. He was a member of the Church of England, and warden of his parish church in 1632. He and his wife came to this country in 1635 with their younger children, embarking at London, April 15, with Margaret, Lydia, Marie and Frances. They settled in Wethersfield, Connecticut, where he died before 1639. His wife died in 1650, but the records show that her estate was appraised at three hundred and forty-nine pounds, eight shillings, four pence. The family has a coat-of-arms in England. He married Frances ——. Children, eight born in Wood Ditton, England; some of whom came to this country before their parents: Margaret, born 1607, baptized, September 23, 1607; Thomas, baptized November 30, 1609; George, baptized February 12, 1612; Elizabeth, baptized May 12, 1614; Lydia, baptized July 14, 1616; Mary, born 1619; Frances, baptized September 4, 1621; John, mentioned below.

(II) John, son of Thomas Kilburn, was baptized September 29, 1624, at Wood Ditton, England, and embarked for America with his parents and sisters on the ship "Increase," April 15, 1635, when ten years of age. He lived in Wethersfield, Connecticut, and was a useful and prominent citizen. On September 24, 1647, he was appointed collector of taxes. He appears as a landholder May 20, 1649; and

March 8, 1654, was on a committee to run the boundary line between Wethersfield and Middletown, being on the committee for the same purpose three years later; on the committee to run the line between Wethersfield and Hartford, April 2, 1655. In May, 1657, he was appointed sergeant, which title he continued to hold from then on. He served in the general court in 1660 and for seven sessions. In 1662 he was appointed a member of the colonial grand jury, which he held until May, 1666. He often was grand juror of Hartford county, and also of particular courts and courts of magistrates. He was conspicuous in town affairs, and held the offices of clerk, lister and constable; and selectman for eleven years between 1657 and 1681 inclusive. He also served on many committees, and in October, 1675, during King Philip's war, he petitioned the council of war to be relieved from the office of sergeant, which he had held eighteen years. He died April 9, 1703, aged seventy-eight. He married (first) 1650, Naomi ———, who died October 1, 1659; (second) Sarah, daughter of John Bronson, of Farmington. Children by first wife: John, mentioned below; Thomas, born 1653; Naomi, married Thomas Hall. By second wife: Ebenezer, 1665; Sarah, married Joseph Crane; George, 1668; Mary; Joseph, 1672; Abraham, 1675.

(III) John (2), son of John (1) Kilburn, was born February 15, 1651, in Wethersfield, and died there November 25, 1711. Soon after marriage he settled on the east side of the Great River, in what is now Glastonbury, then Naubuck, and was made freeman October 13, 1681. He was prominent in town affairs; fence viewer, 1685, 1689; signed petition in 1690 to have Glastonbury made separate town; selectman there 1693, 1708; constable, 1696, 1705; lister of Wethersfield, and in 1710 of Glastonbury; grand juror Hartford county, 1695-1700-1703, and other times; gave land for parsonage, October 22, 1692. He married (first) March 4, 1673, Susannah daughter of William Hills, born about 1651, died October, 1701; (second) May 12, 1702, Elizabeth, daughter of John Mitchell, of Hartford, who died June 8, 1718. Children: Susannah, born February 4, 1674, died May 7, 1685; John, mentioned below; Ebenezer, March 10, 1679; Jonathan, September 17, 1681; Benjamin, March 30, 1684; David, February 25, 1685; Abraham, August 25, 1691.

(IV) John (3), son of John (2) Kilburn, was born in Glastonbury, October 30, 1677, and died before 1738, as September 5, 1738, his widow married Thomas Horton, of Springfield. In 1710 he was surveyor of Glastonbury. He married (first) January 25, 1699, Sarah Kimberly, who died December 25, 1713.

He married (second) at Springfield, Massachusetts, September, 1720, Mercy Day. Children of first wife, born in Glastonbury: Samuel, February 13, 1701; John, mentioned below; Sarah, 1706; Benjamin, June 10, 1712; Ruth. By second wife, born at Springfield: Rachel, July 8, 1721; David, March 3, 1724; Mary, November 14, 1725.

(V) Captain John (4) Kilburn, son of John (3) Kilburn, was born in 1704, and died April 8, 1789, at Walpole, New Hampshire. He was living in Springfield, Massachusetts, in 1725, and in 1737 sold lands in Middletown, and settled in Northfield, Massachusetts. In 1749 he became the first settler of Walpole, New Hampshire. He was selectman of that town six times between 1755 and 1762, and was also surveyor, assessor, sealer of weights and collector of school rates. He served on the committee of inspection and correspondence in 1771, and in 1782 on a committee to raise money for the Continental soldiers, and this service entitles descendants to membership in the revolutionary societies. His defense of his garrison house, August 17, 1755, against two hundred Indians, "was one of the most heroic and successful efforts of personal courage and valor recorded in the annals of Indian warfare." The number of Indians (about 200) against whom John Kilburn, his son John, John Peak (or Pike), his son, and the wife and daughter of Kilburn, were obliged to contend for their lives, shows the disparity of forces. Peak was mortally wounded, the other defenders of the garrison escaped injury. Kilburn married (first) October 26, 1732, Mehitable Basob, daughter of Andrew and Mehitable. She died about 1737, and he married (second) Hannah Fox, of Glastonbury, who died January 1, 1807. Children: Mary, born November 12, 1733; Mehitable, February 16, 1734-35; John, mentioned below.

(VI) Captain John (5) Kilburn, son of Captain John (4) Kilburn, was born in Middletown, April 1, 1736, and removed with his father to Walpole. His name is signed to the charter covenant of the town, January 7, 1767. He was church treasurer, constable, grand juror, justice of the peace, and member of the school committee in 1777. He resided in Walpole until 1793, when he located at Shrewsbury, Vermont, where he died July 20, 1819. He visited his old home in Walpole in 1814. He was a soldier in the revolution, lieutenant of Captain Samuel Wetherbee's company, 1776 (N. H. Rev. Rolls, xiv, p. 461). He married, March 10, 1762, Content Carpenter, daughter of Rev. Ezra, of Swanzey. She was born in 1740, died October 22, 1813. Children: Theodora, born May 10, 1763, died January 23, 1766; John, August 30, 1765; Theodore,

December 23, 1768; Ezra C., May 31, 1770; Elijah, mentioned below; Elizabeth, February 3, 1776; Esther, October 12, 1778.

(VII) Elijah, son of Captain John (5) Kilburn, was born at Walpole, September 30, 1772. He removed to Shrewsbury, Vermont. He married, in 1798, Rebecca Jennison, and they had nine children: Harriet, George, Josiah, Mary H., John J., Frederick, Elijah C., Rebecca and William J. The father died in Walpole, in 1847, and the mother in 1849.

(VIII) George, son of Elijah Kilburn, was born December 1, 1803, in Walpole, New Hampshire. He married (first) Laura Hooper, and (second) Mary Elizabeth Kent, of Cumberland, Rhode Island. Their only child by the second marriage, Lydia Kent, born June 6, 1859, married Hiram Kendall (see Kendall). Children by first marriage: Hiram, John, Ellen, Edward, Harriet, Laura, Emeline, Mary and Elizabeth.

(The Ballou Line).

The American Ballou families are of Norman-French descent. Guinebond Ballou, their ancestor, was, it is supposed, a marshal in the army of William the Conqueror and fought in the battle of Hastings, 1066. His descendants lived in county Sussex, England, until late in the fourteenth century, where they were extensive landholders and held important governmental offices both in state and church. Later many of them settled in other counties of England and Ireland and held large baronial estates there. In England and Ireland they have preserved an unbroken descend of domains and titles for at least six hundred years, and in Devonshire they have long been distinguished. The name has been variously spelled Belou, Ballowe, Belloue, Bellew, etc., but at present it is usually written Ballou.

(I) Maturin Ballou, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Devonshire, England, between 1610 and 1620, and came to America previous to 1645, the exact date and place of landing being unknown. He is first mentioned as a coproprietor of Providence Plantations, Rhode Island, January 19, 1646-47. He was admitted a freeman there May 18, 1658, together with Robert Pike, who became his father-in-law and with whom he was intimately associated all his life. Their home lots stood adjacent, in the north part of Providence as originally settled. Various parcels of land are recorded to have been subsequently assigned to him, but nothing definite concerning his character and standing is known. He died between February 24, 1661, when he had land assigned to him, and January 31, 1663. His wife was Hannah, daughter of Robert and Catherine Pike, whom he married between 1646 and

1649, probably in Providence, Rhode Island. She died at the age of eighty-eight years. Children, born in Providence: John, 1650; James, mentioned below; Peter, 1654; Hannah, 1656; Nathaniel, died in early manhood; Samuel, 1660, drowned June 10, 1669.

(II) James, son of Maturin Ballou, was born in Providence, in 1652. Soon after his marriage in 1683 he settled in Loquasquissuck, originally a part of Providence, now Lincoln. It is supposed that he began preparations to settle there some time before, and his original log house was erected before 1685. His second home, a framed house, stood near the same site, and the well still remains. On October 22, 1707, his mother and sister Hannah deeded to him all the property which had come to them from his father, and this with his own inheritance of lands from his father made him owner of several hundred acres, together with his homestead. To this he added other tracts by purchase until he became owner of about a thousand acres. His most important acquisitions were in what was then Dedham and Wrentham, most of which became the north section of Cumberland, Rhode Island. His first purchase in this locality was made early in 1690, the grantor being William Avery, of Dedham. In 1706 he added to this enough to make several farms which he afterwards conveyed to his three sons—James, Nathaniel and Obadiah. This division was made April 11, 1713. In July, 1726, he made a gift deed to his youngest son, Nehemiah, of lands situated in Gloucester, Rhode Island, and at the same time gave to Samuel his home farm. His will was made April 20, 1734, and in 1741 he appears to have made another arrangement of his affairs in relation to his personal estate, which he distributed among his children. The exact date of his death is not known, but it is supposed to have been soon after the settlement of his affairs. He was a man of superior ability, enterprise and judgment. He married, July 23, 1683, Susanna, daughter of Valentine and Mary Whitman. She was born February 28, 1658, at Providence, and died probably in 1725. Children: James, born November 1, 1684; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Obadiah, September 6, 1689; Samuel, January 23, 1692-93; Susanna, January 3, 1695-96; Bathsheba, February 15, 1698; Nehemiah, January 20, 1702.

(III) Nathaniel, son of James Ballou, was born at Providence, April 9, 1687, and died January 11, 1747-48. He married, December 7, 1716, Mary Lovett, daughter of James. Children, born in Wrentham: Hannah, December 1, 1717; Ruth, January 3, 1720; Amariah, February 27, 1722; Noah, mentioned below; Stephen, March 18, 1731; Sarah: Mary.

(IV) Noah, son of Nathaniel Ballou, was born at Wrentham, August 3, 1728, in what is now Cumberland, Rhode Island. He was a member of the Baptist church for thirty-nine years, and a devout Christian. He died March 20, 1807. He married (first) October, 1750, Abigail Razee, daughter of Joseph. She died September 10, 1794, and he married (second) July 7, 1796, Abigail Cook, widow of Daniel Cook Jr. She died September 18, 1808. Children, born at Cumberland: Absalom, April 16, 1752; Mercy, June 5, 1754; David, March 21, 1756; Keziah, December 6, 1757; Noah, July 29, 1759; Silence and Abigail, twins, September 7, 1761; Oliver, November 4, 1763; Ziba, of whom further; Eliel, February 20, 1767; Amariah, February 14, 1771.

(V) Ziba, son of Noah Ballou, was born at Cumberland, August 5, 1765. He had part of the homestead. He died in Cumberland, August 29, 1829. He married, March 2, 1788, Molly Mason, born April 12, 1771, died March 27, 1839, daughter of Jonathan Mason. Children, born in Cumberland: James, November 12, 1788; Stephen, September 9, 1790; Jonathan, February 29, 1792; Ebenezer Mason, August 4, 1794; Charles, November 9, 1796; Keziah, December 25, 1798; Fenner, mentioned below; Hiram, December 27, 1802; Nancy George, October 25, 1804; Henry Green, July 25, 1806; Emma Ann, May 17, 1808; Mary, March 3, 1813; Louise S., January 23, 1815.

(VI) Fenner, son of Ziba Ballou, was born at Cumberland, January 18, 1801. He married, October 24, 1823, Julia Ann, daughter of Augustus and Bathsheba (Arnold) Aldrich, of Smithfield. Children: Samantha Penington, born October 20, 1824; Ziba, January 13, 1827; Alvah Franklin, January 6, 1828; Cyrena Aldrich, April 3, 1830; Julia married Benjamin F. Kendall (see Kendall).

Ralph Shepard, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England and came to this country in July, 1635, on the ship "Abigail." He died September 11, 1693, at the age of ninety years. With him came to New England his wife Thankus, then aged twenty-three according to the passenger list, and his daughter Sarah aged two years. He was a tailor by trade. He settled first at Charlestown, but in 1636 he was one of the pioneers of the town of Dedham, and afterward lived at Rehoboth, at Weymouth, at Concord and finally at Malden, Massachusetts. He was a town officer of Weymouth in 1645. He was buried in Malden. Children: Sarah, born in 1633, in England; Thomas, mentioned below; Isaac, born at

Weymouth, June 20, 1639; Trial, born December 19, 1641, married Walter Power; Abraham; Thankus, born at Malden, February 10, 1651-52, married, at Chelmsford, December 13, 1669, Peter Dill; Jacob, June, 1653.

(II) Thomas, son of Ralph Shepard, was born about 1635. He resided at Malden and Milton, Massachusetts; was admitted to the church at Charlestown, September 2, 1677, and was dismissed to the Malden church, January 31, 1689-90. He married (first) at Charlestown, November 19, 1658, Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Elizabeth Ensign, of Scituate, Massachusetts. She died March 14, 1697-98, aged fifty-nine years. He married (second) Joanna White. He died at Milton, September 29, 1719. His will was dated at Milton, April 10, 1719, and proved December 22, 1719. His wife died August 5, 1709, at Milton. He owned many lots in Charlestown. He bequeathed to sons, Ralph, John, Jacob and David, and to children of his daughter Hannah. Children: Thomas, mentioned in the will of his Grandfather Ensign; removed to Bristol and New Haven, Connecticut; married, December 7, 1682, Hannah Blanchard. 2. Hannah, married, May, 1681, Joseph Blanchard. 3. John, born at Malden; married (first) March 26, 1690, Persis Peirce, (second) ——— Rand. 4. Ralph, mentioned below. 5. Jacob, married Mercy Chickering, November 22, 1699. 6. Isaac, resided in Concord and Norton, Massachusetts.

(III) Ralph (2), son of Thomas Shepard, was born at Malden, in January, 1666-67. He lived in Brookline (Muddy River) and at Milton, where he died January 26, 1722. He married Marah ———. His children settled in Milton and Stoughton. Children: 1. Ralph, married, April 28, 1726, Sarah Spurr. 2. John, married, May 18, 1721, Rebecca Fenno, of Milton. 3. Mary, married, February 6, 1718, Jason Williams, at Milton. 4. Hannah, married, November 29, 1716, Manasseh Tucker. 5. Nathaniel, born in 1705, died May 15, 1753. 6. Sarah, married, March 30, 1727, John Ireland, at Milton. 7. Thomas, mentioned below.

(IV) Thomas (2), son of Ralph (2) Shepard, was born about 1710, at Milton or Brookline, died February 6, 1782. He married (intention dated November 29, 1735) Amity Morse, daughter of Rev. Joseph Morse, of Stoughton. She died March 7, 1747-48, in her thirty-eighth year. Thomas Shepard deeded the lot for the burying ground to the town of Canton in consideration of five pounds, John Puffer and Benjamin Blackman being trustees for the town. This lot was on the west side of Shepard's farm, some six or seven rods from the highway to the southward; it had been

used as a burial place for thirty years. In 1750 Thomas Shepard, Ezekiel Fisher and Stephen Badlam were given permission to build at their own expense a porch on the east end of the meeting house at Canton. Children born at Canton, formerly Stoughton: 1. Samuel, mentioned below. 2. Jacob, born April 17, 1739. 3. Amity, born March 31, 1741. 4. Unity, born April 5, 1745. 5. William Ensign, born January 9, 1746-47; a soldier in the revolution; lived at Canton.

(V) Samuel, son of Thomas (2) Shepard, was born at Canton, March 1, 1736-37. He settled in his native town. Samuel Shepard, of Stoughton, was a soldier in the revolution, a private in Captain Peter Talbot's company, Colonel Lemuel Robinson's regiment, on the Lexington Alarm; also a corporal in Captain Simeon Leach's company, Colonel Benjamin Gill's regiment, marching from Stoughton to Braintree, March 21, 1776, when the British warships were in Boston harbor, and serving at Dorchester Heights at the time of the evacuation; also sergeant in Captain Robert Swan's company, Colonel Benjamin Gill's regiment (see "Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution," vol. xiv, pp. 118, 127). He married Ruth Downes. Children born in Canton, formerly Stoughton: 1. Samuel, born February 6, 1762. 2. Lemuel, born March 25, 1763. 3. Jamawell, born February 3, 1765, died May 4, 1783. 4. Ruth, born June 6, 1766. 5. Ralph, mentioned below. 6. Luther, born May 20, 1770. 7. Amity, born March 16, 1773. 8. Unity, born March 10, 1774. 9. Amity, born April 8, 1775. 10. John, born January 21, 1777. 11. Joseph, born July 7, 1778. 12. Hannah, born November 10, 1781. 13. Sally, born July 23, 1783.

(VI) Ralph (3), son of Samuel Shepard, was born in Stoughton (Canton), April 26, 1768. He married (intention dated March, 1794) Abigail Gay, born January 16, 1774, died August 15, 1846, in Dorchester, Massachusetts. Children, born at Stoughton: 1. Russell, born September 5, 1795. 2. Otis, mentioned below. 3. Hiram, born November 21, 1798, died September 2, 1838, in Dorchester, Massachusetts.

(VII) Otis, son of Ralph (3) Shepard, was born at Stoughton, March 12, 1797, died February 20, 1859, in Dorchester. He married, October 5, 1823, Ann Pope, born October 5, 1803, died January 15, 1886, eldest daughter of William and Sarah (Pierce) Pope, of Dorchester. Children: 1. Otis, born September 27, 1824, died September 27, 1825. 2. Katherine Amelia, born February 3, 1826, died at Dorchester, Massachusetts, May 28, 1913; she was always a devoted member of the First Parish Church, of the Unitarian denomination,

to which all the family belonged, and they were all born on "Meeting House Hill;" Miss Shepard was much respected and beloved by all the older members of the society; she was a very interesting woman, having a remarkable memory, and an acquaintance with very many of the best families of Boston; she was also a very self-sacrificing person, devoting herself during her entire life to the large family, happy if they were all getting enjoyment out of life, which her care and labor helped them to do; they were all devotedly fond of her, and those remaining were loyal to her in her old age. 3. Otis, see forward. 4. Charles Alexander, born March 12, 1830; died January 16, 1885; married March 25, 1858, Ann Maria, who died July 18, 1887, daughter of William and Catherine (Robbins) Broomhead; children: i. William Otis, born October 25, 1859. ii. Anna Clara, born August 26, 1861, died young. iii. Charles Alexander Jr., born August 1, 1863; he went to California, remaining there ten years, and upon his return to Boston was a member of the firm of Mallock & Shepard, in the lumber business; he married at Wakefield, Massachusetts, November 26, 1902, Jessie Ida King, and had: Roger Brooks, born January 20, 1909, and Charles Alexander, born July 18, 1910. iv. Maud, born June 11, 1866, died January 3, 1867. v. Addie Blanchard, born March 30, 1874, deceased. 5. Horace Scudder, born December 13, 1832, died February 19, 1907; he married (first) August 9, 1862, Hannah Bartlett, born in 1840, died March 9, 1885, daughter of William and Lucy (Gibbs) Spooner; he married (second) October 9, 1886, Anna Maria Haines, of London, England; children of first marriage: i. Lindsley Horace, born March 27, 1864; he married, January 3, 1888, Grace Ray Whitaker, of North Adams, Massachusetts, who died September 7, 1891; he married (second) September 12, 1893, Florence Anabel Goodwin, of Haverhill, Massachusetts; children of first marriage: Hannah Bartlett, born June 8, 1889, unmarried; Clarence Whitaker, born September 6, 1891, unmarried; child by second marriage: Ednah, born June 14, 1901. ii. Lucy Lindsley, born October 27, 1866, died November 12, 1866. iii. Edward Spooner, born October 4, 1868, died March 13, 1870. iv. Harry Bourne, born March 7, 1870, died March 13, 1870; children of second marriage of Horace Scudder Shepard: v. Morris Haines, born October 14, 1888. vi. Pauline, born April 26, 1890. vii. Arthur Pope, born December 4, 1891. 6. Ann Adaline, born May 4, 1835, died January 6, 1874; she was a member of the first class graduated from Antioch College, and after graduation went to Europe, where she spent some time with the family of Nathaniel

Hawthorne while preparing for the professorship of modern languages at her alma mater; this position she filled very acceptably upon her return to her native land; she married, August 30, 1859, Rev. Henry Clay Badger, son of Joseph and Eliza Mehitabel (Sterling) Badger, who was at that time a professor in Antioch College; after her marriage she conducted a private school in Boston, and was one of the four women appointed on the school committee, the first time women were elected to that office; children: i. Theodore, born June 22, 1863, died January 25, 1901; he married, October 19, 1886, Minnie, daughter of Amos and Eunice (Curry) Smith, of Ithaca, New York, and had children: Margaret, born August 26, 1888; Constance, May 13, 1891; Catherine, June 24, 1899. ii. Frederick, born December 27, 1865, and resides at Newton Highlands, Massachusetts; he married, December 26, 1901, Marta Elizabeth Sandverg, of Stockholm, Sweden, who was born April 29, 1873; children: Elsa, born October 22, 1902; Adaline, December 16, 1905; Victor Sandverg, January 3, 1908. iii. Ernest, died August 31, 1888. 7. Lucy Elizabeth, born September 28, 1837, died February 9, 1869; she was a graduate of Antioch College, and taught Greek and mathematics at Englewood and in the Cambridge high school; she was a brilliant and attractive person, and prepared many young men for college; she married, July 23, 1866, Rev. Thomas Hill, D. D., son of Thomas and Henrietta (Barker) Hill, president of Harvard University for many years, now pastor of the First Parish Church of Portland, Maine; their only child was Otis Shepard Hill, born December 28, 1868, who is now a computer of Nautical and Geodetic survey at Washington, D. C., in the employ of the United States government. 8. Eliza Frances, born March 14, 1840; she married, October 20, 1869, Raphael, son of William and Mary (Welles) Pumpelly; he was a professor in Harvard University, an expert in metallurgy and mining engineering, and went to Arizona and Japan upon a tour of investigation and inspection; he wrote a book, "Across America and Asia," and was a director of trans-continental survey of the Northern Pacific railroad route; he is connected with the geological department of the United States government, and resides at Newport, Rhode Island; children: i. A son, born April 23, 1871, died the same day. ii. Margarita, born at Newburgh, New York, August 6, 1873; she married, in Brighton, England, November 8, 1894, Henry Lloyd, born near St. Mary's, county of Perth, Ontario, Canada, son of Rev. Thomas Henry and Charlotte Ethelinde (Hughes) Smyth; children: Charlotte Pump-

elly, born October 17, 1895, at Newport, Rhode Island; Pauline Pumpelly, born at Cambridge, Massachusetts, April 12, 1900; Henry Lloyd Jr., born at Cambridge, Massachusetts, January 14, 1906; Barbara Elliott, born at Watertown, Massachusetts, September 13, 1910. iii. Caroline Eliza, born May 14, 1875; she married, October 3, 1898, Thomas Hondasyd, son of James Elliott and Elizabeth (Dwight) Cabot, and had children: Elizabeth, born at Frankfort, Germany, in April, 1902; Pauline Pumpelly, born in Dublin, New Hampshire, June 1, 1903; Thomas Hondasyd, born in Boston, Massachusetts, November 16, 1904. iv. Anna Pauline, born June 30, 1878, died May 22, 1911; she married, March 16, 1903, Rev. James Edgar Gregg, of Hartford, Connecticut, son of James Bartlett and Mary (Needham) Gregg; children: Elise Pumpelly, born April 3, 1908; James Bartlett, born September 1, 1909. v. Clarence King, born May 12, 1879, died August 12, 1879. vi. Raphael Welles, born at Newport, Rhode Island, May 23, 1881; he married, June 8, 1909, Amélie Sybil, born in June, 1883, daughter of General Edward Hastings and Amélie Dykeman (Van Doren) Ripley, the former of Rutland, Vermont, the latter of New York; children: Amélie Ripley, born in New York, May 10, 1910; Raphael, third, born in New York, November 29, 1911; Ripley Huntington, born at Samarcand, North Carolina, February 27, 1913. 9. Amasa Stetson, born September 22, 1842, died November 20, 1842. 10. Amasa Stetson, born January 1, 1844, died March 30, 18—. 11. Rebecca Kettell, born January 1, 1844, twin of Amasa Stetson; she married, July 7, 1869, George Haven Putnam, a member of the firm of George P. Putnam's Sons, of New York City; his father was the famous publisher, George Palmer Putnam, founder of the firm, and his mother was Victoria (Haven) Putnam; children: i. Bertha Haven, born March 1, 1872. ii. Ethel Frothingham, born November 2, 1873. iii. Mary Corinna, born September 27, 1875; she married, September 18, 1899, Joseph Lindon, son of Henry Francis and Emma (Greenleaf) Smith; children: Rebecca Shepard, born in Boston, No. 379 Marlboro street, January 16, 1902; Frances Greenleaf, born at Oxford Terrace, London, England, May 24, 1904; Lois Lindon, born in Boston, February 21, 1911. iv. Ellen Shepard, born July 8, 1878, died August 2, 1880. v. Dorothy, born October 10, 1882. 12. Rachel Pope, born March 2, 1846, died, unmarried, at Dorchester, Massachusetts, May 2, 1913. 13. Ellen Grace, born May 17, 1849; she married, September 2, 1871, Henry Barker Hill, born April 27, 1849, died April 6, 1903, son of Rev. Thomas Barker Hill. D.

D., and Ann Foster (Bellows) Hill; he was a professor of chemistry in Harvard University; they had one child, Edward Burlingame, born September 9, 1879; he married, June 12, 1900, Maria Allison, born November 3, 1878, daughter of George Holmes and Anna Hartley (Dana) Bixby; children: Thomas Dana, born June 12, 1901; Henry Bixby, September 8, 1905; George Elwood Bellows, April 24, 1907.

(VIII) Otis (2), son of Otis (1) Shepard, was born on Meeting House Hill, Boston, September 27, 1827, died at his home in Brookline, Massachusetts, May 22, 1900. He attended the public schools of Dorchester and a private school on Meeting House Hill. At the age of sixteen years he entered the employ of the firm of A. & A. Pope, lumber dealers, Commercial street, Dorchester, and was rapidly advanced to positions of larger responsibility and trust and finally was admitted to partnership. In 1855 he bought the interests of his partner and became sole proprietor, though the retail department was continued under the old name. About 1865 he retired from the retail business and opened a wholesale lumber business on Central street, in Boston, and bought the business of the well-known firm of Flint & Hall, lumber dealers, continuing business under the firm name of Shepard, Flint & Company. In 1878 his business was incorporated under the name of Shepard & Morse Lumber Company, of which he was president during the remainder of his life. He was prominent not only in business but in financial circles. He was a director and vice-president of the old Manufacturers' Bank and afterward vice-president of the Colonial Bank, formed by a combination of the Manufacturers' and Continental banks. He was a prime mover in organizing the larger institution. He was a director of the United States Trust Company. He was also for many years vice-president of the Saginaw Lumber & Salt Company of East Saginaw, Michigan. For many years he was a member of the Boston Chamber of Commerce. In politics he was a Republican, in religion a Unitarian.

He married, May 4, 1854, Emily Elizabeth Blanchard, born January 11, 1833, daughter of John Wheeler and Sarah Ann (Badger) Blanchard. Children: i. Horace Blanchard, born April 12, 1855; married, February 14, 1882, Florence Olivia Gaut, born December 12, 1854, at Somerville, Massachusetts, third daughter of Samuel Newton and Susan Eliot (Dutton) Gaut; had children: i. Ralph Ather-ton Shepard, born January 15, 1883, at Brighton, Massachusetts, married June 11, 1907, Harriet Inez Whelen, eldest daughter of Peter and Elizabeth (Hume) Whelen, of Ottawa, Ontario, Canada, and they have two

children: Hume Gordon, born March 4, 1908, in Brookline, and Florence Phyllis, born June 9, 1910. ii. Otis Norton Shepard, born June 18, 1884, at Brighton, now part of Boston; married, November 17, 1909, Gladys Louise Peck, daughter of Theodore Gordon Peck, of Samsondale, New York, and they have one child, Horace Blanchard, second, born March 16, 1912, in New York City. iii. Herman Grant Shepard, born August 11, 1885, at Brighton, died March 27, 1886, at Brookline. iv. Irving Minot Shepard, born December 9, 1886, at Brookline, married, April 19, 1913, Emma Mae Brigham. v. Eliot Blanchard Shepard, born April 27, 1891, at Brookline. vi. Horace Wentworth Shepard, June 16, 1894. 2. Otis Ather-ton, born March 28, 1859, at Dorchester; married Susie Leinow Loring Gaut, born August 21, 1863; children: Margaret Ashley Shepard, born June 18, 1886; Dorothea Shepard, August 20, 1888; and Hilda Gaut Shepard, September 21, 1897. 3. Thomas Hill, born November 23, 1866; married June 2, 1895, Edna Parker; children: Katharine Shepard, born May 10, 1896; Francis Parker Shepard, May 10, 1897; and Stuart Shepard, July 6, 1900. 4. Emily Blanchard, born June 7, 1869; resides with her mother at 124 Rawson Road, Brookline, Massachusetts.

Edmund Littlefield, the LITTLEFIELD first of the line in this country, was born in Titchfield, near Southampton, England, in 1590. He did business there as a clothier—that is, he gave out the material for weaving cloth to the owners of hand looms to be woven into cloth which he sold to the trade. He married, in 1617, Annis (sometimes written Annice and Annas), who bore to him eight children: Francis, born in 1619; Anthony, Elizabeth, John, Thomas, Mary, Hannah and Francis Jr. Francis, the eldest son, disappeared from his home when eleven years of age and made his way to America. He was mourned as dead by his parents, and when some time afterwards another son was born to them, they named him also Francis. Edmund, accompanied by one son, presumably Anthony, sailed from Southampton for New England in 1637. He was in Boston in 1638, where he probably became acquainted with Rev. John Wheelwright, the first pastor of the First Church of Braintree, a tablet to whose memory may be seen on the walls of the First Church of Quincy, formerly Braintree.

Annis Littlefield, with the other six children and two servants, sailed from Southampton in 1638, on the ship "Bevis," and joined her husband. The family appears to have been in Woburn for a short time. In 1639 the

family, including Francis Sr., who had been found, removed to Exeter, New Hampshire, where Edmund and Francis Sr. became members of the combination, as it was called, and received allotments of land in that town—Edmund, 21 acres, and Francis Sr., four acres. Rev. John Wheelwright, who had left Braintree because of disagreements with the authorities in religious matters (the Antinomian controversy was then raging), had become pastor of the church at Exeter. Edmund Littlefield was an active member of that church. He became dissatisfied with conditions prevailing at Exeter, and in 1641 removed with his family into the then wilderness beyond the sounds of ecclesiastical strife and settled on the banks of the Webhannet river, in the province of Maine, where he erected a saw mill and engaged in the lumber business. It is said that his mill was the first in that part of the country. Later, when other settlers arrived, he built a grist mill. The town which sprung up about his mills was early given the name of Wells. In 1643 he secured from Thomas Gorges a grant of the land on which he had settled, and for a time he acted as agent of Gorges for the sale of land in that region claimed by Gorges under his grant. Rev. John Wheelwright came from Exeter with a part of his flock and settled at the same place. About the year 1643 a church was established there, which is today the First Congregational Church of Wells, of which Mr. Littlefield was an active member during the rest of his life. He was commissioner in Wells, with Ezekial Knight and Thomas Wheelwright, in 1654-55. He was also one of a commission to fix the boundary between the towns of Wells and Porpoise. He died at Wells, December 11, 1661, at the age of seventy-one years. His will and the inventory of his estate, which may be seen in the York county, Maine, records, shows that he had prospered in business and was a very wealthy man for those times. In his will he very carefully provides for the care and support of his wife. Bourne, the historian of Wells and Kennebec, says of him that "he was a man upon whose character no spot or blemish could be found."

(II) Francis Sr., reference to whom has already been made, was with his father in Exeter, New Hampshire, and in Wells. For a time he resided at Dover, New Hampshire. He represented that town in the legislature of the province of New Hampshire in 1648. He later returned to Wells and was very prominent in the contention between Gorges and the Massachusetts Colony, in which he and the other men of the family took the side against Gorges. He represented Wells in 1665 and

1666 and York in 1668 in the Massachusetts general court. According to the colonial records the general court met occasionally at his house in 1662. He appears to have been a man of great energy and public spirit. He acquired large tracts of land in York county, and died in Wells, in 1712, aged 93. He married, in 164—, Jane, daughter of Ralph Hill, of Plymouth, Massachusetts; she died December 20, 1646, leaving a daughter who probably died very young. He married, in 1648, his second wife, Rebecca ———, by whom he had Daniel, Edmund, James Sr. and Dependence.

Regarding Edmund, who is generally held to have been the second son of Francis Sr., there is some little question whether he may not have been a son of Anthony.

Anthony, the second son of Edmund, was born at Titchfield, in 1621. He lived at Wells all his life, and married and had a son Edmund. He died in 1662, a few months after his father's decease. It may be that his son Edmund, who was bound out to his Uncle Francis at the time of his father's decease, came to be called the son of Francis.

(III) Edmund, son of Francis Sr. (or perhaps Anthony), was born in Wells, in 1650, married Elizabeth Mott, and resided during the remainder of his life at Braintree, Massachusetts, where he died April 9, 1718. He was a farmer and in good circumstances. He was chosen to fill several offices of trust, and appears to have had the respect and esteem of his fellow citizens. He had a large number of children, the second of whom was

(IV) Edmund, born in 1692, married Bethia Waldo, December 6, 1711; she was a member of a family which has been eminent in New England history. She was daughter of Daniel and Susanna (Adams) Waldo, and was born at Chelmsford, Massachusetts, August 20, 1688. She was granddaughter of Cornelius Waldo and Hannah (Cogeswell) Waldo, of Ipswich, Massachusetts. They resided after their marriage at Pomfret, Connecticut, but their graves are at Chelmsford. The Cogeswells of Essex county, Massachusetts, are a well-known family. On her mother's side Bethia Waldo was the granddaughter of Captain Samuel Adams, son of Henry Adams, who came from Braintree, Essex county, England, and settled in Braintree, Massachusetts, and was the progenitor of the Adams family of Braintree which gave two presidents to the country, and of Rebecca (Graves) Adams, daughter of Rear-Admiral Thomas Graves, of the British navy, who settled at Charlestown, Massachusetts, in 1638. In the female line Ralph Waldo Emerson was a descendant of Cornelius Waldo. Edmund

and Bethia (Waldo) Littlefield had several children, one of whom was

(V) Daniel Littlefield, who was born in Braintree, October 13, 1712. His father died May 27, 1717, at the early age of thirty-three, and his widow settled his estate. Her account with the estate contains several charges for maintenance of the son Daniel. Daniel married, December 8, 1732, Rebecca, daughter of Josiah and Martha (Howard) Williams, of Taunton, Massachusetts, born December 25, 1715. She was a lineal descendant of Deacon Richard Williams, who came from Wales and was one of the founders of Taunton, Massachusetts, and organizer, with John and Walter Dean, Hezekiah Hoare and others, of the Iron Works Company of Taunton. It is possible that Richard Williams may have been a relative of Roger Williams, who also came from Wales. On her mother's side she was a lineal descendant of John Howard, who lived in the family of Captain Miles Standish and became one of the founders of Bridgewater, Massachusetts, and of Rev. James Keith. Both the Howard and Keith families have had a large place in the history of Plymouth colony and of the nation. Major Jonathan Howard, son of John, through whom Rebecca Williams' line is traced, married Sarah Dean, a granddaughter of John Dean, of South Chard, parish of Chard, county of Somerset, England, who with his brother Walter came to Taunton in 1638 and, with Williams and others, as above stated, engaged in the iron business. John Dean's son John was the first child born in the Taunton colony. Daniel Littlefield settled in the West Parish of Bridgewater, Massachusetts, where his children were born. He died at Braintree, April 6, 1800. He was a deacon of the First Church of Bridgewater, and was noted for his benevolence and his championship of the cause of the poor and oppressed. He served in the French and Indian war, in a Bridgewater company. Thirteen children were born to him, of whom the seventh was

(VI) Seth, who was born March 19, 1746. He married, February 11, 1771, Kezia, born May 9, 1750, daughter of Ebenezer and Sarah (Howard) Ames, daughter of Major Jonathan Howard, son of John Howard. Ebenezer Ames was a descendant of William Ames, of Braintree, whose brother John was an original proprietor of the town of Bridgewater. John Ames, son of William, received his Uncle John's estate by will and settled in Bridgewater. Fisher Ames, the orator and statesman, was of this family, as were also the brothers Oakes and Oliver Ames, of Easton, Massachusetts, of whom the first built the

Union Pacific railroad and the other was governor of the state of Massachusetts.

Seth Littlefield removed to North Easton, Massachusetts, after his marriage and purchased a farm near the Old Bay Road which, as one of the commissioners, he laid out. The farm has always remained in the family and is now owned and occupied by F. B. Littlefield, one of his descendants and a substantial citizen of that town. Seth (VI) was deacon of the Congregational church in Easton. He died May 1, 1839. His wife died April 24, 1829. They were buried in the Keith burying ground, so-called, on the Old Bay Road about one-half mile west and south of his home. The inscription on her tombstone reads: "Sacred to the memory of Kezia, wife of Mr. Seth Littlefield and daughter of Mr. Eben^r Ames, who died April 24, 1829." They had ten children, of whom the sixth was

(VII) Seth, born January 12, 1781, married, December 5, 1814, Sarah (Crane) Littlefield, daughter of Samuel and Experience (Thayer) Crane, of Bradford, New Hampshire. Both Seth Littlefield (VI) and Samuel Crane were soldiers in the revolutionary war. Sarah Crane was a descendant of Henry Crane, of Milton, Massachusetts, the progenitor of the Crane family of Massachusetts, of which ex-Governor and United States Senator Crane is a member. She was a teacher in the Massachusetts schools. On her mother's side she was a descendant of Thomas Thayer, one of the founders of Braintree, and the progenitor of the Thayer family of Massachusetts (of which General Sylvanus Thayer was a member) noted for their public spirit and generous gifts to public uses. She was also a descendant of John Bass, of Braintree, and Ruth (Alden) Bass, daughter of the Pilgrim John Alden.

Seth Littlefield removed to Grantham, New Hampshire, in February, 1815, and bought a large tract of land on the Sugar river, with a cottage house and a small saw mill thereon. Here his children were born: Daniel, August 21, 1815; Susan, December 14, 1816; Rufus Ames, December 2, 1818; Seth, March 8, 1821; Sarah, August 14, 1822; Phebe, December 18, 1826; George Whitefield and Kezia Ames, July 6, 1829. As the sons grew up to sturdy manhood, he purchased lands adjoining his farm and cleared up large areas from the primeval forest. He also built a large barn and a dwelling house which is to-day one of the finest residences in the Sugar river valley. He was a man of great energy and business ability, making many trips to Boston to market the products of his farm. He was for many years

a deacon of the Croydon (New Hampshire) Congregational church, and an earnest, devoted Christian who brought up his children "in the fear and admonition of the Lord." He died October 18, 1871. His wife died February 22, 1864. Mrs. Littlefield inherited the energy of her mother, Experience Thayer, who was indeed a helpmeet to her husband, Samuel Crane, whose health had been broken by long service in the army. She was well educated and inspired her children with a strong desire for education. All the children attended Kimball Union Academy at Meriden, New Hampshire, and became teachers. Daniel graduated at Dartmouth College in the class of 1843.

(VIII) Rufus Ames Littlefield was named after his grand-uncle, Rufus Ames, son of Jonathan and Sarah (Howard) Ames. He prepared for college, but did not enter. The East Bridgewater (Massachusetts) Academy in 1842 had for its principal Daniel Littlefield, assistant principal Rufus Ames Littlefield, principal of the young ladies' department Susan Littlefield, and Seth Littlefield was a pupil. Hon. Benjamin W. Harris, Hon. James Sidney Allen, Hon. Jesse M. Keith and other men afterwards prominent in public life were students in the academy at that time.

Rufus Ames Littlefield taught schools in Plymouth county for many years, and was long held in grateful remembrance by his pupils. At the celebration of the golden wedding of himself and his wife on June 10, 1895, several of his old pupils came from considerable distances to show their respect and affection for their former teacher. He was a man of commanding presence and powerful physique, and was capable intellectually as well as physically of playing a much larger part on the stage of life than fell to him. A certain distrust of his own abilities held him back where men of much smaller caliber but far greater self-confidence rushed on to greater achievement. He was absolutely faithful to his convictions of duty, and greatly devoted to his family. He was a member of the school committee of East Bridgewater for several years, and a justice of the peace appointed by the governor of Massachusetts, for seven years. He took a great interest in religious education and the services of the church, and for many years was deacon of the Union Congregational Church of East and West Bridgewater, and a superintendent of the Sunday school. He was also an ardent advocate of temperance, and with his father-in-law, Nathan Whitman, was an active worker in the enforcement of the laws for the suppression of the illegal sale of liquors in East Bridgewater and vicinity.

He married, June 10, 1845, Abigail Russell, daughter of Deacon Nathan Whitman and

Semantha (Keith) Whitman, of East Bridgewater. Through her father Mrs. Littlefield's descent has been proved from John Alden, William and Alice Mullins and Priscilla Mullins, Stephen, Elizabeth and Damaris Hopkins, James Chilton and his wife, and Mary (Chilton) Winslow, Francis Cooke and Francis Eaton, all "Mayflower" passengers. On the authority of Mitchell's "History of Bridgewater" (which has been questioned but not disproved) her descent is claimed from Captain Miles Standish through his son Ensign Josiah Standish, whose daughter Mary married James Cary and had a daughter Mercy, who married David Thurston, whose daughter Abigail married Jesse Byram, who was the great-great-grandfather of Abigail Russell Whitman. She was also descended from several other Plymouth settlers who arrived after the Pilgrims—John Winslow, Giles Rickard, Moses Simmons, Robert Latham, Experience Mitchell, Elder Gain Robinson, Edward Holman, George Partridge, William Haskins and others.

She also derived descent from a large number of the first settlers of Bridgewater, in addition to those mentioned above; on her mother's side—Rev. James Keith, Arthur Harris (ancestor of Hons. Benjamin W. Harris and Robert O. Harris), Deacon Samuel Edson, Elder William Brett and Deacon John Willis; on her father's side—John Whitman, Captain Nicholas Byram, John Fobes, Francis Godfrey, John Cary, Thomas Haywood, Thomas Snell and others.

She was also through the Keith line descended from Edmund Quincy, of Braintree, who came from England with Rev. John Cotton in 1633, and was the founder of the Quincy family of Massachusetts; and from Joanna Hoar, sister of Rev. Leonard Hoar, president of Harvard University, who became the wife of Edmund Quincy, son of Edmund and Judith Quincy; and also from Rev. Thomas Sheppard, a professor in and benefactor of Harvard University, whose daughter Ann married Daniel Quincy, son of Edmund Quincy 2d, and had a daughter Ann who married Colonel John Holman, father of Captain John Holman, and had a daughter Sarah who married James Keith, great-grandfather of Abigail Russell (Whitman) Littlefield; and also from John Winslow, brother of Edmund Winslow, who married Mary Chilton and settled in Boston; from Abraham Shaw, of Dedham, progenitor of the Shaw family of Massachusetts; from John Hayden, who settled in Dorchester in 1634; from Thomas Green and Rebecca, his wife, who came from England and settled in Malden, Massachusetts; from John Vinton, a Huguenot, who settled in Wey-

mouth, where his first child was born in 1648; from Thomas White; from Deacon John Rogers, of Weymouth; and from William Read, also of Weymouth, whose daughter Ruth married John Whitman, all of whom were first settlers; and from John Field, companion of Roger Williams, whose son John settled in Bridgewater in 1645, and had a son, Captain John Field, who married Elizabeth Ames, and had a daughter Susannah, who married Joseph Keith and had a daughter Susanna, who married William Vinton and had a daughter Abigail, who married Thomas Russell and had a daughter Abigail, who married Deacon William Keith, the grandfather of Abigail Russell Littlefield. John Field was a lineal descendant from Sir Hubertus de la Field, who followed William the Conqueror to England in 1066, and after the battle of Hastings received a grant of land in England.

John Whitman, of Weymouth and Bridgewater, Massachusetts, was the first of a line which has given to the state of Massachusetts and the nation many men who were eminent in professional, business and public life. Among them were Ezekiel Whitman, M. C., and for many years chief justice of the superior court and supreme court of the state of Maine; William E. Russell, twice governor of Massachusetts; Dr. Marcus Whitman, who saved the territory of Oregon to the United States; and Hon. Kilborn Whitman, of Abington, from whom the town of Whitman, Massachusetts, was named. Among the descendants of John Whitman were many men and women of high scholarly attainments, as the records of Harvard and Brown universities show.

Abigail Russell (Whitman) Littlefield, born in Boston, March 27, 1827, was educated in the schools of East Bridgewater and Charlestown (Massachusetts) Female Seminary. She was a proficient scholar, especially in mathematics, and greatly assisted in the education of her children. Her amiability and simple unaffected piety and genuine sympathy for all persons in any trouble endeared her to a large circle of friends. Although her cares as the head of a large family were many, she found time to prepare for and teach a ladies' Bible class in the Union Congregational Sunday school for many years. She had a rare gift in the interpretation of the scriptures and the application of their teachings to the affairs of daily life. Her devotion to her family knew no bounds, and her children will ever rise up and call her blessed.

There were born to Rufus Ames Littlefield and Abigail R. Littlefield the following children: Nathan Whitman, born May 21, 1846; George Henry, born September 18, 1848;

Rufus Ames, born December 17, 1850; Daniel Eugene, born February 8, 1853, died April 5, 1876; Frank Russell, born April 13, 1855, died August 15, 1869; Abby Whitman, died in infancy; Agnes Keith, born July 18, 1858; Baalis Sanford, born January 21, 1862; Charles Gilbert, born January 26, 1864; and Abby Frances, born January 26, 1864, died February 6, 1883.

Nathan Whitman Littlefield received his education in the public schools of East Bridgewater and under the private tuition of Rev. Baalis Sanford, B. U., 1823, who was for many years a minister and chairman of the school committee, with whom he read Latin and Greek. His father tutored him in mathematics. The greater part of his preparation for college was made out of school while he was engaged in other occupations. Yet he found time after work to read considerably more Latin and Greek than was required for admission to college. For a short time he studied at Bridgewater Academy, of which Horace M. Willard, B. U., 1864, was principal, and at Phillips Academy, Andover, under that prince of teachers, Samuel H. Taylor, LL. D., Dart. Coll., 1832, whom he has always regarded as the greatest teacher of preparatory Latin and Greek whom he has ever known. Graduating from that academy in 1865, he at once entered Dartmouth College. When the results of his entrance examinations were presented to Dr. Smith, then president of the college, he remarked: "Without irreverence, I may say that I am glad to be able to minister an abundant entrance unto you." He was also prominent in athletics and was chosen captain of his class when a freshman, and held the place during the entire course. He was also class president for several years. Bissel Gymnasium was erected at Dartmouth in 1866, and much attention was given to athletics by the faculty and the students. Regular exercise in the gymnasium was made a part of the college course. After a course in physical culture at a school taught by Professor F. G. Welsh, of Yale and Dartmouth, he was made an assistant instructor to Professor Welsh during his junior and senior years. He was made a member of the Delta Kappa Epsilon fraternity and had the pleasure as head of the Pi Chapter of inducting General William Tecumseh Sherman, who was present as the guest of the college at the celebration of its centennial anniversary, into honorary membership in that fraternity. In passing, it may be said that General Sherman was received by the students of the college with such genuine manifestations of admiration and regard that the aged hero's heart greatly warmed toward his young countrymen.



Nathan W. Littlefield

He went about among them during his few days' visit on terms of pleasant familiarity. He seemed to be living over the days of his own school life, so jovial and happy did he appear.

Although young Littlefield, like many of his college mates in those days, was thrown upon his own resources to meet the expenses of his education and much of his time was taken up in work to enable him to meet those expenses, he won some honors. At the Junior Exhibition of his class he gave the Greek oration, the parts being assigned by the faculty on the basis of scholarship and the Greek oration being ranked as the highest honor. At the Senior Exhibition of the United Literary Societies of the college, which was the most important literary function of the college course, he was selected by his society as its representative in the debate, the leading part on such occasions. The subject debated seems quite modern. It was: "Are majorities the safest rulers?" The selection of that subject indicates the trend of the student mind. Singularly enough he also gave an address during his freshman year before his literary society on the subject, "The true Grandeur of Nations," not knowing at that time that Charles Sumner had given an address on the same subject. The faculty sent many students whose preparation was deficient or who failed in their examinations to Mr. Littlefield to be tutored. At one time there were fourteen undergraduates under his tuition.

In 1869, the year of his graduation, was also the centennial of the college, an event of unusual interest in its history, and was celebrated with an elaborate program of addresses by distinguished alumni of the college. The exercises, which occupied several days, were held in a great tent on the campus and multitudes of old graduates and friends of the college of more or less distinction attended. At the graduating exercises of the class a most unexpected and gratifying honor was given to the valedictorian of the class as he came forward to announce his address. Apparently without any prearrangement, the entire class arose and vigorously applauded their classmate. For several years after graduation Mr. Littlefield taught in high schools in Massachusetts and Rhode Island. He was submaster in the Charlestown, Massachusetts, high school, and for three years principal of the Newport, Rhode Island, high school. From that place he was called to Westerly as superintendent of the village schools and principal of the high school. The report of the superintendent of schools of Newport for the year 1872-73 contains these words: "Mr. Littlefield is a man of sound and liberal scholarship and an efficient

teacher and earnest worker. His amiable disposition and rare virtues have endeared him to his pupils and associates, and I am sure that we share in their regrets that the school must lose his labors and influence." At Westerly he was equally successful as a teacher and superintendent, and very reluctantly resigned his position there though offered a large increase of salary, in order to prepare himself for his chosen profession.

In October, 1874, he entered the Law School of Boston University, and completed the three years' course in two years, graduating in 1876. In May, 1876, he was admitted to the Boston bar, but immediately went to Providence and entered the office of James Tillinghast, Esq., where he pursued the study of local statutes and court procedure during the six months required by Rhode Island law, and was admitted to the Rhode Island bar in January, 1877, and in due course was admitted to practice before the United States courts. He soon took a leading place among the lawyers of the state. His success has been won, not by superficial and showy qualities, but by thorough, careful and conscientious preparation of his cases and by the energy and resourcefulness with which he has prosecuted them. In all matters pertaining to the improvement of the law and the elevation of professional and judicial standards he has been a fearless leader. On the reorganization of the judicial system of the state in 1904-05, made necessary by a constitutional amendment, he was appointed a member of the commission which revised the laws relating to the constitution and jurisdiction of the courts, and reported the system of law known as the court and practice act. When again an amendment to the constitution of the state was adopted in 1909, providing for the election of members of the house of representatives by districts, he was appointed a member at large of the commission which divided the state into representative districts, and was one of the subcommittee of three to whom was committed the preparation of the statutes necessary to carry into effect the radical changes in the method of electing assemblymen resulting from that amendment.

Mr. Littlefield's practice has been exclusively on the civil side of the court, and mostly in equity and probate causes and in matters pertaining to real estate, although he has had a wide experience in jury trials. From the beginning of his career he has been engaged in some of the most important litigation which has come before the Rhode Island courts, both in regard to the legal principles involved and the pecuniary interests at stake. When Roger Williams Park was enlarged about 1890, he

was counsel for the owners of the greater part of Cunliff's Pond and the surrounding land which was taken by the city of Providence by the exercise of the right of eminent domain. The titles to various parts of that property were very defective and many conflicting claims arose. There probably has never been a single case involving so many difficult questions of law and fact before a Rhode Island court as grew out of the litigation over the titles of the heirs of Joseph G. Johnson in a large part of the land taken by the city. All the questions litigated were decided in favor of the Johnson heirs, his clients. When the Union Trust Company of Providence closed its doors in 1907, the lawyers representing most of the depositors in that institution chose Mr. Littlefield to represent them on the depositors' committee which was raised to assist in evolving a plan for the reorganization of that institution. He was made secretary of the committee, and also was retained, with Cyrus M. Van Slyck, Esq., and Frank L. Hinckley, Esq., as counsel for the depositors to represent them in all court proceedings and in formulating a plan of reorganization. Co-operating with Rathbone Gardner, Esq., counsel for the receivers, a plan was evolved which was put into execution and successfully carried out. The plan and its execution were absolutely unique in the financial history of the country, and has been pronounced by eminent authorities a most remarkable piece of work. Its success, however, was quite as much due to the splendid coöperation of the legal profession and business men of the city and state as to any merit of the plan itself, however great that may have been.

Mr. Littlefield was senior member of the law firm of Littlefield & Barrows from 1899 until Mr. Barrows was unanimously elected by the general assembly a justice of the superior court in 1913. As the first referee in bankruptcy appointed in this state under the United States bankruptcy act of 1898, Mr. Littlefield had much to do with the interpretation of the law in its early stages. Some of the cases in which he wrote opinions which are reported in the American bankruptcy reports, were and still are leading cases on the questions decided. He has been continuously reappointed referee since his first appointment, in conjunction with Mr. Barrows since 1900, until Mr. Barrows' elevation to the bench, and is now serving his eighth term in that office.

In politics he is a Progressive Democrat, having joined that party during Mr. Cleveland's administration. He was candidate of that party for governor of a state in the year 1900, and has twice since that time declined a

renomination for that office, owing to his business engagements. He was a member of the Rhode Island senate from the city of Pawtucket, 1897-1898, and drafted the first caucus law which was passed by either house of the general assembly.

Mr. Littlefield has always taken a deep interest in all questions relating to the educational, moral and religious life of the communities in which he has resided. He was elected a member of the Pawtucket school committee for two terms, 1897-1901 and 1905-08, having been elected first by the Democratic party and second by the Republican as a non-partisan candidate. He was chairman of the committee, 1898-1901.

His services have been much in demand as a lecturer and orator on historical, political and other subjects, and he has delivered many addresses before various societies, such as the Rhode Island Historical Society, the Old Colony Historical Society, the Providence Art Club, the Old Bridgewater Historical Society and the Bridgewater Normal School. He delivered on June 13, 1906, the oration at the celebration of the 250th anniversary of the founding of the town of Bridgewater, Massachusetts, and the Phi Beta Kappa address at Dartmouth College in 1910. The honorary degree of Master of Arts was conferred upon him by Dartmouth College in 1909, on which occasion the following words were addressed to the recipient: "Nathan Whitman Littlefield, student as well as practitioner of the law, gifted in public speech, subordinating personal interests to the public weal, upon you, as one who has carried the high ideal of his college life into his later career, I confer the honorary degree of Master of Arts."

Mr. Littlefield is a member of the Pawtucket Congregational Church, and has been a superintendent of the Sunday school for two terms of several years each, and was made a life member of the Congregational Sunday School Society by the Sunday school of the Central Falls Congregational Church, where he taught a Bible class for several years. He is vice-president of the Rhode Island Congregational Conference and of the Rhode Island Home Missionary Society, and was the legal member of the committee of the conference which prepared the constitution and effected the incorporation of the conference in 1912. In the campaign of the Men and Religion Forward Movement of 1911-12, he was chairman of the committee on auxiliary cities and chairman of the committee of the whole which carried on the work in the cities of Pawtucket and Central Falls, and gave much time and thought to the promotion of

that cause. He is the president of the Rhode Island Anti-Saloon League, and has represented that society in several contests before the supreme court of the state involving the interpretation of statutes relating to the suppression of intemperance, and has delivered numerous addresses before conventions and the churches on the work of the league and the cause of temperance. He is a member and officer of the National Bar Association, a member of the Rhode Island Bar Association, the National Municipal League, the American Society for the Judicial Settlement of International Disputes, the Rhode Island Historical Society, the Old Colony Historical Society, honorary member and trustee of the Old Bridgewater Historical Society, member of the Rhode Island Chapter of Mayflower Descendants, president of the National Pilgrim Society and president of the Society of the Founders of Providence Plantations. He has always been a lover of out-of-door sports, and is an enthusiastic yachtsman and golfer, being a member of the Bristol, Rhode Island, Yacht Club, and the Rhode Island Country Club.

On August 13, 1873, Mr. Littlefield married Arletta V. Redman, daughter of Hon. Erastus Redman, of Ellsworth, Maine, who was for many years postmaster of that city and collector of the port. She died at Providence, Rhode Island, October 18, 1878, and on December 1, 1886, he married Mary Wheaton Ellis, daughter of Asher Ellis, of Pawtucket, Rhode Island. He has two sons: Nathan Whitman Jr., born April 20, 1877, Brown University, 1899; and Alden Llewellyn, born December 19, 1889, now a student at Dartmouth College, class of 1914. Mrs. Littlefield is a member of the Daughters of the American Revolution, Flintlock and Powderhorn Chapter, of Pawtucket, Rhode Island, having joined through her ancestor, Deacon Asa Ware, of Dedham, Massachusetts. She is a lineal descendant of Rev. John Ellis, one of the early pastors of the ancient Newman Congregational Church of East Providence, Rhode Island, formerly Rehoboth, Massachusetts. She is also a member of the Pawtucket Congregational Church, and takes an active part in the church work, being a member of various church societies.

Robert Austin, the immigrant AUSTIN ancestor, is found recorded in 1661, when his name was on the list of sixty-five persons, mostly of Newport, Portsmouth and Kingston, who were granted lots in the new settlement of Westerly. His name was not on the tax list of 1687. Mr. J. O. Austin, the Rhode Island genealogist, says

of him: "Many facts seem to warrant the assumption that he was father of Jeremiah, Edward, Joseph, and John." He died before 1687.

(II) Jeremiah, son of Robert Austin, was of Kingston and Exeter, and was taxed, September 6, 1687, under Governor Andros' levy. About 1720 he and his son Jeremiah had ear marks for sheep granted. Although his name appears in North and South Kingston and Exeter, he may have lived in one place, as the three towns were divided at different times, the record of the old town being in North Kingston. His will was dated March 6, 1752, and proved in 1754, and in it he called himself "weak in body and well stricken in years." He did not mention any real estate, and doubtless gave it to his sons before his death. When he died there were seven Austins named Jeremiah: Jeremiah, Jeremiah Jr., and Jeremiah (3), Jeremiah, son of Robert (3), Jeremiah, son of Pasko (3), Jeremiah, son of Ezekiel (3), and Jeremiah, son of Robert (3), and there was also a Joseph (2). He married Elizabeth ———, who died after 1752. Children: Robert, died in 1752; Pasko, died in 1774; Jeremiah, died in 1778; David, married Dinah ———; Stephen, died in 1752; Mercy, married Benoni Austin; Daniel, died in 1737; Ezekiel, mentioned below.

(III) Ezekiel, son of Jeremiah Austin, married ——— Champlin. He lived in North Kingston, Rhode Island. According to one authority, he married Elizabeth, daughter of John Eldred, and among the children were a son Eldridge, and a daughter Mary. Children, born at North Kingston: Jeremiah, born in 1749; Ezekiel, mentioned below; Stephen, William, Elizabeth, Joanna.

(IV) Ezekiel (2), son of Ezekiel (1) Austin, was born in 1757. According to the United States census of 1840, he lived at that time with his son Ezekiel, in Exeter, and was eighty-three years of age. He was then a pensioner for services in the Revolution, and his name is on the pension roll, May 31, 1833, his pension to commence March 4, 1831, his age being then seventy-five years.

(V) Ezekiel (3), son of Ezekiel (2) Austin, married and had a son John, mentioned below.

(VI) John, son of Ezekiel (3) Austin, was born October 17, 1830, at Exeter, Rhode Island. His early years were spent on his father's farm, and his schooling was received in the public schools. When he left home he began an apprenticeship under L. B. Darling, a refiner of gold and silver, at Providence. In 1862 he started in business in partnership with Horace F. Carpenter, with a refinery at the

corner of Friendship and Dorrance streets. Afterward Mr. Austin became the sole proprietor of the refining business, until 1888, when he admitted his son to partnership. He was a pioneer in the smelting business which was formerly done abroad, and this department of business grew to large proportions. His house manufactured blue vitriol and oxide of zinc, and dealt in fine gold, silver, copper, gold coin, sand and black crucibles, assayed gold and silver, and smelted and refined these metals. Mr. Austin was indefatigable in his devotion to his business, and from a humble beginning he lived to see the annual output of refined metal reach a total of a million and a quarter dollars worth. At the time of his death, his firm, John Austin & Son, was the leading firm of refiners in this country and Mr. Austin was the foremost man in his line of business. For nearly forty years he was known to almost every manufacturing jeweler in the land. In addition to his own business, he had various other financial interests. He was elected president of the High Street Bank in 1878, succeeding Aaron B. Curry, and in 1879 he was elected president of the Citizens Savings Bank, which was located in the rooms of the High Street Bank, and mainly under the same management, and he held both offices as long as he lived. While he was at the head of the savings bank, the number of depositors grew from 756 to more than 9,500. He was a leader in the development of his native town. The old Austin homestead which came into the possession of his grandfather during the revolution, he greatly improved, adding building after building, until he had erected no less than twenty-four, including a postoffice building, store, schoolhouse and a memorial church, all valuable additions to the civic center.

Mr. Austin was an exemplary self-made man. Naturally quiet, retiring and sensitive, he avoided politics and public life, but he was kindly and sympathetic, beloved in his own home, and possessed of many friends in all parts of the country. He was thoroughly honorable and upright in business, a conspicuous figure for many years in Providence business circles, exerting a wide and salutary influence in all the walks of life. He was a member of Mount Vernon Lodge, No. 4, Free Masons; and Providence Chapter, No. 1, Royal Arch Masons, of Providence. During his later years he was a communicant and vestryman of All Saints Memorial Church (Protestant Episcopal). He died at his home on Westminster street, Providence, February 19, 1900.

Mr. Austin married, September 18, 1850, Susan Jane Darling, daughter of John and Polly (Weeding) Darling, both of Cumber-

land, Rhode Island. His widow resides in his former home on Westminster street. Children: 1. Clara M., born August 9, 1859, now deceased. 2. Eugene A., July 16, 1861, now deceased. 3. Clarence H., August 5, 1866, now deceased. 4. Arthur Ernest, mentioned below. 5. Alice W., October 11, 1874, now deceased.

(VII) Arthur Ernest, only surviving child of John Austin, was born July 23, 1868, at Providence, Rhode Island. He received his early education in the public schools of his native city, and early in life became associated in business with his father. He was admitted to partnership by his father in 1888, and since then the business has been conducted under the firm name of John Austin & Son. Since the death of his father in 1900, he has been sole proprietor, however. He is also treasurer and secretary of the Improved Seamless Wire Company, president of the High Street Bank and vice-president of the Citizens Savings Bank.

Not only in business, but in public life, Mr. Austin has been a leader. In politics he is a Republican of wide influence. He was a member of the Cranston town council from 1896 to 1905, a period of ten years, during several of which he was president. In 1896 he was elected second representative from Cranston to the general assembly, and in 1897, first representative. He was appointed on the committee on incorporations. In 1898 he was elected state senator, and he served two years, serving on the committee on militia and on the judiciary. In 1900 he declined reelection on account of the requirements of his business. He is a member of Mt. Vernon Lodge, No. 4, of Free Masons; of Providence Chapter, No. 1, Royal Arch Masons; of Providence Council, No. 1, Royal and Select Masters; of St. John's Commandery, No. 1, Knights Templar; of Palestine Temple, Mystic Shrine; and he has taken the thirty-two degrees of Scottish Rite Masonry. He was commodore of the Rhode Island Yacht Club in 1892, and he is a member of the New York Yacht Club, and of the Squantum Association and Pomham Club, and of the Sons of the American Revolution and other organizations. He is a communicant and vestryman of All Saints Memorial Church (Protestant Episcopal) and active in charitable and benevolent work.

Mr. Austin married (first) October 25, 1888, Louisa D. Osgood, of Providence, who died April 2, 1894, aged twenty-six years, the mother of two children: 1. Clarence E., born July 23, 1889. 2. Gertrude W., September 20, 1891. He married (second) October 17, 1895, Mrs. Jessie Anna (Wright) Stone, of New York City.

HOLTON William Holton, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, in 1611, and came to America when a young man, sailing from Ipswich, England, in the ship "Francis," in 1634. After living for a time at Cambridge he went with the pioneers to Hartford, Connecticut, of which he was one of the founders. His name appears on the list of founders on the monument at Hartford. He returned to England, remained three years, and upon his coming again to Hartford joined the colonists at Northampton, Massachusetts, where he was deacon of the church in 1663. He was deputy to the general court from Northampton for five years, and for Hadley one year. He was a member of the committee on the settlement of Northfield. He died August 12, 1691. His wife Mary died November, 1691. Children: John, mentioned below; Samuel, baptized November 1, 1646; William; Mary, married David Burt; Sarah, married John King; Ruth, married Joseph Baker and Thomas Lyman; Rachel, married Thomas Strong; Thomas, was killed by the Indians, March 14, 1676.

(II) John, son of William Holton, was born about 1648, and died at Northampton, April 16, 1712. He married Abigail ———, who survived him and was living in 1718. Children, born at Northampton: Mary, January 10, 1668; Eleazer; Sarah, October 6, 1673; Abigail; Joshua, May 6, 1678; William, mentioned below; Thomas, October 23, 1681.

(III) William (2), son of John Holton, was born at Northampton, 1679. He was a weaver by trade. In 1718 he moved from Northampton to Northfield, where his brothers also settled, and he died there November 13, 1755. He married, December 5, 1706, Abigail Edwards. Children, born at Northampton: John, mentioned below; William, March 6, 1709; Samuel, November 30, 1710; Mary, May 19, 1714; Abigail, August 14, 1720, at Northfield.

(IV) John (2), son of William (2) Holton, was born August 24, 1707, and died October 25, 1793. He was sergeant in the French and Indian war. He married, October 7, 1731, Mehitable Alexander, who was for many years blind. She died December 28, 1792. Children, born at Northfield: Chloe, January 1, 1733-34; Mehitable, February 24, 1735-36; Joel, July 10, 1738; Irena, October 20, 1741; Anna, October 23, 1744; John, mentioned below; Sibyl, baptized December 30, 1750; Sibyl, born December 5, 1751; Solomon, born April 8, 1755; Dorothy, April 10, 1763, died 1787; Charity (adopted), baptized December 11, 1757.

(V) John (3), son of John (2) Holton, was born at Northfield, October 22, 1747, and died

March 22, 1825. He was a lieutenant in the Continental army in the revolution. He married, in 1778, Hannah Sheldon, daughter of Captain Amasa Sheldon, of Bernardston. She married (second) May 23, 1832, Ezekiel Webster. Children of John and Hannah, born at Northfield: Horace, May 18, 1780; Ora, mentioned below; Rufus, October 12, 1783, died August 22, 1815; Henry, April 15, 1788; Lucius, November 24, 1789; Elias, December 16, 1790; John, May 22, 1792; Isabella, October 16, 1794; Electa, July 2, 1798; Betsey, August 22, 1803.

(VI) Ora, son of John (3) Holton, was born at Northfield, July 14, 1782. He married, November 29, 1801, Martha Hardwick. Children: Nelson, born March 6, 1803; Chester, June 30, 1805; Charles S., July 12, 1807; Erastus, mentioned below; William H., July 19, 1812, settled at Bennington; Martha, March 29, 1815; Hannah, April 23, 1817, died June 18, 1843; Ora, April 14, 1819, died in California, unmarried; Gratia, May 21, 1821, married Homer Ramsdell; John, December 20, 1824.

(VII) Erastus, son of Ora Holton, was born at Northfield, March 19, 1809. He married Julia (Elwell) Moody (see Moody). He died at Copake, New York, April 8, 1855. He was a farmer and blacksmith. The Northfield School, founded by Rev. Mr. Moody, the Evangelist, is on the farm he owned. Children of Erastus and Julia Holton: 1. Augusta Elizabeth, born March 30, 1829; married Patrick Collins, who came from New Glasgow, Quebec, died April 1, 1883, in Bennington, a blacksmith by trade; she lives in Bennington. 2. Mary Ann, born September 22, 1831, in Northfield, died July 3, 1840, in Bennington.

(VIII) Lucius Moody, son of Julia (Elwell) (Moody), and adopted by Erastus Holton, was born about 1827-28. He died at Bennington, in 1876. He had a common school education, and followed the trade of carpenter. He settled in Bennington when a young man. He was also in business as a florist. He married Cynthia Ann Bump, descendant of an old Cape Cod family (formerly spelled Bumpus, from a French ancestor, Bompasse). She was born June 16, 1830, in Shaftsbury, Vermont, died at Pittsfield, Massachusetts, October 31, 1908. Children, born at Bennington: 1. Carrie L., March, 1857; married Cornelius C. Cook, of Bennington, a broker and insurance agent of Bennington; they reside at Pittsfield; children: D. Maurice, a broker, Boston; Velma, married Carleton G. Garrettsen (deceased), and she resides in New York; Helen, lives with her brother Maurice, in Boston; Ethel and Harold. 2. Frederick Duane, born April 18, 1858, died unmarried, in Bennington, Sep-

tember 18, 1890; graduate of United States Military Academy, West Point; stationed at Fort Lee, Arizona; had charge of the battlefield after Custer's Massacre. 3. Lewis Chapin, mentioned below.

(IX) Lewis Chapin, son of Lucius Moody Holton, was born at 323 School street, Bennington, Vermont, April 19, 1866. He attended the public schools of his native town. He began his business career as clerk in a jewelry store and in A. K. Ritchie's dry goods store, where he worked for six months. In 1880 he entered the employ of the Bennington & Rutland Railroad Company, and a year later went to the Passumpsic railroad, at Newbury, Vermont. In 1882 he returned to the Bennington & Rutland railroad for a short time. He was afterward at Hoosick Falls, in the employ of the Western Union Telegraph Company for a short time, and was then appointed agent at Hoosick Junction for the Troy & Boston railroad. In 1885 he was clerk for Winslow & Potter, dealers in hardware for six months. After working for his father in the florist business for a time, he returned to the Bennington & Rutland railroad. He entered partnership with his father June 8, 1891, and after his father's death succeeded to the business. He has had a practical monopoly of the florist trade of Bennington since then. He bought W. G. Richardson's Tecumseh green houses, and after twenty-one months discontinued them. His place of business is at 321 School street. He has greenhouses with more than six thousand feet of glass, and he also has a productive farm. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the Baptist church. He is past chancellor commander of the Knights of Pythias of Bennington.

He married, at Rutland, Vermont, September 18, 1889, Lillie Josephine Bowen, who was born January 10, 1869, in Kalamazoo, Michigan, died at Bennington, March 2, 1906. Children, born at Bennington: 1. Leroy Bowen, May 23, 1891; married Ada Bahan, of Bennington, and has Douglas Duane, born February 24, 1912. 2. Martha Irene, October 17, 1894; a designer of house dresses at Bottom & Torrance's, Bennington. 3. Frederick Lucius, January 30, 1898. 4. Kenneth William, July 15, 1900. 5. Doris Lillian, November 30, 1902.

(The Moody Line).

√(I) George Moody lived at Moulton, England. His pedigree is preserved in the British Museum. Children of George and Lydia: George; John, mentioned below; Samuel.

(II) John, son of George Moody, came to New England in 1633, settled at Roxbury, was deputy in 1634-35, proprietor of Hartford

1639, townsman 1639-40, lieutenant 1640, deacon. His widow, Elizabeth, died at Hadley.

√(III) Samuel, son of John Moody, born 1640, died at Hadley, September 22, 1689; married Sarah Deming. Children: Sarah, John, Hannah, Mary, Samuel and Ebenezer.

√(IV) Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1) Moody, born November 28, 1670, died November 10, 1744; married, September 5, 1700, Sarah Lane. Children: Samuel, John, Nathan Jonathan, David, Sarah (died young), and Sarah.

√(V) Samuel (3), son of Samuel (2) Moody, was born September 10, 1702, at Hadley, died December 11, 1765. He settled at Granby. He married, October 13, 1729, Mary Hovey, who died September 15, 1775. Children: Samuel, born July 2, 1730; Gideon, March 24, 1733; Thomas Hovey, August 31, 1736; Elisha, January 14, 1738; Reuben, January 21, 1740; Simeon, July 4, 1743; Simeon, mentioned below; Enos, April 7, 1753.

√(VI) Simeon, son of Samuel (3) Moody, was born October 30, 1747, and died July 16, 1815. His wife Mercy died September 14, 1815. The census of 1790 shows that he was then of Granby and had two males over sixteen, three under that age, and three females in his family. The history of Hadley mentions Simeon, Lois, Thomas, Ruth, Levi, Mary, Reuben and Calvin as his children. Jacob and Isaiah M. were doubtless among the elder children.

√(VII) Isaiah M., son of Simeon Moody, was born 1772, came from Hadley with his brother Jacob. He was a brick mason in Northfield, where he located in 1796. He died February 20, 1835. He married, December 15, 1799, Phila, daughter of Medad Alexander. She died November 1, 1869. Children: Edwin, born November 1, 1800; Isaiah, mentioned below; Lucius A., August 20, 1805; Phila A., September 10, 1808; Chloe A., June 15, 1810; Noah, April 20, 1813; Eunice S., December 31, 1816; Mary L., December 22, 1818; Medad, April 29, 1821.

√(VIII) Isaiah, son of Isaiah M. Moody, was born August 21, 1803. He graduated from Brown University in 1827, and studied law in the office of John Nevers; died June 22, 1828. He left one child, Lucius, by wife Julia (Elwell), who married afterward Erastus Holton.

For more than two hundred and fifty years the Birge family has resided in Hartford and Litchfield counties, Connecticut, and during these two and a half centuries its members have been prominent as farmers, manufacturers and busi-

ness men, as well as in public life and in the church.

(I) Richard Birge, the immigrant ancestor, was the first of the name to settle on American shores. He arrived in Dorchester, Massachusetts. At this time he appears to have been a young man less than twenty-one years of age. In 1640, with Rev. John Wareham, of whose church he was a member, he joined the colony which established the first settlement in Windsor, Connecticut. In the early records his name was spelled Burge, Birdge and Birge, and they show that he owned a large amount of land as early as 1640. In addition to a home lot in Windsor, he had sixteen acres "beyond the second pine plane" on the west side of the mill brook, eight and one-quarter acres on the side of "Pine Hill" and many other parcels of land on both sides of the river before 1646. His son Daniel inherited most of this land. He was a farmer, and that he was a devout Puritan is shown by his connection with Rev. John Wareham. His wealth proves that he was a prudent and careful man. On October 5, 1641, he married Elizabeth, daughter of Hon. William Gaylord. She married (second) Thomas Hoskins, of Windsor. Richard Birge died in 1651. Jeremiah, son of Richard Birge, agreed with his step-father, Thomas Hoskins, that he would serve him faithfully until he came of age, the consideration being that Hoskins convey to him a certain piece of land, and if Jeremiah should die before he came of age his brother John should serve the rest of the term. Jeremiah died at the age of twenty years, so that John finished the term and received the land. Children of Richard and Elizabeth (Gaylord) Birge: 1. John, born in 1642, died in 1643. 2. Daniel, see forward. 3. Elizabeth, born July 28, 1646, died in infancy. 4. Jeremiah, born May 6, 1648. 5. John, born January 14, 1649. 6. Joseph, born November 2, 1651, died July 18, 1705.

(II) Daniel, son of Richard and Elizabeth (Gaylord) Birge, was born November 24, 1644, died January 26, 1697-98. He married, November 5, 1668, Deborah Holcomb, and had children: 1. Elizabeth, born April 15, 1670, died young. 2. Deborah, born November 26, 1671. 3. Elizabeth, born February 3, 1674. 4. Mary, born December 25, 1677, died prior to 1697. 5. Daniel, see forward. 6. Abigail, born in 1684. 7. John, born September 19, 1689. 8. Cornelius, born July 30, 1694, died June 23, 1763; married, February 8, 1721, Sarah Loomis, born in 1694, died October 2, 1776. 9. Esther, born in 1697.

(III) Daniel (2), son of Daniel (1) and Deborah (Holcomb) Birge, was born September 6, 1680, died October 26, 1737. He married, in March, 1721, Rebecca Tarbox, who

died prior to 1739. They had children: 1. Rebecca, born December 10, 1722, died young. 2. Daniel, born December 13, 1723; married, October, 1743, Elizabeth Knox. 3. Rebecca, born November 14, 1725; married — Burroughs. 4. Coziah, born February 16, 1729. 5. Deborah, born April 29, 1732; married — Holdridge. 6. Lydia, born July 2, 1734; married — Root. 7. Jonathan, see forward.

(IV) Jonathan, son of Daniel (2) and Rebecca (Tarbox) Birge, was born August 14, 1736. He married, February 23, 1757, Rachel Strong. Children: 1. Ezekiel, see forward. 2. Hozea, born September 12, 1760, died August 16, 1843. 3. Olive, born February 22, 1762. 4. Content, born March 23, 1764. 5. Elijah, born May 14, 1765. 6. Rachel, born July 24, 1767. 7. Deborah, born June 18, 1769. 8. Anne, born February 10, 1771; married — Olcott. 9. Mary, born September 13, 1773; married Joel Swetland. 10. Jonathan, born October 3, 1775, died March 11, 1776. 11. Roswell, born April 8, 1777, died in 1812; married, in 1800, Sarah White, who married (second) in 1817, Zenas Loomis, and died January 25, 1834.

(V) Ezekiel, son of Jonathan and Rachel (Strong) Birge, was born August 11, 1758, died September 19, 1807. He married, October 17, 1777, Jerusha Gott. Children: 1. Charity, born in 1780; married E. Merchant. 2. Lydia, born 1781; married Seth Carrier. 3. Elihu, born 1783, died 1812; married Hannah Philips. 4. Elijah, born September 1, 1785; married Elizabeth Burnham. 5. Veshta, born in 1789; married Ephraim Root. 6. Jerusha, born 1789; married — Drew. 7. William, see forward. 8. Augustus, born August 13, 1793, died August 1, 1843; married, October 22, 1816, Olida Jones. 9. Anna, born May 13 or 18, 1795; married George Maynard. 10. Mary, born August 25, 1797; married, 1822, Richard Bixby. 11. Sally, born 1799; married Pirah Baher. 12. John, born July 4, 1801; married Mary Deuel.

(VI) William, son of Ezekiel and Jerusha (Gott) Birge, was born May 2, 1791. He married Minerva Fox, born August 14, 1796. Children: 1. William, see forward. 2. Leander, born December 14, 1814, died May 22, 1853; married, in February, 1843, Frances Ostrander. 3. Henry, born October 24, 1815; married, December 15, 1838, Sarah Staples, born July 5, 1819, died April 4, 1896. 4. Dana, born April 11, 1818, died January 17, 1894; married, May 18, 1837, Mary A. Stevens. 5. Electa, born April 9, 1820, died May 13, 1903; married, July 4, 1839, William Chamberlin, born September 19, 1810, died May 15, 1903. 6. Esther, born March 26, 1822; married Gilbert Hoffman. 7. Frank, born April 24, 1824; married

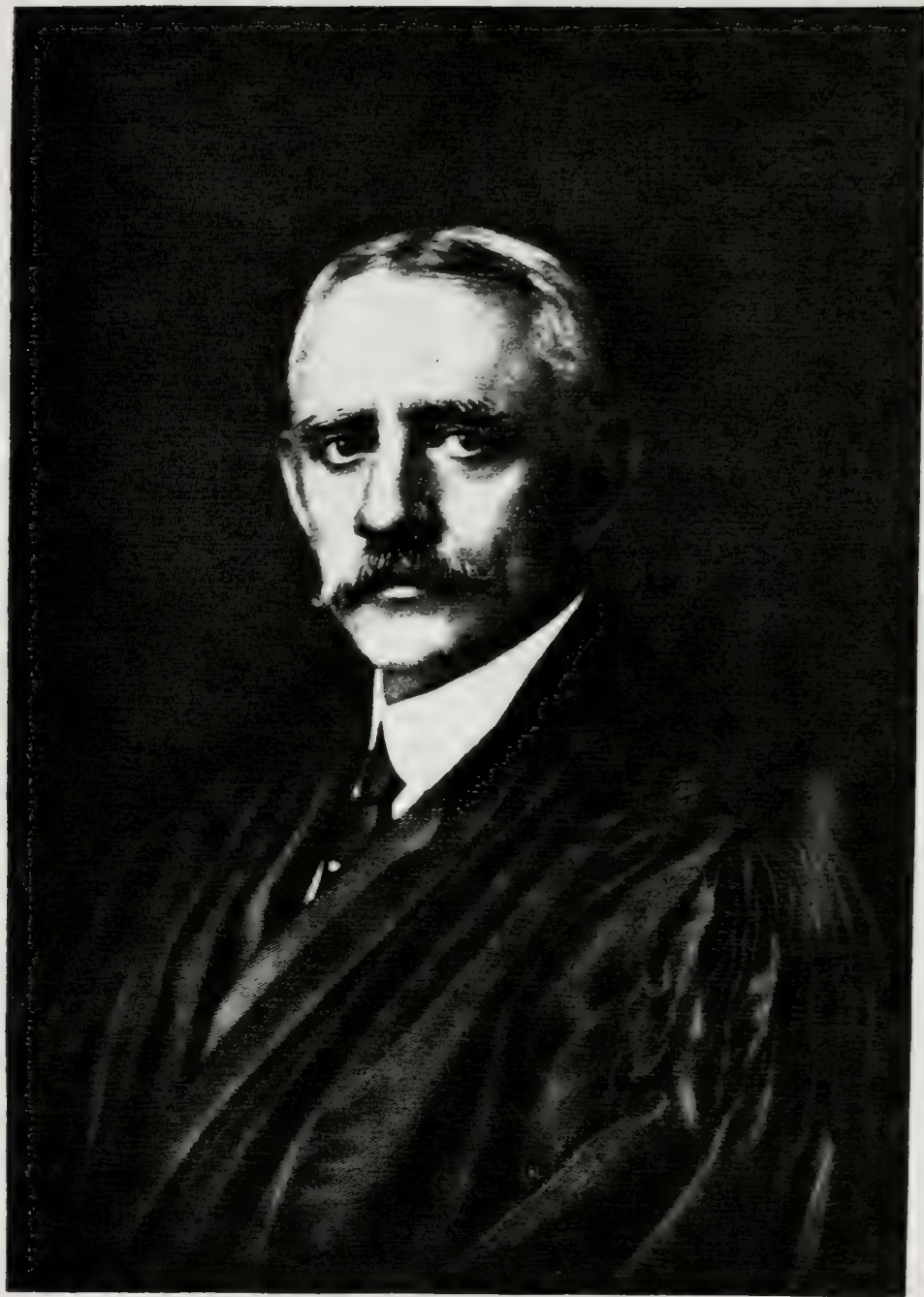
Mary Barron. 8. George, died July 28, 1847. 9. John, born February 21, 1829, died January 4, 1884; married Phillena B. Horton. 10. Sarah, born September 20, 1837; married, June 24, 1857, George Macey, born October 15, 1833.

(VII) William (2), son of William (1) and Minerva (Fox) Birge, was born at Canaan, Connecticut, died at White Water, Wisconsin, May 22, 1860. He was educated in the common schools, and followed farming for a vocation. He was also a merchant. He was one of the first settlers in what is now the city of White Water. He served in the Connecticut state militia when a young man. He married Mary Lavina Noble, born in Canaan, Connecticut, in 1819, daughter of Jeremiah Noble. She left Albany for Rochester, New York, on the first canal boat on the Erie canal with her father's family. Children of William and Mary Lavina (Noble) Birge: 1. Julius Charles, see forward. 2. Henry, born June 16, 1843, died October 7, 1846. 3. Frederick, born April 10, 1845, died September 25, 1846. 4. Harriet A., born June 19, 1847; married, September 15, 1881, Augustus W. Hoyt. 5. Ada Minerva, born September 23, 1849, died January 12, 1864. 6. Ella, born October 6, 1852; married, March 6, 1873, George W. Currier, born August 8, 1850. 7. Emma, born September 8, 1855, died September 22, 1856.

(VIII) Julius Charles, son of William (2) and Mary Lavina (Noble) Birge, was born at White Water, Wisconsin, November 18, 1839. He attended the public schools of his native town and the White Water Academy and entered Beloit College in Wisconsin. After leaving school he started upon his business career as clerk in a general store at White Water. He was in the flouring mill business until 1866, when he went west and made his home for a time in Salt Lake City, Utah. In April, 1867, he came to St. Louis, Missouri, establishing himself in business as a dealer in agricultural implements and machinery and continued in this business successfully for many years. He was at the same time vice-president of the Winchester & Partridge Manufacturing Company of White Water, Wisconsin, and president of the Seymour Manufacturing Company, of which he has been president for more than thirty-five years. He is president of the St. Louis Shovel Company, now the Ames Shovel & Tool Company; trustee of the Marion-Sims Medical College from its foundation; member and trustee of the Pilgrim Congregational Church of St. Louis. He is a member and former president of the American Hardware Manufacturers' Association; member and former president of the Congregational Club of St. Louis; member and former presi-

dent of the New England Society of St. Louis. He was made a Mason in St. John's Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons at White Water, in 1862. He is also a member of the Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; and of the Commandery, Knights Templar; member of the Merchants' Club; the Mercantile Club, and the St. Louis Club of St. Louis.

He married, December 4, 1873, Mary Jane Patrick, born at St. Louis, August 8, 1850, daughter of James and Arabella (Blackmore) Patrick, of Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania. Her Grandfather Blackmore was at one time mayor of Pittsburgh. Children: 1. James Patrick, born at St. Louis, January 2, 1875, died in 1902. 2. Ernest Noble, born in St. Louis, February 4, 1876; engaged with his father in the management of the Ames Shovel & Tool Company; married, July 3, 1900, Mary Nipher, daughter of Professor Francis E. Nipher, Professor of Physics at Washington University, St. Louis; children: Francis Julius, born at St. Louis, July 12, 1902; Robert Nipher, born at St. Louis, November 22, 1903, Ernest Noble, born at St. Louis, January 10, 1906; Oliver Aikins, born at St. Louis, August 16, 1907; Mary Matilda, born at St. Louis, October 16, 1908. 3. Walter William, born at St. Louis, September 7, 1877; has been continuously with the Ames Shovel & Tool Company, of which he is the assistant manager; he is also vice-president and general manager of the Warrenite Company and vice-president of the Seymour Manufacturing Company. In politics he is a Republican and he was nominated on the Republican ticket for the common council when he was too young to hold the office legally; member of the Civic Improvement League of St. Louis; director of the Society for the Prevention of Tuberculosis; director of the Young Men's Christian Association; a Congregationalist in religion; married, September 28, 1903, Mabelle Brown and has three children: Mabelle Clair, born April 21, 1906, Julius and Grace. 4. Arthur Blackmore, born in St. Louis, August 4, 1879; married, October 30, 1905, Edna Riddle and has two children: Barbara Riddle, born at St. Louis, August 12, 1907; Fredarika, born at St. Louis, August 21, 1909; Mary Edna, born January 20, 1913. 5. Ada Arabella, born at St. Louis, November 24, 1883; married Courtland F. Carrier Jr., January 3, 1907; has two children: Mary Jane and Katherine Carrier. 6. Julius Stanley, born at St. Louis, May 2, 1887; graduated with high honors from Amherst College, took a post-graduate course at Colorado College and is now an instructor in agriculture in Wisconsin University at Madison, Wisconsin. Two other children, Frank Winchester, died in 1888, aged six years, and Harriet, who died in infancy.



Christopher M. Lutz.

Hon. Christopher Marble Lee, late LEE associate justice of the superior court of Rhode Island, and one of the park commissioners of the city of Providence, was a native of Rhode Island, having been born at Newport, October 18, 1854, son of the late Thomas J. and Mary (Lewis) Lee. On his paternal side Judge Lee's ancestor was of English origin, and through the marriage of his ancestors on this side he was descended from several of New England's old historic families; while on his maternal side, his mother, Mary Lewis, was of Scotch descent, she having been born in Scotland and brought to this country by her parents when in her tenth year. The Lee family ancestry which follows is given in chronological order.

(I) Samuel Lee, a Quaker, was living in London, England, in 1716.

(II) Samuel Lee Jr., eldest son of Samuel (I) Lee, came to America prior to 1716 and settled at Swansea, Massachusetts, where Lee's river was named for him. He was also a Quaker, and was a shipwright by trade.

(III) William, son of Samuel (2) Lee, married, in 1760, Mary, daughter of Nicholas Easton, and a direct descendant of Nicholas Easton, who was one of the founders of Newport, and one of the most prominent public men of the town and colony.

(IV) James, son of William Lee.

(V) Samuel (3), son of James Lee, married Sarah Jouvett, who was of French extraction, and to this union were born the following children: Samuel Jr., who was a seafaring man, and died in Newport; William, who left Newport in early life, and was never heard of again; Henry, a sea captain, drowned in Newport harbor; Thomas J., who is mentioned below; Susan, who married Norris Lawton, and died at Natick, Rhode Island; Sarah, married (first) William Weeden, (second) Erastus Williams, and died at Lebanon, Connecticut; and Peter J., who followed the fishing industry at Newport, where he died.

(VI) Thomas J., son of Samuel (3) Lee, was born at Newport, Rhode Island, February 22, 1819, and died there September 4, 1884. He was a sea-faring man, and in early life was captain of a whaling vessel. He married Mary Lewis, and to this union was born three children, namely: Mary, Thomas J. Jr., both of whom died during childhood, and Christopher Marble Lee, the subject proper of this review.

(VII) Christopher Marble Lee, son of the late Thomas J. and Mary (Lewis) Lee, was born October 18, 1854, at Newport, Rhode Island. His primary education was acquired in the public schools of his native city, graduating from the Newport high school in 1873,

when Hon. Nathan W. Littlefield was principal of that school. In the fall of that same year he entered Brown University, and was graduated therefrom in 1877, with the degree of A. B. When a boy he was one of the best athletes of his native city, and made a name for himself in this line of work while at the Rogers high school, and carried it with him when he went to Brown University. Baseball was a favorite game with him, and when he went to college he was given a place on the 'varsity team in his freshman year, and he held the position of short stop all the time that he was at Brown. His great work in that position helped Brown one year to have a ball team that was the equal of the professional teams of those days, and in fact quite a number of the professional teams that year went down in defeat before the Brown men. He was also an oarsman of ability, and was captain of one of the few crews that Brown ever had, receiving a loving cup from that university for having won laurels in boat races in 1874.

Before entering college, Mr. Lee had decided upon the law as a profession, and immediately after his graduation from Brown University he took up the study of law in the office of the late Hon. Francis B. Peckham, who was at that time city solicitor of Newport, and one of the able lawyers of the state. In September, 1879, he was admitted to the bar of the supreme court of Rhode Island, and at once opened an office in Newport, where he continued successfully engaged in the practice of his profession for a period of six years. Being of an ambitious nature and desirous of broadening his sphere of activities in the line of his chosen profession, in 1885 he removed to Providence, where he opened an office for the practice of law, and continued to make that city his home until his death. On November 6, 1896, he was admitted to the bar of the United States Circuit Court. He was always an enthusiastic and untiring worker for the success of the Republican party, and for two years, in 1904 and 1905, he served as a member of the common council of Providence, representing the Seventh Ward. In May, 1905, he was elected by the general assembly clerk of the district court of the sixth judicial district of Rhode Island, and in April of the next year, when the office of associate justice of this court was created, he was elevated to that office, and occupied the bench with great credit to himself and to the dignity of the court. We voice the unanimous opinion of the entire bar of Providence in saying that he was one of the most able judges to occupy the bench of the district court since its organization. On March

3, 1909, upon the resignation of Judge Charles C. Mumford, he was nominated associate justice of the superior court, and elected in that position by an unanimous vote. At that time the following tribute was paid him by a public-spirited citizen:

Judge Lee is a man worthy of the high office of Justice of the Superior Court. He was born in Rhode Island, obtained his education in Rhode Island, and is a Rhode Islander in every sense of the word. He will add strength and dignity to the Superior Court. His depth of legal acquirements has been obtained by many years of extensive private practice before the state and federal courts; he is well-known and highly respected by the bench and bar and people of the city and state. His elevation to the bench of the Superior Court is a well merited reward for the legal attainment, ability and faithful performance of duty; while honored by the position, he also honors the position by his knowledge of the law, grace of diction, and impartial administration of justice. The dignity of the court is upheld, at the same time an atmosphere of geniality surrounds him, taking the severity from all his decisions, and making him the friend of all who come before him.

In July, 1908, Judge Lee was elected by the city council at Providence a member of the park commission for the city of Providence, and he continued a valued member of that commission until his death.

Although a man of strong social instinct, Judge Lee had never taken an active part in fraternal societies, other than during his college days when he was a member of the Delta Kappa Epsilon fraternity. He was, however, a valued member of various social clubs, having been a member of the West Side Club, which organization he served as president for three years; a member of and president of the Providence Camera Club for a number of years; a member of the University Club; and a member of the Bar Association of Rhode Island. He attended the Beneficent Congregational Church, and was president of the Men's Club of that church.

On June 1, 1881, Judge Lee was united in marriage to Miss Laura Chandler Gardiner, daughter of the late Aldridge B. and Agnes D. (Jackson) Gardiner, of Providence. Judge and Mrs. Lee had no children to survive infancy.

As a practitioner, Judge Lee was always fair and honest in his opinions and convictions, and smooth was the criminal who could deceive him. He had the reputation of being strict and uncompromising, but at the same time he was always ready to extend clemency when he thought it was deserved. He was a modest, unassuming, kind-hearted man, popular with everybody with whom he came in contact, but nevertheless never forgetful of the important judicial positions he occupied or of the respon-

sibilities imposed upon him when he went upon the bench. There was no lack of dignity in him, although he was a man who was not overpowered by his position. His sympathies were wide and his interests extended beyond his professional environments into everyday affairs. It was his broad understanding of the ways and motives of his fellowmen that made him such an excellent judge of facts. In administering the law he sought always to do justice; he was impatient of legal technicalities; he was always courteous to court officers, jury and counsel, and presided with a masterly dignity. In all his work he had shown great industry, a quick grasp of the facts of the case, a determination to see substantial justice done, and a readiness to dispense with mere technicalities in the interests of justice. While he was in his court room the strict disciplinarian and never forgot to maintain the proper dignity of his office, yet in informal social life he never let the conventionalities of his position estrange him from his friends. He never lost sight of the fact that although he was a judge he was still a man, and whether in his home where his domestic life was an ideal one, or in private life, he was one of the most courteous of men, while his genial disposition and his friendly smile were seemingly ever present, a characteristic which was most refreshing. Judges and attorneys liked and respected him, and the genuine regret that his death caused was well exemplified by the many expressions of sorrow expressed at the time by members of the bench and bar.

Judge Lee passed away very suddenly at his home, No. 260 Elmwood avenue, Providence, Rhode Island, on the evening of May 20, 1912, in the fifty-seventh year of his age, his death being caused by neuralgia of the heart, and in his death the State lost a faithful public servant, the members of the bar a true friend, and the bench an honored justice. At the time of his death the *Providence Journal*, editorially, said:

The suddenness of the death last evening of Associate Justice Christopher M. Lee, of the Supreme Court, must greatly shock the bar and that part of the public that has known him. Although his service on the State bench of the Superior Court covered but three years, it sufficed to give Judge Lee a high place in the respect of associates of the bench and bar. The fact that when off the bench he was companionable and democratic did not lessen his dignity in court. But to the kindness and breadth of view that contributed to those personal qualities were due his courtesy and fairness to all who came before him in his official capacity, whether as parties to litigation, attorneys, witnesses or jurors. His rulings were prompt—a fact that gratified attorneys—and seldom reversed. The general verdict will be that he performed his judicial duties with the success that

comes from a high degree of conscientiousness and discerning good sense.

The *Providence News*, editorially, said:

By the death of Justice Christopher M. Lee, of the Superior Court, the State loses an able, genial, industrious and worthy public servant, and the bench one of its most popular justices. His death, after a very brief illness, calls seriously to the attention of all the uncertainty of human life. Judge Lee was a man with many lovable traits of character. If at times upon the bench he appeared brusque, a casual acquaintance with him enabled one to see how democratic was his character and how well he understood the fine art of good fellowship. He will be sincerely mourned by a large circle of friends, but by none will his loss be more keenly felt than by those members of the local press who have reported the proceedings at the county court house. He was a man who simply seemed to consider it a privilege to give from a richly stored mind the information sought, and his death is indeed a severe shock. Judge Lee took a great interest in the large, worth-while things, and he understood and appreciated men and the world in which they lived, taking a great pleasure in the glories of the outdoor world, as well as in his books. Those who had the good fortune of meeting him day by day will long recall his happy and buoyant nature. It is indeed a thing to be regretted that one who so thoroughly enjoyed the beauty of spring and summer should have been called away so quickly.

The surname Cole is derived from

COLE an ancient personal name of unknown antiquity. Coel, as the name was formerly spelled, was the founder of Colchester, England, and was one of the early kings of Britain. Justice Cole lived in the days of King Arthur. Another Cole defeated Swayne, the Danish chieftain, at Pinhoe, in the year 1001. William Cole and wife Isabella are mentioned in the Assize Roll of county Cornwall in the year 1201, showing that Cole was at that time in use as a surname. Various branches of the English Cole family bear coats-of-arms, all indicating relationship by the similarity of the device. The Hertfordshire branch, to which the American family is believed to belong, bears: Party per pale or and argent a bull passant within a bordure sable on a chief of the third three bezants. Crest: A demi-dragon vert bearing in his dexter paw a javelin armed or, feathered argent.

(I) James Cole, the immigrant ancestor, was living in Highgate, a suburb of London, England, in 1616. According to tradition he was very fond of flowers. He married, in 1624, Mary Lobel, daughter of the noted botanist and physician, Mathieu Lobel, who was born in 1538, at Lille, France, son of Jean de Lobel, a distinguished lawyer. Dr. Mathieu was a physician at Montpelier, Germany, Italy and Switzerland. He practiced medicine at Antwerp and was physician to William of

Orange, at London, where he was physician to James I.; he was author of books on medicinal plants. The plant lobelia is named for him. He died at Highgate, March 2, 1616.

In 1632, James Cole, wife and two children, came to Saco, Maine, and in the following year located at Plymouth, Massachusetts, where he was admitted a freeman in the same year. He was a mariner. In 1634 his name appears on the tax list and he received a grant of land. His house was on the site of the present Baptist church. He was the first settler on what is still known as Cole's Hill, where the first burying ground of the Pilgrims is located. He had various other grants of land. He was surveyor of highways in 1641-42, 1651-52; constable in 1641-44; and served in the Pequot war. Soon after his arrival at Plymouth he opened the first inn, which was kept by himself and son James until 1698. This was probably the first public house in New England. Children: James, mentioned below; Hugh, born in London, 1627; John, November 21, 1637; Mary, 1639, married (first) John Almy, (second) John Pococke.

(II) James (2), son of James (1) Cole, was born in London, England, 1625-26, and came with his father to Plymouth in 1633; removed to Scituate, Massachusetts, and thence to York, Maine, and probably to Kennebunk, Maine, where he was but a short time. He was admitted a freeman of Plymouth in 1654. In 1656 he was surveyor of highways, also in 1678 and 1685; deputy to the general court in 1690. In 1668 he bought of his father the public house, which he kept for many years. Judge Sewall in his diary says the house was built by Governor Winslow, and was the oldest in Plymouth in 1698. He died at Plymouth in 1712. He married (first) December 23, 1653, Mary Tilsom; (second) Abigail Davenport. Children: Mary, born December 16, 1654; John, March 16, 1660; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Ephraim; Elizabeth, married Elkanah Cushman; Martha, married Nathan Howland; Joanna, married Thomas Howland; Hannah, married Elisha Bradford.

(III) Nathaniel, son of James (2) Cole, removed from York, Maine, to Duxbury, Massachusetts, where he had a grant of 26 acres on the east side of the Swansea river, in 1679. Children: Rebecca, born September 21, 1680; Mary, November 11, 1682; Nathaniel, October 11, 1685; Ephraim, mentioned below.

(IV) Ephraim, son of Nathaniel Cole, was born January 14, 1688, at Duxbury. He married, March 2, 1724, Susannah, daughter of Samuel and Tryphena (Partridge) West. In 1753 he removed to Yarmouth, Maine. Children, born at Duxbury: Job, March 20, 1725; Noah, March 26, 1727; Rebecca, November

28, 1729; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Ruth, May 8, 1735; Eunice, February 12, 1740.

(V) Ebenezer, son of Ephraim Cole, was born at Duxbury, October 28, 1732. He married, in 1756, Elizabeth, daughter of Captain Timothy and Abigail (Munroe) Wheeler. He removed to Plainfield, New Hampshire. In 1790 the census shows that he and his sons Daniel, Ebenezer and Stephen were heads of family there. In 1785 the State Papers show that Benjamin, Daniel, Ebenezer and John were adults signing an important petition of inhabitants of Plainfield. In 1780 most of the signers were under age. Daniel Cole signed the petition for a poll parish in 1788. Children: 1. Daniel, born September, 1758; a farmer of Plainfield, tanner, currier, shoemaker, soldier in the revolution, taking part in thirteen engagements, a pensioner; came up the river on a sled; lived to the age of ninety years; married Edith Wilbur, and had children: Dr. Stephen, born 1787; Wheeler, who went to Ohio; Enos, of Bennington, Vermont; John, of Lowell, Massachusetts; Daniel, married Patty Johnson and Lucinda Bryant, and remained in Plainfield; Hannah, married Joseph Spaulding. 2. Ebenezer Jr., was living in Plainfield, 1790. 3. Benjamin, was of Plainfield in 1785. 4. Stephen, mentioned below. Probably other children.

(VI) Stephen, son of Ebenezer Cole, was born about 1760. He was married about 1790. In that year the census calls him head of a family, but gives no wife nor children. He settled in Bartlett, New Hampshire, near Plainfield, and died there about 1810. They had a son John, mentioned below.

(VII) John, son of Stephen Cole, was born at Bartlett, New Hampshire, about 1795. He married, September 12, 1820, Mary Ann Barney, of Swanton, Vermont (see Barney). She was a daughter of Lemuel and Anna (Hinman) Barney, of Swanton. Lemuel had a forge and made iron from ore brought from Port Henry, New York, was a soldier in the war of 1812, and died at the age of eighty-four. His wife lived to the same great age. John Cole died in Ellenburg, in 1862. He was a farmer at Swanton, afterward at Ellenburg, New York. His wife died in 1885-86. Children, born in Swanton: 1. Sarah Maryette, married Leonard Heflon (deceased), who was a tinsmith in Newtonville, Massachusetts, born at Highgate, Vermont; she is living in Burlington, Vermont. 2. Rufus Lemuel, mentioned below. 3. John, died in Ellenburg; married Amaretta Ormsbee (deceased); resided on a farm in Ellenburg. 4. James Guy, died in Denver, Colorado; married a sister of Amaretta Ormsbee; he was a miner; his widow re-

sides in Rochester, Vermont. 5. Priscilla Ellen, married Oren Pearl, of Concord, New Hampshire, a machinist in that city. 6. George Mott, married Annie ———, and lived at Quachy, Vermont, a retired farmer. Maria Louisa, Alice Permelia, Charles Hinman, Orland Edward were the other children, several of whom died in infancy.

(VIII) Rufus Lemuel, son of John Cole, was born at Swanton, Vermont, June, 1839. He had a common school education. Before his marriage he removed to Ellenburg, New York, where he has followed farming since. He enlisted in 1862 from Ellenburg and served two years in the civil war. He married Matilda M. Hall, of Ellenburg, born in Chazy, New York, 1844, died at Ellenburg, July 4, 1882, daughter of Ira and Sarah Hall. Her father was a farmer and Wesleyan Methodist minister. Children of Ira Hall: 1. Cynthia, married ——— Pike; lived at Isle La Motte, a farmer. 2. Gardner Hall, a farmer, died in Ohio; married Lucinda ———. 3. Laura Ann, died at Isle La Mott; married ——— Hill, a carpenter. 4. Elihu Hall, died at Ellenburg, a farmer; married ——— Stratton, of Chazy. 5. ———, married Hiram Aldridge, of Chazy. 6. Matilda M., mentioned above. 7. Sarah Jane Hall, married Silas Hammond, of Ellenburg, afterward a commission merchant in Worcester, Massachusetts. 8. Cyrus Hall, a jeweler of Ellenburg. Children of Rufus Lemuel Cole: 1. Mary, born April 2, 1863, died at Ellenburg, New York, in 1883, unmarried. 2. Sarah, April 2, 1862, died in Ellenburg, 1880, unmarried. 3. Judson Henry, mentioned below. 4. Hattie, April 16, 1867; married Paul Everett, of Brooklyn, New York, a fruit merchant in Hartford, Connecticut. 5. Berton, July 16, 1875; a locomotive engineer of the Boston & Maine railroad, living at Lowell, Massachusetts; married Marian Hartford, of Westford, Massachusetts. 6. Nellie, 1881; married John Lookingland, of Highgate, Vermont, a merchant, who died in 1909; married (second) M. Brown, of St. Albans, Vermont, living in Mechanicsville, Vermont.

(IX) Dr. Judson Henry Cole, son of Rufus Lemuel Cole, was born at Ellenburg, Clinton county, New York, July 16, 1865. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Baltimore Medical College, from which he was graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1898. He also took a post-graduate course in the New York Post-Graduate College in 1907, and at the Chicago Eye, Ear, Throat and Nose College in 1910. He was a member of the Phi Chi fraternity at Baltimore. He practiced medicine for five years at Wardsboro, Vermont; for a year and

a half at Brandon, Vermont; and since 1905 at Bennington, where he enjoys a large practice. In politics he is a Democrat. He is a member of the Reedsboro Lodge of Odd Fellows, No. 3; Mansur Encampment, of Bennington; and Canton of Patriarchs Militant of that town. He is also a member of the Knights of Pythias and of the Order of the Golden Cross, Catamount Commandery, Bennington. He attends the Methodist church, in which he was baptized at Ellenburg.

He married, May 25, 1903, at Wardsboro, Alice E. Morse, born at Wardsboro, daughter of Abial and Julia E. (Ramsdell) Morse, of Wardsboro. Her father was a farmer. She is a member of the Congregational church, of the Rebekah Lodge of Odd Fellows, and of the Golden Cross. They have no children.

The surname Cummings, CUMMINGS Cummins, Comins, as variously spelled by different branches of the family, is of common occurrence in Great Britain. The name appears early in France under the spelling Comyne. On this side of the Atlantic there are several families between whom no relationship is known to exist. Perhaps the most numerous family is that descended from Isaac Cummings, of Ipswich and Topsfield, Massachusetts. In 1903 he had according to a careful estimate more than ten thousand descendants. Doubtless many of the families are of Scotch ancestry. Tradition has it that many are descended from the famous Red Comin, of Badenoch, of the southeastern part of Inverness-shire, Scotland. Whether the Irish family is distinct from the Scotch and English is not known, though the Cummings from the North of Ireland are doubtless Scotch. The name David is common among the descendants of Isaac, of Topsfield. While the family mentioned below is not connected by the genealogists, it is not unlikely that the Canadian family could be traced to Isaac. David Cummings, son of David Cummings (IV) (Isaac (III), Isaac (II), Isaac (I)), was born at Topsfield, March 26, 1729. His son David, born about 1760, was living in 1799, according to his father's will, but nothing further is known of him. He may have settled in Canada. Various other descendants, it should be said, have disappeared from the American records and have not been traced.

(I) Hezekiah Cummings was born in Canada, about 1820. He was a cattle buyer and drover, and was well known among the farmers of Vermont and other New England states. He died in Massachusetts. He married Maria H. Burr, of Thetford, Vermont, born in 1807

(?), and died in 1893. Children: 1. Harriet, born 1846, died in Tilton, New Hampshire; married William Wright, who is now living in Laconia, New Hampshire. 2. Albert Edward, mentioned below. 3. Ella, born 1852; resides in Boston, Massachusetts; married Charles Hart, a wholesale druggist, who was born in New York City, and was in business in Boston. 4. George, born 1854, resides in Montreal, Canada, a hotel proprietor. 5. Milo, born 1856; died at Ashburnham Center; resided for a time in Boston; was a musician; married Hannah Morse, of Hubbardston, Massachusetts; his widow is living in Boston.

(II) Albert Edward, son of Hezekiah Cummings, was born at Barnet, Vermont, October 15, 1849, and died at Austin, Rhode Island, December 13, 1908. He had a common school education. He was in business as a general contractor and stonemason at Austin and Buttenwoods, Rhode Island, and at Saybrook, Connecticut. He was a member of the Patrons of Husbandry, and a communicant of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married Emma J. Willoughby, who was born at Thetford Center, Vermont, August 8, 1852, daughter of Lorenzo G. and Mary Ruth (Sargent) Willoughby. Her father was a native of Plymouth, New Hampshire; her mother of Hill, New Hampshire. Her father was a wheelwright and carpenter at Thetford Center. Mrs. Cummings resides at Bennington, and is a member of the Methodist church of that town. Children: 1. Hattie May, died in infancy. 2. Hattie May, also died in infancy. 3. George, born at Haverhill, New Hampshire, March 29, 1873; married Edith Smith, who was born in England; they reside in Auburn, Rhode Island, where he is employed as an assayer. 4. Ethel, born at Ashburnham Center, September 11, 1877; married Herbert R. Blake, of East Providence, Rhode Island, a banker and capitalist of that town. 5. Maud, born at Ashburnham Center, September 1, 1874; married Frank Blue, of West Greenwich, Rhode Island (deceased); she resides at Greenwich, on her farm. 6. Harry Willoughby, mentioned below. 7. Clarence, born at Austin, Rhode Island, August 22, 1886; resides in West Greenwich, Rhode Island, and follows farming. 8. Ernest, born at Saybrook, Connecticut, August 3, 1888; employed in Hill's factory, Coventry, Rhode Island. 9. Florence, born at Saybrook, August 10, 1890; resides in Providence, Rhode Island; is unmarried.

(III) Harry Willoughby, son of Albert Edward Cummings, was born at Ashburnham, Massachusetts, November 1, 1881. He received his early education in the public schools

of Austin, Rhode Island, and in the high school of Hills Grove, Rhode Island. He came to Bennington in 1898 to enter the employ of his uncle, Harry Willoughby in the tinning and plumbing business, and in 1910 he engaged in the same line of business on his own account. He has been very successful in business. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the F. O. E., No. 1861, of Bennington, of the Modern Woodmen of America, and the Order of the Golden Cross, all of Bennington. He married, April, 1909, in Bennington, Margaret Wright, who was born in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, daughter of William Wright, who was employed in the knitting mills, now deceased. Children: Barbara and George, twins, born at Bennington, January 27, 1911.

(The Willoughby Line).

The Willoughby family in England is descended from Sir John de Willoughby, a Norman knight, who received the lordship of Willoughby from William the Conqueror. In the "Salisbury Memorial" an interesting account of the English ancestry and the tracing of the lineage is given. The coat-of-arms is described: Or a fretty azure. Crest: A lion's head guardant couped at the shoulders or between two wings expanded or fretty azure mantles gules doubled argent. An interesting relic of the English family is preserved by American descendants in a linen table cloth which according to a tradition that Mrs. Salisbury has verified in her work, Queen Elizabeth, while a prisoner, embroidered for a waiting maid of the Willoughby family.

(I) Colonel William Willoughby, father of the American immigrant, Governor Francis Willoughby, was a son of Christopher, grandson of Christopher, who was the son of Chief Justice Thomas Willoughby. Governor Francis Willoughby was a merchant in Charlestown, Massachusetts, and a proprietor of the town in 1638. After coming to this country he rendered important service to the colonies as a member of parliament from Portsmouth, England, in 1647, and again in 1657-58. He returned to Charlestown from his second absence about 1662, and the general court granted him a thousand acres of land in token of his services, October 15, 1669. He was deputy to the general court in 1642, and afterward; town officer, magistrate, deputy governor (see New Eng. Gen. Reg. xx, xxxv, xl). He was admitted to the church with wife Mary, December 3, 1639, and admitted a freeman May 13, 1640. His wife Mary died, and he married (second) in England, Mrs. Margaret Taylor, daughter of William Locke and widow of Daniel Taylor. The Locke ancestry has also

been traced. His will was dated June 4, 1670, and proved April 10, 1671; refers to payment of legacies from his father to his children; bequeaths to eldest son Jonathan and each of his children; to his wife the estate she had before their marriage, and other property; to sons Nehemiah, William, Francis, daughter Susannah; daughter Campfield; Aunt Hammond and cousin Laura Hammond; to his pastor and teacher; to cousin March; to the school in Charlestown 300 acres of the land given him by the town, lying beyond Woburn; to Laura Dowse and Edward Wilson, and to his man Richard Waldron. Children: Jonathan; Sarah, baptized June 13, 1641; Nehemiah, mentioned below; Jeremiah, July 29, 1647; Francis, baptized at St. Olaves, London, February 29, 1659-60; Susannah, baptized at Charlestown, August 21, 1664; William.

(II) Nehemiah, son of Francis Willoughby, was born June 18, 1644, at Charlestown. He lived at Salem, and married, January 2, 1672, Abigail, daughter of Henry Bartholomew. She was baptized October 6, 1650, and died September 2, 1702. He died November 4, 1702. He was constable of Salem in 1679. Children: Francis, September 28, 1672, married Bethia Gedney; Nehemiah; Elizabeth, June 22, 1674; Mary, September 1, 1676; Abigail, April 4, 1679; Sarah, July 8, 1684; Elizabeth, June 10, 1687; John, December 11, 1688.

(III) John, a descendant of Francis Willoughby, believed by those who have investigated to be son of John and grandson of Nehemiah, was born, according to the "History of Billerica," December 25, 1707. He appears to have settled on land granted to Governor Willoughby, and lived in Billerica in 1735-45. He was a grantee of Plymouth, New Hampshire, and one of the exploring party in 1762. He was elder of the Billerica church. He married, at Billerica, March 27, 1735, Anna Chamberlain, daughter of John and Margaret (Gould) Chamberlain. In 1745 he located at Hollis, New Hampshire, on the west side of Pine Hill. He married (second) June 28, 174-, Elizabeth Sprake, born at Billerica, June 20, 1727, daughter of Nicholas. Willoughby died at Hollis, February 2, 1793. Children: John, born December 24, 1735; Jonas, mentioned below; Joseph, February 17, 1739; Anna, May 30, 1741; Mary, February 26, 1742-43; Susanna, May 26, 1744; Samuel, February 13, 1745. Born at Hollis: Mehitable, August 3, 1747; Rebecca, February 13, 1749; William, September 2, 1751; Elizabeth, April 3, 1753; Josiah, July 30, 1755.

(IV) Jonas, son of John Willoughby, was born at Billerica, March 31, 1737. He lived at Hollis; married, July 10, 1760, Hannah

Bates. Children, born at Hollis: Jonas, mentioned below; Oliver, June 2, 1764; David, April 4, 1770; William, June 17, 1774.

(V) Jonas (2), son of Jonas (1) Willoughby, was born at Hollis, May 10, 1761; married, May 24, 1785, Prudence Sanders. In 1796 he removed from Hollis to Grafton, and in 1800 to Plymouth, New Hampshire. Children born at Hollis: Prudence, October 29, 1787; Jonas, March 15, 1790; Hannah, May 7, 1792; Anna, March 22, 1795; Amy, born at Groton; Sarah, at Groton; William, at Plymouth, November 26, 1801.

(VI) William, son of Jonas (2) Willoughby, was born at Plymouth, November 26, 1801; married (first) August 18, 1822, Maria Emerson, daughter of Jonathan. She died September 9, 1834, and he married (second) March 2, 1835, Sarah Rogers, daughter of Stephen and Polly (Brown) Rogers. He was a farmer in Plymouth until 1850, removed to Thetford, Vermont, and died there November 22, 1869; she died July 22, 1869. Children: Lorenzo G., born November 6, 1823, married Mary Ruth Sargent, and their daughter, Emma J., married Albert Edward Cummings (see Cummings); Almira R., August 6, 1827; Oren, June 9, 1830, died January 15, 1842; Henry T., July 17, 1837, farmer of Thetford; Anna M., July 21, 1842.

The Harwood families in
this country are descended
from three immigrants—

Henry, Nathaniel and Andrew Harwood. Henry and his wife Elizabeth came in 1630 on the same ship with Governor Winthrop, and settled first in Boston, being dismissed from the church there in 1631 to the newly organized church in Charlestown. He was admitted freeman in 1633, and is said to have died about 1635 as a result of exposure in a terrible storm. His son John settled in Salem, and was the founder of the Harwood family there. Nathaniel Harwood came to this country with his brothers Thomas, Robert and John Harwood, and a sister Hannah, children of John Harwood, of London. He was the only one of the sons to leave descendants in this country. He lived in Boston until 1665, when he moved to Concord, Massachusetts; his wife was Elizabeth ———.

(I) Andrew Harwood, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, in the southern part of Devonshire. His name was variously spelled on the records—Harwood, Horwood and Harward. The first mention of him is found September 5, 1627, in a will made by his cousin, Stephen Harwood, of St. Saviour, Dartmouth, who was dying of the plague. The will was proved November 16, 1627, "in

the Court of the Archdeacon of Totnes, by Grace Mann, sister, and one of the executrices and residuary legatees, power being reserved to Ester, daughter of Kinsman Andrew Harwood, the other executrix and residuary legatee." Andrew Horwood was left a bequest of twenty shillings. No other record has been found of Andrew in England, except the record of the baptisms of his younger children, Hannah and Samuel, on the Parish Registers of St. Saviour, Dartmouth. About 1640 he came to New England, accompanied by at least one of his children, Mrs. Thomas Finson, and perhaps one or two other children. Mrs. Finson may have been the Ester mentioned in Stephen Horwood's will. Andrew Harwood was made freeman in Boston, February 28, 1643. In November, 1644, he is mentioned in the will of his son-in-law, Thomas Finson, who died on the ship "Gilbert," in September, 1644, and in September, 1645. Andrew's name is mentioned in a legal controversy between Christopher Lawson and Thomas Beard, his neighbors. In 1644 he was living in Boston, with his daughter, Mrs. Finson, and he doubtless remained with her until his death. Children, born in Dartmouth, England, perhaps not given in the order of age: Esther, one of the executrices of Stephen Horwood's will; Andrew, buried October 16, 1626; Nicholas, married Maria Ameredith, lived in Dartmouth; William, mentioned in Stephen Horwood's will; Andrew, mentioned below; Hannah, baptized January 17, 1629; Samuel, baptized October 7, 1632, died September, 1633.

(II) Andrew (2), son of Andrew (1) Harwood, was probably born in 1627, at Dartmouth, England. He married, at Dartmouth, July 4, 1648, Elizabeth Bowden, and they settled in Stepney, a suburb of London. After a few years he seems to have gone to America alone, doubtless intending to bring his family over later. He died early in 1659 before he could carry out his purpose, and his family probably remained at Stepney, as on August 1, 1659, Edmond Pike was appointed curator "to Sarah, Margaret and James Harwood, minors, children of Andrew Harwood, late in ye Virginia (as New England was termed at that time), in parts beyond ye seas, deceased." On December 12, 1659, his widow, Elizabeth, was appointed administratrix of her husband's estate. Children, probably all born in Stepney: Sarah, a minor in 1659; Margaret, a minor in 1659; James, mentioned below.

(III) James, son of Andrew (2) Harwood, was born probably about 1655, at Stepney, England, and came early to this country, settling in Boston, Massachusetts. He served in King Philip's war, in Captain William Turner's company. He was present at the Falls Fight,

when Turner surprised the Indians and between two and three hundred Indians were slain in the encounter. At this time Harwood's home was at Chelmsford, Massachusetts. He married, at Chelmsford, April 11, 1678, Lydia, daughter of John and Sarah Barrett; she was born in Chelmsford, September 22, 1659. John Barrett was son of Thomas, who came to this country about 1635, settling at Braintree, Massachusetts, and at Chelmsford; John, born in England, died in Chelmsford in 1706, served in King Philip's war. James Harwood lived in Chelmsford until about 1717, when he moved to Littleton. He was a "tray-maker," as shown by a deed, April 3, 1719, when he quitclaimed land in Littleton which he had received by grant, to Jonathan Prescott. He died August 1, 1719. Children, born in Chelmsford: Andrew, September 2, 1692, probably died young; Abigail, twin of Andrew, died September 1, 1695; James, born September 30, 1695; John, twin of James, died in infancy; Abigail, born May 18, 1699; John, mentioned below.

(IV) John, son of James Harwood, was born in Chelmsford, May 27, 1703. In 1727, with his brother James and his wife, he sold rights in land at Fallstown which they had received in consideration of their father's services in the Falls Fight in King Philip's war. In 1735, or earlier, he was living in Lambstown, now Hardwick, Massachusetts. On December 9, 1736, he sold a hundred acres of land to Joseph Allen, and November 3, 1737, land to Timothy Ruggles. On January 3, 1737, he sold thirty-five acres to David White, and April 11, 1739, bought of Eben Holden land in Quabbin, now Greenwich, Massachusetts. In 1739 he bought one hundred acres of Nathaniel Kellogg, and in 1742 sold sixty acres to Samuel Owen. At that time he was living in Quabbin, and January 17, 1751, he bought fifty acres there of Nathan Fiske. On July 23, 1752, he mortgaged one hundred and fifty-two acres of land in Ware, where he was then living, to John Merritt, a merchant of Providence, Rhode Island. About 1740 he began to have financial troubles, and as a result of lawsuits and debts from 1740 to 1757, a writ of ejectment came and the troubles were not finally settled until about 1759. He married, about 1729, Mary Powers, who came from an early family in Littleton. Hiram Powers, the famous sculptor, was descended from the same line. Children: Sarah, born February 26, 1730; Lydia, January 22, 1732; Mary, March 3, 1734; John, June 5, 1736, in Hardwick; James, August 3, 1737, in Hardwick; Andrew, mentioned below.

(V) Andrew (3), son of John Harwood, born in Greenwich, Massachusetts, was bap-

tized September 20, 1743, and died in Ware, February 23, 1823. He was the founder of the Ware branch of Harwoods. He served in the revolution, in Captain Josiah Wilson's company, Colonel Porter's regiment, enlisting in September, 1777. He served under General Gates, and was present at the battle of Saratoga. He married, February 25, 1771, Rachel D. Higgins. Children, born in Ware: Rachel D., September 12, 1771; John, mentioned below; Nathan, January 26, 1775; Elijah, November 8, 1776; Andrew, March 12, 1779, died aged seventeen; Jonathan, born March 23, 1781; James, February 14, 1783; Mary, April 8, 1785, died young; Sarah, March 20, 1787; Henrietta, June 1, 1789; Lurane, February 19, 1792; Andrew, April 15, 1796.

(VI) John (2), son of Andrew (3) Harwood, was born in Ware, Massachusetts, October 26, 1772. He married, October 18, 1798, Betsey Forbush, who was born in Massachusetts, August 15, 1778, and died in Bennington, Vermont, June 6, 1839. He died at Bennington, September 26, 1852. He came with others of the family and followed the trade of shoemaker in Bennington. Children, born in Ware: 1. Asahel, foreman of mills in Bennington, died there. 2. Eliza, died in Bennington; married Hiram Ray, of Bennington, a carpenter and builder (now deceased). 3. Daughter, married William Wood, of Woodford, Vermont, a lumberman; both died at Woodford. 4. Mary, married Darwin Miles, of Canandaigua, a farmer, who died there. 5. James F., mentioned below.

(VII) James F., son of John (2) Harwood, was born at Ware, Massachusetts, July 1, 1803, died in Bennington, July 25, 1869. He was educated in the public schools, and learned the trade of shoemaker. He also conducted a grist mill owned by Major Brown, of Bennington. In later years he was a Republican in politics. He married Roxanna Olin, who was born December 7, 1808, in Schoharie county, New York, and died at Bennington, May 28, 1893, daughter of James Olin and ——— (Reynolds) Olin. Her father was a farmer. Children, born in Bennington: 1. Henry Olin, January 12, 1834; died at Bennington in June, 1912; an iron molder; was unmarried. 2. Charles William, born January 26, 1835, died at San Bernardino, California; a miner; unmarried. 3. Mary E., born at Shaftsbury, Vermont, July 21, 1838, died at Bennington, unmarried. 4. James Eustis, February 7, 1841, died at Brattleboro, unmarried. 5. George H., mentioned below.

(VIII) George H., son of James F. Harwood, was born at North Bennington, Vermont, October 12, 1845, and now resides at 207 Union street, in his native town. He was

educated there in the public schools, and learned the trade of machinist and stationery engineer. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of Stark Lodge, No. 9, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. He married Caroline Walton, who was born in Bennington, July 21, 1846. She is also a communicant of the Episcopal church, and a member of the Order of the Eastern Star, the Rebekah Lodge of Odd Fellows, and the Woman's Relief Corps, G. A. R. Mr. Harwood was a soldier in the civil war, enlisting in 1862 in Company A, 14th Regiment Vermont Volunteer Infantry, and serving nine months. He took part in the battle of Gettysburg, and is a member of G. A. Custer 6th Corp Post, No. 42, Grand Army of the Republic. Children: 1. Olin Walton, born at Bennington, May 10, 1870; married Emma Cartwright, a native of Troy, New York; he is a mail carrier, and their home is at 139 North street, Bennington. 2. George Louis, mentioned below.

(IX) George Louis, son of George H. Harwood, was born July 21, 1872. He attended the public schools and after two years in the high school he entered Norwich University, in which he took a three-year course. He was afterward a student in the Albany College of Pharmacy for one year. From March 17, 1893, to May 19, 1898, he was a clerk in the drug store of Van Vleck & Potter, pharmacists, of Bennington. He then bought a drug store at Chester, Vermont, and conducted it until June 4, 1894, when he sold the business and returned to Bennington. Since November of that year he has been in business as a druggist at 201-203 North street, Bennington. He is a member of the Theta Chi college fraternity; Olive Branch Lodge, No. 64, Free Masons, of Chester; Stark Lodge, No. 9, Odd Fellows, of Bennington; the New England Order of Protection, Walloomsic Lodge; and he is a former member of the Knights of Pythias. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. In politics he is a Republican.

He married, June 26, 1906, at Troy, New York, Elizabeth Apps Freeman, born May 3, 1873, daughter of William H. and Emily (Apps) Freeman. Her father was in the postal service; her mother is living in Troy. Mrs. Harwood is a member of the Eastern Star and of the Episcopal church. They have no children.

(IV) Daniel Holden, son of
HOLDEN James Holden (q. v.), was born
at Cambridge, October 7, 1713.
He removed from Worcester to Rutland district, and died intestate at Barre in 1755. He

was living in Leicester in 1739, and again in 1755. He married Rachel ———. Child, born at Leicester: Jeduthan, March 4, 1738-39. Born at Worcester: Rachel, January 26, 1740-41; Josiah, January 23, 1743; Mary, March 31, 1747; Daniel; Martha; Katherine; Nathan, mentioned below. The children are legatees under the will of James Holden, their grandfather, mentioned above.

(V) Nathan, son of Daniel Holden, was born in 1753, probably at Barre. He and his cousin of the same name, Nathan Holden, son of Nathan Holden, were both in the revolution, and it is difficult to distinguish their records. Nathan Jr. was in the Continental army in 1780, aged twenty-two. That identifies him as the Nathan born 1758. He was five feet six inches tall, and of light complexion. Nathan, of Shrewsbury, was in Captain Job Cushing's company, Colonel Artemas Ward's regiment, April 19, 1775, and later in the year in Colonel Jonathan Ward's regiment. This record doubtless belongs to Nathan, of Worcester and Shrewsbury; his brother Daniel settled in Shrewsbury. (See other records in vol. viii, p. 109, "Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution"). Nathan Holden, son of Nathan, went to Petersham, and had Abigail, Fanny, Julia Whitney, Lucinda, Lucretia, Nathan in 1794, and Sophronia, by wife Abigail (Whitney), whom he married at Barre, November 28, 1782, and they also had at Barre, Simeon, June 22, 1784. Nathan, son of Daniel, died at Hubbardston, Massachusetts, June 25, 1806, aged fifty-three years. He settled in Hubbardston, where his first wife, Experience, died October 1, 1790. He married (second) at Hubbardston, June 2, 1791, Prudence Alden. Children, born at Hubbardston, by first wife: Son, March 20, 1780; Fanny, May 7, 1781; Lewis, March 29, 1783, died December 12, 1849; Nathan, mentioned below; Sally, November 11, 1788, died December 4, 1788. Children by second wife, born at Hubbardston: Amasa, January 28, 1792; Ethan, February 7, 1794; Jonah, May 19, 1796; Melissa, September 8, 1798, died September 14, 1800; Caty, November 14, 1800; Loretta, March 31, 1803; Artemas Goodnow, March 22, 1805; daughter, born December 11, 1809, died October 11, 1810; son, born August 23, 1812.

(VI) Nathan (2), son of Nathan (1) Holden, was born at Hubbardston, June 1, 1786, and died at Barre, March 18, 1838, aged fifty-one. He married, at Hubbardston (intention dated April 5, 1809) Peady Clark. In the birth records his wife is Experience. He settled at Barre, Massachusetts. His wife Experience had two brothers, Steadman and Timothy. Her mother's name was Jemima Nightingale. Children, recorded as born in Barre:

Nathan, August 28, 1812; Lewis, mentioned below; Hiram, May 12, 1820; Parker, July 31, 1822; Harriet, May 18, 1825; Celia, April 9, 1828; Mary, August 15, 1831.

(VII) Lewis, son of Nathan (2) Holden, was born at Barre, Massachusetts, June 15, 1814, and died at Charlton, Massachusetts, September 7, 1863. He settled in Charlton, and owned a large farm in that town. He was a Whig in politics, and a Methodist in religion. He married, May 9, 1837, Eliza Ann Howlett, who was born July 2, 1817, in Woodstock, Connecticut, and died December 5, 1908, in Bennington, Vermont. Children, all except the eldest born at Charlton: 1. Charles Lewis, born at Hubbardston, February 28, 1838, died at Palmer, Massachusetts, October 19, 1908; a merchant; married Ellen Rodman, of Southbridge, Massachusetts. 2. Julia, February 16, 1840; died at West Warren, Massachusetts, May 10, 1882; married George Rockwell, of Bloomfield, Connecticut, a merchant and real estate agent, who died at Providence, Rhode Island, in August, 1910. 3. Henry Parker, March 5, 1842, died at Palmer, April 12, 1900; married Mary J. Holmes, of Southbridge, Massachusetts, now living in Palmer; he was a merchant. 4. John Steadman, mentioned below. 5. Gilbert, born October 15, 1847, died in infancy. 6. Daniel Freeman, July 2, 1850, resides in Palmer, a real estate agent, married Mary Loomis, of Palmer. 7. Elizabeth, June 20, 1857; married Frank B. Pope, who was born at Woodbury, Connecticut, September 29, 1856, a salesman and manufacturer, residing in Bennington, Vermont. 8. Anna Pede, born February 8, 1860; married E. E. Hart, a coal dealer in Bennington, a native of Washington, Massachusetts.

(VIII) John Steadman, son of Lewis Holden, was born at Charlton, Massachusetts, May 9, 1845, and died at Pasadena, California, March 22, 1907. He attended the public schools of Charlton and Worcester, Massachusetts, and the Eastman Business College at Poughkeepsie, New York. He began his business career as a merchant in Palmer. He sold his business a few years later and engaged in refining oil in what was known as the Crystal Refinery, on the Miller farm. This refinery had a memorable contest with the Standard Oil Company. Subsequently he became a manufacturer of woolen goods at Palmer. After he retired from business he made his home at Bennington, Vermont, in 1889, and he took an active part in public affairs. In politics he was a Republican. He was trustee of the incorporated village of Bennington, and afterward its president. While on a trip to Old Mexico and California he died at Pasadena, California.

He was a faithful member of the Congregational church, and for many years a deacon. He was a member of Mount Anthony Lodge, No. 13, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, and of the Bennington Club. He married Jennie E. Goodell, who was born at Hartford, Connecticut, and is now living in Bennington, daughter of Cyrus and Almira (Burr) Goodell; her mother was a sister of A. E. Burr, of the *Hartford Times*; her father was an insurance agent. Children of John Steadman Holden: 1. Arthur J., born at Hartford, Connecticut, December, 1870; president of Bennington County National Bank; married Frances Coleman, of San Francisco. 2. Alice, born at Palmer, February 6, 1872; married George H. Bickford, of Barton, Vermont, manager of Woodbury Granite Company; reside at Hardwick, Vermont. 3. Lulu, at Palmer, October 24, 1873; married Norman L. Bassett, an attorney-at-law, at Augusta, Maine. 4. Florence, at Palmer, May 11, 1876; married Theodore L. Thomas, of Bennington, sales manager for Holden-Leonard Company. 5. Clarence Lewis, mentioned below.

(IX) Clarence Lewis, son of John Steadman Holden, was born at Palmer, Massachusetts, June 27, 1884. When he was five years old his parents removed to Bennington, where he received his early education in the public schools. He was graduated in 1904 from the Lawrenceville Preparatory School. For two years he was a student in Princeton University, leaving college in 1906 at the end of his sophomore year to engage in the woolen business at Bennington. He was one of the principal owners of the Holden-Leonard Company, and he remained with the company as assistant treasurer until January, 1913. Since that time he has been president of the Bennington Scale Company. In politics Mr. Holden is a Republican, and he has served one year as trustee of the village of Bennington. In religion he is a Congregationalist, a member of the church at Bennington. He is also a member of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, No. 567, of Bennington; of Mount Anthony Lodge, No. 13, Free Masons; Temple Chapter, No. 8, Royal Arch Masons; Taft Commandery, Knights Templar, No. 8; and Cairo Temple, Mystic Shrine, of Rutland. He is active in the Young Men's Christian Association, and a member of the Bennington Club. He is a director of the Hardwick & Woodbury Railroad Company.

He married, June 17, 1908, at Deep River, Connecticut, Florence Elizabeth Spencer, daughter of Richard P. and Julia (Selden) Spencer. Her father was a banker, and is now deceased. Mrs. Holden is an active member

of the Congregational church, and of the local chapter of the Daughters of the American Revolution. Children: John Spencer, born February 22, 1911; Juliana Selden, born April 13, 1913.

Although a family long settled in PECK Rhode Island, and one of the oldest families in the towns of Barrington, Warren and Bristol, and the neighboring places in Massachusetts, Swansea and old Rehoboth, which last included formerly much of the land now incorporated in the Rhode Island towns, the Pecks have not, however, been settled for many generations in Providence, their present home. They have held Rhode Island lands and been among the leading landholders and the progressive men of the community, both by their character and their wealth, for about two hundred and fifty years. The American ancestor, Joseph Peck, who founded the Massachusetts branch of the family at Hingham in 1638, was often selectman of the town, magistrate, and a representative in the colonial assembly. Since the stirring revolutionary times the movement of public events has always found members of the family ready to sustain its worthy reputation, and to honor the seats of the assembly with their presence.

(I) Joseph Peck, baptized in Beccles, Suffolk county, England, April 30, 1587, was the son of Robert Peck, and a descendant from John Peck, of Belton, Yorkshire, in the twenty-first generation. He died at Seekonk Plain, Massachusetts, December 23, 1663. Before emigrating he settled at Hingham, Norfolk county, England, but in 1638 he and his brother Robert, with other Puritans, fled from persecution, and sailed for the New World in the ship "Diligence" of Ipswich. Coming with his wife, three sons, a daughter, two men servants, and three maid servants, he settled in Hingham, Massachusetts. After seven years he removed to Seekonk, having been one of the leading men of the former town. Joseph Peck was deputy to the general court in 1639-40-41-42. He was one of the chief purchasers of the Indians in 1641, buying territory at Seekonk, which has since been made into the town of Rehoboth, Massachusetts, which comprises what are now known as Rehoboth, Seekonk and Pawtucket. After his removal to Seekonk in 1645 he became one of its wealthiest and most progressive citizens. He married (first) in England, Rebecca Clark, who died in Hingham, England, October, 1637. Mr. Peck married again, but the second wife's name is not known. Children, by first wife, all baptized in Hingham, England: Anna, baptized July 27,

1616; Rebecca, May 25, 1620; Joseph (2), of whom further; John, about 1626; Nicholas, April 9, 1630. Children by second wife: Samuel, baptized in Hingham, Massachusetts, February 3, 1638-39; Nathaniel, October 31, 1641; and Israel, March 4, 1644.

(II) Joseph (2), son of Joseph (1) Peck, baptized August 23, 1623, in England, died at Rehoboth, Massachusetts. He emigrated with his father to New England in 1638. He removed to Seekonk Plain with the family in 1645, and the town records bear his name often, especially in connection with the report of those who had advanced money for King Philip's war. He soon became a large holder of land. In 1660 he settled finally at Palmer's river, Rehoboth, Massachusetts. He married ———. Children: Rebecca, born November 6, 1650; Hannah, March 25, 1653; Elizabeth, November 26, 1657; Jathniel, July 24, 1660; May, November 17, 1662; Ichabod, September 13, 1666; Patience, October 11, 1669; and Samuel, of whom further.

(III) Samuel, son of Joseph (2) Peck, was born October 11, 1672, died June 9, 1736. He also was a large holder of property, after settling upon his father's farm. Many town offices fell to his share, and he belonged to the church situated on Palmer's river. He married Rachel Whitaker, who died November 12, 1756, at the age of eighty-one years. Children: Hannah, born July 21, 1697; Elizabeth, June 5, 1700; Benjamin, May 26, 1702; Rachel, September 12, 1704; Samuel (2), of whom further; and Abiezer, April 21, 1714.

(IV) Rev. Samuel (2) Peck, son of Samuel (1) Peck, was born December 2, 1706, died November 26, 1788. He resided on part of the old homestead near Rehoboth. He was called one of the "new lights," the term at that time applied to a Baptist minister, and he was a shining and fervent example. For forty years he was an elder in the Baptist church. His parish was located in a portion of the territory afterwards included in Seekonk. He married Hannah Allen, died August 13, 1778, aged seventy-one years. Children: Samuel, born February 27, 1734-35; Allen, of whom further; Josiah, May 18, 1740; Benjamin, November 18, 1741; Lewis, February 3, 1745.

(V) Allen, son of Rev. Samuel (2) Peck, was born February 1, 1735-36. For some years he lived in Providence, but moved later to Rehoboth, where he lived and died upon the old homestead. He married Elizabeth Dexter, of Providence, a widow. Children: Hannah, born February 5, 1777; Elizabeth, born September 20, 1779; Benjamin, of whom further; John R., March 18, 1784.

(VI) Benjamin, son of Allen Peck, was

born December 25, 1781, died in 1843. Most of his life he resided in Providence, and was a merchant there. He married Roby A. Ormsbee, who died in 1806. Children: Allen Ormsbee, of whom further; and Mary Spurr, born May 19, 1806, married Esek Aldrich, and settled in Providence.

(VII) Allen Ormsbee, son of Benjamin Peck, was born November 17, 1804, and died in Providence September 15, 1871. He received a liberal education, attending the best grade of schools then established in his native city. Preparing for college in the University Grammar School he then entered Brown University, and was graduated in 1824. He then took up the study of law under Judge Thomas Burgess, and was admitted to the bar in 1826. For a short time he practiced law, but preferring a business career, upon the formation of the American Insurance Company in 1831 he became its secretary. Later he was made its third president, succeeding to that office on the death of William Rhodes. Under President Peck the business of the American Insurance Company was largely extended, and Mr. Peck gained a high reputation for his skillful and successful management of the affairs of the corporation. For thirty-six years he was the satisfactory, efficient and successful secretary and president of this organization. A weakened state of health then caused him to resign the office which he had held so long and filled so capably. However, his record as one of the chief men in insurance demanded his return to active business, and in 1862 he was induced to become the executive head of the Narragansett Insurance Company. This office he held for the remainder of his life. He had been one of the directors in the Narragansett Insurance Company from the time of its incorporation in 1857. He was also for many years a director in the American Bank, and was besides connected with other commercial enterprises and held various offices of trust and responsibility. From June, 1832, to June, 1834, he was clerk of the common council. He took an active part in the work incidental to the incorporation of the City of Providence, which became a city by special act of the general assembly in November, 1831, which act went into operation the first Monday in June, 1832. The city of Providence is still further indebted to him for his activity in securing the installation of the first public lighting plant, for which he assisted in raising about \$30,000 from the business men of the city.

Mr. Peck had large influence in the Unitarian church, whose matters affecting its prosperity in New England greatly interested him. He was a man of most generous and kind

impulses, and his deeds proved a heart always full of kindness for all who approached him. His general interest in others and his kind treatment of everyone were matters of general remark. Clearness and sagacity marked his business dealings, and he was noted for honesty and straightforwardness. He was a member of the Rhode Island Historical Society.

Allen Ormsbee Peck married, July 25, 1855, Mary Elizabeth, daughter of Josiah and Pamela (Andrews) Whitaker, of Providence. Children, all daughters: Ellen Ormsbee; Mary Talbot, of whom further; Maria Storrs, of whom further; Elizabeth Andrews; and Jessie Comstock, died February 14, 1870, aged two years.

(VIII) Mary Talbot, daughter of Allen Ormsbee and Mary Elizabeth (Whitaker) Peck, died February 19, 1913. The "St. Stephen's Church Monthly" contained the following tribute to her memory:

St. Stephen's Parish, our community and in fact our Diocese have suffered a great loss in the sudden death of Miss Mary Talbot Peck, who died at the Rhode Island Hospital while undergoing a surgical operation. It was an unfeigned sorrow, which filled St. Stephen's Church on Saturday, February 22, at 1 p. m., when the funeral services were held. Delegations from the many parochial organizations to which Miss Peck belonged, the Providence Branch of St. Barnabas' Guild for Nurses, of which Miss Peck has been the efficient secretary for many years; the Woman's Auxiliary of Rhode Island, headed by Miss McVickar, diocesan president; and other societies, such as the Providence Art Club, were present.

Miss Peck became a member and communicant of St. Stephen's Parish by confirmation on Ascension Day, April 12, 1880. She has ever been one of the most faithful, devout and willing workers in the church. Sweet-natured and kind hearted, she was a universal friend. She was one of the founders of St. Faith's Guild, and has been its treasurer from almost if not its very beginning. Open handed and generous she was always foremost in every good work. She is mourned by all who knew her, and her name, memory and example will always be among the choicest treasures in our parish.

(VIII) Maria Storrs, daughter of Allen Ormsbee and Mary Elizabeth (Whitaker) Peck, was born December 3, 1859, died April 14, 1908. She was educated in the private schools of Providence and after matriculating at Brown University she was graduated in 1895, with the degrees of B. Ph. and A. B. She then went to Winsted, Connecticut, and taught, the subject to which she principally devoted herself being history. Later she was employed in the Technical High School of Providence, but had to resign on account of ill health. She was a member of the college fraternities, and also of the Rhode Island Historical Society.



Allen Pick

(VIII) The Misses Ellen Ormsbee and Elizabeth Andrews Peck, daughters of the late Allen Ormsbee and Mary Elizabeth (Whitaker) Peck, still reside in Providence.

Edward Allen, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and settled as early as 1659, at Ipswich, Massachusetts; in 1662 he was occupying a farm owned by Rev. John Norton, of Boston; in 1670 his barn was burned by lightning, with sixty loads of barley; in 1678 he received a grant of sixty acres of land at Suffield, and removed thither from Ipswich about that time. He died at Suffield, November 21, 1696. In his will, dated a week before he died, he provided for his five younger sons at Suffield, and his two younger daughters, Elizabeth and Sarah. The older brothers were directed to teach the trade of weaving to the younger sons, and when they came of age to build each a house and give to each a cow. The name was probably correctly spelled Allyn, but Allen, Allin and Alline were also used by good authority. Allen is the spelling used by most of the family. Edward Allen was a weaver. He married, November 24, 1658, Sarah, daughter of Richard and Margaret (How) Kimball. Two of her brothers were killed by the Indians. She died June 12, 1696, aged about fifty-six years. Edward may have been related to Samuel Allen, whose descendants also lived at Deerfield; Samuel was father of Nehemiah, born 1640, grandfather of Samuel, born 1666; great-grandfather of Joseph, born 1700. The latter was of Litchfield, Connecticut, where his son, General Ethan Allen, of revolutionary fame, was born in 1738. Children of Edward Allen: John, mentioned below; Sarah, born December 20, 1661, died February 10, 1662; Edward, born May 1, 1663; Sarah, March 28, 1664; Elizabeth, December 20, 1666; William, March 12, 1668; Martha, July 28, 1669; Benjamin, September, 1673; David, February 1, 1675; Abigail, March 25, 1678; Samuel, 1679; Mary, April 9, 1683; Caleb, March 31, 1685.

(II) John, son of Edward Allen, was born August 9, 1659, and took the oath of allegiance at Suffield, January 30, 1678. He settled at Suffield at the same time his father did, and had a grant of forty acres of land. In August, 1685, he was granted a home lot, with his brother Edward, at the south end of the street. On September 14, 1686, he sold his house and land in Suffield to Jacob Adams, and in 1686 received a grant of twenty acres in Greenfield, Massachusetts. On March 9, 1689, he and his brother Edward purchased sixty acres of land at the Bars, of John Pynchon. In the Indian

attack of February 29, 1704, the whole Allen family escaped death or capture, but on May 11, 1704, John Allen was killed at the Bars, and his wife was captured and killed in the woods, a mile or two from the house. He married, February 22, 1682, Elizabeth, daughter of William Prichard, of Ipswich and Brookfield. Children: John, born December 21, 1682, died April 3, 1683; John, mentioned below; Richard, born September 17, 1685, died June 8, 1696; Elizabeth, born November 4, 1686; Sarah, January 4, 1688, captured 1704, died May 14, 1715; Joseph, born March 28, 1691; Benjamin, April 8, 1693; Ebenezer, August 16, 1696.

(III) John (2), son of John (1) Allen, was born January 14, 1683-84, and died November 30, 1761, in Greenfield, where he was an early settler. He married, June 21, 1716, Abigail, daughter of Ebenezer Severance; she died December 18, 1770, aged seventy-four years. Children, born in Greenfield: Abigail, May 27, 1717; Elizabeth, May 1, 1718, died May 23, 1718; John, born May 2, 1719; Ebenezer, January 11, 1720-21, died April 11, 1723; Elizabeth, born March 24, 1722; Sarah, February 2, 1723-24; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Noah, June 24, 1727; Eunice, September 19, 1729, died January 16, 1743-44; Rebecca, born February 9, 1730-31; David, October 2, 1732; Rhoda, August 7, 1734, died June 30, 1777; Thankful, born December 8, 1736; Experience, December 20, 1738, died January 27, 1738-39.

(IV) Ebenezer, son of John (2) Allen, was born March 2, 1725-26, and died March 31, 1801. He lived in Greenfield. He married, June 12, 1748, Jerusha Graves, and she died April 22, 1813, aged eighty-five years. Children, born in Greenfield: Abigail, July 29, 1749; Job, January 19, 1752; Ebenezer, July 21, 1754; Thankful, November 1, 1757; Joel, April 23, 1760; Selah, September 22, 1762; Elizabeth, July 11, 1765; Elihu, January 7, 1768; Elijah, mentioned below.

(V) Elijah, son of Ebenezer Allen, was born in 1763-66, in Greenfield, Massachusetts. He married there, May 29, 1787, Eunice, daughter of Jonathan Smead. They settled in Halifax, Vermont. He was a soldier in the revolution, from Vermont, in Lieutenant Asahel Smith's company, marching to Fort Fortitude in October, 1780, and served in 1781 in Captain Samuel S. Savage's company. (See Vermont Rev. Rolls, pp. 199, 351, 540).

(VI) Jonathan S., son of Elijah Allen, was born at Halifax, May 15, 1796, and died at Whitingham, Vermont, October 10, 1847, of typhoid fever. He was educated in the common schools, and followed farming all his active life. He married Bridget Green, who

died at Whitingham, at an advanced age. Children, all born in Whitingham: 1. Susan Maria, June 27, 1818, died at Brattleboro, Vermont; married John Wilcox, a carpenter, who died in Guilford, Vermont. 2. George Green, mentioned below. 3. Harriet Lucina, born August 25, 1822, died in Massachusetts. 4. Elijah Smead, born October 8, 1824, a farmer, now living at Jacksonville, Vermont; married Minerva Allen, of Ludlow, Vermont. 5. Morris Dwight, born July 19, 1826; a photographer; died at Fitchburg, Massachusetts. 6. Benjamin, born August 31, 1828, died September 11, 1828. 7. Eunice Alvira, born July 25, 1829; married Edwin Starr, of Jacksonville, superintendent of a tannery, and afterward a druggist. 8. Hannah Eliza, born January 20, 1833, died at Guilford; married Orson Thayer, of Marlboro, Vermont, a farmer there, and at Guilford. 9. Francis Edwin, born September 8, 1837, died at Keene, New Hampshire; a jeweler. 10. James Madison, born June 29, 1839; soldier in the civil war, enlisting from Rowe, Massachusetts, serving all through the war, now living at the Soldiers' Home, Minneapolis, Minnesota. 11. Mary Jane, born January 28, 1840, died at Whitingham; married Edwin Fuller, a farmer, director of Wilmington Bank, resides at Whitingham. 12. Charles Eldridge, born June 5, 1843.

(VII) George Green, son of Jonathan S. Allen, was born at Whitingham, Vermont, May 4, 1820, died at Brattleboro, that state, July 29, 1891. He was educated in the public schools. He left home at the age of twenty and went to Westminster, Vermont, where he followed the trade of wheelwright for several years. During the next four years he was in the employ of the Miller Carriage Company of Brattleboro. He then went to North Hinsdale, New Hampshire, where he followed farming for four years, having a dairy and milk route there. He removed to Brattleboro and continued for nine years in the milk business, and for three years in the trucking business. He then engaged in the manufacture of children's carriages in partnership with H. P. Green. After three years the firm was dissolved and Mr. Allen continued the business for two years. He then accepted a position as foreman for a New York concern at Green River, and continued in its employ for three years. In politics he was a Republican. He was for five years a selectman of Brattleboro. He was active in the state militia when a young man, and was lieutenant of the Westminster company several years. He attended the Congregational church. He married, in 1842, Almira Carpenter, who was born at Westminster, Vermont, December 25, 1823, died at Brattleboro,

July 27, 1901, daughter of Vine Carpenter. She was a direct descendant in the seventh generation of Governor William Bradford, of Plymouth, who came in the "Mayflower." Her father was a farmer. Children, born at Westminster: 1. Candace, April 9, 1847; married P. F. Crown, of Whitingham, a real estate dealer, now living in Brattleboro. 2. George, 1849, died aged nineteen years. 3. Charles Edwin, mentioned below. 4. Frederick, died aged four years.

(VIII) Charles Edwin, son of George Green Allen, was born at Westminster, Vermont, February 2, 1851. His parents removed to Brattleboro when he was two years old, and he attended the public schools there. He left the Brattleboro high school in 1867, and for two years following was clerk in a grocery store. For about a year he was associated with his father in the manufacture of children's carriages, and for three years was engaged in market gardening. In 1872 he built two greenhouses and started a mail order seed business, which has grown to large proportions. He sends out ten thousand 100-page seed catalogues annually. He now has 16,000 feet of glass in greenhouses, and has an extensive trade in cut flowers as well as seeds. Since 1906 he has been a successful builder and contractor, and real estate dealer and manufacturer of cement blocks. In politics Mr. Allen is a Republican, in religion a Congregationalist. He is a member of the American Florists Society, of which he has been state vice-president for many years, and a charter member of the Knights of Honor.

He married, in Brattleboro, February 16, 1875, Emma M. Hodge, of Groton, Massachusetts, daughter of Roswell Beckwith Hodge, a farmer and shoemaker of Groton, born January 23, 1818, died at Southborough, Massachusetts, in 1907. Her father was a Republican also. Her mother, Esther Maria (Cragin) Hodge, was born in New Ipswich, New Hampshire, November 18, 1826, died January, 1862, in Pepperill, Massachusetts, daughter of Deacon Isaiah Cragin, of Groton, who died August 16, 1874. Isaiah Cragin married, in Ipswich, October 18, 1812, Hannah Hildreth; married (second) April 30, 1825, Sivonia Davis, who died October 16, 1877. Children of Roswell Beckwith and Esther Maria Hodge: Emma M., mentioned above; Lorenzo Cragin Hodge, a farmer, at Westborough, Massachusetts, married Sarah ———; Henrietta Davis Hodge, died at Andover, Massachusetts, married ——— Ward. Roswell Beckwith Hodge married (first) Elizabeth Reading, and (third) Addie ———. Children of Charles Edwin and Emma M. (Hodge) Allen: 1. Florence

Cragin, born December 7, 1875; graduate of Middlebury College, 1898; Latin teacher in Brattleboro high school. 2. Carroll Everett, born February 11, 1877; a farmer at White River Junction, Vermont; married Rose Lynch, of Ludlow, Vermont, who was educated in the Brattleboro schools and at the Townsend Seminary. 3. Ralph George, born December 30, 1879; clerk for his father. 4. Louis Isaiah, April 29, 1881; traveling salesman for a New York coffee concern; married Edith Farr, of Brattleboro.

The surname Bradford is
BRADFORD derived from the name of a place, Bradford or Bradenford. There are two ancient towns of this name in England, one in Wiltshire, near Bath, the other in Yorkshire, near Leeds. Near the latter was the home of the ancestors of the American family. In England the Bradford surname doubtless dates to the time when surnames were first adopted in the eleventh and twelfth centuries. One of the first martyrs burned at the stake during the reign of Bloody Mary was John Bradford, Prebend of St. Paul, and a celebrated preacher. He was born in Manchester, Lancashire, in 1510, and was executed July 1, 1555. He was a friend of Rogers, Hooper, Saunders, Latimer, Cranmer and Ridley, who also died at the stake about the same time. The Bradford coat-of-arms is described: Argent on a fesse sable, three stags' heads erased or. The ancestry of Governor William Bradford, of Plymouth colony has not been traced beyond his grandfather, though it is known that the family is ancient.

(I) William Bradford, grandfather of Governor William, lived at Austerfield (Osterfeldt), county Nottingham, England, and in 1575, he and John Hanson were the only subsidiaries located there. Bradford was taxed twenty shillings on land; Hanson, the same amount on goods. Governor William, when a boy, lived with his grandfather after his father died. The grandfather died at Austerfield, January 10, 1595-96. Children: William, mentioned below; Thomas; Robert, baptized June 25, 1561, married Alice Waingate, and Governor William lived with him after his grandfather died, and in 1598 Robert was the only subsidiary at Austerfield; his will was dated April 15, 1609, and he was buried April 23 following; Elizabeth, baptized July 16, 1570, married, January 20, 1595.

(II) William (2), son of William (1) Bradford, was born at Austerfield, about 1565, and died July 15, 1591, before his father. He married Alice Hanson. Children, born at Austerfield: Margaret, baptized March 8, 1585, died

young; Alice, baptized October 30, 1587; Governor William, mentioned below.

(III) Governor William (3) Bradford, son of William (2) Bradford, was baptized at Austerfield, March 19, 1590. After his father died he lived for a time with his grandfather, and then with his uncle Robert Bradford, who lived at Scrooby, five miles from Austerfield, near the estate of the Brewsters, in county Nottingham. He joined the church where Rev. Richard Clifton and Rev. John Robinson preached, and soon became one of the leading Separatists. His early educational advantages were limited, but by diligent study he became very proficient in Latin, Greek, French and Dutch, and in Hebrew, which he learned in order to read the Scriptures in the original. He went with the Pilgrims to Holland. When he came of age he received considerable property from his father's estate, but did not succeed him in his commercial undertakings. He learned the art of "fustian, or frieze weaving." He married, in Amsterdam, Holland, December 9, 1615, Dorothea May. He gave his age at that time as twenty-three and hers as sixteen. They embarked for England, July 22, 1620, and after many trials sailed from Plymouth, England, September 6, 1620, on the ship "Mayflower," reaching Cape Cod in November. While they were at anchor and Bradford was absent from the ship, his wife fell overboard and was drowned, December 9, 1620. Soon afterward Governor Carver died, and Bradford was elected governor of Plymouth colony, an office he held by annual reelection until he died, except during the years 1633-34-35-38-44. He took a prominent part in all the councils which were held in his house, and all civil and military affairs of the colony. From his house at the foot of Burial Hill, each Sunday morning the people marched to the fort at the top to hold religious services. The history of the plantation in his handwriting is now in the State Library, Boston. In it he gave a correct and valuable picture of the events of the colony and it is justly cherished as one of the greatest American histories as well as the first. He married (second) Alice (Carpenter) Southworth, widow of Edward Southworth, and daughter of Alexander Carpenter, of Wrentham, England. She died March 26, 1670, and he died May 9, 1657. Child by first wife: John, of Duxbury, married Martha Bourne, died at Norwich, Connecticut. Children by second wife: William, mentioned below; Mercy, married Benjamin or Joseph Vermages; Joseph, born in 1630, married Jael Hobart.

(IV) Major William (4) Bradford, son of Governor William (3) Bradford, was born

June 16, 1624, at Plymouth, Massachusetts, and died February 20, 1703. He removed to Kingston, Massachusetts. He was an assistant, deputy governor, and a member of the council of Governor Andros in 1687. He was the chief military officer of the colony. His will is dated January 29, 1703. He married (first) Alice Richards, who died at Plymouth, December 12, 1671, daughter of Thomas and Wealthyan Richards, of Weymouth, Massachusetts. He married (second) the Widow Wiswell; (third) Mary Holmes, who died June 6, 1714-15, widow of Rev. John Holmes, of Duxbury, and daughter of John Atwood, of Plymouth. Children: John, mentioned below; Thomas, of Norwich; William, born March 11, 1655, died 1687; Samuel, born 1658, died April 11, 1714; Alice, married Major James Fitch; Hannah, married, November 28, 1683, Joshua Ripley; Mercy, married — Steel; Melatiah, married John Steel; Mary; Sarah, married Kenelm Baker. Child by second wife: Joseph, of Norwich. By third wife: Israel, married Sarah Bartlett; David, married Elizabeth Penny; Ephraim; Hezekiah.

(V) Major John Bradford, son of Major William (4) Bradford, was born February 20, 1653, and died December 8, 1736, aged eighty-four. He resided at Kingston, a few rods from the landing. He was the first deputy to the general court of Massachusetts from Plymouth, going in 1689 and 1691. He married Mercy Warren, who died in March, 1747, aged ninety-four, daughter of Joseph and Priscilla (Faunce) Warren, and granddaughter of Richard Warren, who came also in the "Mayflower." They lived together for sixty-two years. Children: John, born December 25, 1675; Alice, January 28, 1677; Abigail, December 10, 1679; Mercy, December 20, 1681; Lieutenant Samuel, mentioned below; Priscilla, March 10, 1686; William, April 15, 1688.

(VI) Lieutenant Samuel Bradford, son of Major John Bradford, was born December 23, 1683, and died March 26, 1740. He lived in Plymouth and married, October 21, 1714, Sarah Gray, daughter of Edward Gray, and granddaughter of Edward Gray, of Plymouth. She married (second) William Hunt, of Martha's Vineyard, and died there in October, 1770. Children: John, born April 8, 1717; Gideon, October 27, 1718; William, December 16, 1720; Mary, October 16, 1722; Sarah, April 4, 1725; Dr. William, mentioned below; Mercy, April 12, 1731; Abigail, June 12, 1732; Phebe, March 30, 1735; Samuel, April 13, 1740.

(VII) Governor William (5) Bradford, son of Lieutenant Samuel Bradford, was born at Plympton, Massachusetts, November 4, 1728.

In early youth he gave promise of the talent that was afterward to make him famous. The natural bias of his mind at first seemed to incline him to the practice of medicine, and the best advantages were therefore afforded him to pursue the study of that science. At the age of twenty-two, under the tuition of Dr. Ezekiel Hersey, of Hingham, Massachusetts, a distinguished physician and early benefactor of Harvard College, he attained the best medical education which was possible at that time. "His affable and affectionate manner, united to his skill and success, soon gained him a liberal encouragement, which seldom falls to the lot of so young a practitioner, however meritorious. He was particularly well qualified in the art of surgery, was considered as the principal operative surgeon in the vicinity where he resided and in an extensive circle, performing difficult operations with great dexterity, skill and judgment," as a writer said of him in Thatcher's "Medical Biography." After practicing a few years at Warren, Rhode Island, he removed to Bristol, an adjacent town, where a better field for the exercise of his abilities awaited him. His name appears in the town records of Bristol as early as 1758.

In 1761 Doctor Bradford was chosen to represent the town of Bristol in the general assembly of Rhode Island, of which he was destined for so many years to be the most conspicuous member. In 1764 he was elected speaker. It must have been about this time that he began to read law. His interest in politics and legislation naturally drew his attention to the legal profession. He appears as Doctor Bradford for the last time in the records of 1767. Thereafter he was known and distinguished in his new profession. At that time the judges were seldom lawyers by education and training, and the success of attorneys depended more upon personal magnetism and personality than on knowledge of the law and practice, to make an impression upon judges and juries. Dr. Bradford possessed the presence and the eloquence that won him success in courts of law. Mr. Thayer says: "It may be justly said of him that very few ever arrived so near to superior eminence in two professions which required so much attention to a proper discharge of each."

Dr. Bradford entered upon his political career during a period well suited to the unusual executive ability that he possessed. The "times that tried men's souls" found him alive with patriotic fervor and eager to lead the movement for independence. The story of his life during the revolution is written on every page of the history of the state during that period. When the struggle began he was in

the general assembly; from 1775 to 1778 he was deputy governor; in 1778 he was again in the assembly from Bristol, and for many years he continued in the assembly resigning to take his place in the United States senate. When the committee of correspondence was created in May, 1773, "to obtain the most early and authentic intelligence of all such acts and resolutions of the British parliament, and measures of the ministry, as may relate to or affect the British colonies in America, and to maintain a correspondence and communication with the other colonies concerning these important considerations," he was chosen one of the members. The important part he took in the Bristol town meetings when the arbitrary hand of British power was laid so heavily upon helpless but defiant Boston, was an inspiring example to other prominent men. When the news of the battle of Lexington shattered the hopes of men who had hoped and believed in a peaceful settlement of the difficulties between the colonies and Great Britain, William Bradford and Nathaniel Greene were sent to the general assembly of Connecticut, as a committee to consult with the assembly of that colony concerning the common defence. In May, 1775, the committee of safety was appointed to "furnish and pay the troops, and with the two highest military officers, to direct the movements of the army of observation, if required to march beyond the colony." This committee was composed of two members from Providence county and one from each of the other counties of the state. Mr. Bradford represented Bristol county. The general assembly deposed Governor Wanton from office in November, 1775, declared the office of governor vacant, and elected Nicholas Cooke, the lieutenant-governor, to fill the vacancy. Bradford was elected lieutenant-governor in place of Governor Cooke. He was therefore the last deputy governor of the colony of Rhode Island, and the first to hold the same office in the independent state which succeeded it, for, when the assembly met again, May 4, 1776, the act adjuring allegiance to the British crown was adopted.

In October, 1776, Mr. Bradford was appointed a delegate to the Continental congress, but it is not known that he ever acted with that body. The British fleet was then at the mouth of Narragansett Bay, and his presence in Bristol was more important than in congress. The militia ordered to the defence of Bristol had been placed under his orders, and for some time the defences of the town were his special charge. His appointment in that year as chairman of the committee to examine surgeons and surgeon's mates for the army and navy, was a wise selection. That he never lost

his interest in surgery is shown by the fact that he assisted in dressing the wound of Colonel Barton at the time Bristol was burned in 1778. When the report spread that the British, after the taking of Newport, meant to march to Boston, a convention of three delegates from each of the New England states met at Providence, December 25, 1776, and Bradford was one of the three from Rhode Island. He was also one of three delegates from Rhode Island at a convention in Springfield "to consider the subject of the currency and the defence of Rhode Island." In 1777 Mr. Bradford was placed in charge of leasing the estates of Tories; in October, 1779, he was one of the council of war; in July, 1780, he was elected to a convention of the New England states held in Boston for the purpose of providing means for furnishing supplies to the French allies. Four months later a convention called for a similar purpose met at Hartford and advised, after two weeks of deliberation, that recruits be enlisted for the war, instead of for a fixed period, and embodied its views of the general condition of the country in ten resolutions, which were sent to the several states. Mr. Bradford was president of this important convention. In October, 1792, he was elected to the United States senate, and he served the state until 1797, when he resigned. Immediately afterward he was elected again from Bristol to the general assembly, and regularly reelected until 1804. For eighteen years (longer than any other man) he was speaker of the house of representatives of the colony and state of Rhode Island, and for thirty-five years he represented Bristol in that body. "He entered the colonial assembly when his frame was young and strong, and his pulses were leaping with the superabundant vigor of early manhood. He died at Bristol, July 6, 1808. Not until his eyes had grown dim, until his hair was silvered with the frosts of age and his shoulders bent with the weight of almost fourscore years, did he withdraw from the public service." He was visited by General Washington in 1793, at Mount Hope Farm, formerly owned by Isaac Royal, a Tory, and confiscated by the state.

He married, March 22, 1751, Mary LeBaron, born March 20, 1731, died October 2, 1775, daughter of Lazarus LeBaron, granddaughter of Francis LeBaron, the immigrant. Children: William, mentioned below; Lazarus LeBaron, born May 31, 1755; Mary, September 2, 1760; Hannah, November 22, 1762, died young; Samuel, July 15, 1764, died young; Hannah, June 14, 1767; John, July 14, 1768; Ann Bowman, August 6, 1770; Ezekiel Hersey, March 8, 1772; Lydia, April 11, 1774.

(VIII) Major William (6) Bradford, son

of Governor William (5) Bradford, was born in Bristol, September 15, 1752, and died October 29, 1811. He was commissioned major during the revolution, and served on the staff of General Charles Lee. He was a charter member of the Order of the Cincinnati, founded by Washington, after the revolution. He lived at Taunton, Rehoboth, and finally at Bristol. He was a judge of the county court for many years. He married, July 11, 1777, Betsey Bloom James, who was born in England, and died December 17, 1832. Children: Mary, born in Taunton, December 30, 1778; William, mentioned below; Elizabeth Bloom, February 18, 1785, in Rehoboth; Henry, February 18, 1787, at Rehoboth, died at sea, unmarried, 1808; Peter; James, February 6, 1790, died at sea, unmarried, 1808; John Wylls, December 26, 1793, died October 12, 1819; Sarah, January 19, 1799, at Bristol.

(IX) Captain William (7) Bradford, son of Major William (6) Bradford, was born at Rehoboth, Massachusetts, February 2, 1781, and died April 23, 1851. He was a sea captain and merchant, residing at Bristol, Rhode Island. He married, February 1, 1804, Mary Smith, born December 10, 1782, died November 6, 1869, daughter of Nathaniel and Parnell Smith. Children, born at Bristol: William Parnell, born May 29, 1805, died February 7, 1872, married, August 2, 1827, Rebecca G. Noonung; Edward James, September 20, 1806, died November 23, 1822; Allen Taylor S., mentioned below; Nancy Smith, April 7, 1811; Mary, June 29, 1813; Peter James, December 31, 1815.

(X) Allen Taylor Smith Bradford, son of Captain William (7) Bradford, was born at Bristol, September 2, 1808, and died there April 7, 1852. He learned the carpenter's trade, and later became a contractor and builder, building many of the substantial residences in Bristol and vicinity. He was a member of St. Michael's Episcopal Church of Bristol. He married, August 26, 1833, Margaret Diman, daughter of Captain Jeremiah Diman (see Diman). Children: Mary Abby, born July 7, 1835, married, in 1853, A. Winsor Gooding; Sarah, August 25, 1837, resides at No. 36 Constitution street, Bristol; Allen Taylor, August 5, 1840, died at Matanzas, Cuba, August 14, 1857; Margaret Diman, mentioned below.

(XI) Margaret Diman Bradford, daughter of Allen Taylor Smith Bradford, was born at Bristol, May 13, 1843. She married, May 22, 1871, George F. Stanton, who died December 1, 1896. Mr. Stanton was born at Newport, Rhode Island, and came to Bristol when a child, attending the public schools there, and

early in life learned telegraphy in the offices of the Bristol & Providence railroad. He was afterward appointed station agent. He was a Free Mason, an able, intelligent, upright and useful citizen, a popular and highly esteemed man. The only child of Mr. and Mrs. Stanton was Emma Bradford Stanton, born November 3, 1873; graduate of Brown University, with the degree of Bachelor of Arts, in 1896; received the degree of Master of Arts in 1900; registrar of the Woman's College, Brown University, since 1898; elected to the Brown Phi Beta Kappa Chapter in 1903.

(The Diman Line).

This surname is variously spelled in the early records—Diman, Dimand, Dimon, Demon, Dement, Deming, Dymond, Diamond, Dyamont, Deamon, Deamond, and doubtless in many other ways. John Diman, immigrant, settled at Lynn, Massachusetts, before 1647, and removed to Kittery, Maine. John Diman, brother of Thomas, mentioned below, was a settler at Wethersfield, Connecticut, before 1635, was a prominent citizen and left many descendants.

(I) Thomas Dimond, or Dymond, with his brother John, settled early at Wethersfield, Connecticut, removing to Farmington in that province, and thence to Southampton and Easthampton, Long Island, New York. He married, July 24, 1645, Mary Sheaffe. He was of Southampton in 1655-58, and his name was there spelled Diamant in the records. Before November 12, 1663, he had moved to Easthampton, and that date bought lands of John Hand in that town. He was called "senior" in the records. His home lot in Easthampton contained thirteen acres, and he owned other tracts of land. His name is spelled Diamon, Diamant and Dyament, in the Easthampton records. He died in 1683, and the court of sessions in March of that year accepted as his will four deeds of gift disposing of his real estate. The first deed, dated August 21, 1677, binds the grantor to convey certain lands to his son James, in view of a proposed marriage of the son to the daughter of Minister James, to be retained by grantor and wife during their lives. The second deed, December 27, 1680, conveys furniture and personal property. The third, July 28, 1682, gives more land to James, in view of the death of grantor's son John, and charges James and grantor's wife Mary to pay small legacies to daughters, Sarah Headly, of New Jersey; Abigail, Hannah Bird, Ruth Dayton, and Elizabeth Miller. The fourth instrument, also dated July 28, 1682, conveys land to son Thomas. After the death of Thomas Sr. the estate was settled by

agreement signed by Minister James, the widow, and Edward Howell. Children: James, mentioned below; John, died before his father; Thomas, Sarah, Abigail, Hannah, Ruth and Elizabeth.

(II) James, son of Thomas Dimond, was born in 1646. He settled with his father at Easthampton. He married, in 1677, Hannah James, daughter of Rev. Thomas James, of Charlestown, Massachusetts. Both are mentioned in her father's will, date June 5, 1696. He died at Easthampton, December 13, 1721. His sons were: Nathaniel, married Lois Hedges; Thomas, of whom further; John, born 1690, died 1764.

(III) Thomas (2), son of James Dimond, was born in Easthampton, Long Island, in 1680; married, January 14, 1706-07, Hannah Finney, born January 14, 1687-88, died 1744, daughter of Jeremiah and Esther Finney. Her mother was a daughter of Thomas and Mary Lewis, of Bristol, Rhode Island; her father, Jeremiah, was born August 15, 1662, at Barnstable, married, January 7, 1684, died at Bristol, February 18, 1748, a freeman and shipmaster. - John Finney, father of Jeremiah, married (first) Christina ———, who died at Plymouth, September 9, 1648; (second) June 10, 1650, Abigail (Coggin) Bishop, widow of Thomas Bishop and daughter of Henry Coggin; (third) June 26, 1654, Elizabeth Bailey, who died at Bristol, February 9, 1683-84. The Finney family came from England before 1639. Thomas Dimond removed to Bristol in 1712, and his wife died there, December 22, 1744. Children, of whom the first four were born at Easthampton: John; Rebecca; Jonathan, deacon of First Church of Plymouth, Massachusetts, died February 25, 1797; Jeremiah, of Bristol; Rev. James, born November 29, 1707, died October 8, 1788, minister of Second Church, Salem; Phebe, born 1717, died September 14, 1789; Lucretia, born 1719, died January 31, 1790, married Richard Smith; Daniel, died December 16, 1797.

(IV) Jeremiah, son of Thomas (2) Dimond, was born in 1710, and married, May 13, 1733, Sarah Giddings. They joined the Bristol church May 13, 1741. He died November 10, 1798; she died October 30, 1790, aged eighty-one. Children, born at Bristol: Nathaniel, January 29, 1734; James, October 9, 1735, died January 4, 1791, married Anna LaFavor; Sarah, February 11, 1738, married John Lawless; Jeremiah, July 13, 1740, a soldier in the French war, died in the service, November, 1760, at Albany; Jonathan, October 19, 1742, married, October 12, 1771, Dorothy Fales; Hannah, October 19, 1742, married, October 29, 1761, George Oxx; William, December 10,

1744; Joseph, mentioned below; Thomas, married (first) Saloma Foster, (second) Elizabeth Waldron; Benjamin, major in the revolution, died December 31, 1777, married Hope Turner.

(V) Joseph Diman (as the name is commonly spelled in this branch of the family), son of Jeremiah Dimond, born about 1748, married, November 26, 1767, Margaret, eldest daughter of Captain Mark Anthony De Wolf, of Bristol, who was a descendant of Balthasar De Wolf, of Hartford, 1656 (the first known ancestor in America of the Rhode Island De Wolfs), through Edward and Charles De Wolf (2), of Guadaloupe, one of the French West Indies. They had children: Royal, born May 26, 1768; Jeremiah, mentioned below; Margaret, born December 27, 1773, who married Captain Isaac Liscomb, and has a grandson in Providence, Mr. Isaac Liscombe; Joseph, born in 1780, who died in July, 1784; Joseph (2), born in 1785, who died in June, 1804; and Marian, born October 19, 1789, who died in 1799. Mrs. Diman died January 7, 1811, and Mr. Diman passed away October 19, 1821.

(VI) Captain Jeremiah Diman, son of Joseph Diman, born March 26, 1770, married, June 10, 1794, Abigail Munro, daughter of Edward and Sarah, and had children: James, born March 15, 1795; Harry, March 24, 1798; Mary, April 17, 1800, married, August 6, 1822, Captain John Smith; Abigail, September 3, 1802, married, January 26, 1822, Henry Fales; Margaret, April 1, 1809, married Allen Taylor S. Bradford (q. v.); and Sarah, September 15, 1811, married, October 17, 1830, Captain Bliffin, and died December 17, 1899, leaving no issue.

Captain Jeremiah Diman also followed the sea and was a master mariner. At the time of his birth and those of the other children of the family his parents lived in a house that stood on the southeast corner of Hope and Constitution streets. His mother, however, at the time of her death, was living in a house which is still standing on the southwest corner of Hope and Court streets. The fine residence known as the "Diman Mansion," which once stood upon Thames street, just north of the store of William R. Taylor, was built by one of the two sons, Captain Royal Diman or Captain Jeremiah. Of the "Diman Wharf," which extended from this place, little now remains. Captain Jeremiah Diman died June 30, 1831. From him and his brother, Captain Royal Diman, have descended the numerous Bristol families of that name, and the blood has been also perpetuated through their sister, Mrs. Margaret Liscomb.

The family name of Dring is of English origin, members of which were prominent in the annals of the mother country, being frequently and honorably mentioned among the English peerage. The family crest is represented by a phoenix in flames, on a chapeau.

In this country the name has been prominently identified with Rhode Island from the earliest beginnings in its history down to the present time. It is little found outside of New England, being chiefly confined to Rhode Island and those sections of Massachusetts adjacent thereto. It is, however, most honorably associated in both civic and military life, and was especially conspicuous in both the colonial and revolutionary wars, as well as those of latter periods. The marriage alliances of this family have also been with families of historic importance, including those of Alden, Brownell and Perry. The latter gave to this nation the distinguished brothers, Commodore Oliver Hazard Perry, of Lake Erie fame, and Matthew Calbraith Perry, U. S. N., who negotiated our peace relations with Japan; while from the Brownell family came the distinguished churchman, the Rt. Rev. Thomas Church Brownell, D. D., LL. D., bishop of the Protestant Episcopal church. More could be said of other families allied with this Dring family, suffice it, however, to add that some of its connections are traced to the historic "Mayflower," among them being the Alden and Mullins families, the late Charles Perry Dring, the subject of this review, having been a direct descendant in the eighth generation through John Dring and Esther Perry (VII); Philip Dring and Ruth Stoddard (VI); Thomas Dring and Sarah Searle (V); Nathaniel Searle and Sarah Rogers (IV); John Rogers and Elizabeth Pabodie (III); William Pabodie and Elizabeth Alden (II), of John Alden and Priscilla Mullins (I), of the "Mayflower," whose courtship has been made famous by Longfellow's poem.

The Dring family also furnished its brave and distinguished men during the colonial and revolutionary wars, among them Nathaniel Dring, who was a soldier of the revolution and a pensioner for his services; he died at Newport, in February, 1822; the census of 1840 proves that he was a pensioner, and that his widow, a pensioner, was a resident of Tiverton, Rhode Island, and was there living with Thomas Dring, and was aged seventy-two years; Thomas Dring who served as a gunner on the sloop "Success" during the revolutionary war, and Philip Dring, born in 1730, was a lieutenant of troop of horse, Captain Gideon Almy's company, in the same war. To this

family also belonged the courageous Thomas Dring, who was born August 3, 1758, at Newport, and died August 8, 1825, at Providence, Rhode Island. He was a seafaring man before or during the exciting times of the revolution, as he was so engaged at the time of that great war, and at least twice was made a prisoner by the enemy. In his "Recollections of the Jersey Prison Ship," which was prepared in manuscript by him in 1824, and afterward arranged and edited for publication by Albert G. Greene, he says in part:

I was first immured in 1779 on board the "Good Hope," then lying in the North river, opposite New York, but after confinement of more than four months I succeeded in making my escape to the Jersey shore. Afterward, in 1782, I was again captured and conveyed on board the "Jersey," where for nearly five months I was a witness and partaker of the unspeakable sufferings of that wretched class of American prisoners who were there taught the utmost extent of human misery. I sailed from Providence, R. I., in May, 1782, as master's mate on board the privateer called the "Chance." This was a new vessel on her first voyage. She was owned in Providence by Clarke & Nightingale, and was commanded by Capt. Daniel Aborn, mounted with twelve six-pound cannon, and sailed with a complement of about sixty-five men. Our cruise was but a short one, for in a few days after sailing we were captured by the British ship-of-war, the "Belisarius," Capt. Graves, of twenty-six guns.

Mate Dring went on to say that the capture was made in the night, that the captured crew, having been taken on board the enemy's ship, were put in irons the next morning, that they were later taken to the "Jersey," where the long and dreadful confinement began. Suffice it to add here that the "Jersey" was originally a British ship of the line rated and registered as a sixty-four gunship, but had mounted seventy-four guns. At the commencement of the revolution, being an old vessel and proving to be much decayed, she was entirely dismantled and soon after moored in the East river at New York and converted into a storeship. In 1780 she was billed as a prisonship and was used for that purpose during the remainder of the war. She was moored with chain cables at the Wall, a solitary and unfrequented place on the shore of Long Island. This prisonship "Jersey" and the treatment of its prisoners, as set forth by the work alluded to, bore much akin to the horrors of the Southern prisons, Libby and Andersonville, during the civil war. It has been estimated, according to this work alluded to, that more than 10,000 died on board the "Jersey" and its three hospital ships. During the confinement of Mate Dring, according to his account, the vessel was never visited by any clergyman nor were divine services ever performed on her. After being released from



DRING

captivity, Mate Dring entered the merchant service and soon attained command of a ship. He sailed from the port of Providence for many years and was well known as an able and experienced officer. In 1803 he retired from his nautical service and soon after established himself in business in Providence, where he resided during the remainder of his life and died there, as stated, in 1825.

Among others of this family who have distinguished themselves in various ways may be mentioned Benjamin Dring, who served as a seaman on the ship "Caesar," of 130 tons, which vessel took part in the Louisburg expedition, he being a member of her crew when she was sent to Cape Ann in 1745, where they were to take orders from Governor Shirley, and then proceed to Cape Breton to aid in overthrowing the enemy; and as well, Benjamin Dring, who left his home in Newport to join Commodore Perry on Lake Erie, after which famous battle he was never heard of, although he took a prominent part therein, having enlisted as a seaman in July, 1812, on the "Niagara," to which vessel Commodore Perry was rowed across the open water in an open boat from the sinking ship "Lawrence," floating his flag from the mast of the former-named vessel, and from which vessel he continued to direct the vessels of his fleet finally resulting in such a signal victory over the British.

Another of the family who won distinction in the business world was the late Charles Perry Dring, who was born in Newport, Rhode Island, and who for a period of over sixty years was one of the well-known and prominent business men of his adopted city, Fall River, Massachusetts, one who worked his way from a poor boy to position and influence in that community, and himself a witness to and participant in the great changes wrought in that city in those years.

(I) The first record of the name in America appears in Little Compton, Rhode Island, then a part of Massachusetts, in the record of the marriage of Thomas Dring. He was born in 1666, and married at Little Compton, May 21, 1696, Mary Butler, who was born in 1670. They resided in that town, where the following children are recorded: John, born April 12, 1697; Mary, April 23, 1699; died in May, 1786; Mercy, born July 23, 1701; Thomas, mentioned below; Elizabeth, born May 16, 1706; Nathaniel, April 17, 1707; Priscilla, March 8, 1709; Azariah, March 27, 1710; Ruth, February 3, 1712; Bathsheba, August 16, 1715, died in March, 1790; Freelope, born March 1, 1720.

(II) Thomas (2), second son of Thomas

(1) and Mary (Butler) Dring, was born April 23, 1704, in Little Compton, where he made his home until his death, April 16, 1787. He married, June 28, 1725, Sarah Searle, born April 2, 1700, and died February 16, 1783, daughter of Nathaniel and Sarah (Rogers) Searle, the last named being a daughter of John and Elizabeth (Pabodie) Rogers. Elizabeth Pabodie was a daughter of William and Elizabeth (Alden) Pabodie, the latter a daughter of John Alden and Priscilla Mullins, of the "Mayflower." Children of Thomas and Sarah Dring: Tabitha, born October 22, 1726; Benjamin, November 27, 1727; Philip, mentioned below; Hannah, September 14, 1732; Nathaniel, September 4, 1734; Abigail, April 30, 1736; Mary, 1737, died October 18, 1822.

(III) Philip, second son of Thomas (2) and Sarah (Searle) Dring, was born September 7, 1730, in Little Compton, and was a prominent citizen of that town. He was lieutenant of a troop of horse in Captain Gideon Almy's company in the revolution. A collateral descendant of this family, Captain Thomas Dring, the seafaring man, was twice captured by the British and made a prisoner on the "Jersey Prison Ship." Philip Dring married, December 19, 1751, Ruth Stoddard, daughter of Jonathan and Mary (Dring) Stoddard. She was born October 1, 1733, and died July 24, 1816, having been the mother of the following children: Delany, born June 30, 1753; married Robert Woodworth; John, born December 15, 1754, died November 5, 1775; Hannah, born February 3, 1757, married Peter Holt; Philip, born April 23, 1759, died April 10, 1766; Nathaniel, born March 29, 1761, married Susanna Brownell; Ruth, born June 26, 1763, died in 1766; Benjamin, born in 1765, died in 1766; Ruth (2), born April 18, 1767, married Ebenezer Clarke; Philip, born August 29, 1769; Sarah Searle, born June 1, 1772, died April 13, 1859; John, mentioned below; and Deborah, born March 22, 1777.

(IV) John, youngest son of Philip and Ruth (Stoddard) Dring, was born November 4, 1775, in Little Compton, and died in Newport, Rhode Island, July 17, 1855. He followed the sea in his early life and subsequently engaged in teaming and farming, residing in Newport. He married Esther Perry, who was born in South Kingston, Rhode Island, in 1782, and died in Newport, August 20, 1820, daughter of Edward Perry. Their children, all born in Newport, were: Philip, May 24, 1802, died February 22, 1891; Abby Gardner, December 10, 1805, died unmarried, October 28, 1898, in her ninety-third year; Charles Perry, mentioned below; Mary, October 7, 1810, died unmarried, March 23, 1882; Ruth,

July 7, 1813, died unmarried, January 16, 1855; Frances, October 1, 1815, died unmarried, April 15, 1839; Sarah, October 4, 1817, died April 15, 1818; Harriet, May 9, 1819, died October 15, 1820.

(V) Charles Perry, second son of John and Esther (Perry) Dring, was born June 12, 1808, in the Dring homestead on Levin street, Newport, Rhode Island, and acquired the rudiments of his early education in the neighborhood school, then known as the "little red school house." His boyhood being passed near the shores of the Atlantic, with its waters and ships constantly in sight, and with such an ancestry as his, it was but natural that the bend of his mind and tastes should be seaward. At the age of fifteen years he went to Stonington, Connecticut, where he shipped for a sealing voyage around Cape Horn, thence to the Antarctic regions, the expedition occupying about one and one-half years and resulting successfully, the vessel returning with twenty-seven thousand seal skins. He made a second voyage, this one being to the Mediterranean in a ship from Bristol, Rhode Island, which took aboard sugar from Cuba to Trieste. Subsequently he made a voyage from his native town to Cuba, thence to New Orleans, and from there to New York. These four years passed, as it were, upon the bosom of the deep, satisfied his nautical inclinations, for at the age of nineteen years, in 1827, he is found beginning the calling in life which proved to be one for which he was admirably fitted, one in which he excelled and made for himself a reputation, gaining both position and wealth. This beginning, and we may say ending, was at Fall River, Massachusetts, for his long, busy and honorable career was passed at that point. He became employed in 1827 at the Fall River Foundry, then operated by Newell & Woodward, but which three years later fell into the possession of the Fall River Iron Works Company. Mr. Dring being transferred to the latter, with which he remained a most trusted employee and official until about 1866. his services with practically the new concern covering the long period of thirty-nine years. Along in the middle of the forties John Kilburn, a native of New Hampshire, had commenced the manufacture at Fall River of cotton looms, and as well what was known as the "Fourneyron turbine," the latter a French invention which was being introduced into the New England mills. Mr. Kilburn died in 1846, and his brother, Elijah C. Kilburn, came to Fall River, and in conjunction with his brother's widow continued the business. Not being a practical mechanic himself, he associated with them in the business, in 1847, Jonathan Lincoln, forming the firm of E. C. Kil-

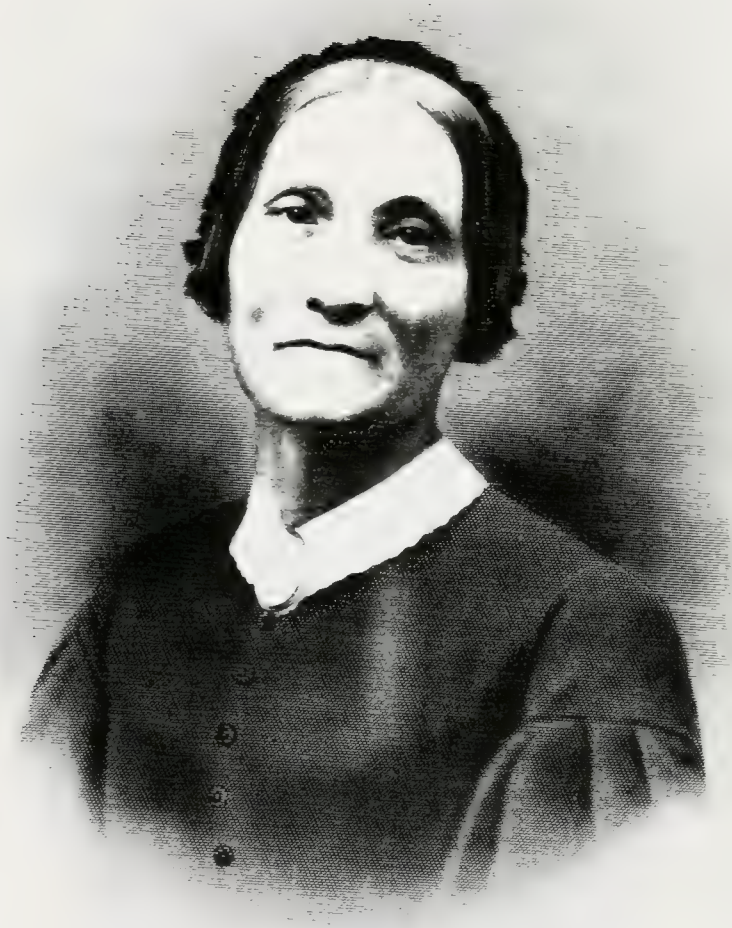
burn & Company. In 1856, Henry Clay Lincoln, a son of Jonathan, was taken into the concern, and the business was continued under the firm name of Kilburn, Lincoln & Company, who subsequently built a new and commodious plant for their increasing business. At this time, in 1866 or 1867, Charles P. Dring was admitted to partnership, bringing with him the ripe experience earned in his nearly forty years of service with the Fall River Iron Works Company, and whose reputation as a most honorable man and practical mechanic played no little part in the success this concern afterward attained. Andrew Liscumb, a son-in-law of Mr. Lincoln, was also at this time admitted a partner of the concern, the firm name then assuming the style of Kilburn, Lincoln & Company, which had a paid-up capital of \$80,000. The new plant of this concern, built in 1867, and which was complete and modern in all of its departments, covered some three hundred rods of land conveniently located at the corner of Annawan and Canal streets, near the railroad and tide water. As to the further history of this enterprise, with which, by the way, Mr. Dring continued, and in an official capacity as a director, through the remainder of his lifetime, and in which his son, the late Charles H. Dring, was schooled and became identified with it, remaining for many years, it is enough to say that it became and is now one of the largest and most modernly equipped plants of its kind in this country.

The life of the late Charles Perry Dring spanned almost the whole of the industrial life of the now great manufacturing center of Fall River, with its many thousands of busy spindles. Coming to the place, as he did, when it was a mere village, he witnessed its rapid and wonderful growth to a city of thousands, and was an active participant in the scenes which wrought these great changes. His long, active, busy career is so interwoven with the city's history as to be a part of it. His career is one that will be the more interesting and shine with greater lustre to the readers of it in coming years. Of a good, illustrious ancestry and early training, Mr. Dring became a man of character; uniting with the church, he threw his influence on the side of right and his example and life were an inspiration to many. Beginning life, as he did, in a most humble way, and rising through sheer force of his make-up to position and wealth, he knew how to sympathize with those who were struggling at the threshold as did he, and they in turn seeing his success, saw hope and gathered inspiration.

Mr. Dring was a man of a tender heart and sympathies, and aided in more ways than one



Charles S. Gray





Chas. C. Tracy



Caroline A. Loring

the poor of the community. He was a gentleman of the old school, of whom so few are now left. He was modest, unpretentious, kind, courteous and withal a dignified gentleman. He treated all alike—the high and the low, the rich and the poor, were but one to him, all alike, worthy of respect and courteous treatment, and thus with all he was popular and was admired for his true worth. As a business man he was able, one of foresight, standing high in business circles. He was honorable and high-minded, a man of strictest integrity, and as a citizen his character was above reproach. In his home, whose fireside with his family about him he dearly loved, he was an affectionate husband and loving father, whose children might well often rise to the occasion of calling his memory blessed.

Mr. Dring was one of the original promoters of the Union Mills enterprise, which was started in Fall River in 1859, was one of the directors at the time of its failure, and lost a large portion of his hard-earned property by indorsing for this concern. He was also a director for many years of the Union National Bank, and of the Citizens' Savings Bank, until obliged by increasing infirmities to resign from these boards. In 1837 Mr. Dring became a member of the Franklin Street Christian Church at Fall River, of which he continued to be a valued and worthy member and liberal supporter until his death.

On January 3, 1833, Mr. Dring was united in marriage to Miss Maria Brownell, a native of Little Compton, Rhode Island, born March 9, 1812, daughter of Humphrey and Sarah (Head) Brownell, and a direct descendant of Thomas Brownell, who is of record at Portsmouth, Rhode Island, as early as 1647, and who was for a number of years commissioner from that town, and in 1664 represented it in the colonial assembly. From this Thomas Brownell descended Sylvester Brownell, through the former's son Thomas Brownell (2), who was one of the original proprietors of Little Compton. Sylvester Brownell was one of the thousand minute-men whom the gallant Prescott led to the heights of Bunker Hill on the memorable night of June 16, 1775, and was in the battle the following day. He was one of the survivors present at the laying of the cornerstone of Bunker Hill monument, June 17, 1825. Mrs. Maria (Brownell) Dring passed away at the family home in Fall River, Massachusetts, December 27, 1866. She was a true woman, one of fine qualities, whose moral worth was an influence for good in the community in which she lived and moved. Mr. Dring survived his devoted wife almost twenty-five years, dying at his home in Fall River, May 7, 1891, in the eighty-third year of his

age. Two children were born to Mr. and Mrs. Dring in Tiverton, Rhode Island: Charles Humphrey, August 6, 1841, and Caroline Augusta, June 17, 1846. The latter resided in Fall River, unmarried, having devoted her life to the care of her parents, the memory of whom she continued to honor until her death. Miss Dring died in Washington, D. C., April 18, 1913.

(VI) Charles Humphrey, only son of the late Charles Perry and Maria (Brownell) Dring, was born August 6, 1841, in the town of Tiverton, Rhode Island. He acquired a common school education, after which he furthered his studies by attendance at the Andover (New Hampshire) Seminary. He was reared in Fall River, Massachusetts, the home of the family, and in time learned the business in which his father was engaged, entering in 1866 or 1867 the concern with which his father was connected, that of Kilburn, Lincoln & Company, machinists and founders, at Fall River, the history and description of whose business is set forth in the foregoing. Mr. Dring, as had his father before him, started in the business at the bottom, learning the trade of molder, and gradually worked his way upward until he became a member of the firm. He worked for some years simply as a mechanic, then became foreman, and, as stated, finally was admitted as an interested party in the business, succeeding his father. His efforts in the various capacities in which he served were crowned with success, and at the time of his death he was possessed of considerable property. Owing to the condition of his health he retired from the corporation some years prior to his death. Mr. Dring was interested and identified with a number of fraternal organizations. He was a member of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks at Fall River, in which he had held various offices, being a past exalted ruler; he was a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and at one time was prominent in the circles of that order, and he was also a member of the Masonic fraternity, as well as various other social and fraternal societies.

Dr. Dring never married. For some years prior to his death he made his home on Wheeler avenue, at Edgewood, Providence, Rhode Island, where he lived quietly, in the companionship of a few intimate friends. Here he passed away March 15, 1907, when in the sixty-sixth year of his age.

Thomas Durfee, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, in 1643, and came to this country in 1660. He settled in the town of Portsmouth, Rhode Island. He married as early

as 1664, and died in 1712, aged about seventy years. Children, born at Portsmouth: Robert, March 11, 1665, married in 1686-87, Mary Sanford; Thomas, married Anni Freeborn; of Portsmouth; William, mentioned below; Benjamin, married Prudence Earle, in 1699, inherited land in Fall River and became wealthy for his time.

(II) William, son of Thomas Durfee, was born in Portsmouth, Rhode Island, in 1673, and died at Tiverton, in 1727. He married (first) Ann ———, who died at Tiverton; (second) Mary ———. His will was proved June 7, 1727. Children by first wife, born at Tiverton: David, mentioned below; Samuel, March 1, 1702; Joseph, 1705, made his will November 14, 1731, bequeathing to his brother Samuel. Child by second wife: Abigail.

(III) David, son of William Durfee, was born at Tiverton, Rhode Island, March 1, 1700, and died there March 1, 1788. He married, April 16, 1726, Abigail Wing, of Dartmouth, born July, 1701, died at Tiverton, July 4, 1792. Children, born at Tiverton, probably not in order of birth: David, April 9, 1739; William, mentioned below; Elizabeth, married July 6, 1761, George Westgate, Jr.; Mary, married William Carder; Wing; Abigail; Rebecca.

(IV) Captain William Durfee, son of David Durfee, was born at Tiverton, March 10, 1730, and died at East Killingly, Connecticut, February 10, 1816. He followed the sea and became a master mariner. In 1772 he removed to Killingly, where he followed farming the rest of his life. For many years he was in the merchant marine, commanding vessels sailing from Newport, Rhode Island, to Dutch Guiana and other foreign ports, among which may be mentioned Surinam and Essequibo. He married, at Tiverton, June 12, 1756, Eunice Bowen, of Tiverton, daughter of Richard and Remembrance Bowen, of an old Rehoboth family. Their first seven children were born at Tiverton, the others at Killingly. Children: Abner; David; Benjamin, mentioned below; Joseph; Humphrey; Philip; Thomas; Ruth; Hannah; Abigail; Nancy, January 22, 1779; Eunice, 1783; Mathew, died young; William, died young; William (2), died young; child, died in infancy. From an obituary notice of Captain William, in the *Patriot of Providence*, we quote: "He had arrived at the good old age of eighty-five years and eleven months, and during the whole of his long pilgrimage was characterized by those bright virtues—charity, benevolence, meekness and cheerfulness. He was upright in his dealings and met the approach of death without a murmur."

(V) Benjamin, son of Captain William Durfee, was born at Tiverton, Rhode Island,

October 25, 1761, and died at Killingly, Connecticut, December 1, 1847. He received a common school education, and during his youth worked on his father's farm in Killingly. He also learned the trade of cooper. He married, at Killingly, in 1798, Lydia Russell, who was born at Killingly, January 31, 1776, and died October 13, 1864, daughter of John and Lydia (Bassett) Russell. John Russell, her father, served in the revolutionary war from Connecticut for six months. Children of Benjamin and Lydia (Russell) Durfee, born at Killingly: Sanford, mentioned below; Dr. Henry, September 1, 1802, resided at Killingly, where he married and had two sons: William Russell, January 21, 1809, married, and had five children, four sons and one daughter.

(VI) Sanford, eldest son of Benjamin Durfee, was born at Killingly, Connecticut, January 21, 1800, and died December 5, 1880, at Providence, Rhode Island. He attended the district schools of his native town, and during his youth assisted his father in the work of the farm. His health was not good and for a time he was engaged in selling books, representing a work written by William Drown, entitled "The Farmer's Guide." He found this work beneficial to his health and continued in it for some time, later representing Rev. Dr. David Benedict, who was at that time pastor of the First Baptist Church at Pawtucket, Rhode Island, selling his works, entitled: "Benedict's History of All Religions," and "Benedict's History of the Baptists." While engaged on this work he traveled from New York to North Carolina. In 1830 he entered the employ of Moies & Jenks as clerk in their thread store; and later went to work at Crompton, Rhode Island, in a cotton mill, shortly afterwards becoming superintendent, continuing in that capacity from 1833 to 1848. From 1848 to 1853 he was agent of the Portsmouth Coal Mining Company, with offices in Providence. From 1853 to 1864 he was agent of the Providence Canal Bleaching Company, continuing in that capacity until the business was discontinued. He then became treasurer of the Crompton Company, manufacturers of cotton goods, with headquarters in Providence, and continued in that capacity for a period of eleven years, or until he retired from active business.

Early in life Mr. Durfee joined the Baptist church, and throughout his life he was an earnest and active member of that denomination. He was a member of the Killingly church for a number of years, then the Pawtucket First Baptist Church, of which he was superintendent of the Sunday school, later of the Crompton Baptist Church, of which he



Sanford Linslee
11

was also superintendent of the Sunday school, and finally of the First Baptist Church of Providence, of which he continued a member until his death. He was also a member of the Rhode Island Society for the Encouragement of Domestic Industries. Though naturally a quiet, modest man, he was exceedingly charitable by nature and constant in attending church, and in supporting its benevolence and various activities. He possessed the strictest integrity, and was an honest and very conscientious man. He possessed a strong, virile character, and was an exemplary, public-spirited citizen. He served on the school committee of Crompton, and for one year as a member of the city council of Providence. In politics he was formerly a Whig, later becoming a Republican.

On March 5, 1835, Mr. Durfee married, at Crompton, Rhode Island, Mary Cozzens, who was born June 20, 1798, and died July 8, 1844, daughter of Benjamin and Anne (Wheaton) Cozzens (see Cozzens). He married (second) Mary Eliza (Stafford) Holden, who was born October 14, 1804, and died December 6, 1879, daughter of Thomas Stafford, and widow of Captain Thomas Holden Jr. Children of Sanford Durfee by first wife: Sarah Crawford, mentioned below; Benjamin and Sanford Jr., twins, both of whom died in infancy.

(VII) Sarah Crawford, only daughter of Sanford and Mary (Cozzens) Durfee, was born at Crompton, Rhode Island, January 20, 1838. She was tutored at home until she was ten years of age, afterwards attending the public school formerly located on the site of the present Corliss mansion, at the corner of Angell and Prospect streets, where she was fitted for the Young Ladies' High School, taught by John Kingsbury, Esq. After graduating from the latter she then attended a select school for girls in New York City. Miss Durfee has devoted much of her time and means to various charities and to the church, being an active member of the First Baptist Church of Providence. For a period of thirty-four years she was an officer of the Women's Baptist Foreign Missionary Society, first as state secretary, then as recording secretary, and later as president, and is now the honorary president.

(The Cozzens Line).

This name, variously spelled, occurs in New England as early as 1635, when there arrived at Boston, in the ship "James," George Cozzens. There were also a number of immigrants bearing the name from that time on through the century. A William Cozzens was in Boston in 1649, and Matthew is of record there in 1656. Richard Cozzens, of Saybrook, Connecticut, is of record as marrying, March

7, 1678, Mary, daughter of Alexander Chalker. Whether any of the above named immigrants were related to each other, or whether they descended from the same common ancestor has never been ascertained.

(I) Leonard Cozzens, the founder in America of the branch of this family with which this article particularly treats, was a native of England, born in 1690, in the parish of All Commons (?), in Wiltshire, near the Division (Devises (?)), the nearest market town, and after reaching his majority emigrated to this country, and soon after 1711 located at Newport, Rhode Island. He there married, in July, 1712, Margaret Taylor, by whom he had thirteen children, as follows: Robert, born April 17, 1713; Nathan, November 12, 1715; Deborah, April 13, 1717; Eleanor, in November, 1718; Peter, March 5, 1720; Joseph and Benjamin, twins, October 30, 1721; Deborah (2), March 17, 1724; Matthew, April 4, 1726; William and Charles, twins, June 16, 1728; Gregory, June 5, 1730; Andrew, October 16, 1731. The mother of these children died September 10, 1751, and the father May 2, 1769.

(II) Benjamin, son of Leonard Cozzens, was born October 30, 1721, in Newport, Rhode Island, and died August 28, 1802, aged eighty-one years. He married, January 4, 1747, Anne Browne, daughter of George Browne, the latter born in England, and to them were born children: John, September 28, 1747; Joseph, October 25, 1748; Ann, October 12, 1749; Margaret, October 4, 1751; Joseph (2), August 16, 1752; William, September 17, 1753; Benjamin Jr., August 21, 1754, who died in infancy; Benjamin (2), born November 28, 1755; John (2) December 2, 1756; Elizabeth, April 10, 1758; a son, March 21, 1759, died in infancy; Charles, January 6, 1761; Ann (2), February 1, 1762; a son, May 9, 1764, died in infancy.

(III) Benjamin Cozzens Jr., son of Benjamin Cozzens, was born November 28, 1755. He married, December 22, 1782, Anne Wheaton, who was born January 18, 1759, and died April 17, 1846. Children: Elizabeth, born February 14, 1785, died unmarried, July 14, 1885, aged one hundred years five months; Levi, born February 7, 1787, married Pamela Holley, and removed to Utica, New York, where the latter years of his life were spent; Anne, born September 19, 1789, married Crawford Titus, and she died December 2, 1868, in Providence; Benjamin, born June 3, 1791, married (first) May 7, 1816, Sarah M. Wheaton, and (second) Mary Sophia Dexter, daughter of Samuel Dexter, he was a graduate of Brown University, and for a time was engaged in manufacturing, later becoming a lawyer in New York, where he died; Brown,

born September 16, 1794, married Charlotte Whittaker, and removed to Natchez, Mississippi, where he died; Charles Wheaton, twin of Brown, married Eliza Mason, and for a time lived in St. Louis, later removed to Ohio, where he died of cholera during an epidemic of that disease; and Mary, born June 20, 1798, became the wife of Sanford Durfee (see Durfee). Benjamin Cozzens, the father of these children, died July 21, 1825, in the seventieth year of his age.

Rev. Ralph Wheelock, the
WHEELOCK immigrant ancestor, was born in Shropshire, England, in 1600. He was educated at Clare Hall, Cambridge University, England, where he received his B. A. in 1626 and his M. A. in 1631. He became an eminent preacher in England, but because of his non-conformist views he was prosecuted, and finally in 1637 sought refuge with his Puritan fellows in New England. He was at Watertown for a short time, but located permanently at Dedham, Massachusetts. He brought with him from England his wife Rebecca and his daughter Rebecca. In his biography by his great-grandson, Rev. Ebenezer Wheelock, who founded Dartmouth College, we are told that the ship was driven back once by storms and that the voyage was long and distressing. He was one of the founders of the town and church of Dedham—learned, devout, unselfish, practical and indefatigable. In 1638 he made his home in that part of Dedham which was set off as Medfield. He was admitted a freeman March 13, 1638-39; was selectman, schoolmaster, deputy to the general court, commissioner to end small causes, appointed magistrate to perform marriages while at Dedham, and was equally prominent in the new town of Medfield. He built his house at Medfield in 1651-52. He was made clerk of writs in 1642, was selectman of Medfield, 1651-55; school teacher and justice of the peace. He made his will May 3, 1681; the inventory was dated January 31, 1683, and the will proved May 1, 1684. He bequeathed to his eldest son Gershom, and other sons—Benjamin, Eleazer, and Samuel; sons-in-law Increase Ward and Joseph Warren; grandchild Rebecca Craft; refers in his will to his deceased wife, and appoints George Barbour one of the overseers of his will. His wife died in 1680. Two of his sons, Benjamin and Eleazer, settled in Mendon, Massachusetts. Rev. Mr. Wheelock declined to take charge of any particular parish, but preached occasionally in Medfield and adjacent parishes. His last years were spent in teaching and farming. Rev. Louis Hicks, of New Haven, wrote

in 1899: "It is highly probable that he was a descendant of Hugh de Wheelock, who in the reign of Henry II. received from Roger Maine Warring a title to all the latter's claims to the village of Wheelock, Cheshire, England, which he had previously held. It is also probable that he was a relative of Abraham Wheelock, a native of Shropshire, who took the degree of A. M. at Cambridge University in 1618, and was admitted to Clare Hall as a Fellow about the same time as Ralph Wheelock, entered the same college and who later became the first professor of Arabic and Saxon tongues in the University and became librarian." Children of Ralph Wheelock; Rebecca, born in England, about 1632; Peregrina, about 1636, on the voyage; Gershom, mentioned below; Mary, 1638; Benjamin, January 8, 1639-40; Samuel, September 22, 1642; Record, December 15, 1643; Eleazer, father of Ralph, who settled at Windham, Connecticut, and whose son, Rev. Dr. Eleazer Wheelock, was the founder and first president of Dartmouth College; Experience, 1648.

(II) Gershom, son of Rev. Ralph Wheelock, was born in 1636, and died in 1684. He must have been of age in 1657, when his name appeared in the minister's rate. He settled in Medfield. He married Hannah Stoddard (Stodder), daughter of John Stoddard, of Hingham, in 1658. In 1663 he was granted "liberty to cut two hundred cedar blank in the common swamp." His house stood on Harbor Island road, a short distance southwest of the house now or lately owned by Charles Hamant. In 1674 he was paid for ringing the meeting house bell and caring for the building, £2 15s., and next year the records show that he assisted in thatching the house. His dwelling was burned by the Indians in 1676, in King Philip's war, and during the raid thirty-two houses were destroyed, twelve of the English killed and three mortally wounded. He built another house on the same site. In 1690 his heirs sold the house to Joseph Plympton. Children: Hannah, born 1659, died young; Samuel, 1660, died young; Hannah, 1661; Samuel, 1664; John, born 1670, died 1684; Joseph, mentioned below; Timothy, 1673, died in Medway.

(III) Joseph, son of Gershom Wheelock, was born about 1671, and died in 1770. He married (probably second) Elizabeth ———. His will was dated November 17, 1743, with a codicil, March 6, 1770. Children, mentioned in the will: John, married Martha ———, and by will dated January 20, 1778, bequeathed to children of his nephew Joseph (then deceased) as follows: Joseph, Archibald, Abel, Elijah, Alice, John Jr., Martha and Oliver; Joseph,

mentioned below; Jonathan, Elizabeth Sawyer, Mary Osgood, Abigail Eames, Ruth Houghton, Martha Houghton.

(IV) Joseph (2), son of Joseph (1) Wheelock, was born about 1700. He removed from Lancaster to Leominster about 1725, or the town boundaries of Leominster included his farm at that time, for Leominster was formerly part of Lancaster. Children of Joseph and Abigail: Olive, born at Lancaster, January 10, 1726. Born at Leominster: Oliver, December 7, 1727; Joseph, mentioned below; Phineas, November 9, 1731; John, September 9, 1733; Abner, November 16, 1735; Prudence, November 23, 1737; Abel, June 29, 1739; Elijah, May 26, 1741; Elisha, March 26, 1743; Abigail, baptized June 24, 1744.

(V) Joseph (3), son of Joseph (2) Wheelock, was born in Leominster, February 14, 1729, and died before 1778, when his uncle John bequeathed to his children, as stated above. This uncle John deeded land to Joseph Wheelock in 1751, to Ethan Phillips in 1755, and to his brother Jonathan in 1741. Jonathan died in 1759, leaving sons Jonathan and Luke and daughters. Joseph married ———. Children: Oliver; John Jr., mentioned below; Joseph, Archibald, Abel, Elijah, Alice and Martha. A deed in Worcester county proves the relationship. (Book 192, p. 103). John Wheelock, of Leverett, Hampshire county, deeded to Abel Wheelock, of Boston, his brother, his rights in the estate of his uncle, John Wheelock, whose will is mentioned above, and mentions his brother Oliver, also a legatee of John Wheelock; dated December 15, 1800. In 1790 this John Wheelock and his son, John Jr., were living in Heath, Massachusetts, near Leverett and Conway. John had in his family himself and wife; John Jr. had one son under sixteen and eight females. It is not known that John had other children than John, mentioned below.

(VI) John, called John Jr., when a young man, on account of his uncle, John Wheelock, of Leominster, was son of Joseph Wheelock. He removed to Leverett, Hampshire (now Franklin) county, Massachusetts, and also lived at Heath and probably at Conway. He had a son John.

(VII) John (2), son of John (1) Wheelock, was born about 1760, and had a family in 1790, as stated. He was born in this vicinity, and died at Conway or southern Vermont.

(VIII) Martin, son of John (2) Wheelock, was born about 1782, in Franklin county, Massachusetts, and died in Conway, that county, about 1865, aged nearly eighty years. He was a dealer in horses, and for a number of years resided at Gardner, Worcester county,

Massachusetts, where he owned a small farm. In politics he was a Whig, and afterward a Republican. He married (first) ———; child, Willis, a painter, died at Decora, Iowa; (second) Betsey ———; children: Samuel, resided at Springfield, Massachusetts, and was employed by Springfield Arms Company; Dexter, mentioned below.

(IX) Dexter, son of Martin Wheelock, was born in 1825, in Conway, and died at Wendell, Massachusetts, in August, 1903. He was educated in the public schools of his native town, and learned the trade of stone cutter. He followed his trade at Northfield, Massachusetts, and vicinity. He had previously worked in a piano factory at Erving and in a chair factory at Gardner. In politics he was a Republican. He married Olive M. (Wheeler) Quinn, widow of John Quinn; she was born at Westmoreland, New Hampshire, in 1820, and died at Wendell, in 1878, on the homestead of the Wheelock family, formerly the Switzer place. Children by John Quinn, her first husband: 1. Albion Quinn, a mariner, always known as Albion Wheelock. 2. Sarah S. Quinn, died at New Salem, Massachusetts, in 1911; married H. D. Potter, of Erving, a soldier in the civil war, now retired from business, and living at New Salem. Children of Dexter and Olive M. Wheelock: 1. Charles T., born 1850, died in New York state in 1901; a musician; married (first) Eva Hardy, of Weld, Maine; (second) Minnie O. Sargent, of Dummerston, Vermont. 2. Elizabeth Mehitabel, born 1852 (Gardner records give date of birth of Mehitabel Elizabeth as January 30, 1848, at Royalston), resides in Athol, Massachusetts; married Horace Andrews, of New Salem, Massachusetts (deceased); married (second) Augustus Haskell, who died at Athol, a sawyer. 3. Nellie Maria, born in 1854, resides at Gill, Massachusetts; married Wallace Morgan, of Northfield Farms, Massachusetts. 4. William W., born 1856; resides in Farley, Massachusetts, a stone-cutter; married Ida Death (now spelled Dearth). 5. Etta F., born 1858; married Charles O. Young, of Gardner, now of Orange, Massachusetts. 6. Henry M., mentioned below.

(X) Henry M., son of Dexter Wheelock, was born in Erving, Massachusetts, November 16, 1860. His parents went to Gardner when he was two years old, and there he attended the public schools. He went to work on a farm at Northfield at the age of thirteen years and continued until 1877. He then went to Wendell, where his father had bought a farm, and worked with his father there until 1883. Returning to Gardner, he was employed in a chair factory until 1888, when he went to

Dummerston, Vermont, to work in a carriage painting shop. Afterward he became a carriage painter at Dummerston on his own account. He also had charge of the property of his brother, Charles T. Wheelock. In 1906 he removed to Brattleboro, where he has since had a carriage painting shop on Flat street. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of Painters Union No. 123, of Brattleboro, and is at present its vice-president. He is a sergeant of the First Regiment Band, Vermont National Guard.

He married, June 19, 1907, in Greenfield, Massachusetts, Laura F. (Hunter) Brizzee, born at Northfield, Vermont. She is a member of the New England Order of Protection, of Orange, Massachusetts. She is a daughter of John Hunter, of Duxbury, Vermont, who was a soldier in the civil war and lost an arm in the service. Both he and his wife Tryphena are deceased. Mrs. Wheelock married (first) Austin A. Brizzee, of Orange, a machinist. By her first husband she had one child, William L. Brizzee, a telephone employee, now living in Mt. Vernon. Henry M. Wheelock married (first) Eliza A. Dodwell, of Gardner, and had one child, Olive Vivian, who married Clarence Eglinton, of Fitchburg, a wheelwright, now of Rutland, Vermont.

John Irish, the immigrant ancestor, **IRISH** was born in England, and lived in the parish of Clisdon, county Somerset. He was indentured as an apprentice to Timothy Hatherly, of the parish of St. Olaves, in Southwark, county Surrey, April 10, 1629, to go to Plymouth, in New England, and abide with Hatherly for five years, having meat, drink and lodging, and five pounds a year, and at the end of that time twelve bushels of wheat and twenty-five acres of land. He settled in Duxbury, Massachusetts, where he was a planter. He was a legatee in the will of Henry Wallis. He was a volunteer in the Pequot war in 1637, and was on the list of those able to bear arms in 1643. In 1643 he had land granted to him. He had a son John, mentioned below, and also a son Elias.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) Irish, was born in 1641-45, and died February 21, 1717. He was a carpenter by trade, and lived at Duxbury, then at Little Compton, Rhode Island, where in 1678 he was town constable. He married, in 1672, Elizabeth ———, who died March 8, 1707. He married (second) in May, 1708, Priscilla, widow of Samuel Talbot, and daughter of Edward and Mary (Peabody) Southworth. His widow died June 11, 1722. Children: David, born 1673; Elizabeth, February 1674, died young; Jonathan, mentioned be-

low; Joanna, June 6, 1681; Sarah, January, 1684; Priscilla, April 30, 1686; Elizabeth, August 28, 1687; Jedediah, October 7, 1688; Content, September, 1691; Mary, April 9, 1695; John, May 1, 1699.

(III) Jonathan, son of John (2) Irish, was born June 6, 1678, at Little Compton, Rhode Island, and died there in 1732. His wife Mary also died in 1732. He owned land at Little Compton and Tiverton, Rhode Island, as shown by inventory of his estate. Children, born at Little Compton: Susan, 1703, died April 18, 1729; Samuel, aged over fourteen in 1732, when his mother was appointed his guardian and also as guardian of the other children. Jesse, Hannah and Mary; Priscilla about 1707; Jesse, mentioned below; Mary, May 4, 1709, died April 30, 1756; Anna, 1713; Hannah, 1719.

(IV) Jesse, son of Jonathan Irish, was born about 1709-12. His mother was appointed his guardian on his nomination in 1732. The town records of Tiverton give his birth as September 26, 1712. He married, at Little Compton (intention dated March 2, 1738), Mary Albee. He settled in Nine Partners, New York, with other Rhode Island men, and went from that town in 1768 with seven sons to Danby, Vermont, of which he was a prominent pioneer. He lived there the rest of his life. His farm is now known as the Nelson Colvin place. According to the first federal census, taken in 1790, there were in Danby reported as heads of families: Jesse, Jesse Jr., David, David Jr., Jonathan, Jonathan Jr., Gideon, Joseph and Abel. These were the sons and grandsons of Jesse.

(V) Peter, son of Jesse Irish, was born about 1740. He was collector of taxes in Danby in 1769.

(VII) John Irish, son or nephew of Peter Irish, was born about 1775. He was twice married. He lived in Colchester, Vermont. Children by first wife: Eliza, married ——— Ray; Alonzo, mentioned below; Thankful, married Nelson Lasell. Children by second wife: Alanson, removed to Illinois; John, was killed at Westford, Vermont; James, settled at North Adams, Massachusetts; Lucius, settled in Adams, Massachusetts; Wallace, went west; Ellis, died young; four daughters, all of whom married.

(VI) Alonzo, grandson or great-grandson of Jesse Irish, was born in Colchester, Vermont, in 1808, and died there about 1898, at the age of ninety years. He was educated in the common schools of his native town, and followed farming there all his active life. In early life he was a Democrat in politics, afterward a Republican from the time of the civil

war. In religion he was a Congregationalist, and a pious and faithful church member. He married Betsey Fisher, who was born at or near Colchester, and died there in 1876. Children, all born in Colchester: 1. Calvin Alonzo, mentioned below. 2. Josephine, married Edward Brownell, a farmer, of Colchester (deceased). 3. Chloe, of Jericho, Vermont; married Jedediah Irish, of Underhill, Vermont, where he was a farmer; retired and lived at Jericho. 4. Eliza, died when a young woman. 5. Juliet, died when a young woman. 6. Henry, resides at Colchester. 7. Henrietta, died in Connecticut; married Henry Stanley. 8. Horace, served through the civil war in Company L, First Vermont Cavalry, with his brother Calvin, and was twice taken prisoner; now living in the Soldiers' Home, Bennington, Vermont.

(VII) Calvin Alonzo, son of Alonzo Irish, was born in Colchester, Vermont, August 4, 1830. He is now living at Northfield, Massachusetts. He received his early education in the public schools of his native town and at the St. Albans Academy. He learned the trade of carpenter and joiner, and followed his trade in Colchester, Rochester, Vermont, and in Ohio. He was also an iron molder and owned a foundry in Rochester in partnership with John Dunbar, his brother-in-law. Several years ago he retired from active business. He was a soldier in the civil war, enlisting August 16, 1862, in Company L, First Vermont Cavalry, and remained in the service to the end of the war. He was wounded in the head by a minie ball at the battle of Gettysburg. He took part in many other important engagements. He is a member of Henry H. Johnson Post, Grand Army of the Republic, Northfield, Massachusetts. He married (first) Loretta M. (Fowler) Wood, widow of Frank A. Wood. He married (second) Lucinda M. Fowler, who was born at Colchester, February 17, 1849, daughter of Joshua and ——— (Atwood) Fowler. She is a member of the Congregational church. Her father was a farmer of Colchester. Both parents are deceased. Children of Calvin Alonzo Irish by first wife: Clinton, died young; George Calvin, resides in Boston. Children by second wife: 1. Albert Henry, born May 7, 1868; is employed in a livery stable in Northfield; married Nellie Finn, of Randolph, Vermont. 2. Bessie Eda, born August 27, 1870; married William Severance, of Colchester, a teamster, now living in Northfield. 3. Wesley Martin, mentioned below. 4. Fred Atwood, born October 2, 1875; employed in furniture business at Northfield; married Annie M. Harvey, of Warwick, Massachusetts.

(IX) Wesley Martin, son of Calvin Alonzo

Irish, was born at Rochester, Vermont, April 17, 1872. He attended the public schools in his native town until he was eleven years old, when his parents moved to Bethel, Vermont, on a farm, and later removed to Warwick, Massachusetts, where he continued in the public schools and high school. Afterward he was for a time a clerk in a store at Northfield, and he worked also at farming and trucking. From 1892 to 1894 he was employed in the manufacture of boxes at Warwick. During the following year he was employed by his brother George on his farm at Northfield, and as driver of his meat and provision wagon. His experience when a young man was varied. He was clerk in a store, and for more than a year janitor of Tremont Temple. He returned to Northfield and was for six years a clerk in the store of Robbins & Evans, general merchants. He was in business afterward for a time as a fish dealer in Northfield. He came to Brattleboro, January 18, 1908, and after working a year as clerk in a store there, he bought a milk route which he conducted for another year. During the following year he worked at the carpenter's trade in Brattleboro. In October, 1911, he established his present business. He has one of the largest and most successful trucking concerns in Brattleboro. His wide acquaintance and experience in business, his energy and enterprise, won for him a flourishing business from the beginning. In politics Mr. Irish is a Progressive, formerly a Republican. He is a member of Rollin C. Ward Camp, Sons of Veterans, of Northfield, and of the Congregational church.

He married, June 11, 1902, at Vernon, New York, Elizabeth Florence Comstock, born in New York City, November 22, 1873. In 1878, when she was five years old, she was adopted by Mr. and Mrs. James V. Comstock, of Vernon, New York, he a farmer, now retired, living in Vernon, New York. She was educated in the public schools, graduate of the high school, and later attended Northfield Seminary, and is a member of the Congregational church of Brattleboro and of the Auxiliary of the Sons of Veterans. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Irish: James Calvin, born July 31, 1903, in Northfield; Ethel Mae, March 14, 1905.

John Lynch, descendant of an ancient and distinguished Irish family, was born in county Cork, Ireland, in 1839, and died in St. Johnsbury, Vermont, in 1901. He received his early education in his native parish and came at the age of fifteen to this country. With him came two sisters, two brothers, and their mother, all of whom eventually settled in St. Johnsbury, Ver-

mont. For many years he was a farmer at South Wheelock, Vermont. In 1890 he sold his farm and removed to St. Johnsbury, where he bought a house and made his home during his last years. In politics he was a Democrat, influential in his party and prominent in public affairs. In religion he was a communicant of the Roman Catholic church. He married Mary Cronin, who was born in county Cork, Ireland, in 1841, died at St. Johnsbury, Vermont, in 1902, of typhoid fever, a daughter of Richard Cronin, who was born in county Cork, and died there in 1888, aged about seventy-five years, a miller by trade. Children of John and Mary (Cronin) Lynch: 1. William, resides in Boston: assistant superintendent of construction of Boston Fire Department; married Delia Joy, who was born in Ireland. 2. Rev. J. A., a priest of the Roman Catholic church at Pittsford Mills, Vermont. 3. Michael, died young, at South Wheelock. 4-5-6. Morris, Mary and Bridget, all died young, at South Wheelock. 7. Edward Richard, mentioned below. 8. Mary, died at St. Johnsbury, Vermont, May 29, 1913; married Charles McGovern, of St. Johnsbury, a plumber, in the employ of Charles Goss.

(II) Dr. Edward Richard Lynch, son of John Lynch, was born September 3, 1870, at South Wheelock, Vermont. He attended the district schools of his native town and the Green Mountain Seminary at Waterbury Center, Vermont, where he took a business course. He then entered the Lyndon Institute, from which he was graduated in 1891. For two years he was a student in the University of Vermont. During the next year he was a student in the College of Physicians and Surgeons, of Boston, now of Tufts College, and in the following year at the Baltimore Medical College, from which he was graduated in 1896 with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He paid for his own education, earning his way in various employments. He took a post-graduate course in the Harvard Medical School under Dr. Morris Richardson and Professor Burrill. In 1896 he was an interne in the North End Hospital and Dispensary of Boston, for six months, and the Massachusetts General Hospital of Boston for six months. He came to Brattleboro, February 14, 1898, and has been in general practice there to the present time, making a specialty of surgery. He has since taken a special course in his specialty at Johns Hopkins University, under Professor Liedman. He has been visiting surgeon at the Farren Memorial Hospital, Montague City, for the past ten years. He was in charge of the Hemrose Hospital at West Brattleboro, Vermont, for four years, and he resigned on account of ill health following an attack of

pneumonia, and to restore his health took an automobile trip to California, going thence by steamer to Seattle, thence to Nome, Alaska, visiting all the points of interest on the way. His practice is extensive. He has been called to cases in Canada, Springfield, Massachusetts, Boston, Providence, Rhode Island, and in a wide field in Vermont and New Hampshire. In politics he is a Democrat, and he has been twice the candidate of his party for the state legislature. His party is in a hopeless minority, but four years ago, when he was a candidate for first selectman, he was defeated by Mr. Stafford by only twenty-seven votes. He is a communicant of the Roman Catholic church; a member of Pocahontas Tribe, Improved Order of Red Men, of Brattleboro, and of the Uniformed Rank; member of the New England Order of Protection, of which he has been grand warden, and on several occasions a delegate to the grand lodge; member of the United Order of Workman, of Brattleboro; of the Modern Woodmen of America, of the Catholic Order of Foresters, and of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, of Keene, New Hampshire; and of the Vermont Wheel Club. He is also a member of various medical societies. His chief recreation is hunting, and he has many trophies of hunting trips in the Maine woods.

He married, June 23, 1895, in Boston, Massachusetts, Georgianna Moran, who was born in Londonderry, Nova Scotia, a daughter of James and Mary Moran. Her father was superintendent of the molding department of the Londonderry iron mines. Her mother is still living in Londonderry. Children of Dr. and Mrs. Lynch: Edward Byron, born at Brattleboro, November 30, 1899; George Hamilton, at Brattleboro, December 30, 1902.

The Patterson family is of
PATTERSON English ancestry. Ansel

Patterson was a soldier from Connecticut in the revolution, in Captain Robertson's company, enlisting January 1, 1781, for three years. He served in the Fourth Connecticut Regiment, Colonel Zebulon Butler, 1781-83. In the census of 1790 none of the name is found.

(I) Ansel (2), doubtless son of Ansel (1) Patterson, mentioned above, was probably born in Windham county, Connecticut. He settled at Peru, Clinton county, New York, and married (second) Polly Hamblin.

(II) Dr. James Hervey Patterson, only child of Ansel (2) and Polly (Hamblin) Patterson, was born at Peru, March 10, 1810. He was a prominent Methodist minister, and preached at Corinth, Vermont, and elsewhere in that state, until his voice failed, when he



S. E. Patterson

studied medicine and became a physician. He lived at Glens Falls, New York, where he died December 24, 1873. He married (first) Ruth Nourse, (second) Fidelia Howes (see Blake), daughter of George Anson and Susanna (Blake) Howes. Children: 1. Dr. J. Franklin, born October 26, 1840, graduate of Union College, 1860, surgeon in civil war; married Flora Allen, and died May 5, 1876. 2. Charles E., mentioned below. 3. Caroline, died young.

(III) Charles Edward, son of Dr. James Hervey Patterson, was born May 3, 1842, at Corinth, Vermont. After a thorough preparatory course he entered Union College and graduated with honor in the class of 1860, of which United States Senator Warner Miller and Neil Gilman, former state superintendent of public instruction, were also members. The year after his graduation he went to Troy and began to study law. In May, 1863, three days after he came of age, he was admitted to the bar. He studied law in the office of Seymour & Ingalls, and in the fall of 1863 the junior member of the firm, Charles R. Ingalls, was elected justice of the supreme court, and Mr. Patterson took his place in the law firm under the name of Seymour & Patterson. The firm continued until the senior partner died in 1867. Shortly afterward the firm of Warren & Patterson was formed and continued until 1871, when the firm was dissolved and Mr. Patterson went to New York City to practice. He was a partner in the law firm of Tremain, Tyler & Patterson. After three years he returned to Troy and resumed his partnership with Mr. Warren. His energy and ability soon won for him a place of distinction in his profession. From 1881 until he retired he was one of the foremost attorneys of the state of New York. He was the first to argue a case in the court of appeals under the statute of 1892, providing for an appeal from the decision of a surrogate to a trial by jury on the validity of a will, and also for an appeal to the highest court. This case was known as the Edward H. Hawke case, and was a famous cause. In litigation involving matters testamentary he was an authority. He was an attorney in many celebrated litigations over wills, such as the Denin will case, the Roxalana Williams will case, the Green will case and the Gerald Hull will case, in all of which he made a successful appeal to the highest court. He had clients in Troy, Albany, New York City, and various other sections of the state. He was counsel for the United States Life Insurance Company of New York. Among his most difficult and notable cases were those growing out of the mortgage foreclosures upon the Wabash railroad system, in all of which he was successful. Another famous case was that of the Balti-

more Trust and Guaranty Company *vs.* the Richmond Electric Railroad Company, opposing a motion for a receiver. He represented the railroad company and won the case against an imposing array of lawyers. He retired from practice in 1904.

The Democratic party to which he had attached himself early in life, nominated him for congress in 1878, when the Greenback question was an issue, and the defection of Democrats to the Greenback party caused his defeat. In 1880 he was elected to the assembly of New York, and he won distinction in the legislature. He was reelected by a majority of 525 over George R. Brown, who was the nominee of the Republican and Labor Reform parties. He was the Democratic choice for speaker, and an historic contest followed. The Tammany Hall Democrats of New York City would not vote for any candidate without receiving assurances that Mr. Patterson would not give. But after a month of balloting, Mr. Patterson was elected over Thomas R. Alvord. Over the stormy session that followed, Mr. Patterson presided with ability, dignity, impartiality, and won the approval of men of all parties. The resolution of thanks voted by the house was far from perfunctory. It was drawn and presented by Governor Alvord in an exceedingly complimentary speech. In addition to the resolution the members of the assembly gave expression to their appreciation of Mr. Patterson's service by presenting to him a valuable watch and chain as a tangible token of their feelings.

He was a member of the Delta Kappa Epsilon and the Phi Beta Kappa fraternities, and of the Manhattan Club of New York, the Albany Club of Albany, and the Troy Club of Troy. His office was at 275 Broadway, New York, for many years, and at the same time he maintained an office at 25 North Pearl street, Albany, the firm being Patterson, Bulkeley & Van Kirk, the latter now holding the office of justice of the supreme court of New York.

For twenty-five years he was vestryman and warden of St. Paul's Protestant Episcopal Church of Troy. He died February 21, 1913, in Augusta, Georgia, where he was spending the winter. During his last years he made his home in old Bennington, where his widow now lives. He married, in 1871, at New York City, Fanny Maria Seymour, daughter of David L. and Maria L. (Curtis) Seymour. She was born in Troy, and educated there in Miss Emma Willard's school and in Mrs. Sylvanus Read's school in New York City. She is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. She is vice-president of the Emma Willard Alumnae Association, and has been

president of the Woman's Auxiliary to the Board of Missions of the Diocese of Albany for many years, and president of the Young Women's Christian Association of Troy for eleven years. She has also been vice-president of the Samaritan Hospital Association of Troy, and of the large charitable association known as the Friends of the Sisterhood of St. Paul's Church, Troy. Children: 1. David L. Seymour, born April 26, 1872, died March 2, 1893, at Thomasville, Georgia; he was prepared for Yale. 2. Sarah Louise, born in New York; married Lewis N. Hopkins, of Baltimore, Maryland; resides in old Bennington; has one child, Elizabeth Louise Hopkins.

(The Blake Line).

(I) William Blake, the immigrant ancestor, was son of William Blake, of Pitminster, England, where he was baptized July 10, 1594. He married, in Pitminster, September 23, 1617, Agnes Band, widow, whose maiden name has not been ascertained. Some recent investigations, however, suggest that she may have been the widow of Richard Band and daughter of Hugh Thorne, of Pitminster, baptized January 12, 1594. In the same parish in England, four of the children of William Blake were baptized, but from 1624 to 1636 his place of residence is unknown. It is believed that he came to America in the fall of 1635 or early in 1636, and remained at Dorchester or Roxbury, making the acquaintance there of William Pynchon and others who were considering a plan of settlement in the Connecticut valley. At any rate he was with Pynchon and his associates on May 14-16, 1636, when they drew up and signed the articles of association at Agawam, now Springfield, and he was one of five to assign the lots and manage affairs of the colony. He drew land there, but apparently decided to return to Dorchester and settle. He drew land in South Boston in March, 1637-38, and was made a freeman of the colony March 14, 1638-39. He was a man of integrity and ability. He was constable in 1641, selectman in 1645-47, and 1651 on the committee to build the new meeting house. In 1656 he was elected town clerk and "clerk of the writs for the county of Suffolk," and these offices he held until within six weeks of his death, which occurred October 25, 1663. He was also the clerk of the train band. In his will he made a bequest for the repairing of the burying ground. Soon after his death his widow Agnes removed to Boston, probably to live with her son John; or her only daughter, Anne Leager. She died in Dorchester. His estate was appraised at £224. Children, baptized at Pitminster: John, September 6, 1620; Anne, August 30, 1618; William, September 6, 1620;

James, of whom further; also Edward, supposed to be the youngest child, died at Milton, Massachusetts, September 3, 1692.

(II) James, son of William Blake, was born in Pitminster, England, and baptized April 27, 1624. He came to New England with his father. He married, about 1651, Elizabeth Clap, daughter of Deacon Edward and Prudence (Clap) Clap, who died in Dorchester, January 16, 1693-94, in the sixty-first year of her age. He married (second) in Rehoboth, September 17, 1695, Elizabeth (Smith) Hunt, widow of Peter Hunt, and daughter of Henry and Judith Smith, from county Norfolk, England. Mr. Blake lived in the north part of Dorchester. His house, built about 1650, was of such substantial character that the town voted to model the parsonage after it in 1669; it remained in the Blake family until 1825. In 1895 it was removed from the original location on Cottage street to Richardson Park, and the Dorchester Historical Society secured possession of it and have fitted it up for their purposes. Mr. Blake was a busy man. From 1658 to 1685 there is scarcely a year that he did not serve the town in some official capacity. He was selectman thirteen years, later constable, deputy to the general court, clerk of the writs, recorder, sergeant of the militia company. He was deacon of the Dorchester church for fourteen years and ruling elder for the same period. He was often called upon as administrator and in other capacities in the settlement of estates. He died June 28, 1700, leaving a will dated June 26, 1700. His estate was appraised at £473. He and his wife are buried in the old graveyard in Dorchester, and the stones that mark their graves are in excellent condition. Children: James, mentioned below; John, born March 16, 1656-57; Elizabeth, October 3, 1658; Jonathan, July 12, 1660, died November 10, 1660; Sarah, February 28, 1665, died May 22, 1666; Joseph, born August 27, 1667.

(III) James (2), son of James (1) Blake, was born in Dorchester, Massachusetts, August 15, 1652, and died October 22, 1732, aged eighty years. He married (first) February 6, 1681, Hannah, daughter of George and Susannah Macey, of Taunton; she died June 1, 1683, aged twenty-three years. He married (second) July 8, 1684, Ruth, born in Hampton, New Hampshire, May 9, 1662, daughter of Nathaniel and Deborah (Smith) Bachellor; she died in Dorchester, January 11, 1752, aged ninety years. There has long been a tradition in the family that the first house on Dorchester Neck, now South Boston, was erected by James Blake. An investigation made a few years ago brought to light evidence that Captain James Foster had a dwelling there as early

as 1676, but Blake's house was without doubt the second built on the peninsula, about 1681. Although isolated from the village of Dorchester, the house was beautifully situated to command a view of the harbor and shore. It was on the road to Castle William, later Fort Independence, and at times it became a sort of house of entertainment for the English officers at the fort. His new house was almost entirely destroyed by the British troops, February 13, 1776. Mr. Blake was a farmer. He was deacon of the Dorchester church for twenty-three years. He died October 22, 1732. Children: Hannah, born September 16, 1685, died October 2, 1686; James, born April 29, 1688; Increase, mentioned below.

(IV) Increase, son of Deacon James (2) Blake, was born at Dorchester, Massachusetts, June 8, 1699. He married, in Boston, July 23, 1724, Anne, daughter of Edward and Susanna (Harrison) Gray, she was born in Boston, March 16, 1704-05, and died there June 20, 1651. Mr. Gray was a rope-maker and became wealthy. One of his sons, Harrison Gray, was prominent in public life, and treasurer of the province. Another, Rev. Ellis Gray, was pastor of the Second Church in Boston, and these names, Ellis and Harrison Gray, have been retained among the descendants of their sister even to the present generation. Increase Blake shared with his only brother James in his father's estate in 1732, but soon afterwards sold all his share of the real estate. He resided in Boston, where his sixteen children were born, probably in the vicinity of Milk and Battery-march streets. He was a tin plate worker, and his trade was followed by several of his sons and grandsons. He did not appear in public life as much as his brother. He was an inn-holder on Merchants' Row in 1740. From 1734 to 1748 he was sealer of weights and measures, an office appropriately connected with his trade. In 1737 he leased of the town of Boston one of the shops at the town dock at an annual rental of £30, and in 1744 requested a renewal. He died probably in 1770. It is stated that he was buried in the Gray and Blake tomb, No. 74, at the Granary burying ground. Children: Ann, born May 8, 1725; Increase, mentioned below; Edward, born June 9, 1728; James, born March 20, 1730; Harrison, born September 10, 1731; William, September 14, 1732; Hannah, September 9, 1733; Susannah, October 14, 1734; John, June 22, 1736; Thomas, January 14, 1737-38; Benjamin, May 9, 1739; Joseph, July 5, 1740; Nathaniel, September 28, 1741, died October 15, 1741; Ellis Gray, born September 9, 1743; Mary, August 17, 1745; Sarah, August 18, 1746.

(V) Increase (2), son of Increase (1)

Blake, was born in Boston, October 28, 1726, and married there, April 18, 1754, Anne, daughter of Thomas and Anne (White) Crafts, who was born in Boston, January 10, 1734, and died March 21, 1762, aged twenty-eight years. A few years ago a gravestone inscribed with her name and date of death was found on Boston Common. He married (second) December 7, 1762, Elizabeth, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary Bridge, born April 2, 1732; she died of smallpox in Worcester, Massachusetts, November 22, 1792, aged sixty-one years, and was buried in a pasture in the northern part of the city, near what is now Nelson place. An obituary notice in *The Spy* of December, 1792, refers to her as "one of the noblest women earth was ever blessed with. A living Christian."

Mr. Blake was a tin plate worker in Boston, having a shop on King (now State) street, near the old state house. He is said to have supplied the Provincial troops with canteens, cartridge boxes and the like, but refusing to make them for the British troops, was driven from town. His wife was equally patriotic. Her Bible, which is in possession of Mrs. E. A. Knowlton, of Rochester, Minnesota, gives evidence of an encounter she had with a British soldier. One day, when sitting in front of her door reading the Bible, she was asked by a British soldier as he passed, what she was reading. She replied, "the story of the cross," upon which he answered that he would fix her Bible so she would always remember the cross, and with his sword he made a deep cut across the page through many leaves. The story has many forms as it was handed down, but the Bible, the cut, and the sword of the British soldier, are undoubted realities. When forced to leave Boston, just after the battle of Bunker Hill, he removed his wife and seven children to Worcester, sacrificing nearly all of his Boston property. He opened his shop in Worcester at Lincoln Square and worked at his trade. In 1780 and for a number of years he was jailor, or gaoler. He died in Worcester, February 28, 1795. His estate was appraised for £42, and proved to be insolvent. The claims amounted to \$91.49, the net assets were only eleven shillings, six and a half pence, \$1.92, to be divided. Twelve of his children were born in Boston, the thirteenth at Worcester. Children by first wife: Anne, born August 9, 1755, died December 6, 1760; Thomas, born December 20, 1756, died in infancy; William, born March 12, 1758, died September 7, 1759; Elizabeth, died March 7, 1760; James, died January 22, 1762; James, born January 29, 1762. Children of second wife: Mary, born November 5, 1763; Persis, March 31, 1765; Thomas Dawes, October 23, 1768; Ebenezer, May 31, 1771,

supposed to have been lost at sea; Sarah, November 25, 1772; Susanna, mentioned below; Dorothy, June 15, 1781, in Worcester, no further record of her.

(VI) Susanna, daughter of Increase Blake, was born April 4, 1774, in Boston; married, August 3, 1800, George Anson Howes, son of Zachariah and Alice (Moulton) Howes, born at Windham, Connecticut, March 8, 1781. They lived at Windham and at Chelsea, Vermont, where he died September 15, 1857, and she died July 6, 1859. Children: Amelia, born December 4, 1800, married William Bailey; George A., November 10, 1802, of Chelsea; Increase Blake, September 19, 1806; Fidelia Howes, December 11, 1809, married Dr. James H. Patterson (see Patterson); Charles, March 17, 1813, at Washington, Vermont, married Martha Foggett.

✓SPARKS Ebenezer Sparks was a soldier in the revolution, from Athol, Massachusetts. The vital records of the town give no information about him or his family, and he left no trace in the records of Worcester county. Judging from the evidence of the records, he was an immigrant. Curiously enough he lived near the Sparhawk family of Templeton, Worcester county, and Ebenezer Sparhawk, of Templeton, nearly the same age of Ebenezer Sparks, settled in Vermont. Considerable research was necessary to prove that Ebenezer Sparks, of Wardsboro, Vermont, and Athol, was not the same man as Ebenezer Sparhawk, of Templeton and Rochester, Windsor county, Vermont.

Ebenezer Sparks was a soldier in the revolution, enlisting June 12, 1781, giving his age as twenty-four years, height five feet ten inches, complexion dark, occupation farmer. He was engaged for the town of Athol, but may not have been an actual resident. He was also in Captain Lebbeus Drew's company, Colonel William Shepard's regiment. As Sparks was in the revolution from Berkshire county; Henry Sparks from Hancock, New Hampshire—they may have been brothers. Stephen Sparks, of Clarendon, Vermont, was also in the revolution. Ebenezer Sparks settled in Wardsboro, in that part which is now the town of Dover. The first marriage in the town of Dover was that of Ebenezer Sparks to Margaret Love, in 1782, by Rev. Hezekiah Taylor, of Newfane. It is related that the clergyman was wont to rise on tiptoe, and for emphasis come down on his heels. He was so emphatic in his prayer at the wedding that the floor gave way and precipitated the entire wedding party into the cellar. Ebenezer was a freeman

of Wardsboro in 1796. In 1790, according to the first federal census, Ebenezer Sparks had in his family one male over sixteen, four under that age, and four females. The census shows that the family was not numerous in 1790. The names of but three of the children are known to the writer. John Sparks, the third son of Ebenezer, of Dover, Vermont, was born at Wardsboro, November 25, 1790. He was a soldier in the war of 1812; he came to North Brookfield, Massachusetts, in March, 1833, and died there September 5, 1840; married (first) February 17, 1820, Louise Rawson, of Dover, born there, died September 20, 1827; married (second) October 30, 1828, Hannah R. Foster, of Barre, New York, died at North Brookfield, February 6, 1836; married (third) August 30, 1836, the widow of Deacon Joseph A. Moore; children: Henry H., born November 15, 1820; Mary Jane, July 8, 1825. The second child born in Dover was Sarah, daughter of Ebenezer and Margaret, September 29, 1792; she married Aaron Wood and William Bugbee. Thomas, another son of Ebenezer, is mentioned below.

(II) Thomas, son of Ebenezer Sparks, was born at Dover, Vermont, January 12, 1800, and died there in 1866. He was a farmer in his native town all his active life. In early life he was a Whig, later a Republican. He married Patty Robbins, who was born October 3, 1804, at Newfane, Vermont, died at Dover, February 27, 1843. Children, all born in Dover: 1. Charles E., mentioned below. 2. Martha E., April 30, 1825, died in April, 1884, at Staten Island; married (first) Bower; (second) William Keeler. 3. Ebenezer M., born August 12, 1827, died in California, whither he went in 1849, seeking gold. 4. Thomas Manning, born December 11, 1831, died February 19, 1832. 5. Thomas Mortimer, born February 25, 1834, removed to California, in 1854. 6. Sarah Malvina, born December 23, 1836; married ——— Wilson, and they went to California in the fifties. 7. John Manning, born October 26, 1839, died recently in California, where he located in the pioneer days.

(III) ✓Charles E., son of Thomas Sparks, was born at Dover, Vermont, November 13, 1823, and died at South Newfane, December 26, 1899. He came to South Newfane when he was about twenty-three years old, and followed farming there the rest of his life. He was active in politics, originally as a Whig, later as a Republican. He was selectman for many years and lister, and represented the town for two years in the state legislature. He married Irene W. Ingram, who was born at Newfane, Vermont, October 25, 1828, died

March 2, 1912, at Brattleboro, daughter of Ira Ingram (see ^{copied Aug 5-1912} Ingram). Children: 1. Herbert Charles, mentioned below. 2. Harland E., born in South Newfane, April 22, 1852, married Kate Sawtell, and settled in South Newfane on a farm.

(IV) Herbert Charles, son of Charles E. Sparks, was born at Dover, Vermont, August 11, 1847. He was educated in the public schools there. At the age of seventeen he began life as a farmer in Newfane and continued until 1900, when he removed to Brattleboro, and since then has followed the trade of carpenter. He was an active and useful citizen of Newfane, a selectman there for five years. In politics he is a Republican. He married, February 9, 1870, in Bellows Falls, Vermont, Emma S. Lamb, who was born at Newfane, September 7, 1845, daughter of Charles P. and Margaret Ann (Brown) Lamb (both deceased). Her father was a farmer. Children, all born in Newfane: 1. Dr. Ernest E., born March 31, 1873; married Myrtle Breckinridge, of Burlington, now of Cochrane, Massachusetts, where he is practicing medicine. 2. Florence M., born March 19, 1877; resides in New York City, stenographer for Delaval Separator Company. 3. William Keeler, mentioned below. 4. Herbert Charles Jr., born February 24, 1884; married Iva A. Mundee, of Newfane; they reside at Brattleboro, where he is employed by his brother.

(V) William Keeler, son of Herbert Charles Sparks, was born at Newfane, January 8, 1881. He attended the public schools and graduated from Goddard Seminary at Barre, Vermont, in the class of 1902. For three years he was a clerk in the grocery store of F. C. Clark in Brattleboro. He and his brother Herbert Sparks bought the Juntley Laundry at 10 Flat street. In 1908 he bought the interests of his partner and has continued the business alone. He has the largest and finest laundry in Brattleboro. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of Wyantastique Lodge, No. 5, and of Oasis Encampment, No. 5, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Brattleboro; of Brattleboro Lodge, No. 102, Free Masons; Fort Dummer Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, of Brattleboro; and the Brattleboro Board of Trade.

He married, October 28, 1909, at Brattleboro, Alice Ella Holden, who was born at Wardsboro, April 19, 1882, and graduated from the Brattleboro high school in the class of 1902. She is a daughter of Lyman E. Holden, a lumber dealer in Brattleboro, and Ella (Kidder), who died in Wardsboro. Mrs. Sparks is a member of the Congregational church. Mr. and Mrs. Sparks have one child, Helene May, born October 24, 1910.

(The Ingram Line).

The English ancestry of the Ingram or Ingham family has been traced. Randolph, son of Ingelram or Ingham, was sheriff of Nottingham and Derby in the reign of Henry II., 1133-1189. He had two sons, Robert and William.

Robert Ingram, knight, son of Randolph, was of such importance in the reign of Henry II. that the Prior and Convent of Lenton granted to him a yearly rent out of their lands in Shaynton and Nottingham in recognition of his military service in their defence. His arms are painted in Temple Newsham, or Newsam, England, an immense estate, six miles long and four in width, about five miles from Leeds. It is now called the Ingram estate. It was a settlement of Knights Templar in the twelfth and thirteenth centuries. After their dispersion it was granted to Sir John Darcy by Edward III., and descended to Sir Thomas Darcy, who was beheaded by Henry VIII. and the estate forfeited to the crown. In 1554 it was granted by Henry VIII. to Mathew, Earl of Lennox, and here was born his son, Henry Darnley, who married Mary, Queen of Scots. To the present time, the room in which he was born has been preserved intact.

Sir Arthur Ingram, born about 1570, married (first) Eleanor, daughter of Sir Henry Slingsby and (second) Lady Katherine, daughter of Thomas, Lord Viscount Fairfax. Henry Ingram, son of Arthur, was born about 1600, married Anne, daughter of Montacute, Earl of Manchester. Arthur, brother of Henry, married a daughter of Sir John Mallery, about 1615, and the genealogists agree that from him was descended the American Ingrams.

(I) Richard Ingram, doubtless son of Arthur, came to America about 1638 and settled in Rehoboth, Massachusetts, where he was a proprietor in 1645. Some years later he moved to Northampton, Massachusetts, where in 1668, late in life, he married Joan, daughter of William Rockwell and widow of Jeffrey Baker, of Windsor, Connecticut. He contributed to the fund for the support of Harvard College in 1672-73. He died in August, 1683, and his widow died September 16, 1683, both at Northampton.

(II) John, doubtless son of Richard Ingram, was born in England, about the time his father left that country. He settled (first) in Boston, but removed to Hadley in 1661 and was admitted a freeman in 1663. He was in Captain Joseph Kellogg's company of Hadley, under Captain William Turner, and was in the fight at Turner's Falls, May 19, 1676. He died June 22, 1722. He married, 1664, Eliza-

beth Gardner, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth Gardner, of Hadley. She died December 29, 1684. Children: John, born June 29, 1665; Judiah, August 16, 1668; Samuel, October 8, 1670; Ebenezer, February 3, 1673; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Jonathan, 1676; Elizabeth, May 1, 1679; Abigail, January 12, 1683.

(III) Nathaniel, son of John Ingram, was born at Hadley, October 8, 1674. He married, October 20, 1696, Esther Smith, who was born March 31, 1674, daughter of Chileab and Hannah (Hitchcock) Smith. He and his son Nathaniel Ingram had a grant of land at South Hadley, and his homestead was held by the Ingram family a hundred and seventy-five years. It was sold in the spring of 1904. Children: Esther, born July 23, 1697; Elizabeth, April 6, 1699; Abigail, August 24, 1700; Mercy, April 15, 1702; Ebenezer, November 18, 1703; Nathaniel, May 16, 1706; Hannah, April 14, 1711; Jonathan, June 5, 1713; Sarah, October 2, 1717.

(IV) Jonathan, son of Nathaniel Ingram, was born June 5, 1713, at Hadley, and died November 12 or 14, 1748. He married, May 18, 1743, Mary Montague, daughter of John Montague, daughter of John Montague Jr. Children: Jonathan, mentioned below; John, August 9, 1746; Mary, November 21, 1748.

(V) Jonathan (2), son of Jonathan (1) Ingram, was born January 5, 1745. He was a soldier in the revolution, in Captain Eliakim Smith's company, April 20, 1775; also in Captain Moses Kellogg's company, Colonel Porter's regiment, in the northern army, in 1777; also in Captain Job Alvord's company, Colonel S. Murray's regiment, July to October, 1780 (vol. viii, Mass. Soldiers, etc.). Children: Jonathan, born April, 1779; Samuel, March, 1781; Son, April 20, 1783; Joanna, baptized April 17, 1785; Ira, mentioned below; Elisha, baptized April 17, 1789.

(VI) Ira, son of Jonathan (2) Ingram, was born at Hadley, December 19, 1786, and baptized there December 31, 1786. He died April 5, 1860, at South Newfane, Vermont. He was a farmer and teamster in South Newfane for many years. He was a deacon of the Baptist church. He married (first) Sally Miller, who was born October 19, 1790, at Marlboro, Vermont, and died September 26, 1842. Children, all born at South Newfane: 1. Orman, born February 20, 1809, died there, April 14, 1879; married Zippha Timson; was a farmer in his native town. 2. Ira, born April 30, 1811, died March 12, 1876, at Troy, New York, a merchant there; married (first) — Wheelock; (second) Dorcas —; (third) Jerusha —, sister of Dorcas. 3. Margaret, born March 29, 1813, died December 10, 1890, in California; married (first)

Joshua Robbins; (second) Asa Marsh. 4. David, August 6, 1815, died May 9, 1817. 5. Nelson, November 24, 1817, died at Wardsboro, March, 1860, a farmer; married Hannah King. 6. Sarah L., born December 3, 1819, died March 14, 1895, at Wilmington, Vermont; married (first) Marcus White, (second) Samuel May. 7. Mason, March 24, 1822, died February 2, 1888, at Newfane; married (first) Catherine Morse; (second) Marcia Alden; (third) Alma Sweet. 8. Jonathan, February 25, 1824, died February 15, 1825. 9. Mary M., February 25, 1824, died March 13, 1899; married (first) Lawson B. Morse; (second) — Clark. 10. Jonathan M., March 2, 1826, died October 7, 1896, a farmer; married Laura King. 11. Irene W., October 25, 1828; married Charles E. Sparks (see Sparks). 12. Melissa, March 7, 1831, died January 6, 1910; married Zena Bailey, a farmer. 13. Rhoda S., May 7, 1834, died December 12, 1901; married Holland Powers, a farmer.

The surname Skinner is like
SKINNER a large class of English trade and business names adopted

about the twelfth century as family names, like butcher, baker, chandler, merchant, brewer, etc. Skinner simply means a dealer in furs and hides. The Skinners Company, of London, received a charter of incorporation as early as the reign of Edward III., and has a coat-of-arms of ancient date. The families of Skinner are found in all parts of England. The Skinners of Le Burtons and Ledbury, county Hereford, and descended from Stephen Skinner (1557), elder son of Stephen Skinner, of county Hereford. Arms: Sable, a chevron or between three griffin's heads erased, argent, a mullet for difference. Crest: A griffin's head erased, argent, holding in the beak a hand, couped gules on the brest, a mullet for difference. A common device in various Skinner arms is: Sable, three griffins' heads erased, argent. The families at Cowley, Devonshire, in London, in county Essex, the Isle of Wight, Dewlich, and various other localities, also bear arms. Thomas Skinner was lord mayor of London in 1596.

(I) Sergeant Thomas Skinner, immigrant ancestor, was born in 1617, in England, and died March 2, 1703-04, in Malden, Massachusetts. He came from Chichester, county Sussex, England, bringing with him his wife and two sons. He lived at one time at Subdeanery and parish, Chichester. He was a victualler, and May 31, 1652, was licensed to keep an inn at Malden. His house there was situated at the southeast corner of Cross and Walnut streets. It was given to Skinner's son, Abra-

ham, March 15, 1694-95. He was admitted freeman May 18, 1663. He married (first) in England, Mary ———, who died April 9, 1671; (second) Lydia (Shepardson) Call, widow of Thomas Call; she died December 17, 1723, aged eighty-seven years. Children, born at Chichester, England: Thomas, mentioned below; Abraham, baptized in Pallant Parish Church, September 29, 1649.

(II) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) Skinner, was born in Subdeanery and parish Chichester, England, July 25, 1645. He married Mary, daughter of Richard and Mary Pratt, of Malden, county Essex, England. Richard Pratt was baptized there June 29, 1615, and died 1691. Deacon Thomas Skinner removed with his wife, sons Richard, Benjamin, Ebenezer, Nathaniel, and daughter Abigail, to Colchester, Connecticut, where he was one of the original proprietors. His name and that of his son Ebenezer frequently appear in the early records. He held various town offices and served on important committees. He and his son Benjamin were granted lots January 21, 1702, and in May, 1702, he drew his house lot. The diary of his son Thomas has been preserved and gives many interesting details of family history. All of his children were born in Malden. His wife died March 26, 1704. Children: Mary, born November 3, 1666; Thomas, mentioned below; Abiah, June 16, 1671; John, April 5, 1673; Richard, June 2, 1675; Joseph, January 13, 1678; Hannah, died October 20, 1728; Benjamin, born January 30, 1681; Ebenezer, April 23, 1684; Nathaniel, January 27, 1686; Abigail, February 17, 1691.

(III) Thomas (3), son of Thomas (2) Skinner, was born November 3, 1668. He settled at Norton, Massachusetts, and died there June 9, 1757. His will was dated May 19, 1750. He married, in 1694, Hannah Carpenter. Children, born at Norton: Thomas, born May 30, 1695; Solomon, April 4, 1697; Joseph, October 27, 1699; Hannah, May 9, 1702; Esther, February 19, 1704; Mary, October 10, 1706; Samuel, mentioned below, and one other.

(IV) Samuel, son of Thomas (3) Skinner, was born about 1710, in Norton or vicinity. He married, March 10, 1736-37, Elizabeth Grover. His brother Joseph married, March 10, 1736-37, Phebe Grover, of the same family, at Lyme, Connecticut. Children of Samuel, born at Norton: Samuel, born February 2, 1738; Amos, mentioned below; Elizabeth, twin of Amos, born August 28, 1739.

(V) Amos, son of Samuel Skinner, was born at Norton, August 28, 1739. He was a soldier in the revolution, in Captain Nehemiah Lovewell's company, Colonel Peter Olcott's regiment, in 1782. He removed to Lyme, New

Hampshire, with others of the family. In 1790 he was in that town and had according to the census of 1790, one male over sixteen, two under that age, and two females in his family. Abel, Bariah, Ephraim, Jedediah, Joseph Jr. also lived in Lyme at that time.

(VI) Amos (2), son of Amos (1) Skinner, was born at Lyme, about 1780. He settled at Jamaica, Vermont, and died there. He was a shoemaker by trade. He married Lucy Crossett, who also died in Jamaica. Children: 1. Edmund, an undertaker, died at Jamaica. 2. Moses, a carpenter, died at Jamaica. 3. Zelotes, a brick mason, died at Jamaica; married Mary Eddy. 4. Emily, married a Kingsbury; lived and died in Jamaica. 5. Cordelia, married ——— Holland, a farmer, and lived in Jamaica. 6. Lura, married ——— Kingsbury, a farmer, lived and died at Jamaica. 7. Jesiah, mentioned below. 8. Edson, served in civil war, died in Jamaica.

(VII) Jesiah, son of Amos (2) Skinner, was born at Jamaica, Vermont, 1825, and died there in 1851. He was a shoemaker by trade. In religion he was a Baptist. He married Emily Howard, who was born at Jamaica, 1830, died at Townshend, Vermont, 1889. Children: Clark Jesiah, mentioned below; Laura Zilpha, born at Jamaica, 1850, resides at Guilford, Vermont, married Jesse Wetherhead, a slater, of Guilford, they have no children.

(VIII) Clark Jesiah, son of Jesiah Skinner, was born at Jamaica, Vermont, September 30, 1847, and died at Newfane, December 19, 1901. He attended the public schools of his native town. At the age of eighteen he went to New York City, where he worked at the trade of roofer, brick mason and plasterer. Except for fifteen years which he spent in Newfane he lived in New York the rest of his life. In politics he was a Republican. He was a member of a New York City lodge of Free Masons. He married, in New York City, August 25, 1870, Rebecca Frame, who was born in county Donegal, Ireland, February 17, 1851, and came to this country with her parents when she was eighteen months old. She is a member of Brattleboro Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. She was a daughter of Matthew and Ann (McGirr) Frame. Her father was born in county Donegal, Ireland, in 1808, and died in New York City, December 25, 1880; he came to New York in 1852 and followed his trade as a brick mason; served two years in the Scotch Highlanders in the civil war, under General McClellan, and was discharged in 1863 on account of ill health; a Republican in politics; member of the Presbyterian church; married Ann McGirr, who was born in county Donegal, Ire-

land, in 1806, and died in New York City, December 19, 1880. Robert Frame, grandfather of Mrs. Skinner, was born and died in county Donegal, Ireland. He was an innkeeper. Ann McGirr was a daughter of Samuel and Nancy (Kincade) McGirr, of county Donegal. McGirr was a farmer. Children of Matthew Frame: 1. Robert, born May 9, 1829; married Matilda McClintock, in New York City; he died in San Francisco, California; a brick mason by trade. 2. Matthew, born July 17, 1832, died in New York City in 1874; a marble cutter by trade. 3. Thomas, born November 29, 1835; married Eliza Blasett, of New York City, died there in 1870; a brick mason. 4. Mary, born March 16, 1837, died in infancy. 5. Jane Ann, born November 1, 1838; married John McAdoo, from California, resided in San Francisco; she died in 1872. 6. James Alexander, born August 26, 1841; married Maria Mills, from Dublin, Ireland, a contractor and builder in New York City. 7. John, born November 28, 1843, died in New York City, 1900; married Delia McGovern, of New York; he was a contractor and builder. 8. Mary, born May 11, 1846, resides at Mount Vernon, New York; married Robert Stenhouse, a native of Scotland; employed in McCreery's dry goods store, New York City. 9. William, born March 10, 1848, died in New York City, in 1885, a brick mason; unmarried. 10. Rebecca, married Clark Jesiah Skinner, mentioned above.

Children of Clark Jesiah Skinner: 1. Jennie Adelaide, born June 27, 1871, in New York City; married (first) Harry Tuthill, of Newfane, Vermont, a farmer; one child, Charlotte, born in Newfane, August 6, 1893, graduate of Brattleboro high school, class 1913. Jennie Adelaide married (second) Bert Sargent, of West Brattleboro, where he is employed by the Estey Organ Company; child, Bradford, born at Brattleboro, August 31, 1909. 2. Robert, died in infancy. 3. Franklin Henry, born in New York City, June 1, 1876, died there July 5, 1881. 4. John Clark, mentioned below. 5. Florence, born October 22, 1890, in Newfane, Vermont, resides with her mother; graduated from Brattleboro high school in 1909, and from Clawson & Hamilton Business College, Brattleboro; a member of the Congregational church, and teacher in the Sunday school; member of the Order of the Eastern Star; stenographer for Attorney Gibson, Brattleboro.

(IX) John Clark, son of Clark Jesiah Skinner, was born at Newfane, Vermont, April 25, 1879. His parents removed to New York City when he was a year old, and returned to Newfane when he was nine years old, and he was educated in the schools in both places. From 1895 to 1899 he worked on his father's farm.

He then went to New York City and was employed for a time as delivery clerk by a baker. Afterward he worked for three years in Brooklyn. In 1902 he came to Brattleboro, Vermont, and after working for a short time in the Estey Organ Works, returned to New York City and followed the trade of brick mason until 1909. Returning to Brattleboro, he continued to work at his trade, and since 1911 he has been in business as a contractor and mason. In politics he is a Republican. In religion he is a Congregationalist. He is a member of Columbia Lodge, No. 36, Free Masons, of Brattleboro, and holds the office of tyler. He was formerly a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows in New York City. He is a member of the Greenfield Bricklayers' Union.

The Hon. Samuel Ames, chief justice of the supreme court of Rhode Island for nine years, from 1856 until 1865, was a descendant of one of the oldest and most illustrious families of America, which, originating in England at a remote date, contributed its full share of fair women and brave men to the making of history in the old world and the new. The family was originally of Bruton, in Somersetshire, England; here John Ames or Amyas, the first progenitor of whom we have positive knowledge, was buried in the year 1560. He had outlived the bloody reign of Mary of England, to die in the promise of more peaceful years which hailed the advent of Elizabeth. The nobility of the Ames or Amyas family, as the name was first known, is attested by the coat of arms, which is: Argent, on a bend sable three roses of the field. Crest: A white rose. Motto: *Fama candida rosa dulcior*.

This first John Ames had a son by the same name who married Margery Crome, and died in 1583, leaving three sons, John, Lancelot, and William. The eldest of these, John, was born in Bruton sometime between 1560 and 1565, and died there in 1629; he married Cyprian Brown and had two sons: William, born October 6, 1605, and John, born December 10, 1610. These two sons, born in the ancestral home in England, became the founders of the family in America; coming to the new world respectively in the years 1638 and 1640, and first settling in Duxbury, Massachusetts. William Ames, the elder, who came over in 1638, subsequently removed to Braintree, Massachusetts, probably as early as 1641; here he was admitted a freeman, May 26, 1647. He died in January, 1653-54, having had by his wife Hannah, who survived him and married again, six children: Hannah, Rebecca, Lydia, John, Sarah, and Deliverance.

These children became the progenitors of many distinguished men and women throughout New England and other portions of the country, their descendants being found in all walks of life and in almost every section of the Union.

John Ames, the younger of the two immigrant brothers, coming to America in 1640, was named in 1643 as among those in Duxbury who were able to bear arms. He married Elizabeth Hayward, October 20, 1645, and removed to Bridgewater, Massachusetts, rendering distinguished service to the country of his adoption during King Philip's war, and dying in West Bridgewater in 1698. He accumulated a considerable amount of property which he left to his heirs. Among his children were William and John; and these, like the children of his brother William, had many descendants throughout the country. Indeed, the history of the Ames family forms a most interesting chapter in the industrial, commercial, civil and military annals of the United States.

Most prominent among the earlier descendants was Fisher Ames, the friend of Washington, orator, writer, Federalist statesman, and member of congress during the entire Washington administration. He was a man of charming personality and brilliant intellect, having graduated from Harvard at sixteen years of age. He became a member of the state legislature, and upon being elected to congress, became leader of the Federal party in the house of representatives, and extended a powerful influence among the Federalists all through New England. He was more instrumental than anyone else in securing the passage of the earliest copyright law; and in such high esteem was he held as a patriot and orator, that when Washington died the state of Massachusetts selected him to deliver a eulogy. His hatred of the Democrats was extreme and he rarely missed an opportunity of dealing the party a blow. He married a granddaughter of Timothy Edwards, whose son, Jonathan Edwards, was the grandfather of Aaron Burr. Fisher Ames' father and grandfather, both having the name Nathaniel, were celebrated in their day as public spirited and men of learning.

Captain John Ames, another member of the family, laid the foundation of the fortunes of his branch of the connection, by establishing in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, the shovel manufactory that has made the name famous in industrial circles throughout the entire country. His son, Oliver, inherited the business, established the manufactory at Easton, Massachusetts, at the beginning of the century, and made great improvements in the product. He was succeeded in turn by his sons, Oliver and Oakes, who became prominent in railroad and

banking affairs in addition to their manufacturing interests. It was due to these brothers, chiefly to Oakes, that the Union Pacific railroad was opened through the great central plains of the country to connect the east and the west, immense difficulties being overcome and an entire fortune being risked in the enterprise. The work was completed in 1869, and in the carriage of mail and the transportation of troops it has been of vast service to the government, which through President Lincoln and others of that period, voiced its imperative need.

The various members of the family residing at North Easton have been marked in their generosity toward the town, endowing it with church and library, and bequeathing money liberally for other purposes. Another Oliver Ames, a native of North Easton, became governor of Massachusetts, having been conspicuous in railroading, banking, and manufacturing circles; his brother, Frank Morton Ames, became state senator and was also prominent in railroad and banking interests. Frank Lothrop Ames, interesting himself in horticulture and botany, gave large sums of money to the botanical department of Harvard University, and through his architectural taste exercised marked influence on the public and private buildings of Boston; and Winthrop Ames, capitalist and theatrical manager of the present day, is one of the most influential men of the period in the field of art and public enterprise.

It was as a member of this gifted and widely diversified family that Judge Samuel Ames, of Rhode Island, came into the world over a century ago. He was born September 6, 1806, in Providence, Rhode Island, and was the son of Samuel and Anne (Checkley) Ames; his mother being a member of one of the most prominent of the old Puritan families, of noble English ancestry. The original form of the name, Chichele, which was borne by the earliest progenitors, passed through many modifications until the present form, Checkley, as used by the immigrant ancestor, came to be established finally in America. Judge Ames received his early education in Providence, after which he was prepared for college at Phillips (Andover) Academy, Massachusetts. Entering Brown University he pursued his studies with distinction, and was graduated in the class of 1823, being then barely seventeen years of age. One recalls in this connection his kinship and likeness to his distinguished ancestor, Fisher Ames, who was graduated with the same brilliancy at the age of sixteen. Among the classmates of Judge Ames at Brown University were Judge Edward Mellen, of Massachusetts; William R. Watson; George

Prentice, of the *Louisville Journal*, and Dr. Henry Seymour Fearing, of Providence.

After his graduation Samuel Ames immediately entered upon the study of law in the office of the Hon. S. W. Bridgham, also attending for a year the lectures delivered by Judge Gould at the law school in Litchfield, Connecticut. In 1826 he was admitted to the Rhode Island bar, and opened an office in Providence where he at once began the practice of his profession. He soon became well known as an able advocate, and his fluency and earnestness of style gained for him a wide reputation as a popular orator. In political campaigns he was a most effective speaker, and in the exciting times of 1842 and 1843, when political affairs in Rhode Island were undergoing a tremendous upheaval, his voice was conspicuous and frequently heard. He became quartermaster-general of the state in 1842, served in the city council, and was for many years in the state assembly. His influence throughout the entire period of disturbance was most marked and beneficent to his native state, being always staunch and firm on the side of law and order. In 1844 and 1845, he was elected speaker of the assembly and became prominent as a leader in all debates. His practice, which was a most successful one, was wide and far-reaching, extending into the federal courts and winning for him distinguished honors and emolument.

In 1853 he was appointed by the legislature as state representative in adjusting the boundary between Rhode Island and Massachusetts; and in 1855 was one of the commissioners for revising the statutes of Rhode Island, the work being conducted chiefly under his supervision and finished in 1857. In 1855 he received also his degree of LL. D., and in May, 1856, the year following, he was elected by the general assembly to the office of chief justice of the supreme court; being appointed at the same time reporter of the court. His reports, contained in the four volumes from IV to VII inclusive, are "remarkable for their clearness, their learning, and their conformity to the settled principles of jurisprudence," and remain as a monument to the ability and industry of their author. He was also the author, in connection with Joseph K. Angell, of an elaborate treatise entitled "Angell and Ames on Corporations," which has ever since been regarded as a standard work on corporations and has passed through many editions. In 1861 Judge Ames was one of the delegates from Rhode Island to the Peace Convention held at Washington before the outbreak of the civil war, in the month of February; the other members of the delegation being William H. Hopkin, Samuel G. Arnold, George H. Browne,

and Alexander Duncan. It was, however, by his labors on the bench and his rare qualities as an accomplished lawyer and erudite judge that his name will be preserved to posterity.

Judge Ames held the office of chief justice of the state of Rhode Island, to which he had been appointed in 1856, for a period of nine years, covering the troublous times of the civil war; and on November 15, 1865, owing to failing health, he was constrained to tender his resignation. He died a few months afterward, very suddenly, in Providence, the city of his birth and centre of his life's activities, on December 20, 1865, having but recently entered upon his sixtieth year. He was a man no less distinguished for his social qualities than for his legal and political services, and for his excellence as a man of learning and letters. He was a contributor to the New England Historic Genealogical Society, of which he was elected a corresponding member in 1845, and in whose cause he manifested keen interest.

In 1839 Judge Ames was married to Mary Throop Dorr, a daughter of Sullivan Dorr, of Providence, and niece of Thomas Wilson Dorr, leader of the famous rebellion of 1842; during which Judge Ames, notwithstanding the connection, distinguished himself by his patriotism and wisdom of conduct, standing always on the side of the constitution. It may be said of his wife's uncle, however, who, though subversive of law and order, was a brilliant and accomplished man even before his leadership of the suffragist party, that "but for the menace of civil war the suffrage never would have been extended," and made universal as it was in 1843, at the close of the brief and easily suppressed rebellion. Thomas Wilson Dorr, convicted of high treason, was pardoned within three years, and finally restored to his civil rights in 1852; time dealt leniently with him after all.

Judge Ames, who was survived by his widow, left four sons and one daughter; two of these sons becoming prominent in public life and distinguishing themselves in the service of the country, in both military and civil life: 1. Sullivan Dorr Ames became a lieutenant during the civil war, and was an executive officer of the "Colorado," attached in 1865 to the Mediterranean squadron. On February 28, 1876, he was married to Abby Greene; his death occurred October 25, 1900. 2. Colonel William Ames, born in Providence, the old home of the family, was a short time before his father's death, in command of the heavy artillery, and served with much honor in the campaigns in Virginia and South Carolina during the civil war, attaining the rank of colonel. He is a graduate of Brown University, of the class of 1863, and received the de-



Samuel Ames

gree of A. M. by special vote in 1891. He is a leading manufacturer in Providence, having been connected with Allen's Print Works for the four years subsequent to the war, and being now interested in many large enterprises in which he is officer and director. He is a member of the Rhode Island house of representatives, being a leading Republican; and belongs to a number of clubs both in Providence and New York. He has been twice married; (first) to Henrietta F. Ormsbee, of Providence, and after her death he married (second) Mrs. Anne Ives Carrington Dwight, of the same city, who is now also deceased. 3. Edward C. Ames, a well-known lawyer of Providence, now deceased. 4. Mary B., wife of William Gordon Reed, of Cowesett. 5. Samuel Ames Jr., mentioned below.

Samuel Ames, son of Hon. Samuel and Mary Throop (Dorr) Ames, was born in Providence, Rhode Island, April 10, 1849, and always lived in that city, occupying after the death of his uncle, Sullivan Dorr, the house of his grandfather, Sullivan Dorr, which has been kept in an excellent state of preservation with its old-fashioned decorations and furniture. This old mansion, which is known as the "Dorr Mansion," was built in 1809-10, the walls being frescoed by the famous artist, Felice Michele Corne, a Neapolitan, between May 8 and June 21, 1810. The paintings on the walls of this old mansion represent various scenes of the forest as well as marine life. Samuel Ames was educated in his native city, and at the age of fourteen years received an appointment to the United States Naval Academy at Annapolis. His eldest brother, Sullivan Dorr Ames, loved the sea, was never at home on shore, and his standing as a navigator was so high that he was in demand for sea duty, hence spent but very little time ashore. Upon receiving his appointment to Annapolis, Samuel Ames entered that academy, from which he was graduated with the class of 1868. He was passed through the grades of midshipman, ensign and master before he became convinced that his tastes were not for the sea, and that his career lay ashore. So after five years' service in the navy, he resigned therefrom and returned to Providence, where he determined to take up the profession in which his father had occupied so distinguished a position. Entering Harvard Law School, in 1873, he was graduated therefrom in 1875. A year later, after furthering his study of the law in the offices of Thurston & Ripley, one of the leading law firms of the state, he was admitted to the Rhode Island bar, of which his brother, Edward C., was already a member. He immediately entered the office of his brother on Weybosset street, where he continued in the

practice of his chosen profession until his death.

Samuel Ames was a leader in the reform movement that brought forth the Municipal League, and was one of the founders of that organization. With its endorsement he served one term in the general assembly of the state from Providence, in the session of 1897-98, the Providence delegation that year including such distinguished citizens as Mayor William C. Baker, Hon. Rathbone Gardner, Cyrus M. Van Slyck, and ex-Governor Charles D. Kimball. Mr. Ames never held any other public office, and he resigned from the Municipal League when that organization began to lose sight, in his opinion, of the purposes for which it was founded. He was a member of the Squantum Association, and of the University Club of Providence, at the time of his death, and had been a member of the Hope Club, and was also a member of the Providence Athletic Club when the latter club disbanded. Mr. Ames was a prominent member of the Masonic fraternity, having been a member of St. John's Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, and of St. John's Commandery, Knights Templar, of Providence.

Mr. Ames was united in marriage, February 28, 1876, to Abby Greene Harris, daughter of the late Hon. Cyrus and Abby (Spalding) Harris, of Warwick, who survives him (see Harris). Mr. and Mrs. Ames had no children.

Samuel Ames, after an illness of hardly more than a week from typhoid fever, passed away on the afternoon of October 25, 1900, in the fifty-second year of his age, at his residence, No. 109 Benefit street. He was very well known in his native city and throughout the state of Rhode Island, coming from one of the oldest and most distinguished families of New England. As a lawyer his practice was on corporation and real estate cases, and his appearances in court were not so frequent. His tastes were for a quiet life, and his only period of public activity, the term he served in the general assembly of 1897-98, was brought about through his desire to advance the cause of public reforms in which he was actively interested. Although of a quiet and dignified manner, he was none the less courteous and affable, and the friends he made remained staunch ones.

(The Harris Line).

The Harris family of Rhode Island are of the old stock and among the oldest families in New England, their progenitors, William and Thomas Harris, having accompanied Roger Williams to this country in 1630, but ten years later than the coming of the Pil-

grim fathers themselves. These men were among the founders of Rhode Island and both conspicuous figures in the colonial history of the commonwealth, occupying high places in public life. For a century, namely the hundred years beginning with 1648, there was hardly a session of the colonial assembly at which a Harris was not a member, among them during that period being Thomas, William, Toleration, Andrew, Thomas Jr., Henry and Christopher Harris, some of whom represented their towns repeatedly in that body. Beginning a century later and since among those of the Harris name in that body may be mentioned Hons. David S., Cyrus, William A. and Edward Harris. Through the past century, since the industrial life of Rhode Island has been so great a factor in its progress and wealth, the Harris name has been conspicuously identified with the state's manufacturing interests, and to one of this family—the late Hon. Edward Harris, the wealthy manufacturer of Woonsocket, and its great benefactor—was at one time accorded the distinction of being the chief woolen manufacturer in the United States. Hardly less conspicuous, though smaller and earlier manufacturers of the same section, were the uncles of Edward, the late William and Samuel B. Harris. Then early in the state's industrial life at River Point figured conspicuously as pioneer in manufacturing the late Dr. Stephen Harris, who was succeeded by his sons, Cyrus, Caleb and Stephen, and perhaps others. And still another manufacturer of that period was Hon. Elisha Harris, the founder of the village bearing his name, Harrisville; while among later and prominent manufacturers of the Harris name are numbered the late Hon. William A. Harris, of the William A. Harris Steam Engine Company, of Providence, and his sons, Frederick A. W. Harris and William A. Harris Jr., successors to the business, and among the leading business men of the city. A glance, too, at the past hundred years of the banking interests of the city of Providence and the state shows a Harris connection, the names of Cyrus, Caleb, Stephen, Elisha, Edward, Thomas, among others, being on the board of directors or in the presidency of such institutions. Some of the name have been prominently connected with the insurance companies of Providence, notably the Providence Mutual Fire, the Rhode Island Mutual Fire, the Firemen's Mutual, the State Mutual, the Narragansett Fire and Marine, and the Union Mutual Fire companies. Then there lived in Barrington the late Edwin H. Harris, a son of Stephen, of Providence, whose son, the late Otis G. Harris, was one of Barrington's highly respected citizens and some of whose children

are still of that town. And many of the Harris name today, as did they two hundred and fifty and more years ago, represent the leading interests of the state. In the following family history and genealogy the order is chronological, the Roman characters indicating generations from the two immigrant settlers.

✓(I) Thomas and William Harris, brothers, came with Roger Williams in 1630, in the ship "Lyon," from Bristol, England, to Boston. Thomas Harris was one of the thirteen signers of the Providence Compact, 1637, and was one of the thirty-nine signers of an agreement for a form of government, 1640. For a number of years, from 1652 to 1663, he was commissioner; he was lieutenant in 1654 and juryman in 1656; deputy, 1664-66-67-70-82-83, and in the town council in 1664-65-66-69; he was assistant, 1666-67-68-69-71-72-73-74-75. He died in 1686; his wife, Elizabeth, died in 1687. Their children were: Thomas, mentioned below; Mary, and Martha.

(I) William Harris, brother of Thomas, born in 1609, came to Boston as stated, in the "Lyon," with his brother and Roger Williams. He was one of the six persons who arrived in 1636 at Providence as first settlers; was one of the twelve persons to whom Roger Williams deeded land in 1638; was one of the twelve original members of the First Baptist Church, 1639, and one of the thirty-nine signers of the compact for good government, 1640. Mr. Harris removed to the "Pawtuxet Purchase" in 1638. He was a man of marked, positive character, and was chosen by his friends to fill important posts of honor and trust. He and Roger Williams became antagonistic. He was commissioner, 1660-62-63; assistant, 1666-67-68-69-70-73-74-75-76; was a member of the town council, 1670-77, and general solicitor, 1671. Difficulties arose as to the proprietorship of certain lands in Pawtuxet, and in 1677 Harris made a voyage to England in the interests of his friends. He subsequently made two others, and on the fourth, in 1679, he was taken prisoner by a Barbary corsair and carried to Algiers, where on February 24, 1680, he was sold as a slave in the market. He was ransomed a year later at a cost of \$1,200. He traveled through France and Spain and reached London only three days before his death in 1681, in the seventy-third year of his age. His wife Susannah died in 1682. Their children were: Andrew, born in 1635; Mary; Susannah; Howlong; Toleration, who was killed by the Indians.

✓(II) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) Harris, was of Providence. He was a deputy much of the time from 1671 to 1710, and a

member of the town council in 1684-85-86. He died February 27, 1711. He married, November 3, 1664, Elnathan Tew, born October 15, 1644, died in 1711, daughter of Richard and Mary (Clark) Tew. Their children were: Thomas, born October 19, 1665; Richard, November 14, 1668; Nicholas, April 1, 1671; William, May 11, 1673; Henry, November 10, 1675; Amity, December 10, 1677; Joab, January 11, 1681, died in January, 1689; Elnathan; Mary; Joab, 1690, died in 1729.

(III) Thomas (3), son of Thomas (2) Harris, was born October 19, 1665, died November 1, 1741. He married Phebe Brown, and their children were: Wait, born April 21, 1694; Phebe, December 16, 1698; John, September 17, 1700; Henry, mentioned below; Thomas, October 21, 1704; Charles, 1709; Gideon, March 15, 1714; Lydia, June 9, 1715.

(IV) Henry, son of Thomas (3) Harris, was born October 5, 1702, died February 16, 1789. He married, about 1727, Tabitha Westcott, born December 7, 1706, and they had children as follows: Phebe, born May 29, 1728, married Arthur Fenner; John, May 8, 1731; Josiah, September 3, 1737; Caleb, August 9, 1739, died January 17, 1812, married, October 11, 1759, Margaret Westcott, born in 1742, died April 1, 1825; ———, twin sister, born August 9, 1739, married Benjamin Slack; Hannah, born November 25, 1744, married John Colwell.

(V) Caleb, son of Henry Harris, was born August 9, 1739. He married, October 11, 1759, Margaret Westcott, born in 1742, daughter of William (2), granddaughter of William (1), great-granddaughter of Jeremiah and great-great-granddaughter of Stukeley Westcott. They were of Johnston, Rhode Island. Mr. Harris died January 17, 1812, and Mrs. Harris passed away April 1, 1825. Their children were: Stephen, born April 23, 1761; John, November 24, 1762; Cyrus, born in Johnston, September 3, 1764; Lydia, November 17, 1766, died September 5, 1767; Harding, September 12, 1768; Caleb, September 7, 1770, died March 28, 1771; Hannah, April 2, 1772, died September 12, 1772; Joseph, November 5, 1773; Caleb, November 20, 1775, died in October, 1782; Phebe, December 4, 1777; Amey, May 27, 1779, died March 26, 1780; William, October 10, 1780; Sarah, June 1, 1782.

(VI) Cyrus, son of Caleb Harris, was born September 3, 1764; he married Lydia Latham, born in 1768, in Johnston, daughter of William and Elizabeth Latham. He died June 10, 1806, in Scituate; his wife died June 25, 1790.

(VII) Dr. Stephen Harris, son of Cyrus Harris, was born October 29, 1786, in Johnston, Rhode Island. Dr. Harris was prepared

for college in the Woodstock (Connecticut) Academy and entered Brown University, but did not complete the college course. He studied medicine at Dartmouth College and with Dr. Fiske, of Scituate, Rhode Island, and commenced the practice of medicine in Johnston, Rhode Island, in the spring of 1808. A year later, in June, 1809, he removed to the town of Coventry, Rhode Island, locating for the practice of medicine in the village of Quidnick. After his marriage he again made a change, this time locating at Centerville, in the town of Warwick. Here he became associated in practice with Dr. Sylvester Knight, and in connection with their practice they carried on a drug store and grocery. In 1812 Doctors Harris and Knight with others purchased land for manufacturing purposes, and in that or the following year erected a mill and engaged in the manufacture of cotton goods, under the title of the Greene Manufacturing Company. The concern ceased operations in 1816 and the year 1817 saw Dr. Harris alone in the enterprise. The business was resumed in 1818, and as time passed it increased and improved facilities were supplied. In 1836 a large stone mill was built and more modernly equipped. To this were subsequently made additions and in 1844 the second stone mill was erected. This latter mill was greatly enlarged in 1855 and the business was carried on by Dr. Harris until the time of his death, when it became the property of his children, who operated it for years. After the death of Dr. Harris, the mills again were operated under the firm title of the Greene Manufacturing Company.

During the winters of 1816 and 1817-1818, when the mill at River Point was idle, Dr. Harris associated with Resolved Waterman, one of his business partners, carried on a commission business at Savannah, Georgia. Dr. Harris died October 10, 1858.

The life of Dr. Harris was thus referred to by one of the state papers:

He was a remarkable man in some respects. He was as bold in larger affairs as he was cautious in minutiae. His promise was slowly given, but the fulfillment of it, however difficult, was so faithful as to be proverbial. He was practical, but progressive; conscious, but self-confident; resolute, but never inatuated. He was a lover of money, but he loved truth and integrity as to character as well as money. The excitement of business stimulated all the energies of his body and mind, withdrawing the latter from a profession in which he must have been distinguished, and taxing the former, which was naturally feeble, with incessant occupation. The objects of his ambition were commercial and he fully realized them. He was beloved in private and respected in public. He conformed to the ways of the world, and never attempted to set up as an intrusive reformer. He commenced in business at the same time with other young men. While he was slowly tunneling the high obstacles which

grim fathers themselves. These men were among the founders of Rhode Island and both conspicuous figures in the colonial history of the commonwealth, occupying high places in public life. For a century, namely the hundred years beginning with 1648, there was hardly a session of the colonial assembly at which a Harris was not a member, among them during that period being Thomas, William, Toleration, Andrew, Thomas Jr., Henry and Christopher Harris, some of whom represented their towns repeatedly in that body. Beginning a century later and since among those of the Harris name in that body may be mentioned Hons. David S., Cyrus, William A. and Edward Harris. Through the past century, since the industrial life of Rhode Island has been so great a factor in its progress and wealth, the Harris name has been conspicuously identified with the state's manufacturing interests, and to one of this family—the late Hon. Edward Harris, the wealthy manufacturer of Woonsocket, and its great benefactor—was at one time accorded the distinction of being the chief woolen manufacturer in the United States. Hardly less conspicuous, though smaller and earlier manufacturers of the same section, were the uncles of Edward, the late William and Samuel B. Harris. Then early in the state's industrial life at River Point figured conspicuously as pioneer in manufacturing the late Dr. Stephen Harris, who was succeeded by his sons, Cyrus, Caleb and Stephen, and perhaps others. And still another manufacturer of that period was Hon. Elisha Harris, the founder of the village bearing his name, Harrisville; while among later and prominent manufacturers of the Harris name are numbered the late Hon. William A. Harris, of the William A. Harris Steam Engine Company, of Providence, and his sons, Frederick A. W. Harris and William A. Harris Jr., successors to the business, and among the leading business men of the city. A glance, too, at the past hundred years of the banking interests of the city of Providence and the state shows a Harris connection, the names of Cyrus, Caleb, Stephen, Elisha, Edward, Thomas, among others, being on the board of directors or in the presidency of such institutions. Some of the name have been prominently connected with the insurance companies of Providence, notably the Providence Mutual Fire, the Rhode Island Mutual Fire, the Firemen's Mutual, the State Mutual, the Narragansett Fire and Marine, and the Union Mutual Fire companies. Then there lived in Barrington the late Edwin H. Harris, a son of Stephen, of Providence, whose son, the late Otis G. Harris, was one of Barrington's highly respected citizens and some of whose children

are still of that town. And many of the Harris name today, as did they two hundred and fifty and more years ago, represent the leading interests of the state. In the following family history and genealogy the order is chronological, the Roman characters indicating generations from the two immigrant settlers.

✓ (I) Thomas and William Harris, brothers, came with Roger Williams in 1630, in the ship "Lyon," from Bristol, England, to Boston. Thomas Harris was one of the thirteen signers of the Providence Compact, 1637, and was one of the thirty-nine signers of an agreement for a form of government, 1640. For a number of years, from 1652 to 1663, he was commissioner; he was lieutenant in 1654 and juryman in 1656; deputy, 1664-66-67-70-82-83, and in the town council in 1664-65-66-69; he was assistant, 1666-67-68-69-71-72-73-74-75. He died in 1686; his wife, Elizabeth, died in 1687. Their children were: Thomas, mentioned below; Mary, and Martha.

(I) William Harris, brother of Thomas, born in 1609, came to Boston as stated, in the "Lyon," with his brother and Roger Williams. He was one of the six persons who arrived in 1636 at Providence as first settlers; was one of the twelve persons to whom Roger Williams deeded land in 1638; was one of the twelve original members of the First Baptist Church, 1639, and one of the thirty-nine signers of the compact for good government, 1640. Mr. Harris removed to the "Pawtuxet Purchase" in 1638. He was a man of marked, positive character, and was chosen by his friends to fill important posts of honor and trust. He and Roger Williams became antagonistic. He was commissioner, 1660-62-63; assistant, 1666-67-68-69-70-73-74-75-76; was a member of the town council, 1670-77, and general solicitor, 1671. Difficulties arose as to the proprietorship of certain lands in Pawtuxet, and in 1677 Harris made a voyage to England in the interests of his friends. He subsequently made two others, and on the fourth, in 1679, he was taken prisoner by a Barbary corsair and carried to Algiers, where on February 24, 1680, he was sold as a slave in the market. He was ransomed a year later at a cost of \$1,200. He traveled through France and Spain and reached London only three days before his death in 1681, in the seventy-third year of his age. His wife Susannah died in 1682. Their children were: Andrew, born in 1635; Mary; Susannah; Howlong; Toleration, who was killed by the Indians.

✓ (II) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) Harris, was of Providence. He was a deputy much of the time from 1671 to 1710, and a

member of the town council in 1684-85-86. He died February 27, 1711. He married, November 3, 1664, Elnathan Tew, born October 15, 1644, died in 1711, daughter of Richard and Mary (Clark) Tew. Their children were: Thomas, born October 19, 1665; Richard, November 14, 1668; Nicholas, April 1, 1671; William, May 11, 1673; Henry, November 10, 1675; Amity, December 10, 1677; Joab, January 11, 1681, died in January, 1689; Elnathan; Mary; Joab, 1690, died in 1729.

(III) Thomas (3), son of Thomas (2) Harris, was born October 19, 1665, died November 1, 1741. He married Phebe Brown, and their children were: Wait, born April 21, 1694; Phebe, December 16, 1698; John, September 17, 1700; Henry, mentioned below; Thomas, October 21, 1704; Charles, 1709; Gideon, March 15, 1714; Lydia, June 9, 1715.

(IV) Henry, son of Thomas (3) Harris, was born October 5, 1702, died February 16, 1789. He married, about 1727, Tabitha Westcott, born December 7, 1706, and they had children as follows: Phebe, born May 29, 1728, married Arthur Fenner; John, May 8, 1731; Josiah, September 3, 1737; Caleb, August 9, 1739, died January 17, 1812, married, October 11, 1759, Margaret Westcott, born in 1742, died April 1, 1825; ———, twin sister, born August 9, 1739, married Benjamin Slack; Hannah, born November 25, 1744, married John Colwell.

(V) Caleb, son of Henry Harris, was born August 9, 1739. He married, October 11, 1759, Margaret Westcott, born in 1742, daughter of William (2), granddaughter of William (1), great-granddaughter of Jeremiah and great-great-granddaughter of Stukeley Westcott. They were of Johnston, Rhode Island. Mr. Harris died January 17, 1812, and Mrs. Harris passed away April 1, 1825. Their children were: Stephen, born April 23, 1761; John, November 24, 1762; Cyrus, born in Johnston, September 3, 1764; Lydia, November 17, 1766, died September 5, 1767; Harding, September 12, 1768; Caleb, September 7, 1770, died March 28, 1771; Hannah, April 2, 1772, died September 12, 1772; Joseph, November 5, 1773; Caleb, November 20, 1775, died in October, 1782; Phebe, December 4, 1777; Amey, May 27, 1779, died March 26, 1780; William, October 10, 1780; Sarah, June 1, 1782.

(VI) Cyrus, son of Caleb Harris, was born September 3, 1764; he married Lydia Latham, born in 1768, in Johnston, daughter of William and Elizabeth Latham. He died June 10, 1806, in Scituate; his wife died June 25, 1790.

(VII) Dr. Stephen Harris, son of Cyrus Harris, was born October 29, 1786, in Johnston, Rhode Island. Dr. Harris was prepared

for college in the Woodstock (Connecticut) Academy and entered Brown University, but did not complete the college course. He studied medicine at Dartmouth College and with Dr. Fiske, of Scituate, Rhode Island, and commenced the practice of medicine in Johnston, Rhode Island, in the spring of 1808. A year later, in June, 1809, he removed to the town of Coventry, Rhode Island, locating for the practice of medicine in the village of Quidnick. After his marriage he again made a change, this time locating at Centerville, in the town of Warwick. Here he became associated in practice with Dr. Sylvester Knight, and in connection with their practice they carried on a drug store and grocery. In 1812 Doctors Harris and Knight with others purchased land for manufacturing purposes, and in that or the following year erected a mill and engaged in the manufacture of cotton goods, under the title of the Greene Manufacturing Company. The concern ceased operations in 1816 and the year 1817 saw Dr. Harris alone in the enterprise. The business was resumed in 1818, and as time passed it increased and improved facilities were supplied. In 1836 a large stone mill was built and more modernly equipped. To this were subsequently made additions and in 1844 the second stone mill was erected. This latter mill was greatly enlarged in 1855 and the business was carried on by Dr. Harris until the time of his death, when it became the property of his children, who operated it for years. After the death of Dr. Harris, the mills again were operated under the firm title of the Greene Manufacturing Company.

During the winters of 1816 and 1817-1818, when the mill at River Point was idle, Dr. Harris associated with Resolved Waterman, one of his business partners, carried on a commission business at Savannah, Georgia. Dr. Harris died October 10, 1858.

The life of Dr. Harris was thus referred to by one of the state papers:

He was a remarkable man in some respects. He was as bold in larger affairs as he was cautious in minutiae. His promise was slowly given, but the fulfillment of it, however difficult, was so faithful as to be proverbial. He was practical, but progressive; conscious, but self-confident; resolute, but never infatuated. He was a lover of money, but he loved truth and integrity as to character as well as money. The excitement of business stimulated all the energies of his body and mind, withdrawing the latter from a profession in which he must have been distinguished, and taxing the former, which was naturally feeble, with incessant occupation. The objects of his ambition were commercial and he fully realized them. He was beloved in private and respected in public. He conformed to the ways of the world, and never attempted to set up as an intrusive reformer. He commenced in business at the same time with other young men. While he was slowly tunneling the high obstacles which

seemed to block up the pathway of fortune, they ascended the eminence by successive leaps. While he was not heard of for a few years outside of a circle of cautious business men, they were spoken of as prodigies of mercantile talent and genius. While he planted the seeds of his skill in a tract of land, taxed in 1798 for \$800 and for which he paid about \$2,500, and which now, through his mental alchemy, is taxed for \$190,000, they, in the meantime, outlived their enchanted prospects, saw the sun of youth go down in clouds in their old age, their wealth scattered like an exploded meteor and their influence utterly blighted.

He married (first) December 3, 1809, Eliza Greene, born August 1, 1791, daughter of James and Rebecca (Pitman) Greene, a descendant of Surgeon John Greene through John (2), Peter, William and James Greene. Mrs. Harris died March 23, 1820, and Dr. Harris married (second) October 13, 1822, Maria Manton, born in Johnston, July 29, 1792, daughter of Edward Manton; she survived him, dying January 28, 1869. Children of Dr. Stephen and Eliza (Greene) Harris: 1. Lydia, born October 16, 1810; married, July 18, 1836, Henry H. Pease, of Yazoo, Mississippi; died November 30, 1836. 2. Cyrus, mentioned below. 3. Stephen, born October 29, 1815, died at Shawomet Beach, June 15, 1894; married, October 29, 1840, Eliza, daughter of Benjamin Morse. Children: i. Maria Manton, born December 7, 1841, died November 14, 1843. ii. James Greene, born August 24, 1844, died September 3, 1868. iii. Maria Manton (2), born January 30, 1847, married Frederic L. Foster; children: James H., born September 28, 1871; Frederic L. Jr., born December 29, 1872; Manton H., born June 10, 1874, died in infancy; Edith P., born May 18, 1876; Emma H., born December 26, 1878; Maria Manton, born November 14, 1881. iv. Emma, born April 22, 1850; married, November 6, 1869, Howard S. Jaffrey, of New York; children: Maud S., born January 2, 1871; Edward S., born March 8, 1872; Reginald H., born July, 1873; Kenneth H., born in February, 1875 (deceased); Percy M., born in June, 1877 (deceased); Mabel E., born in October, 1880; Howard. 4. James Greene, born March 9, 1818, died September 3, 1819. 5. Caleb Fiske, twin of James Greene, married Emily Stevenson Davis, of Philadelphia; both were drowned in Moosehead Lake, Maine, October 2, 1881. By his second marriage Dr. Stephen Harris had children: 6. Edward Manton, born September 2, 1825, died August 23, 1826. 7. Edward Manton (2), born June 26, 1828, died in Providence, June 22, 1855. 8. Eliza Greene, born January 21, 1832; married Henry J. Smith, November 30, 1857, and died May 18, 1883.

(VIII) Hon. Cyrus Harris, eldest son of

Dr. Stephen Harris, was born October 16, 1812, at Centreville, in the town of Warwick, Rhode Island. He was bred at home and attended the village schools until he was fourteen years of age. He was then sent to the seminary at Wilbraham, Massachusetts, and spent nearly four years as a student at the latter. In 1830 he went to Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, to accept a position in the commission house of Wall & Leaming. He was hardly settled with this house, however, when his father bought out the Greene Manufacturing Company, as stated above, and sent for his son to come home. He returned to Warwick and was with his father in business for a number of years. About 1841, he and his brother, Stephen Harris, bought the Wakefield mill in South Kingston, Rhode Island, which they conducted for a few years, when they sold this property and purchased the two upper mills at River Point, Rhode Island. These mills they conducted successfully until their father's death, which occurred in 1858, and when the heirs took possession of the estate, Cyrus and Stephen Harris became the agents of the Greene Manufacturing Company. During the civil war Cyrus Harris withdrew from the business and removed to Providence, Rhode Island, to reside permanently. This great change in his life was made to satisfy a desire to get out of the country and into more active social and business relations. He then went into the cotton business in Providence with his son, but the death of the latter ended his purpose in this line of business. He continued to have connections with several manufacturing firms, however, for several years after his retirement from active business cares. In 1879 he was appointed collector of the port of Providence by President Hayes, succeeding General James Shaw Jr. This appointment was unsolicited on his part and was a surprise to him, being made by President Hayes and confirmed by the United States Senate without any publicity. Being confronted on the street by a friend and told to guess who had been appointed collector of the port, he replied that he had no idea who had received the appointment, and was told by the friend that it was himself. Mr. Harris continued to fill this office with efficiency until 1885, when he was replaced by Colonel McWilliams by appointment of President Cleveland. He was also a member of the general assembly of the state for a number of years from the town of Warwick, before removing to Providence. Mr. Harris passed away in Providence, Rhode Island, June 23, 1887, in the seventy-fifth year of his age, honored and respected by all who knew him.

Mr. Harris married, August 26, 1836, Abby Spalding, daughter of Lovewell and Susannah (Greene) Spalding, and their children were: 1. Henry Pease, born March 2, 1838, died June 23, 1839. 2. Henry Pease (2), born March 1, 1840, died May 16, 1875; married, May 12, 1870, Frances Lea Chambers, of Wilmington, Delaware, who died December 8, 1872, the mother of two children, namely: Thomas Greene Harris, born at Providence, February 7, 1871, died March 8, 1878; and Francis Chambers Harris, born November 22, 1872, died November 23, 1904, married, June 2, 1896, Ethel Constance Watts, of Philadelphia, and had one daughter, Emily Pepper Harris, born April 27, 1897. 3. Lydia, born January 13, 1842, died December 21, 1844. 4. Stephen, born September 19, 1844, died June 22, 1848. 5. William, born September 25, 1847, died July 5, 1848. 6. Charles, born June 16, 1849, died August 14, 1904. 7. Abby Greene, born December 31, 1851; married, February 28, 1876, Samuel Ames, who was born April 10, 1849, died October 25, 1900, son of the late Hon. Samuel and Mary Throop (Dorr) Ames, of Providence (see Ames).

Edward Barney, yeoman, of
BARNEY Braddenham, Buckinghamshire, England, died about 1643, and in his will, dated October 9, 1643, he bequeathed to his son, Jacob Barney, "if he be living at time of my death and come over to England." It is believed that Edward married Isabel Roolles, daughter of John.

(II) Jacob Barney, son of Edward Barney, was the immigrant ancestor, coming from Braddenham, England. He settled at Salem, Massachusetts, before May 14, 1634, when he was admitted a freeman by the general court. He became a prominent citizen; was deputy to the general court in 1635-36-47-53; was also selectman. He opposed the sentence of the general court against those who petitioned for freer franchise. Felt said: "The loss of such men as Mr. Barney is not easily supplied." Ann, his wife, was a member of the Salem church in 1637. He died at Salem, April 28, 1673. He had sons: Jacob, mentioned below; John, baptized at Salem, December 13, 1639.

(III) Rev. Jacob Barney, son of Jacob Barney, was born about 1634, and perhaps before his parents came to this country, as his will in 1690 states that he was aged. He died in Rehoboth, Massachusetts, February 12, 1692-93. His will was dated July 30, 1690, and proved January 10 following, bequeathing to children: John, Joseph, Israel, Jonathan, Samuel, Sarah Hampton, Ruth, Dorcas Throope, Abigail Marshall, and Hannah, and to wife Ann. He married (first) August 18, 1657,

Hannah Johnson, who died June 5, 1659; (second) April 26, 1660, Ann, daughter of John and Sarah Witt, she died March, 1701. Jacob was a Baptist minister, and one of the founders of the First Baptist Church of Rehoboth, where he settled about 1670. He was also a founder of the Baptist churches of Charlestown and Boston. Children, as recorded at Rehoboth, except the eldest: Hannah, born at Salem, May 30, 1658, died young; Hannah, May 2, 1659, died young; Hannah, March 2, 1661; Sarah, September 12, 1662; Abigail, October 31, 1663; John, mentioned below; Jacob, May 21, 1667; Ruth, September 21, 1669; Dorcas, April 22, 1671; Lieutenant Joseph, March 9, 1673, lived at Rehoboth; Israel, June 17, 1675; Jonathan, March 29, 1677; Samuel, February 10, 1679; Hannah, October 6, 1681, married John Cromwell.

(IV) John Barney, son of Rev. Jacob Barney, was born at Salem, August 1, 1665; married, at Bristol, Rhode Island, November 4, 1686, Mary Throop, who died in May, 1728. He resided at Bristol, Swansea, and after 1710, in Taunton, Massachusetts. Children, born at Bristol: Mary, November 14, 1688; John, March 13, 1690; Elizabeth, October 4, 1691; Anna, November 23, 1693; Jacob, January 16, 1695, a Friend of Newport; John, February 27, 1698; Elder William, mentioned below; Jonathan, 1703; Sarah, October 28, 1705; Joseph, May 16, 1708.

(V) Elder William Barney, son of John Barney, was born at Bristol, March 26, 1701. He married Anna Williams, born 1708, at Taunton, died before November 26, 1763, daughter of Emmanuel Williams. Children: Jonathan, William, Sibyl, married, in 1763, Ephraim Pray; Anna. Probably other children.

(VI) Captain Elisha Barney, of Taunton, was born 1735-40, doubtless in Taunton, and was son or grandson of William (V). His birth is not recorded. In 1736 Jonathan and Joseph Barney, of Taunton, brothers of William (V), were among the proprietors of Township No. 11, on the west side of Connecticut river, afterward called Westminster, Vermont. The meetings of proprietors were held for a number of years at Taunton. He was a prominent citizen and patriot. In the revolution he was captain of the Tenth Taunton company, Third Bristol county regiment, commissioned April 5, 1776, serving under Colonel George Williams. Their regiment marched to Warwick, Rhode Island, by way of Rehoboth, on the alarm of December 8, 1776, serving twenty-five days. Captain Barney, according to the history of Taunton, married, in 1751, Silence Eddy. He died before 1790. The federal census of that year gives as head

of a family Silence (doubtless his widow), having in her family one male over sixteen, one under sixteen and two females. She appears to have lived next to Jacob Barney. The other heads of families at that time in Taunton were John, Joseph, Benjamin and William. The family was also represented by branches in Rehoboth, Swansea, Nantucket and Rhode Island. Captain Barney was on the committee of correspondence, inspection and safety in Taunton in 1778, and held other offices. The town records of Taunton for many years have been destroyed and we cannot get the dates of birth of Elisha's children. From various sources, however, we know he had these children: 1. Captain Rufus, married, September 10, 1774, Sarah Holmes; sold his home in Taunton, near the Pound, and removed to Bennington, Vermont; engaged in the manufacture of iron in company with his younger brother Elisha at Swanton, Vermont, 1798; came to Bennington in a vessel up the Hudson in 1790 with Captain Chace, Mr. Burt and George Godfrey, of Taunton. 2. Elkanah, mentioned below. 3. Elisha, born at Taunton, July 17, 1776, died November 1, 1837; married, at Taunton, May 15, 1795, Mehitabel, daughter of Rufus Leonard; his wife died June 5, 1871; settled at Swanton in 1798; children: Eveline, Seth Wand, James Alonzo, Horatio W., Rufus, George, born at Sutton, Canada, September 16, 1811, a prominent manufacturer of Swanton, founder of a leading family, author of history of the town.

(VII) Elkanah Barney, son of Captain Elisha Barney, was born in Taunton in 1767 or 1768. He came to Bennington, Vermont, in 1793, and bought a farm in the eastern part of the town. He joined the First Church of Bennington, September 4, 1825. He married, at Raynham, June 20, 1790, Catherine King, of Raynham. His wife Catherine joined the church at Bennington, August 6, 1820. He died at Bennington, May 8, 1856, at the age of eighty-eight years, and his wife died at Bennington, October 31, 1851, at the age of seventy-nine years. Their children: John, ran a stage route in Troy, married a Pierce for second time; Elkanah, went to Pennsylvania; James, married a Treehouse; Z(eanao) King, married Polly Grover—Leonard, of Ohio, was his son; Charles, married Lydia Hathaway; Eliza, married Hiram Twist; Bathsheba, married Alson Squires; Katherine, unmarried; Abbie, married Andrew Johnson; Leonard (?).

(VIII) Charles Barney, son of Elkanah Barney, was born at Bennington, Vermont, February 4, 1801, and died there May 24, 1879, aged seventy-eight years. He received a common school education in his native town and followed farming there all his active life.

He was one of the original members of the Second Congregational Church, and always active and faithful. He married, in 1824, Lydia Hathaway, of Bennington, daughter of Seth Hathaway, a soldier of the revolution. She was born in Bennington, November 21, 1805, and died there February 1, 1887. Children, all born in Bennington: 1. Sophia, born January 6, 1825; married, May 23, 1849, William Toombs, of North Bennington, a merchant; children: Ellen Toombs, married William R. Sessions, of Springfield, for many years prominent in the State Board of Agriculture, now retired; Florence Toombs, married Charles Mowry, of Wilbraham, a merchant; Nettie, died unmarried. 2. Martin Freeland, mentioned below. 3. Charles Albert, September 23, 1843, died at North Shaftsbury, Vermont, April, 1909; married, September 29, 1864, Emeline Johnson, of Shaftsbury, who now resides in North Bennington; children: Henry, resides at North Shaftsbury; Abbie, deceased; Elizabeth, living in the west; Andrew, of Bennington; May, unmarried, lives at North Bennington. 4-5. Two daughters, died in infancy.

(IX) Martin Freeland Barney, son of Charles Barney, was born at Bennington, December 9, 1834, and died there August 5, 1913, aged seventy-eight years. He attended the public schools there for several years and was a school teacher in Bennington county. He enlisted in 1862 in Company A, 14th Regiment Vermont Volunteer Infantry, and took part in the battle of Gettysburg and various other engagements. After he was mustered out he returned to Bennington, taught school for a time, and then cultivated a farm until 1908, when he retired. He was a member of the Second Congregational Church; of Custer Post, Grand Army of the Republic, of Bennington. In politics he was a Republican. He married, August 31, 1864, Caroline Ray, who was born August 12, 1843, at Bennington, and died there June 13, 1908, daughter of Hiram and Eliza Ray, who came to Bennington from Ware, Massachusetts. Her father was a carpenter. Children, all born in Bennington: 1. Herbert Milan, born March 23, 1866, a farmer at Bennington, now employed in the Bradford Mills; married, August 29, 1907, Nellie M. Kellogg, born March 26, 1866, at South Hadley, Massachusetts, widow of George Kellogg, of South Hadley, Massachusetts. 2. Jesse Edmund, born June 14, 1869; graduated from Cornell University in 1899; an electrical engineer at Wilkesburg, Pennsylvania; married, August 31, 1901, Ida E. Miller, of Aurora, Illinois, born September 25, 1867, daughter of Martin Barney Miller. 3. Eliza, called Lizzie May, mentioned below. 4. Bertha Car-

oline, August 23, 1875, residing at East Arlington, Vermont; married, August 18, 1892, to Orson Bromley, of North Shaftsbury. Children: Cora Pearl, born May 24, 1894; Jennie Augusta, born August 3, 1898; Hazel Rosalind, born November 28, 1901; Charles Martin, born June 26, 1905; Ida Caroline, born July 28, 1910. 5. Charles Ray, born January 22, 1878; graduated from Cornell University in 1904, electrical engineer with Western Electric Company, Chicago; married, June 29, 1905, to Ethel A. Tower, of Chana, Illinois, born October 16, 1882. Child: Carl Tower, born February 15, 1909, at Chicago, Illinois. 6. Florence Maria, born August 5, 1880; married, October 13, 1908, to Noble Alfred Nutt, of Cohoes, New York, born June 17, 1877, at New Haven, Vermont, a telegraph operator of the Boston & Maine Railroad Company, at South Ashburnham, Massachusetts. 7. Ella Gertrude, born May 22, 1883, resides in Bennington, Vermont. 8. Arthur Louis, born November 25, 1886, employed by the General Electric Company, Schenectady, New York.

(X) Lizzie May Barney, daughter of Martin Freeland Barney, was born in Bennington, June 13, 1873. She left the high school in her native town and learned the millinery trade.

In 1903 she bought the interests of her employer, and since then has conducted a millinery establishment at No. 453 Main street, Bennington. She is a member of the Second Congregational Church, and active in associational work.

The surname Wilson was numerous in Essex county, Massachusetts, from the earliest settlement of the colony, especially in Lynn and Ipswich, but the descendants have not been traced. The name is also spelled Vellison, Vallison and Vellison, for some reason, and possibly the original spelling of the name was Vallison or one of the other forms beginning with a "V." Andrew and Mary Vellison or Vallison had a son John, baptized July 26, 1753. Descendants of Gowan Wilson, a pioneer of Kittery, Maine, also lived from time to time in the sea coast towns along the north shore of Massachusetts.

The Wilson family of Marblehead begins in the records as early as 1731, when Grace, daughter of John and Mary Wilson, was baptized. John Wilson, perhaps son of that John and Mary, married at Marblehead, in 1774, Mary Smith. Another John Wilson married (intention dated June 12, 1773) Elizabeth Lawrence. George Wilson, perhaps a son of the first John, married at Marblehead, November 11, 1753, Charity Haskell, and had: Char-

ity, baptized July 27, 1755; Mehitable Jane, baptized December 13, 1757; Jane, baptized November 9, 1760; Susanna, baptized July 28, 1763; Charity, baptized October 6, 1765; Ruth, baptized November 8, 1767. George may have had sons later, but the records give only daughters.

Captain Joseph Wilson, of Bath, Maine, married at Marblehead, September 15, 1785. He was collector of customs at Salem, in 1802, and died at Marblehead, August 1, 1821, at the age of sixty-four years. His wife, Lydia, died April 9, 1838, aged eighty-three years. In 1790 the federal census shows John, James and Hannah as heads of families in Marblehead, and no Wilsons in Salem. Joseph and Lydia had a daughter Lydia, baptized at Marblehead, December 19, 1790. A Wilson whose first name is unknown, died at Marblehead in 1794. But for the fact that the father of Joseph and Jonathan, mentioned below, is said to have died about 1794-95, the records would indicate that they were the sons of Captain Joseph and Lydia Wilson, of Bath and Marblehead.

(I) Jonathan Wilson was born in Salem, Massachusetts, July 31, 1794, and died at Granville, Ohio, June 30, 1848. He married Nancy Starr, born at Middletown, Connecticut, September 29, 1792, died at Granville, Ohio, November 21, 1862, a descendant of Dr. Comfort Starr, the pioneer.

(I) Joseph, elder brother of Jonathan Wilson, was born in Salem, September 2, 1792, his birth being recorded at Marblehead as of Salem, and died at Granville, Ohio, March 23, 1872. He was proprietor of a ropewalk or cordage factory at Marblehead, and removed to Cincinnati, Ohio, in 1839. He married (first) in New York City, March 27, 1816, Mary Hudson, who was born in Marblehead, July 11, 1794, died at Cincinnati, Ohio, December 19, 1839. He married (second) Kezia Lemmon, who was born in Baltimore, Maryland, February 28, 1802, and died at Granville, Ohio, March 15, 1844. Children, all by first marriage: 1. Joseph, born at Salem, Massachusetts, March 14, 1817, died at Salem, March 30, 1817. 2. Joseph, born at Salem, April 18, 1818, died at Cincinnati, October 13, 1839. 3. Mary, born at Salem, April 23, 1820, died at Bay City, Michigan, November 3, 1904. 4. Nancy, born at Marblehead, February 7, 1822, died at Cincinnati, April 25, 1899. 5. Jonathan Edward, or Edwards (see forward). 6. Benjamin, born at Marblehead, February 21, 1826, died at Cincinnati, February 2, 1879. 7. Caroline, born at Marblehead, April 5, 1828, died there April 17, 1828. 8. George Henry, born at Marblehead, June 8, 1829, died there July 13, 1832. 9. Caroline, born at Boston, June

8, 1831, died there September 21, 1837. 10. Horace, born at Cincinnati, December 19, 1839, died November 21, 1843.

(II) Edward Jonathan (name changed from Jonathan Edward, or Edwards), son of Joseph and Mary (Hudson) Wilson, was born at Marblehead, Massachusetts, November 18, 1823, and died at Cincinnati, Ohio, November 12, 1872. He removed to Ohio with his father's family and was educated there in the public schools. He established a large and flourishing business in Cincinnati as an importer of coffee, under the well-known firm name of E. J. Wilson & Company, and continued in this up to the time of his death. He married, September 14, 1847, Amanda A. Peck, born in Boston, September 6, 1828, died in Cincinnati, April 28, 1893 (see Peck). Children, born at Cincinnati: 1. May A., born July 2, 1848, died at Cincinnati, February 15, 1907; married, September 14, 1869, John Lewis Ledman, who was born at Springdale, Ohio, October 11, 1843, and died June 12, 1888. 2. Charles Edward (see forward). 3. Benjamin Clifford (see forward). 4. Herbert Silsbee, born July 23, 1855, died May 23, 1856. 5. Frank Everette, born August 6, 1858, died February 1, 1860. 6. Edwin Robinson, born February 4, 1863, died March 27, 1863. 7. George Burton, see forward. 8. Edgar J., born at Westwood, Cincinnati, September 5, 1867, died April 15, 1895.

(III) Charles Edward, son of Edward Jonathan and Amanda A. (Peck) Wilson, was born at Cincinnati, Ohio, March 15, 1850. He was educated in the public schools of his native city and was graduated from the Hughes High School of Cincinnati in June, 1869. For many years he was president of the Shinkle, Wilson & Kreis Company, coffee importers of Cincinnati, until, January, 1911, when he retired from active business. He is president of the Fourth National Bank of Cincinnati. He married Florence C., who was born in Cincinnati, September 2, 1849, daughter of Reuben Andrus and Aurelia W. Holden, of that city. Children: 1. Helen, born at Mount Auburn, Cincinnati, July 27, 1882; she was a graduate of the H. Thane Miller School, of Cincinnati. 2. Holden, born in Mount Auburn, Cincinnati, December 16, 1886; was graduated from Yale University in the class of 1912, when the degree of Bachelor of Arts was bestowed upon him.

(III) Benjamin Clifford, son of Edward Jonathan and Amanda A. (Peck) Wilson, was born at Cincinnati, December 1, 1851. He was educated there in the public schools and was graduated from the Hughes High School of Cincinnati in the class of 1871. He was vice-president of the Shinkle, Wilson & Kreis Com-

pany of Cincinnati until January, 1911, when he retired from active business pursuits.

(III) George Burton, son of Edward Jonathan and Amanda A. (Peck) Wilson, was born at Westwood, a suburb of Cincinnati, April 2, 1865. He attended the public schools and the White & Sykes (Franklin) School of his native city, and commenced his business career in the employ of The Globe Soap Company, of Cincinnati, and he has now served as treasurer of this corporation for many years. He married, June 3, 1890, Aurelia Holden, born at Mount Auburn, Cincinnati, April 5, 1868, daughter of Samuel Phelps and Laura (Holden) Cheseldine, of Cincinnati. Children: 1. Aurelia Holden, born at Mount Auburn, November 10, 1894, died March 8, 1901. 2. Ruth Cheseldine, born at Mount Auburn, November 15, 1898. 3. Laura May, born in Boston, August 3, 1902.

(The Peck Line).

The first of this name of whom we have record was John Peck, Esq., of Belton, Yorkshire, England, who was baptized in 1587. Robert Peck, of Hingham, Norfolk county, England, was the father of Robert and Joseph, both of whom came to this country in 1638, on the ship "Diligent," of Ipswich, John Martin master, and settled here and founded the Peck families to which John Morris Peck belonged. It has not been possible to ascertain whether he belongs to the branch founded by Robert or to that founded by Joseph. Another branch of the family settled in Hesden and Wakefield, in Yorkshire, England, whose descendants removed to Beccles, Suffolk county, England, and were the ancestors of Joseph Peck.

(I) John Peck was born in Danbury, Connecticut, September 10, 1747, died there November 13, 1846. He married, May 18, 1775, Rachel Resseguie, born in Norwalk, Connecticut, April 11, 1752, died in Danbury, Connecticut, January 31, 1839.

The Resseguie family was of French origin, the first of the family to come to this country being Alexander Resseguie, a Huguenot refugee from France, who brought with him from the mother country (so tradition has it) a small trunk containing all of the family wealth he was able to secure, consisting largely of title deeds to property in France. His son, also Alexander Resseguie, who settled in Norwalk, Connecticut, died in Ridgefield, Connecticut, in October, 1762. He married, October 19, 1709, Sara, born in France, came to America with her parents in 1689, and died in May, 1757, a daughter of Pierre and Marguerite (Collinot) Bontecou. Abraham, son of Alexander and Sara (Bontecue) Resseguie,

was born July 27, 1715, died prior to 1797. He married Jane ———, who died July 31, 1797, at the age of eighty-one years. Among their children was Rachel, who married John Peck.

(II) John Morris, son of John and Rachel (Resseguie) Peck, was born in Danbury, Connecticut, October 7, 1786, and died in Cincinnati, Ohio, February 19, 1867. He was a hatter and carried on that business in Salem. In 1814 he removed to Boston and kept a store on Ann street for a time. But, his business increasing, he removed to the corner of Washington street and Cornhill, and had in another location a small factory for making beaver and wool hats. In 1824 he built a large brick factory in Medford, Massachusetts, for making and finishing hats and bonnets and also carried on an extensive fur business. In 1832 he retired from business, and in 1837 removed to Cincinnati, where his remaining years were spent. He married at Salem, Massachusetts, Rebecca Silsbee, born March 9, 1791, and died at Cincinnati, May 10, 1862. The Silsbee line is as follows: (I) Henry Silsbee, or Silsbey, was born in Salem, Massachusetts, prior to 1618, and died in 1700. He also lived in Lynn and Ipswich, Massachusetts. He married, November 18, 1656, Dorothy Grace Eaton. (II) Nathaniel, son of Henry and Dorothy Grace (Eaton) Silsbee, was born in Salem in 1651, and died in 1717. He married, May 9, 1671, Deborah Tompkins. (III) Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Deborah (Tompkins) Silsbee, was born in Salem, August 23, 1677, died January 2, 1769. He married, May 27, 1703, Hannah Pickering. (IV) Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Hannah (Pickering) Silsbee, was born August 11, 1705, and died August 4, 1734. He married, October 24, 1730, Mary Daniell. (V) Samuel, son of Nathaniel and Mary (Daniell) Silsbee, was born November 15, 1731, died December 14, 1803; he married Martha Prince. (VI) Samuel, son of Samuel and Martha (Prince) Silsbee, was born in Salem in 1763, and died there in June, 1822. His home was at the eastern corner of Daniels and Essex streets, and his whole life was spent there. He married Rebecca Read. (VII) Rebecca, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (Read) Silsbee, married John Morris Peck (see above). Amanda A., daughter of John Morris and Rebecca (Silsbee) Peck, married Edward J. Wilson (see Wilson II).

John Richardson, the immigrant ancestor, came from England about 1636 and settled in Watertown, Massachusetts, where he had a grant of land that year in the Beaver Brook plowlands, within the present city of Waltham. His name is not found in

Watertown after 1643, as he doubtless emigrated from there with many others. There was a John Richardson in Exeter in 1642, but he did not continue there. It seems possible that he was connected with the Antinomian controversy in 1637, which would account for his leaving Watertown in 1637; and if he, being an ardent, impulsive, indiscreet young man, and a favorer of Wheelwright, nothing is more likely than that he should follow him to Exeter. Wheelwright later, in April, 1643, purchased about five hundred acres of land at Webhannet, afterwards known as Wells, Maine, and removed thither the same year. A church was formed there and Wheelwright became its pastor, and we find John Richardson also there, as in 1673 there was a young man there who must have been his son, born somewhere about 1645 or 1650. John Richardson, of Exeter, had a wife there, Hannah Tryer or Truair. It is safe to conclude that John Richardson, who came to Watertown and was in Exeter and later Wells, Maine, was the father of John, who in 1679 married Rebecca Clark, of Medfield, and there is no notice of the Medfield Richardsons until 1679. It is not at all unlikely that John, of Medfield, was the son of John, of Watertown.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) Richardson, first appears in Medfield in 1676, when he was credited with a month's service in the Medfield garrison. In 1678 he had a grant of land from the town, on the west side of the river. Medfield was attacked by 500 Indians, February 21, 1675, and fifty buildings and two mills were destroyed and twenty people killed. John Richardson, wherever he was at that time, waited until the hostilities had ceased and peace was established before he came to Medfield, and he was without doubt in Maine during King Philip's war. On the death of Philip, in August, 1676, the war ceased in Massachusetts, but continued to rage in Maine, and Wells, Scarboro, and other places felt its horrors. John Richardson felt that safety could be had in Medfield, and soon made his home there, in or very near the present village of East Medway, which up to 1713 was a part of Medfield. He was a cordwainer by trade and also cultivated a small farm of less than fifty acres. He was a member of the Medfield church before 1697, as was also his wife. He died there May 29, 1697, probably about fifty years of age. No will of his is found on record, and he possessed but little property. The inventory of his estate, February 22, 1699, included a homestead of twenty-six acres, with orchards and buildings valued at thirty pounds; eight acres of meadow near Boggastow Brook; and ten acres of upland and swamp near Bear Hill. Power of administration was granted

his widow July 18, 1700. She married (second) John Hill, of Sherborn, and died February 17, 1738-39, aged seventy-nine years. He married, May 1, 1678, Rebecca Clark, born August 16, 1660, daughter of Joseph and Alice Clark. Children: John, mentioned below; Elizabeth, born September 24, 1681; Daniel, born August 31, 1685, died August 28, 1748; Joseph, born 1687, died October 5, 1768; Mehitabel, born June 16, 1689; Benjamin, born 1693, died 1761; Rebecca, born February 28, 1696-97.

(III) John (3), son of John (2) Richardson, was born in Medfield, Massachusetts, now Medway, April 25, 1679. He was a cordwainer, but later became a farmer and husbandman; he was also a carpenter. He refused the real estate left him by his father, which was accepted by his brother Daniel. He owned considerable land, as shown by various deeds. He and his wife sold to Nathaniel Fairbank, of Wrentham, two parcels of meadow in Wrentham. For £200 he sold to his son Moses, of Medway, forty acres of land in Medway. He died in Medfield, now East Medway, May 19, 1759, and his son John was appointed administrator February 13, 1761. His wife Esther died of cancer August 17, 1774. He married, about 1699, Esther Breck, born in Medfield, 1679, daughter of John Breck. Children: Sarah, born April 25, 1700; John, October 22, 1701; David, June 10, 1703, died March 9, 1723-24; Jonathan, born February 1, 1704-05; Esther, January 2, 1706-07; Mary, September 9, 1709; Joseph, April 3, 1711, died 1759; Samuel, mentioned below; Solomon, born April 21, 1716, died November, 1771; Moses, born February 8, 1717, died April 6, 1797; Asa, born October 16, 1720, died about 1764; David, born December 6, 1724.

(IV) Samuel, son of John (3) Richardson, was born in Medway, Massachusetts, January 13, 1713-14. He was a farmer in the adjoining town of Wrentham, but attended the Medfield church. He married, April 2, 1734, Mary Allen, of Medfield; she died about 1740. He married (second) about 1742, Sarah Clark, of Wrentham. He died February 10, 1811, aged ninety-seven years. Children by first wife: Nathan, Sarah, Keziah, Sibyl and Olive.

(V) Nathan, son of Samuel Richardson, was born November 15, 1739. He married, about 1758, Mary Austin, an Englishwoman, of Medway. Among their children were six sons: Nathan, Isaiah (mentioned below), Samuel, Joseph, Amos and Jesse.

(VI) Isaiah, son of Nathan Richardson, was born March 13, 1761, and died March 13, 1830. He removed to Petersham, where his marriage is recorded. He married, July 31,

1783, Esther Bigelow, of Athol, born November 30, 1757, daughter of William and Margaret (Gates) Bigelow; she died November 28, 1851. William Bigelow was born at Weston, Massachusetts, April 10, 1727, married, March 28, 1753, Margaret Gates, and settled at Athol, later at Brattleboro, Vermont. Joshua Bigelow, father of William, was born at Watertown, February 5, 1702, married Lydia Hastings, and removed later in life to Worcester; was representative to the general court, 1768-74; selectman, 1747-67-73, and 1775-78. Joshua Bigelow, father of Joshua, lived at Watertown, and was born there November 25, 1677, married, October 17, 1701, Hannah Fiske, daughter of Nathaniel. Joshua Bigelow, father of the last-named Joshua, was born at Watertown, November 5, 1655, married, October 20, 1676, Elizabeth Flagg, born March 22, 1757, died August 9, 1729; lived at Watertown and Westminster, and he was a soldier in King Philip's war, receiving a grant of land in township called Narragansett No. 2, for his service. John Bigelow, father of this Joshua, was the immigrant, one of the early settlers of Watertown, Massachusetts. Children of Isaiah, baptized at Athol, and probably all born there: Matilda, born November 26, 1784, married George Blair; Margaret, March 13, 1786, died October 10, 1868, married John Mixer; Esther, June 26, 1787, died October 4, 1874, married Elijah Jones; Isaiah, July 1, 1790, died April 3, 1791; Isaiah, mentioned below; Almira, May 11, 1794, married Solomon Eastman; Willard, June 3, 1797, died February 20, 1883, married Eliza Sargent; Mary, August 7, 1799, died July 10, 1880, married David Warriner.

(VII) Isaiah (2), son of Isaiah (1) Richardson, was born in Athol February 8, 1792, and settled in Brattleboro, Vermont, whither his father moved in 1799, and died March 19, 1887, at Charlemont, Massachusetts. He was a farmer in West Brattleboro until the town purchased his farm, which has since been the town farm. He was successful in business and prominent in public affairs. In early life a Whig, he became a Republican afterward. He was a member of the Congregational church. He married Betsey Stearns, born April 27, 1792, died April 14, 1887, daughter of Reuben and Annie (Stewart) Stearns, granddaughter of Nathaniel and Grace (Hammond) Stearns, and of Deacon Stewart, of Holden, Massachusetts. Isaac Stearns, father of Nathaniel, was from Watertown, Massachusetts, married Mary Bemis. Samuel Stearns, father of Isaac, married Hannah Manning. Isaac, father of Samuel Stearns, was the immigrant ancestor, a pioneer of Watertown. Children of Isaiah: 1. William F., mentioned below. 2. Charles J., born November

15, 1825, died at Princeton, Illinois, February 22, 1913; went to California in 1849, and was successful; married Victoria McArdle, and had four children. 3. John H., born March 3, 1828, died at Brattleboro; served in the civil war; was a physician at Medfield, Massachusetts; married Lizzie Ranney, of Brattleboro, and had five children. 4. Frederick G., born April 12, 1830, died at Chicago, 1912; married Lizzie McArdle, sister of Victoria; he went to California; left two children. 5. Austin, born July 22, 1832, died at Jamesburg, New Jersey; a farmer; married Mary Snedeker. 6. Oscar, born July 22, 1832 (twin), died at Brattleboro; was a soldier in the civil war; shoe merchant in St. Johnsbury; left one child. 7. Lucy, born June 4, 1823, died at Charlemont; married Ansel Tyler, now ninety-four years old (1913), residing at Charlemont, where he was postmaster and general merchant many years; had two children. 8. Elizabeth, born January 10, 1836; married Ozi Whitaker, bishop of the Protestant Episcopal church, Philadelphia. 9. Maria, born September 14, 1818, died at Turners Falls, Massachusetts; married Timothy Stoughton, a farmer, at Riverside, Turners Falls; has six children. 10. Henry, born February 9, 1821; was drowned when a child.

(VIII) William Foster, son of Isaiah (2) Richardson, was born at Brattleboro, Vermont, July 20, 1816, and with the exception of a few years in Guilford resided there all his life. He died January 14, 1897. He was educated in the public schools, and followed farming most of his life. He was also a butcher by trade, and was a dealer in meats and provisions. His market was continued by his sons. In politics he was a Republican, and he was active in municipal affairs. For a number of years he was selectman of Brattleboro, and also a lister. He attended the Congregational church. He was a member of the lodge, chapter and commandery of the Free Masons. He married, April 20, 1840, Sophia Plummer, born September 17, 1822, died January 19, 1897, daughter of John Jr. and Eleanor (Frazier) Plummer, and granddaughter of John Sr. and Jerusha Plummer. Children: 1. Ellen, born at Brattleboro, 1845, died 1871, married Judge J. M. Tyler, a prominent citizen of Brattleboro. 2. Lucius H., born September, 1847; a partner of Frederick, his brother; married Mary Esterbrook, sister of Mrs. George S. Dowley (see Dowley and Esterbrook). Their son, Charles W., is cashier of the Vermont National Bank. 3. Lucy M., born 1852; married Orrin O. Ware, born August 12, 1847, of Wilmington, a merchant. 4. Cassius M. C., born 1856; married Leonora Hunt, of Brattleboro. 5. Frederick A., mentioned below. 6.

Edward B., born at Guilford, 1860, died at Brattleboro, 1901; married Clara Pierce, of Putney; was associated with his brother Frederick in business.

(IX) Frederick Arthur, son of William F. Richardson, was born at Guilford, Vermont, May 21, 1858. When he was two years old his parents returned to Brattleboro, where he attended the public schools until 1875. During his youth he was associated with his father in farming and in the meat business. With his brothers, Lucius H. and Edward B., he then engaged in the meat and provision business established by their father in Brattleboro, and the market has been conducted to the present time by Frederick and Lucius Richardson. The firm doubtless has the largest meat and provision business in this section of the state, and is the oldest meat market in Brattleboro. Mr. Richardson ranks among the most prosperous merchants of Brattleboro. In politics he is a Republican, and in religion a Universalist.

He married, in Brattleboro, in January, 1878, Helen Jane Willcutt, who was born at Brattleboro, daughter of Henry G. and Lydia H. (Akley) Willcutt. Her father was a butcher, afterward a carpenter and builder. Mrs. Richardson is a member of the Woman's Club of Brattleboro, and attends the Universalist church. Children: 1. Annie Ellen, born November 25, 1879, educated in the schools of Brattleboro, and at Deerfield Academy. 2. William Henry, born July 13, 1885; graduate of Brattleboro high school; cashier of Twin State Electric Company; married Edith Starr Hunt, of Brattleboro. 3. Errol Willcutt, born June 9, 1894; graduate of Brattleboro high school; employed in the Richardson market.

James Fales, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, sometime about 1600, and came from Chester, England, as early as 1636. He settled at Dedham, Massachusetts, when it was called Contentment, and signed the famous Dedham Covenant, September 10, 1636. Very little further is known of him. He seems to have been confused by many with a son James, mentioned below. Either he or his son built a house on what is now Sprague street, opposite Greenlodge street.

(II) James (2), son of James (1) Fales, was admitted a freeman in 1653, and was a soldier in King Philip's war in 1675-76. He died at Dedham, July 10, 1708. He married, 1654, Anna Brock, of Dedham; she was sister of Rev. John Brock, of the Isle of Shoals, and daughter of Rev. Henry Brock. She was admitted to the church May 25, 1656, and died December 22, 1712. Children, born in Dedham: James, July 4, 1656; John, October 5,

1658; Mary, August 30, 1664; Peter, mentioned below; Hannah, January 16, 1672; Martha, 1675; Rachel, June 19, 1680; Deacon Ebenezer, February 1, 1681-82.

(III) Peter, son of James (2) Fales, was born in 1668. He married Abigail Robins. Children: Peter, mentioned below; Abigail, born 1692; Sarah, 1694; Hannah, 1696; Mary, 1698; Elizabeth, 1701; Jemima, 1707.

(IV) Peter (2), son of Peter (1) Fales, was born in 1690. He married Sarah Allen. Children: Unity, born 1725; Amaziah, 1727; Moses, 1730; Peter, 1732, mentioned below; Emma, 1735; Sarah; Mary; David.

(V) Peter (3), son of Peter (2) Fales, was born December 10, 1732. He married Avis Bicknell. Children: Allen and Turpin, twins, born December 7, 1764; Olive, August, 1766; John, mentioned below; Sally, November 28, 1771; Nancy, September 8, 1775; Peter, October 14, 1778; Samuel, died in childhood; James, May 13, 1780; Turner, died in childhood.

(VI) John, son of Peter (3) Fales, was born September 10, 1768, and died October 24, 1847. He married Roby Gilmore, and lived in Attleboro, Massachusetts. Children: Avis, married George Bacon; John Turpin, married Caroline Day; Johanna, married a Pond; Sally, married Alvin Jenks; David Gilmore, mentioned below; Roby, married Olney Cargill; James G., born March 17, 1814, married Maria Aldrich.

(VII) David Gilmore, son of John Fales, was born June 4, 1806, in Attleboro, Massachusetts. Until he was eighteen years of age he worked on his father's farm in Attleboro, and then he decided to learn the machinist's trade. He entered the establishment of David Jenks & Company, at Central Falls, Rhode Island, where he had opportunity to show his natural ability as a machinist. In 1830 he and Alvin Jenks rented a shop at Central Falls, and began the manufacture of cotton machinery. Before that time he had become prominent in the town, being classed among the twenty principal men. In 1833 the firm of Fales & Jenks purchased the right to the manufacture of Hubbard patented rotary pump, in the state of Rhode Island. The first piece of work done by them was a spooler, for which a Virginia firm paid sixty dollars; in 1845 the firm made their first spinning frames. In 1846 they made ring twistors, at that time among the first of such machines in America, for thread, worsted and silk. These machines were made for Benjamin Greene. Years later the firm of Fales, Jenks & Sons sent nine twistors, dressers and winders to J. & P. Coats, the famous thread manufacturers at Paisley, Scotland. Their business grew rapidly, and in 1859-60 they had

to enlarge the works. In that year they made a furnace for making their castings, and in 1861 they enlarged their operations considerably. In 1861-62 they erected a brick shop three stories high, on Foundry street, which later was sold to the American Linen Company and finally occupied by the United States Flax Company. In 1866 the firm of Fales & Jenks moved to Pawtucket, Rhode Island, and the older men gradually put the business into the hands of their sons, John R. Fales, Alvin F. Jenks and Stephen A. Jenks, and retired from business. The works now are an example of the largest and best equipped machinery plants to be found in Pawtucket. They are situated on Dexter street, near those of the Conant Thread Company. About five hundred hands are employed. The Fales & Jenks Machine Company was chartered in 1876, and Alvin Jenks was elected president; John R. Fales vice-president and Stephen A. Jenks treasurer. These offices they also held in the United States Cotton Company, incorporated in 1885. This was situated on Foundry and Railroad streets, and was owned for some years by A. & W. Sprague. David G. Fales died in 1875. He married, May 3, 1829, Parthenia C. Sprague. Children: Elizabeth K., born December 3, 1830; John R., mentioned below; George Stephens, December 25, 1836.

(VIII) John Richmond, son of David G. Fales, was born March 5, 1833, in Central Falls, Rhode Island, in the house at the corner of Central and High streets, on the site later occupied by the home of Mrs. Elizabeth K. (Fales) Austin, his sister. The old house was moved to the opposite side of the street. His early education was received in the Belden school at Fruit Hill, in his native town. His native and inherited ability was given special opportunity for cultivation when a young man. He demonstrated his mechanical genius early. He went into the factories of Fales & Jenks and learned the business from engine room to office with characteristic thoroughness, and afterward became one of the three owners of the business. He also became financially interested in other enterprises and manufactured a variety of products, machinery for cotton mills, hydrants, meters, water wheels, cotton goods, balls, etc. He was one of the owners of the E. Jenckes Manufacturing Company, of the Hope Thread Mill, and of the Pawtucket Manufacturing Company. He was a director of the Pacific National Bank and a trustee of the Franklin Savings Bank. He was a large stockholder in mill companies of Fall River, New Bedford, and other towns, and became one of wealthiest men in the Blackstone Valley. He was public-spirited, but declined political honors. When a young man he was a



Walter R. Laker.

member of the board of fire wards. He was a member of Union Lodge of Free Masons; of Pawtucket Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; and Holy Sepulchre Commandery, Knights Templar. He attended the Universalist church on High street, and gave liberally to the support of its benevolences, but was not a member. He was a busy man, but found time for healthful recreation and especially in his later years devoted his attention to yachting. He built the "Actina," and in the following year the "Countess." In the following year the "Harriet," one of the finest yachts in the Rhode Island fleet was completed, but he died before he had an opportunity to enjoy the boat. He was a man of sterling integrity and great force of character. He was naturally reserved, however, and never sought for popularity or favor, speaking little and allowing his actions rather than his words to express his feelings and sentiments. The death of his wife a few years before he died was a crushing blow from which he never seemed to recover. He was generous and kindly in his relations with other men, and especially beloved in the domestic circle. He died August 15, 1892, a few days after returning from Mexico, from fever contracted in the journey, and his loss was sincerely mourned by the entire community.

John Richmond Fales married Harriet B. Lee, of Rehoboth, Massachusetts, daughter of Samuel A. Lee, and three children were born of this union, namely: LeRoy, born August 30, 1859; Jerome Atherton, who died in infancy; and Warren R.

(IX) LeRoy, son of John Richmond Fales, was born August 30, 1859, in Central Falls, where he attended the public schools. Afterward he was a student at Deane Academy, Franklin. At the age of sixteen years he entered the employ of the Fales & Jenks Machine Company and learned all the details of the various departments. In 1892 he succeeded his father as secretary of the corporation. He is also president of the United States Cotton Company; vice-president of the E. Jenckes Spinning Company; director of the Pawtucket Manufacturing Company, and the Pawtucket branch of the Industrial Trust Company, and also of other corporations in Pawtucket and Central Falls. He resided until 1900 in Central Falls, and represented that city in the general assembly from 1896 to 1900. In politics he is an active and influential Republican. Since 1900 he has made his home at Barrington. He is a member of the Masonic bodies and has taken the thirty-two degrees of Scottish Rite Masonry, and is as well a member of Palestine Temple, Order of the Mystic Shrine. He is also a member of the Pomham Club and Squantum Association. He married Emma G.

(Kelley) Taylor, of New Bedford, Massachusetts, and they have one son, Jerome Richmond, born November 3, 1889.

(IX) Warren R., youngest son of the late John Richmond and Harriet B. (Lee) Fales, was born at Central Falls, Rhode Island, October 28, 1862. His early educational training was obtained in the public schools of his native town, at the Friends' School in Providence, and at Dean Academy, Franklin, Massachusetts. At the age of seventeen years, he went to work in the foundry of the Fales & Jenks Machine Company, and served an apprenticeship of four years, learning all the departments of the business as his father had done before him. Since that time Mr. Fales has been engaged in no special line of business, having spent much time in traveling, during which time he has been much in England and on the Continent, and has also traveled twice around the world. For a period of about eight years he maintained his home in New York City. Some years ago he purchased the old Whitcomb homestead at East Providence, on which the house was built in 1810, and which is still standing. For several years Mr. Fales resided at this old homestead and devoted much of his time to the beautifying of the place, which became one of the beautiful country estates of Rhode Island. Here he was extensively engaged in the raising of poultry for a number of years, and as a poultry farm it was a model in all its appointments. Mr. Fales is a member of various fraternal and social organizations, holding membership in Union Lodge, No. 10, A. F. and A. M.; Pawtucket Chapter, No. 4, R. A. M.; Holy Sepulchre Commandery, No. 8, Knights Templar—all of Pawtucket, Rhode Island; and Palestine Temple, Order of the Mystic Shrine, of Providence. He is also a member of Ossamequin Lodge, Improved Order of Red Men, of Pawtucket; the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, No. 14, of Providence; and What Cheer Lodge, Order of Harbor Pilots, of Providence.

Mr. Fales possesses a very valuable and well selected library and many rare works of art which he has acquired during his travels. He has been very fond of reading, and his extensive reading and travels have given him a fund of knowledge most interesting and entertaining. Possessed of a genial and affable manner, he enjoys a wide circle of close and staunch friends. In political faith he is a Republican, and while making his home in East Providence served as a member of the town council. Having since boyhood been a devotee of music, in 1909, Mr. Fales became a member of the American Band of Providence, which was organized in 1837 and incorporated in 1853 by a special charter of the general assembly of

Rhode Island. Upon the death of the former well-known leader, David Wallace Reeves, on March 8, 1909, Mr. Fales was elected leader of the band, since which time he has devoted his untiring energies to the leadership of this organization. He is also a member of the Musicians' Local Union, of Providence, of which he is president. In November, 1883, Mr. Fales married (first) Miss Carrie B. Hopkins, daughter of Harley and Sarah B. Hopkins, of Providence, and to this union were born two sons, namely: Harrie Lee, born December 23, 1884; and LeRoy Atherton, February 20, 1886. On April 7, 1908, Mr. Fales was married to Miss Minnie L. Whelden, of Providence.

The family bearing this name
PERKINS is one of long and honorable standing in America, being one of the early settled families of New England, where it is first found of record in Hampton, then in Massachusetts, now in New Hampshire. Numbered among its members are found men who have been prominent in the learned professions, as well as in the business and financial circles of this country. In the person of Merritt G. Perkins, president of the Franklin Savings Institution, of Newark, New Jersey, this family has a worthy representative, who by his force of character and ability has risen to a position of high standing in the financial and business circles of his adopted state. Mr. Perkins was born November 9, 1864, in the historic old town of Bridgewater, Massachusetts, of which ancient town his numerous ancestors were among the first settlers. The ancestral line of his branch of the Perkins family follows, the generations being given in chronological order from the first American settler.

(I) Abraham Perkins, born in 1611, came from England to America, and appears of record in New England in 1638, as one of the first settlers of Hampton, where he was made a freeman, May 31, 1640. A man of good education, and an excellent penman, he was much employed in the town's affairs. He died August 31, 1683, at the age of seventy-two years, his widow, Mary, surviving him until May 29, 1706, when she passed away at the age of eighty-eight years. His daughter Mary married Giles Fifield, and was grandmother of Mary Adams, mother of the patriot, Samuel Adams. His will dated August 22, 1683, and probated September 18, 1683, mentions his wife Mary, and sons, Jonathan, Humphrey, James, Luke and David. An old family Bible still preserved among his descendants gives the birth dates of eleven of his thirteen children, which were as follows: Mary, born Septem-

ber 2, 1639; Abraham Jr., September 2, 1639; Luke, 1640-41; Humphrey, January 22, 1642; James, April 11, 1644; Timothy, October 5, 1646; James (2), October 5, 1647; Jonathan, May 30, 1650; David, mentioned below; Abigail, April 2, 1655; Timothy (2), June 26, 1657; Sarah, July 26, 1659; Humphrey (2), May 17, 1661.

(II) David, son of Abraham Perkins, was born in Hampton, New Hampshire, February 28, 1653. He settled in Beverly, Massachusetts, in 1675, when he married Elizabeth Brown, born October 17, 1654, daughter of Francis Brown. He became a resident of Bridgewater, Massachusetts, in 1688, and in 1694 erected the first mill at the site of the iron works later known as Lazell, Perkins & Company. Of great influence and high character, he became the most prominent man of his section, and the first representative from his town to the general court after the union of the colonies of Plymouth and Massachusetts in 1692. This office he held at different times until 1707. His wife died July 14, 1735, and he passed away October 1, 1736. His children were Mary, David, Nathan, Abraham and Thomas.

(III) David (2), son of David (1) Perkins, was born in Beverly, and came with his father to Bridgewater in 1688. He married, February 1, 1699, Martha, daughter of John Howard Jr. and Sarah Latham. Her grandfather, John Howard, came from England to Duxbury, and became one of the first settlers of Bridgewater in 1651, where he was a man of great influence. He was an officer of the military for about forty years, chief town officer in 1678, and deputy to the general court, 1678-83. Sarah Latham was the granddaughter of Mary Chilton, of "Mayflower" fame, who married John Winslow, brother of Governor Edward Winslow. The children of David and his wife Martha were: John, born 1700; Mary, born 1702, married Gideon Washburn; Martha, born 1704, married Dr. Joseph Byram; Elizabeth, born 1707, married Solomon Leonard; Susannah, born 1709, married Samuel Allen; David, born 1711, of whom further; Jonathan, born 1714, married Bethiah Hayward; Abraham, born 1716, married Sarah Carver.

(IV) David (3), son of David (2) Perkins, was born in the town of Bridgewater, Massachusetts, August 12, 1711. In 1738 he married Alice, daughter of John and Susanna (White) Leach, she a direct descendant in the fifth generation of Lawrence Leach, a native of England, born in 1589, who came to New England as one of the "planters" with Rev. Francis Higginson, in 1629, and who was a man of repute in England, and who it is said de-



W. Bennett & Co. Boston.
1905

scended from John LeLeche, surgeon to King Edward III. To David and Alice (Leach) Perkins were born the following children: David, born 1739; Zephaniah, 1742; John, 1746; Robert, 1750; Asa, mentioned below.

(V) Asa, son of David (3) Perkins, was born October 6, 1754, in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, where his entire life was spent. He served in the revolutionary war. He married Fear Morse, born in 1766, died October 8, 1853, aged eighty-seven years.

(VI) Asa (2), son of Asa (1) Perkins, was born June 6, 1793, in the town of Bridgewater, Massachusetts, and there resided all of his life. He was an iron worker in his youth, having a forge near his home, which was located on High street. He later worked as master mechanic for the firm of Lazell, Perkins & Company, whose plant later became the Bridgewater Iron Works. Of an inventive turn of mind he was often called to New York and other points to fit up machines of intricate design for his employers. He followed his trade all of his life, passing away in his native town. On November 19, 1815, he married Huldah Ames Hayward. To Asa Jr. and Huldah Ames (Hayward) Perkins were born eight children, namely: Hannah, born June 26, 1816, married Howard Sampson; Asa, February 10, 1819, married Lucia T. Willis; Isaac, February 1, 1822, married Jane Greenwood; John, mentioned below; James, February 7, 1828, married Susan Lee; Howard, July 23, 1830, married Kate Hartwell; Huldah, November 4, 1833, resides in Bridgewater, unmarried; Mary, September 19, 1836, married (first) Captain Ezra Goodspeed, (second) Josiah L. Bassett.

(VII) John, son of Asa (2) and Huldah Ames (Hayward) Perkins, was born in the town of Bridgewater, Massachusetts, November 7, 1824, and in the district schools of his native town acquired his early educational training. In young manhood he learned the trade of machinist at the Lazell, Perkins & Company iron works, later becoming foreman of the machine department of that concern, in which capacity he continued until 1869. In the latter year he accepted the responsible position of manager of the large iron works of Wilder, Taylor & Company, at St. Paul, Minnesota, in which position he continued for a period of several years. Returning to his native town, he there formed a partnership with his brother, Isaac Perkins and Louis Hayden, Thomas Broadhurst and Nathan Dunphy, and established the Union Machine Company, of which company Mr. Perkins became the general manager. After conducting this business for some time, it was sold, and Mr. Perkins then accepted a position with the

Bridgewater Iron Works, where he continued employed for several years, when he was offered the position of superintendent of the Nashua (New Hampshire) Iron & Steel Company. Before he could accept this latter position, however, he was taken ill, and passed away at his home on Main street, Bridgewater, Massachusetts, May 14, 1883, in the fifty-ninth year of his age. In political faith Mr. Perkins was an old-line Democrat, but was in no sense a politician. During the civil war he displayed his loyalty to the cause of the Union by doing a great deal in the way of recruiting, being a member of the town committee appointed for that purpose.

In Providence, Rhode Island, Mr. Perkins was united in marriage on August 25, 1848, to Lucia W. Greenwood, daughter of Verres and Sally Morse (Willis) Greenwood. Mrs. Perkins was a direct descendant of Thomas Greenwood, born in 1643, who was of Newton, Massachusetts, where he was selectman from 1686 until his death in 1693. She survived her husband for a number of years, passing away at her home in Bridgewater, June 21, 1909, in the eighty-fifth year of her age, having been the mother of four children, as follows: John W., resides in Waltham, Massachusetts; Lucia Emma, married James B. Hudson, and passed away in August, 1907, in Brockton, Massachusetts; Oscar C., resides in Bridgewater, Massachusetts; Merritt G., mentioned below.

(VIII) Merritt G., youngest son of the late John and Lucia W. (Greenwood) Perkins, was born in the town of Bridgewater, Massachusetts, November 9, 1864. He graduated from the Bridgewater Academy in 1882, and from Coleman's Business College, at Newark, New Jersey, in 1883. He became bookkeeper of the Franklin Savings Institution, Newark, New Jersey, in 1884, and director and secretary of that financial institution in 1891. After eleven years of faithful service in the latter capacity Mr. Perkins was elevated to the office of president of this savings bank in 1902, he having the honor and distinction of being the youngest bank president in the state of New Jersey at the time. Mr. Perkins has continued as president of the Franklin Savings Institution to the present time, and by his close application to the details of banking affairs has not only made a substantial place for himself in the financial world, but has attained a degree of personal esteem which speaks well for his integrity of character as well as for his ability and natural business sagacity.

Mr. Perkins is also prominently identified with other financial and commercial interests, being a director of the Merchants' National Bank, of Newark; a director of the Newark

Fire Insurance Company, which was founded in 1810; a director of the Knoxville Gas Company, of Knoxville, Tennessee; vice-president of the A. P. Smith Manufacturing Company, of East Orange, New Jersey; president of the Standard Regulator Company, of New York; and president of the Gamon Meter Company, of Newark, New Jersey. In May, 1909, Mr. Perkins was elected to the vice-presidency of the New Jersey Savings Banks Association, and on May 17, 1911, was elected president of that association, and reelected in 1912.

In fraternal circles Mr. Perkins is a prominent and active member of the Masonic organization in the highest degree, holding membership in Kane Lodge, No. 55, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Newark, and the various other bodies up to and including the New Jersey Consistory, of Jersey City (thirty-second degree). He has been president of the Scottish Rite Association of New Jersey for a number of years, and during his administration as president of this association the handsome Masonic Temple at Jersey City was erected. In September, 1909, Mr. Perkins was elected to the thirty-third degree of Masonry, by the Supreme Council, Ancient Accepted Scottish Rite, Free Masonry, at Boston, Massachusetts. He also holds membership in Salaam Temple, Ancient Arabic Order Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Newark, of which he is one of the charter members.

In addition to his fraternal affiliations he is a member of the New Jersey Society of Mayflower Descendants; the New Jersey Society, Sons of the American Revolution; of the New Jersey Society of Founders and Patriots of America; and of the New Jersey Society of Colonial Wars. Numbered among the various social organizations of which he is a valued member are the Engineers' Club, of New York City; the Essex Club, of Newark; and the Jersey City Club, of Jersey City. Mr. Perkins takes a deep interest in historic matters and is marked in his devotion to his native town and state and the early history pertaining thereto. He numbers among his forbears many of the early settlers of Plymouth Colony, as well as being descended from "Mayflower" passengers through Francis Cooke and Mary Chilton, the first white woman to step foot on historic Plymouth Rock. Mr. Perkins' political affiliations have been with the Republican party, but his numerous business interests have prevented him from taking an active part in political affairs.

On October 27, 1890, Mr. Perkins was united in marriage to Matilda Drake Riker, born in Newark, New Jersey, daughter of Robert Price Riker, a well-known manufacturer of New York, and this happy union has been blessed

with four children, namely: Edna H., born August 26, 1891; Mildred E., January 6, 1894; Beatrice L., August 21, 1895; Robert M., July 11, 1898.

Mr. Perkins' numerous important connections of a business, financial, social and philanthropic nature, and his success in the management of these interests, show him to be a man of the broadest nature, and one who might achieve success in almost any line of work. He is a man of rounded personality, combining in a high degree—character, culture, perseverance, tact and ability. Whatever have been his honors, he has borne them modestly; he is affable and cordial in manner, and void of formality. His untiring energy and recognized ability have attained for him a position of prominence and influence in the community in which practically the whole of his active business life has been spent, and where he has risen to the position of president of one of Newark's leading financial institutions. Of a literary turn of mind, he is a lover and patron of the fine arts as well as of standard literature, his large and comprehensive library affording him ample opportunity for literary entertainment.

(The Hayward Line).

Through his grandmother, Huldah Ames Hayward, who became the wife of Asa Perkins, Mr. Perkins is also descended from another of the oldest and best known families of Massachusetts. In the early part of the eighteenth century many of the Haywards changed their name to Howard, the two names in all probability having the same Norse origin. Among the distinguished descendants of this Hayward or Howard family may be mentioned William Howard Taft, ex-President of the United States. The branch of the family through which Mr. Perkins descends, follows, in chronological order.

(I) Thomas Hayward, the progenitor of this family in America, came from England in the same vessel with John Ames, and was of Duxbury, Massachusetts, before 1638, where he was made a freeman in 1646. He was one of the original proprietors and among the earliest settlers of the ancient town of Bridgewater, Massachusetts, where he died in 1681. His children were: Thomas Jr., Nathaniel, John, Joseph, Elisha, Mary, married Edward Mitchell; Martha, married John Howard.

(II) Nathaniel, son of Thomas Hayward, married Hannah, daughter of Deacon John Willis, and they became the parents of seven or more children.

(III) Nathaniel (2), eldest son of Nathaniel (1) Hayward, was born in 1664, and lived in that part of the town known as East Bridgewater. He married Elizabeth Curtis, and they

were the parents of eleven children, four sons and seven daughters.

(IV) Timothy, youngest son of Nathaniel (2) Hayward, was born in East Bridgewater, in 1700. In 1730 he married (first) Mary Davis, widow of Samuel Reed, and three sons were born to this marriage, namely: Timothy, born in 1732; Ebenezer, 1734; Daniel, 1740. He married (second) Jael Peterson, a widow, who bore him two children, Mary and Ezra. After his death his widow married Captain Seth Alden.

(V) Timothy (2), son of Timothy (1) Hayward, was born in 1732, and in 1767 married Hannah, daughter of Solomon Pratt. They were the parents of three children: Timothy, born in 1770; Hannah, 1772, married Nathaniel Perkins Jr., in 1794; Mary, married Jonathan Hayward, in 1795.

(VI) Timothy (3), son of Timothy (2) Hayward, was born in 1770, and married, in 1792, Huldah, daughter of Silvanus and Huldah (Johnson) Ames, the former a graduate of Harvard College in 1767, rector of the Episcopal church at Taunton, Massachusetts, in 1773, and who died at Valley Forge, while chaplain of the army there. His widow, Huldah, married John Willis; she was the daughter of Major Isaac and Mary (Willis) Johnson, and granddaughter of Captain David Johnson. Major Isaac Johnson was a patriot of the war of the revolution, as the following record shows:

Isaac Johnson, 1st Major, 3d Plymouth County Regiment, Massachusetts Militia, list of officers commissioned February 7, 1776, also official record of a ballot by the House of Representatives, dated May, 1776. Said Johnson chosen 1st Major, 3d Plymouth County Regiment, Massachusetts Militia, in place of Simeon Cary, who declined to serve, appointment concurred in by council, May 2, 1776; reported commissioned May —, 1776; also Major in Lieut.-Colonel Jeremiah Hall's Regiment, list of officers of a regiment raised from Brig. Joseph Cushing's Plymouth County Brigade, and ordered to march to Bristol, Rhode Island, as returned by Joseph Cushing to Maj.-General Warren, dated Hanover, Massachusetts, December 26, 1776; said Johnson reported as second in command.

The children born to Timothy (3) and Huldah (Ames) Hayward were as follows: Polly, born in 1792, married Isaac Fobes; Timothy, 1795; Huldah Ames, 1797, married, in 1815, Asa Perkins; Sally Willis, 1800, married Simeon Perkins; Sullivan, 1802. Mrs. Huldah (Ames) Hayward died in 1807, and Mr. Hayward married (second) Mary Crooker Stetson, in 1817. The children of this union were: Bethiah Stetson, born in 1817; Mercutio, 1819; Mary, 1822; Nathan Stetson, 1824; Hannah Pratt, 1827.

John Bellows, the immigrant ancestor of all the known colonial families of this surname in New England, was born in England, about 1623. His age was given as twelve when he sailed in the ship "Hopewell" of London, William Burdock, master, April 6, 1635, but he may have been a few years younger. In 1669 his age is given as forty-four years. The name is sometimes spelled Bellhouse and Belouse and, of course, misspelled in various other ways. John settled in Concord, Massachusetts, and married there, May 9, 1655, Mary Wood, daughter of John Wood, who died at Marlborough, Massachusetts, August 17, 1690, aged eighty years. In 1660 he moved to Marlborough. On account of King Philip's war he returned to Concord in 1676. In 1680 the family again settled in Marlborough, and he died there in 1683. His will was dated June 19, 1683, and proved October 1, 1683. Children: Mary, born in Concord, April 26, 1657; Samuel, in Concord, January 22, 1657-58, died in Marlborough, September 28, 1680; Abigail, in Concord, May 6, 1661; Isaac, in Marlborough, September 13, 1663; John, mentioned below.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) Bellows, was born in Marlborough, Massachusetts, May 13, 1666. He married (first) Hannah —, who died December 11, 1719, aged forty-six. He married (second) August 30, 1723, in Marlborough, Sarah Johnson. He commanded a garrison house in Marlborough in 1711, and died there soon after 1749. Children by first wife: 1. Hannah, born May 12, 1695, married Thomas Forbush. 2. Hepzibah, December 5, 1696. 3. John, September 26, 1698. 4. Elizabeth, February 12, 1701. 5. Mary, November 12, 1702. 6. Mercy, March 28, 1705. 7. Thiamar, July 25, 1708. 8. Joseph, mentioned below. 9. Moses, March 9, 1713. 10. Martha, May 31, 1715. Children by second wife: 11. Sarah, August 15, 1724. 12. Hannah, March 26, 1726.

(III) Joseph, son of John (2) Bellows, was born at Marlborough, April 24, 1711. He married, September 14, 1749, Abigail Ward, and lived at Southborough, formerly part of Marlborough. Children, born in Southborough: Ruth, September 5, 1750; Hepzibah, October 1, 1751, died February 17, 1754; Joseph, mentioned below; Charles, June 6, 1754, a soldier in the revolution, removed to Vermont, married Eleanor Bellows, and died March 10, 1839, at Marlboro, Vermont.

(IV) Joseph (2), son of Joseph (1) Bellows, was born at Southborough, November 16, 1752. He was a soldier in the revolution. Joseph Bellows, of Lunenburg, was lieutenant in Captain David Wilder's company, Colonel

John Whitcomb's regiment, on the Lexington alarm; captain of the fourth company (second Lunenburg), Colonel Abijah Stearns's regiment (Eighth Worcester county) in 1776-77. He was probably the same Joseph who was called of Paxton, in Captain Samuel Thompson's company, Colonel Denny's regiment, in 1777. He was major of the Eighth Worcester County Regiment in 1779. Another Joseph Bellows was in the service in Worcester county, 1778-79. Joseph settled in Marlborough, Vermont, and in 1790 had two females in his family there. He was a farmer.

(V) Ward, son of Joseph (2) Bellows, was born April 16, 1801, at Marlboro, and died there November 27, 1889. He followed farming all his active life. In politics he was a Whig, afterward a Republican. He was a member of the Congregational church. He married Sally Wheelock, who was born at Newfane, Vermont, 1798, and died in Marlboro, about 1872. Children: 1. Horation, born at Marlboro, February, 1827, died there in 1912, a farmer; married (first) Sally Pease; (second) Melvina Knight; (third) Betsey Hadley; his son Frederick and daughter Ida lived at Marlboro. 2. Hamlet Clinton, mentioned below. 3. Susanna, born 1831; married Joseph Bird, a farmer; removed from Marlboro to Minnesota, where he died; she died in 1910. 4. Marietta, born 1833; married Sydney Adams, of Newfane, where he died; she died at Brattleboro, 1911. 5. Henry, married Emeline Bishop, of Marlboro, where he died; she died at Deerfield, Massachusetts. 6. Sarah, married Marcus Adams, a brother of Sydney; he died at Newfane, where he was engaged in farming; she resides at Providence, Rhode Island, with her son Clarence, who is employed in the State Industrial School.

(VI) Hamlet Clinton, son of Ward Bellows, was born at Marlboro, Vermont, September 28, 1829, and died there July 14, 1911. He was educated in the public schools and worked on his father's farm in his native town until twenty years old, when he went to Boston and worked for ten years. He returned to Marlboro, where he followed farming the rest of his life. In politics he was a Republican; he belonged to no denomination, but attended the Congregational church. He was a member of the Masonic lodge at Wilmington. He married Lucy Adams Houghton, who was born June 6, 1838, and now lives in West Brattleboro. Children, all born at Marlboro: 1. Clara, June 2, 1862, died young. 2. Mary, December 10, 1863, died in Marlboro, February 22, 1883, unmarried. 3. Minerva, June 14, 1868; married Edward E. LeBoeuf, of Readsboro, Vermont, now of Springfield, Massachusetts, a plumber. 4. Sydney Houghton, mentioned be-

low. 5. Carrie, January 24, 1875; married Luman P. Copeland, of Dover, Vermont, now of West Brattleboro, owner of a saw mill.

(VII) Sydney Houghton, son of Hamlet Clinton Bellows, was born in Marlboro, September 6, 1870. He attended the public schools of that town and the West Brattleboro Academy. In 1888 he engaged in farming and lumbering on his own account until 1900, when he removed to Springfield, Massachusetts, to establish a manufacturing business, which he continued until 1903. He then returned to the farm in Marlboro and conducted it until January 1, 1912. His sister now owns the homestead. Since 1912, with the exception of a short time spent in Springfield, Massachusetts, he has lived at West Brattleboro. He has a garage and automobile business and has prospered in business. In politics he is a Republican, and he has taken an active and prominent part in town affairs. He was a selectman of Marlboro for two years, was school director four years, and held other town offices. He attends the Congregational church. He was formerly a member of Marlboro Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. He married, November 14, 1912, at Norwich, Vermont, Bessie May Turner, born at Norwich, and educated there in the public schools and at Thetford Academy. Mr. Bellows' wife is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church; she is the daughter of Azro and Jennie (Peck) Turner, of Norwich. Her father was a painter (now deceased), and her mother married (second) Henry S. Batchelder, and resides at Norwich. Children: 1. Bessie May, mentioned above. 2. Harold Turner, resides at Springfield, Vermont, a machinist. 3. Claude, resides at Springfield, a machinist. 4. Clement, unmarried. 5. Viola, married Azro Turner, and had one daughter, Hattie, now deceased.

This family is of ancient English origin and is of great antiquity in the county of Hereford and in other parts of England. The American branch of the family is descended from the family of which the Earl of Tyrconnel was a member. In 1761 the Earldom of Tyrconnel, in Ireland, was given to a third George Carpenter, and this branch became extinct in 1853. The coat-of-arms was confirmed to William Carpenter in 1663, in London, and was subsequently found on the tombstone of Daniel Carpenter, of Rehoboth, Massachusetts, who was born in 1669. The arms: Argent, a greyhound passant, and chief sable. Crest: A greyhound's head, erased per fesse sable and argent. Motto: *Celeritas—virtus—fidelitas*.

(I) John Carpenter, the first of the name

found in English records, was born about 1303, and was a member of parliament in 1323.

(II) Richard, son of John Carpenter, was born about 1335. He married Christina —, and they were buried in the church of St. Martin Outwich, Bishopsgate, London. He was a goldsmith.

(III) John Carpenter Sr., son of Richard Carpenter, was the elder brother of John Carpenter Jr., the noted town clerk of London, whose benevolent bequest founded the City of London School.

(IV) John Carpenter Jr. was son of John Carpenter Sr.

(V) William, son of John Carpenter, was born about 1440, and died in 1520. He resided in the parish of Dilwyne, Herefordshire; he is called William of Homme.

(VI) James, son of William of Homme, died in 1537.

(VII) John, son of James Carpenter, died in 1540.

(VIII) William, son of John Carpenter, was born about 1540. Children: James, inherited his father's estate; Alexander, born about 1560, his youngest child was probably the William of Cobham to whom the arms were confirmed in 1663; William, mentioned below; Richard, probably settled in Amesbury, Massachusetts, and was progenitor of the Providence branch of the family in America.

(IX) William (1), son of William Carpenter, was born in England, in 1576. He came to America with his wife Abigail and son William in the ship "Bevis," in 1638, and returned in the same ship to England. He was a resident of London.

(X) William (2), son of William (1) Carpenter, was born in 1605, in England. He came to America with his father in the ship "Bevis" in 1638, and was admitted a freeman of Weymouth, Massachusetts, May 13, 1640. He was deputy to the general court from Weymouth in 1641-43, and from Rehoboth in 1645; constable in 1641. He was admitted an inhabitant of Rehoboth, March 28, 1645, and in June of the same year was admitted a freeman there. He was a close friend of Governor William Bradford, who married his cousin, Alice Carpenter. With others he received permission from the general court to buy a tract of land eight miles square of the Indians, which became the settlement of Rehoboth. He was chosen proprietors' clerk in 1643, and served as clerk until 1649. He contributed towards the expenses of King Philip's war, and was one of a committee to lay out a road from Rehoboth to Dedham. In 1647 he was selectman. He owned real estate also at Pawtucket, Rhode Island. He was a captain in the militia. He died February 7, 1659, in

Rehoboth. His will was dated April 21, 1658, and proved February 7, 1669. He married, in England, Abigail —, who died February 22, 1687. Children: John, born in England, died May 23, 1695; William, born in England; Joseph, born in England; Hannah, born at Weymouth, April 3, 1640; Abiah, born in Weymouth, April 9, 1643; Abigail, twin with Abiah; Samuel, mentioned below.

(XI) Samuel, son of William (2) Carpenter, was born in Rehoboth, about 1644, and died February 20, 1682-83. He was one of the purchasers of the north division of Rehoboth, and received land in the division of February 5, 1671. In 1680 he was one of a committee to lay out land. He married, May 25, 1660, Sarah Reedaway, of Rehoboth, who married (second) Gilbert Brooks. Children: Samuel, born September 15, 1661; Sarah, January 11, 1663-64; Abiah, February 10, 1665-66; James, mentioned below; Jacob, born September 5, 1670, did not return from Phipp's expedition to Canada in 1690; Jonathan, born December 11, 1672; David, April 17, 1675; Solomon, December 23, 1677; Zachariah, July 1, 1680; Abraham, September 20, 1682.

(XII) James, son of Samuel Carpenter, was born April 12, 1668, and died April 27, 1738. He married, June 26, 1690, Dorothy Bliss, born January 27, 1668, died October 28, 1694-95; (second) April 15, 1695, Grace Palmer. Children, born at Rehoboth: James, July 13, 1691; Jacob, December 30, 1692. Children by second wife: Dorothy, born October 7, 1695; Stephen, mentioned below; Rachel, October 25, 1698; Gershom, November 1, 1702; Ebenezer, July 21, 1708; Ludia, April 30, 1710; Joanna, July 7, 1713.

(XIII) Stephen, son of James Carpenter, was born at Rehoboth, June 7, 1696, and died February 16, 1778. He married (first) October 8, 1721-22, Martha Hunt, who died May 13, 1741, aged thirty-eight. He married (second) April 2, 1744, Jane Thurston, died August 24, 1765. There is a tradition that one of his wives was a native Indian woman. He resided at Rehoboth. Children, born at Rehoboth: Stephen, August 12, 1722; Rachel, February 2, 1723; Gershom, August 13, 1727; John, September 11, 1729; Lydia, February 11, 1731; Elizabeth, October 30, 1732; Peter, mentioned below; Mary, April 3, 1737; John, February 12, 1738. Children by second wife: Chloe, March 30, 1745; Benajah, April 27, 1748; Jacob, August 25, 1750.

(XIV) Peter, son of Stephen Carpenter, was born at Rehoboth, October 18, 1734, and died in 1818, at Putney, Vermont. He was a weaver by trade, and invented an improved loom. He removed to Brattleboro before 1795. In later years he was known as "smok-

ing Peter." He married, October 15, 1758, Elizabeth Monroe, who died October 31, 1774. He married (second) August 3, 1775, Jemima Carpenter, daughter of Ebenezer. She died in 1820. Children by first wife: Samuel, born May 7, 1760, soldier in the revolution; Rachel, March 14, 1762; Asa, October 16, 1763; Abel, mentioned below. Children by second wife: Remember, April, 1776; Stephen; Benajah, September 8, 1778; Lydia (adopted).

(XV) Abel, son of Peter Carpenter, was born at Rehoboth, June 20, 1766, and died August 8, 1862. He married (first) J. Martin, about 1788; (second) Lucy Pearce, about 1802. He had six sons and six daughters. Children: Gershom, of Granby; Samuel, mentioned below; Humphrey; Cromwell; Nancy; Patience; Polly, married John Knight; Nancy, married David Haliday; Martha; others died young.

(XVI) Samuel, son of Abel Carpenter, was born in Rhode Island, April 7, 1798, and died in Newfane, Vermont, March 13, 1854. He was educated in the schools of his native place. He removed to Massachusetts, and finally settled at Brattleboro, Vermont, where he followed farming the rest of his active life. He retired on account of ill health a few years before he died. In politics he was a Democrat; in religion a Universalist. He married, June 2, 1830, Sarah Bradeen, of Waterborough, Maine; she died December 5, 1857. Children: 1. Julia, married Leonard Brown, of Wardsboro, a farmer. 2. Dexter Samuel, died at Newfane, unmarried. 3. Adeline, died in New York City; married William Ashley, of Springfield, Massachusetts, a mechanic. 4. John, a laborer, died at Newfane when a young man. 5. James Madison, twin of Henry A. 6. Henry A., mentioned below. 7. Franklin, died young.

(XVII) Henry A., son of Samuel Carpenter, was born in Brattleboro, October 7, 1840. His parents moved to Marlboro, Vermont, when he was six years old, and he attended school there, afterward at Williamsville, and the Wardsboro high school until 1860. He enlisted in August, 1862, in Company E, 11th Vermont Regiment, Volunteer Infantry, and was transferred to the heavy artillery December 13, 1862. He was mustered out June 24, 1865, after the war ended. He took part in the battles of Spottsylvania, Cold Harbor, Petersburg, Winchester, Cedar Creek, and the siege of Petersburg, March 25-27 and April 2, 1865. He was slightly wounded at Cedar Creek. After the war he followed farming in Vermont and later in Nebraska, having a farm at Palmyra in that state for nine years. In 1876 he returned to Vermont and bought

a farm in Newfane, where he has since lived. In politics he is a Republican. He has been a justice of the peace, grand juror, and is at present a United States pension agent. He has been a lister in the town of Newfane. He is a member of the Methodist church; of Post No. 65, Grand Army of the Republic, of Townshend and Newfane, of which he has been commander; member also of Newfane Lodge of Odd Fellows, of which he has been chaplain, and of Blazing Star Lodge, No. 23, Free Masons. He was formerly a member of the local grange, Patrons of Husbandry and of the Good Templars.

He married, August 30, 1865, in Marlboro, Cordelia V. Worden, who was born January 30, 1845, in Marlboro (see Worden). She was educated in the public schools and graduated from the Williamsville high school, and was a student in the high schools of Wardsboro and Green River. She is a member of the Methodist church, the Woman's Relief Corps, Grand Army of the Republic, of Townshend and Newfane. She was a school teacher both in Vermont and Nebraska for a number of years. Mr. Carpenter was also formerly a school teacher for twenty-five years during the winter terms, both in Nebraska and Vermont. Children: 1. Lisle Madison, born at Marlboro, January 1, 1867; married Emma Crowninshield, of Newfane; he was formerly employed by the Central Vermont railroad, and lost a leg in an accident; they are now living in Brattleboro. 2. Grace Winifred, born at Palmyra, Nebraska, September 15, 1871; married Ellis Chapin, of Chicopee, Massachusetts, where they now reside on a farm. 3. Carrie Violet, born at Palmyra, June 4, 1874; married Leon Redfield, of Townshend, Vermont, a farmer; she resides in Boston, Massachusetts. 4. Julia Henrietta, born at Dover, Vermont, November 2, 1876; married Dickerman A. Rider, of Marlboro; he is a machinist; they reside at Bellows Falls. 5. Angie May, born at Newfane, April 29, 1883; married Allison Bradeen, who came from Springvale, Maine; he is a delivery clerk for a wholesale bakery; they reside in Somerville, Massachusetts.

(The Worden Line).

Peter Worden, the immigrant ancestor, came probably from Clayton, Lancashire, England, and lived for a short time in Lynn, Massachusetts. He was among the early settlers of the section of Cape Cod just north of Nantucket. His will was dated February 9, 1639, and proved March 9, 1639. He was the first of the English to die there. He was a hatter by trade, and in the Plymouth records is called "old." He had lands at Yarmouthport, Barn-

stable county, Massachusetts, and is doubtless buried there. His will was recorded at Plymouth. He had one son, Peter, mentioned below. It is said that he also had a daughter Eleanor, but she is not mentioned in his will.

(II) Peter (2), son of Peter (1) Worden, inherited his father's property in England and America, and was executor of his will. He was born in England about 1609. He lived at Yarmouth, was often a juror, and was one of the fifty-two men required "to provide a place of defence against sudden assault." In 1648 he had a grant of land and removed about that time to the eastern part of the town. He was fined in 1667 for a disturbance at the Yarmouth meeting house, and he was a taxpayer in 1676 for war expenses, paying one of the largest amounts. His will was dated January 9, 1680, proved March 3, 1681. He married Mary (Sears or Winslow), who survived him six years and died aged seventy-seven. Her will was dated March, 1686, and proved May, 1687. In the northeast part of the town of Dennis, which was formed from the east end of Yarmouth, near the line of the town of Brester, is the old Worden burying ground. There are also graves of Winslows and Burgeses and other relatives. Children of Peter: Mary, born 1639; Mercy, 1640; Martha, 1643; Samuel, mentioned below.

(III) Dr. Samuel Worden, son of Peter Worden, was born in 1646, and died August 26, 1716. He was a physician and landowner; juror of Yarmouth. In 1695 he bought lands in the Pettiquamscut Purchase in Rhode Island, and in 1696 was a founder of Kingstown, Rhode Island. Before 1715 he moved to Stonington, Connecticut. His wife died September 13, 1715. He married Hopestill Holley, born 1646, died 1715. Children: Peter, 1668; Samuel, 1679; Isaac, 1675; Dr. Thomas, about 1675.

(VI) Asa, a descendant of Samuel Worden, was born in 1774, in Connecticut. He came to Marlboro, Vermont, in 1806, and cleared a farm there. He died about 1859. He was a Universalist in religion. He married Lois Hale, born in 1776, died at Marlboro, in 1849. Children: 1. Joel, died in Illinois, a farmer. 2. Asa, died at Newfane, a farmer; married Phila Charter. 3. Roswell, a millwright; married Louisa Bruce; both died in Marlboro. 4. John, mentioned below. 5. Avery, died at Northfield, Massachusetts, a blacksmith, in Newfane; married Elizabeth Perry, of Newfane. 6. Calvin, died in Marlboro, unmarried. 7. Charles, a farmer, died in Illinois, married Lestina Orvis. 8. Lavinia, died at Dover, Vermont; married Joseph Howe, a farmer. 9. Caroline, died at Bernardston; married Adol-

phus Hale, a farmer. 10. Rachel, died at Newfane; married Luke Rice, of Dover, a farmer, who died in Dover.

(VII) John, son of Asa Worden, was born in Connecticut, March, 1802, and died in Marlboro, in 1885. He was four years old when he came with his parents to Vermont. He attended the public schools of Marlboro and followed farming there all his active life. In politics he was a Democrat, and he held various offices of trust and honor; he was selectman, overseer of the poor, constable and justice of the peace. In religion he was a Universalist. He married Nancy Ware, who was born at Wilmington, Vermont, in October, 1801, and died at Marlboro, in 1880. She was a member of the Baptist church. Children, all born at Marlboro: 1. Luverne Angenette, born 1830; married William Johnson, a farmer; both died at Wardsboro. 2. Horatio Leonard, born 1833; married Lucinda Johnson, sister of William; he was a farmer at Marlboro, where both died. 3. Julia Marilla, born 1838; married Alvan Johnson, brother of William; she resides in Marlboro, a widow. 4. George Clifton, born 1842, married Elizabeth Bradley, of Dover; they live at Guilford, where he has a farm. 5. Cordelia V., married Henry A. Carpenter (see Carpenter).

The Crosby family of Brattleboro, Vermont, is descended from Simon Crosby, the immigrant ancestor, who was born in England, in 1608, and came to New England in 1634, in the ship "Susan and Ellen," with wife Ann and son Thomas. He settled in Cambridge, where he was selectman in 1636-38, and had a farm at what is now Brattle Square. He died in September, 1639, and his widow married (second) Rev. William Thompson, of Braintree. The son, Thomas Crosby, who came with his father was a graduate of Harvard in 1663, minister of Eastham, Cape Cod, and ancestor of many of the Cape Cod families. Among the early settlers of Brattleboro was Watson Crosby, who was born on Cape Cod, November 7, 1776, married, November 28, 1804, Desire Bangs. His children were: Olive, Ruth, Miranda, Abigail Cobb, Joseph Bangs, Henry B., Jeremiah Mayo, Charles Howard, Francis Hayes, and a daughter who died young.

(I) Godfrey Crosby was born at Brattleboro, Vermont, in 1784. He received a good education, and at the age of seventeen years became a teacher in the West Park district school. After several years there as a teacher he was clerk for a time in the store of Deacon John Holbrook. Afterward he engaged in

business in Dummerston, with the financial aid of his former employer. Mr. Holbrook said of his former clerk, "Godfrey Crosby was a man of superior talents, energetic and faithful in the discharge of trusts, with few equals in penmanship and as an accountant." The business venture was not successful, and Mr. Crosby returned to teaching. His failing health obliged him to retire soon, and he died at the early age of thirty-three years. He married Sylvia McCune. Children: Enos, Fanny, and Edward, mentioned below.

(II) Edward, son of Godfrey Crosby, was born in Brattleboro, Vermont, in 1815. He was educated in the public schools and became a dealer in flour. He prospered, and erected three large business buildings in Brattleboro. In 1879 he built the Crosby Opera Hall. He represented the town in the state legislature in 1870-71. He died in 1892.

(III) Edward C., son of Edward Crosby, was born July 7, 1846, in Marlborough, Vermont. When he was two years old his parents removed to West Brattleboro, where he attended the public schools. He afterward attended the Brattleboro high school and the seminary at Springfield, Vermont. He then became a clerk in the general store of Cyrus W. Wyman. Afterward he assisted his father in the flour and grain store for two years. When he was twenty-two years old he was admitted to partnership with his father and the firm was afterward known as E. Crosby & Company. His brother-in-law, Charles B. Rice, was also a partner until 1871. After Mr. Rice withdrew from the firm, Leroy F. Adams became a partner. The firm is one of the largest and best known in this line of business in New England. In 1888, Mr. Crosby and Mr. Adams bought the Brooks House, one of the most popular hotels in Vermont. The hotel was built by George Brooks in 1871-72, at a cost of \$175,000. Under Crosby & Adams it held a high reputation. In 1896 Mr. Crosby sold his share in the grain business to his partner, Leroy F. Adams, and his brother, Charles R. Crosby, and since then he has devoted his energies to the construction of street railways. Since 1896 he has been associated in this business with M. A. Coolidge, of Fitchburg, Massachusetts, also with C. Z. Parker. Mr. Crosby has been president of one of the street railway companies of Springfield, Vermont, and a director of companies operating railways at Northampton, Deerfield, Amherst, Athol and Gardner, Massachusetts. In 1894 they built the Brattleboro street railway, and in 1897 the Springfield & Charleston railroad, eight miles in length. Hon. Adna Brown was associated with Mr. Crosby in the Springfield, Vermont,

railroad enterprise, and after his death was succeeded by his son, W. W. Brown. Mr. Crosby and Mr. Coolidge built the Northampton and Amherst, Massachusetts, railroad, the Northampton and Hatfield, and were interested in the Greenfield & Deerfield street railways, the Greenfield, Deerfield & Northampton street railroad, and in various other electric street railroads. Mr. Crosby has also developed real estate in various sections. Mr. Crosby is active in public affairs. In politics he was a Republican until 1912, when he joined the Bull Moose party. In 1884-85-86 he was mayor of Brattleboro. In early life he served in the state militia. He is a member of the Congregational church, and for twelve years was vice-president of the Young Men's Christian Association of Brattleboro.

He married, August 25, 1868, Emma F. Wyman, born January 1, 1849, daughter of Cyrus W. Wyman, of Brattleboro. Children: 1. Henry, born March 4, 1870; married Bessie Van Dorn, October 18, 1894; he is in the flour business at Brattleboro, Vermont. 2. Frank W., born March 20, 1871; an architect, now at New Iberia, Louisiana. 3. Dr. Frederic C., a physician, born December 17, 1872, died in 1900. 4. Allyn J., born February 7, 1874; married Maud Coudray, and has one child, Alene; he is superintendent of the electric railways at Springfield, Vermont. 5. Edward Jr., born January 28, 1881, died aged three years. 6. Helen, born August 3, 1882; graduate of New England Conservatory of Music, Boston; married John F. Brasor, April 10, 1907. 7. Edna, born October 19, 1884; graduate of Capen Burnham School at Northampton; married H. R. Bingham, February 12, 1908. 8. Thomas Warren, November 27, 1889.

Prior to 1650 there had come POTTER from Great Britain to New England a number of immigrants bearing the name of Potter—among them George, Nathaniel and Robert, to Portsmouth, Rhode Island. The Potter family of this country now includes many men of character and standing in every walk of life. As early as 1834 eight of the name had graduated at Yale, three at Harvard, and nine at other New England colleges. In Rhode Island, the home of many of the descendants of the three immigrant settlers mentioned, the name has been one of distinction throughout the history of the old colony and of the commonwealth. Colonel Thomas Potter was in command of a regiment of Rhode Island troops in the revolution, and his son, Hon. Elisha R. Potter, and the latter's son, who bore the same name, were among the strong forceful men of their time.

Both of the latter were members of the Rhode Island assembly, the elder a member of the lower house for more than forty years and several times speaker thereof; and the younger a graduate of Harvard, a member of the state senate, a member of the constitutional convention and associate justice of the supreme court. Another, Hon. Asa Potter, a lawyer, was for a period of years secretary of the commonwealth of Rhode Island, and Colonel Isaac M. Potter, a native of Scituate, among many others worthily represented the name in the civil war. In the line of the late Rev. Jeremiah Potter, of Scituate, himself a man of strong character and one of large usefulness, whose son, Hon. Dexter B. Potter, of Providence, has long been one of the leading members of the Rhode Island bar, have been men of distinction and prominence. In this line was Captain John Potter, of the "Burnt Hill" district in the town of Scituate, of the revolution, a direct descendant of the first Robert Potter, from whom also descended several of the bishops of the Protestant Episcopal church of this country, among them the late Rt. Rev. Alonzo Potter, D. D., LL. D., sixth bishop of the diocese of New York, and Rt. Rev. Henry C. Potter, D. D., LL. D., seventh bishop of that diocese.

There follows somewhat in detail, the genealogy as well as family history, of this branch of the Providence Potters—that in line of the late Rev. Jeremiah Potter from the American ancestor, in chronological order.

(I) Robert Potter, thought to be of Coventry, England, came in 1630 to Lynn, Massachusetts, where he was admitted a freeman September 3, 1631, but soon removed to Rhode Island. He was an inhabitant of Portsmouth for a time and was admitted an inhabitant of Newport in July, 1638, three years later uniting with Gorton in the settlement of Shawomet, now Warwick. He was a member of the Rhode Island general council from Warwick in 1648-51-52-55. He was one of the original twelve purchasers of the town of Warwick from the Indian Miantonomi, from which it appears that he had his share set off to him on Warwick Neck and other places. He died in 1661. The name of his first wife, the mother of his children, is not known. She died in 1643, and his second wife, Sarah, survived him. His children were: Anthony, Ichabod, Elizabeth, Deliverance, and John.

(II) John, son of Robert Potter, was born in 1639, and married (first) June 2, 1664 or 1665, Sarah Collins, their issue being: Robert, Fisher, John, William, Samuel, Isabella, Ruth, Edward, and Content. Mr. Potter was for many years clerk of the Rhode Island general

court. He took his family to the island of Rhode Island and stayed there during the Indian war, and soon after its close returned to Warwick, where he died in 1694.

(III) Robert (2), son of John Potter, was born March 5, 1665, or 1666, and married, April 3, 1729, Catherine Johnson, of Warwick. It seems that he removed to that part of Providence now Scituate, and there lived the rest of his days, being a farmer of Burnt Hill. He was living in 1730, and his children, as far as known, were Robert, William and John.

(IV) Captain John (2) Potter, son of Robert (2) Potter, was born November 17, 1734, and was a farmer of Burnt Hill, Scituate. He was a soldier of the revolution, serving under Colonel Joseph Knight, guarding the shore of Rhode Island; was commissioned lieutenant by Governor William Greene, July 29, 1780, and captain June 4, 1781. Captain Potter married (first) about 1755, Elizabeth Fiske, daughter of Benjamin Fiske, of Scituate. She died August 24, 1757, and he married (second) about 1758, Elsie Ralph, born December 23, 1740, daughter of Thomas Ralph, of Scituate. Two children, Curnell J. and Elizabeth, were born to the first marriage, and to the second marriage, children as follows: Thomas, Catherine, Rhoda, John, Sylvia, Jeremiah, Stephen and Freelove. Captain Potter died March 15, 1811, and his wife, Elsie, April 15, 1813.

(V) Jeremiah, son of Captain John (2) Potter, was born February 25, 1780, and married, in 1805, Henrietta Baker, born February 2, 1780, daughter of Jeremiah and Sarah Baker, of Scituate. Mr. Potter was a farmer. He built a house on the west side of the north branch of the Pawtuxet river, about three-quarters of a mile northwest of Kent, called the Baton place, but spent most of his days on the home farm of his father, which he owned after the latter's death. Mr. Potter died there August 24, 1833, and his widow, November 15, 1866. They were members of the Baptist church, and were worthy and honorable people. Their children were: 1. George W., a farmer who resided in Scituate. 2. Freelove, who married Nathan Colvin, a farmer, and died at Anthony, Rhode Island. 3. A daughter, who died in infancy. 4. John, who was a bobbin manufacturer and resided at Washington Village; he was born in Scituate, July 17, 1812; married, October 10, 1831, to Polly Young, who was born in April, 1812. They had a son Raymond, who died in infancy. Mr. Potter in early life became a member of the Baptist church at Kent, in a few years he was ordained to serve the church as deacon, in which capacity he served until his death. For a number of years he was president of the

town council of Coventry. For a time he was a director of the Coventry Savings Bank, then its president until the time of his death, June 5, 1883. 5. Rev. Jeremiah, of whom further. 6. Welcome, died young.

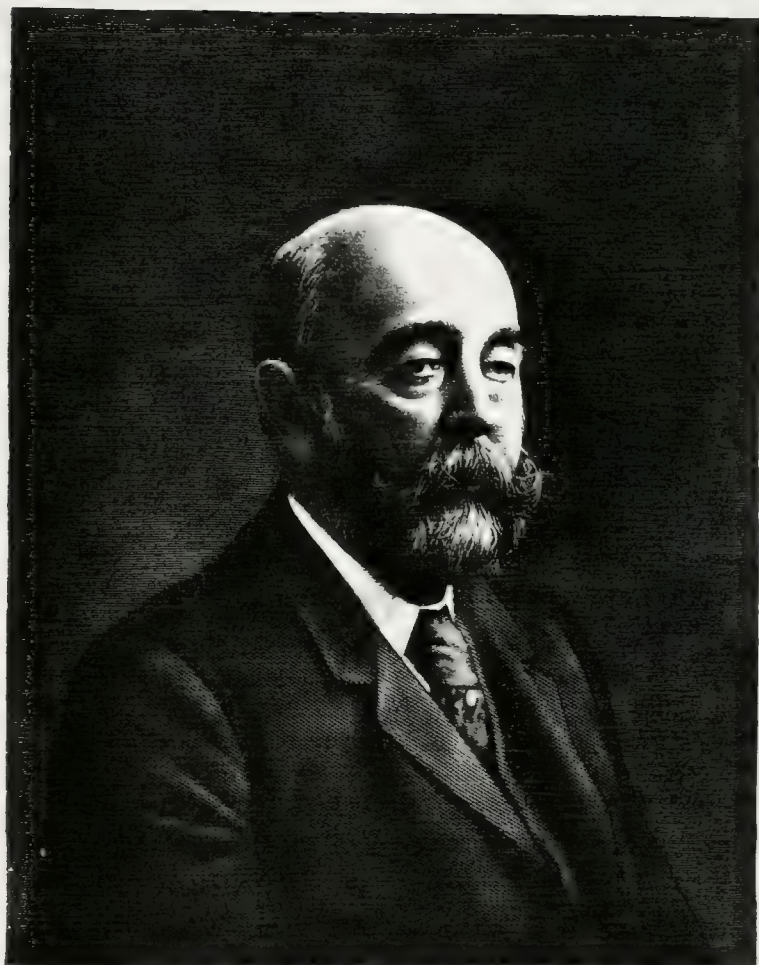
(VI) Rev. Jeremiah Potter, son of Jeremiah Potter, was born August 17, 1815, in Scituate, and received his early education in the district schools. He was reared to farm work, and in early life also engaged to some extent in carpentering. Having inherited his father's farm, he resided thereon until 1869, when he erected a home near the "Knotty Oak Meeting House," at Anthony, and there resided the rest of his life. Elder Potter was baptized in January, 1839, by Elder Pardon Tillinghast, and the following month became a member of the church at Kent, which was a branch of the Maple Root Six Principle Baptist Church of Coventry. He became an earnest student of the Bible, and with the assistance and instruction of some friends among the clergy he became fitted for the ministry, and on October 18, 1849, was called thereto by ordination in the church at Kent, in Scituate. He was pastor there until 1866, during which time he also labored at the Central Baptist Church, formerly the "Knotty Oak Meeting House," at Anthony. Here he continued until 1882, when he became pastor of the Maple Root Church, and so continued until his death. During this time he also labored at Kent and the Bethel at River Point. Elder Potter remained active in his duties to the end, delivering his last sermon on June 5, ten days prior to his death, which occurred June 15, 1892.

In addition to his clerical duties Elder Potter was active in public and business matters, being a man of unusual business qualifications. He was for many years a director of the Coventry Savings Bank, and from 1883 until its liquidation he served as president thereof, and his advice was much sought in business matters, and he was frequently called upon to settle estates, as he was an exceptionally good judge of real estate values. At one time during his residence in Scituate he served as captain of the local military company. He served as tax assessor in Coventry for many years. He was an able man, a wise counselor, a good and stable citizen, a kind husband and father, and a man whose life corresponded with his Christian professions. He was justly considered a representative man. The influences of his life were always in the direction of temperance education and morality. His services to the religious body in which he faithfully labored for so long were recognized by his appointment to high and honorable positions, the

duties of which he discharged with the fidelity to conscience which but cemented more closely the bonds between him and his fellowmen. As a preacher he was fearless in the exposition of the Word of God and the fruitful results of his work brought him comfort and encouragement.

On February 26, 1837, Rev. Jeremiah Potter married Mary A. Salisbury, who was born May 24, 1819, daughter of David and Mary (Potter) Salisbury, and she survived her husband, dying at Anthony, March 31, 1901; she was buried beside him in Pine Grove Cemetery at that place. Their children were: David A., born April 15, 1839, who died July 23d of that year; Dexter B., born August 23, 1840; a son, born in 1843, who died that year; John L. born 1845, who had just begun the study of medicine when he died, March 10, 1866; Cynthia, born February 20, 1848. The last named is unmarried and resides at Anthony, where she is active in social circles, being a member of the Coventry Literary and Social clubs, and having been president of the Coventry Women's Club. She is a member of Gaspee Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, of Providence.

(VII) Hon. Dexter Burton Potter, son of Rev. Jeremiah and Mary A. (Salisbury) Potter, was born August 23, 1840, in Scituate, Rhode Island, and married, July 24, 1883, Emily H. Allen, born January 4, 1841, died January 5, 1912, daughter of Hezekiah and Emmeline (Abbey) Allen. He married (second) June 25, 1913, Mrs. Martha Sophia (Lawton) Clark, daughter of Joseph and Sarah A. Lawton, of Phenix, Rhode Island. Mr. Potter received his preliminary educational training in the public schools of his native place (Scituate), after which he attended the River Point Classical Seminary and the East Greenwich Academy, the latter one of the noted New England schools of the day. After leaving school he engaged in teaching for a few years, but upon deciding on the law as a profession he entered the office of Ira O. Seamans, Esq., at Phenix, in the town of Warwick, Rhode Island, and later continued his legal studies in the office of B. N. and S. S. Lapham, in Providence. He was admitted to the Rhode Island bar December 4, 1868, and to the bar of the United State Circuit Court, November 15, 1871. He has been engaged in the general practice of his profession ever since his admission to the state bar, with great success, and has also entered largely into the public life of the communities where he has resided. He served on the town committee of his native town; was a member of the school committee; for two years trial justice, and for two years



Dexter B. Potter

moderator. After his father's removal to Coventry in 1868, Mr. Potter also took up his residence there and was elected a representative in the general assembly of the state from Coventry in 1871 and 1872, and a senator in 1873 and 1874, declining a reelection in 1875, but in 1876 he was again elected a representative, also in 1877 and 1878. In 1879 he was again elected to the senate. During the two years of 1877 and 1878, while speaker of the house, a service which included six sessions of the general assembly, two special, he at no time left the chair to engage in debate, was never absent, and at no time was any ruling questioned or appealed from by any member of the house. It is therefore but just to Mr. Potter to say that his career both as a legislator and as a senator was marked by faithful, able and efficient discharge of his duties while in those offices, while it is unnecessary to add that his legal attainments, coupled with his high sense of honor, have secured to him a large measure of professional success. In political preference Mr. Potter favors the Republican party.

He is a member of the Rhode Island Chapter of the Society of the Sons of the American Revolution, and has officially served that body, his eligibility to the organization coming through his great-grandfather, Captain John Potter, mentioned above. Mr. Potter has in his possession two commissions issued to Captain John Potter, the first dated July 20, 1780, appointing him lieutenant of First Company of Train Band of the town of Scituate; the second, dated June 4, 1781, making him captain. Both are signed by W. Greene, governor. He also has the gun which was carried by his great-grandfather. He is a member of the Masonic fraternity, having been worshipful master of Manchester Lodge, No. 12, marshal in the grand lodge, and district deputy grand master. He is a member of the Providence Bar Club, of which he was president from January 30, 1897, to January 30, 1909. At the annual election of the Rhode Island Bar Association, he was unanimously elected president and reelected the following year. During the earlier part of his career he was for many years a member of the Franklin Lyceum, an ancient literary and debating society of Providence. For a number of years Mr. Potter was counsel for the Providence Telephone Company, of which he was also a director, and in 1896 was elected president of that company, succeeding the late Henry C. Cranston. He is also president of the Providence Telephone Company of Massachusetts; and is one of the directors and a member of the executive committee of the Westerly Automatic Telephone

Company; was a director of the American Enamel Company for several years, and in 1906 was elected president, succeeding the late Mayor Augustus S. Miller. He is a member of the University, Hope, Turk's Head and Art clubs, the Squantum Association, the Rhode Island Historical Society, and the Rhode Island School of Design. He is also a member of the American Universities Club of London. He is an attendant and pewholder of Central Congregational Church.

Mr. Potter is the last one of his line and has no children, his brothers also being childless he is the last male representative of the name in this branch.

(The Allen Line).

(I) Samuel Allen, the immigrant ancestor, came to New England from Braintree, county Essex, England. He was born about 1588; settled, first in Cambridge, Massachusetts, about 1632, and afterwards in Windsor, Connecticut. He was a brother of Colonel Matthew Allen or Allyn, of Cambridge, afterward of Windsor and Hartford, Connecticut, and brother of Deacon Thomas Allen, who settled in Windsor. Samuel was a juror, March 6, 1644. By occupation he was a farmer. He was granted a house at Windsor, January 27, 1640, on Farmington River, adjoining lots of Peter Ludlow and Thomas Marshall; also a meadow lot and two other out-lying lots. He was a man of public spirit and held various public offices. He died at Windsor, and was buried April 28, 1648, aged sixty years, leaving a widow and six children. His widow Ann moved to Northampton, Massachusetts, and married (second) William Hurlbut. She died at Northampton, November 13, 1687. Allen's will was dated September 8, 1648. Children: Samuel, born 1634; married, November 29, 1659, Hannah Woodford; Nehemiah, born about 1640, married Sarah Woodford; John, mentioned below; Rebecca; Mary.

(II) John Allen, son of Samuel Allen, was born about 1645; married at Windsor, December 8, 1669, Mary Hannum, born April 5, 1650, killed at Bloody Brook, September 18, 1675, by the Indians. Children, born at Northampton: John, born September 30, 1670; Samuel, mentioned below; Hannah, May, 1676, baptized June 20, 1676.

(III) Samuel Allen, son of John Allen, was born at Northampton, February 5, 1673, and died at Enfield, 1735. He married at Northampton, in 1700, Hannah Burroughs, born in 1675. They removed to King street, Enfield (now Connecticut), to escape Indian hostilities about 1700. His farm is now known as the Chauncy Allen place. Children, born at En-

field: Samuel, born in 1702; Joseph, mentioned below; Hannah, November 13, 1706; John, 1712, lived at Enfield.

(IV) Joseph Allen, son of Samuel Allen, was born at Enfield or Northampton, July 30, 1704, and died at East Windsor, Connecticut, June 11, 1777. He married in 1723, Mary Hewlett, who died at East Windsor, June 28, 1782, aged seventy-eight. Allen was a farmer and in partnership with his brother Samuel manufactured pitch and tar. He lived in East Windsor, near the Enfield line, where Jabez S. Allen afterward lived. His house was erected in 1732-33, about thirty feet west of the present house. Children, born at East Windsor, except the eldest: Hannah, born at Enfield, 1724; Joseph, September 4, 1727; Noah, May 15, 1730; David, November 22, 1734; Samuel, June 8, 1736; Hezekiah, mentioned below; Mary, married Matthew Thompson; Dorcas, June 10, 1742.

(V) Hezekiah Allen, son of Joseph Allen, was born at East Windsor, October 8, 1739, and died there June 14, 1807. He married, at East Windsor, December 13, 1768, Abigail Bartlett, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (Kibbe) Bartlett, of Stafford, Connecticut. She died at East Windsor, January 25, 1825, aged eighty-four years. Hezekiah was a farmer. Children, born at East Windsor: Abigail, born October 28, 1769; Mary, September 18, 1773; Hezekiah, mentioned below; Joel, June 28, 1781; Eunice, died at Hyde Park, Vermont, August, 1858.

(VI) Hezekiah Allen, son of Hezekiah Allen, was born at East Windsor, October 8, 1779, and died March 11, 1868. He married (first) at Middlefield, Massachusetts, December 28, 1802, Azubah Gleason, daughter of Isaac and Azubah Gleason. She was born at Enfield and died at East Windsor, May 6, 1808, aged thirty years. He married (second) June 3, 1810, Nancy (Paine) Russell, daughter of John and Damaris (Hill) Paine and widow of Augustus Russell. She was born at Vernon, Connecticut, May 31, 1780, died at East Windsor, July 20, 1843, aged sixty-three. Children by first wife: Hezekiah, mentioned below; Henry, September 4, 1805; Isaac Gleason, January 6, 1807; Azubah Gleason, April 24, 1808. Children by second wife: Infant, died June 24, 1812; infant, died February 29, 1812; Brinton Paine, July 27, 1815; Edward, January 1, 1818; Nancy Paine, March 27, 1819; Asher, October 11, 1822; Harriet, January 22, 1825; Giles, June 21, 1828.

(VII) Hezekiah Allen, son of Hezekiah Allen, was born at East Windsor, February 2, 1804, and died at Cranston, Rhode Island, February 2, 1872, aged sixty-eight. He was

a farmer. He married, at Providence, Rhode Island, October 9, 1834, Emmeline Abbey, daughter of a sea captain from Cape Cod. Children: Elvira E., born January 31, 1837; Hezekiah, September 11, 1838; Emily H., January 4, 1841, married, July 24, 1883, Hon. Dexter B. Potter (see Potter).

Early in the history of Vermont, settlers of the name of JOHNSON were comparatively numerous. There were a number of Johnsons in the revolution from Vermont. Elisha Johnson served at the alarm at Neshobe, now Brandon, November 22, 1779, in Captain Simon Wright's company, Ensign Nathaniel Blanchard in command; also in Captain John Spafford's company, Colonel Ebenezer Allen's regiment in 1780, and in Captain Peter Page's company in 1781. Elisha and Beaman Johnson were living in Putney, Vermont, in 1790, and Jonah, Stephen, William and Willard were living in the vicinity, according to the census of that year, but there were no Johnsons in Londonderry, Vermont. Most of these Johnsons were from Massachusetts families. An Elisha Johnson, son of Stephen and Dorothy Johnson, was born at Leominster, Worcester county, Massachusetts, March 2, 1758. Willard was a family name at Leominster in the Johnson family, as in that of Elisha Johnson's family at Londonderry. A Willard Johnson was born at Leominster in 1794. The Willards and Johnsons of Lancaster, which adjoins Leominster, intermarried. Lydia Willard, born at Lancaster in 1724, married, November 8, 1749, Daniel Johnson; her sister Mary married Jacob Houghton, ancestor of the Houghtons of Putney, Vermont. The Putney history informs us that Moses Johnson, an early settler, built a house at Putney about 1769, and that Ebenezer Johnson, from Massachusetts, was one of the early settlers, having a son, David B. Johnson, in 1802, father of Willard and others. The records in Vermont are so defective that in a family like Johnson it is difficult to trace the line complete.

(I) Elisha Johnson, whose father came to Vermont from Massachusetts, was descended from an old Massachusetts family. From family history we know that his father was a soldier in the revolution and it is likely that he was the Elisha Johnson, mentioned above. Samuel Johnson was also a soldier in the revolution from Vermont. Elisha married Matilda Gale, of Londonderry, Vermont. They had fifteen children. Among them were: Elisha, Willard, Samuel, Orrison and Rawson T., mentioned below.

(II) Rawson T., son of Elisha Johnson,

was born July 10, 1825, in Londonderry, Vermont, died in March, 1901, in Springfield, Vermont. He received his early education in his native town and learned the trade of blacksmith. He had a blacksmith shop in his native town for two years in partnership with Hiram Allbee. He came to Springfield, Vermont, in 1847, and worked for a time for Captain George Kimball and for a year for Joseph Knight. For two years he was in partnership with Richard McCrae and afterward with Willard Harlow in the manufacture and repairing of carriages and wagons. In 1852 he built a shop near the present shop and continued in business as a blacksmith and carriage-maker under the firm name of R. T. Johnson & Company until 1893, when he sold his business, retiring from active life on account of failing health. Russell S. Herrick succeeded him in business. He was a skillful mechanic and especially successful as a farrier. The owners of fine horses throughout this section sought his skill in shoeing their thoroughbreds.

He married, March 11, 1845, Adeline Allbee, who was born in Londonderry, Vermont, in 1825, died in March, 1903, a daughter of Hiram and Hannah (Herrick) Allbee. Children: 1. Estella, born December 3, 1845, died May 28, 1854. 2. Fred L., born November 28, 1850. 3. Frank L., August 29, 1854. 4. Flora N., March 24, 1857, married Charles L. Fairbanks. 5. Charles W., mentioned below. 6. George Ellsworth, June 21, 1862; graduate of Dartmouth College in 1887; principal of the Springfield High School; later a graduate student at Clark University, Worcester; was superintendent of schools, Andover, Massachusetts; later two years in Cleveland, Ohio; six years in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania; now in New York City in the School of Philanthropy.

(III) Charles Walter, son of Rawson T. Johnson, was born at Springfield, Vermont, February 14, 1859. He attended the public schools of his native town and the high school. When a young man he was employed for a time in the manufacture of toys. For six years he was employed by the Vermont Snath Company, and afterward for three years with Parks & Woolson. In June, 1888, he entered the employ of Jones & Lamson as a machinist and was after a time promoted to the position of foreman, then assistant superintendent, and in 1909 was made superintendent, a position he has held for the past three years. He has a force of nearly five hundred men under him. He is a member of St. John's Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Springfield, Vermont. He is a communicant of the Methodist Episcopal church and a member of its official board.

He married, January 19, 1892, Emma Mentzer, of Stow, Massachusetts, daughter of Moses H. and Mary E. (Gould) Mentzer. Children: Ellsworth S., born November 11, 1892; Dorothy May, born November 4, 1894, died December 6, 1905; Charles Sheldon, born August 7, 1896; Hazel, born in 1900, died in 1901; Russell, November 4, 1903; Theodore, March 11, 1910.

John Whitcomb, the immigrant ancestor, was undoubtedly of English birth,

and the name was originally spelled Whetcombe. He was for a long time supposed to be the son of Symon Whetcombe, who was one of the original patentees of the old Massachusetts Bay colony, but the publication of the will of John Whetcombe, of Sherbourne, Dorsetshire, England, probated in 1598, shows that Symon was then a minor, and that he could not have been the father of the American progenitor, who was born about 1588. Some authorities believe that the American John was brother of Symon, and the John Whetcombe mentioned in the will of Symon's father.

John Whitcomb settled in Dorchester, Massachusetts, and was a church member there in 1635; this and the birth of his youngest son Josiah, which occurred in 1638, are the only events of his family life recorded during the years he spent in Dorchester. Later evidence shows him to have been well-to-do for the times, a man of intelligence and enterprise, much given to buying and selling land. In 1640 he removed to Scituate, where he owned land, one piece being a farm of one hundred and eight acres near the mouth of the North river, on the Marshfield side, and after 1646, when he became one of the Conihasset partners he owned the lands which through that transaction became his share. During his residence in Scituate he was made constable, then one of the most important offices in the gift of his townsmen. He was admitted a freeman June 3, 1652. In 1644 he sold his farm on North river to Thomas Hicks; in 1654 he sold half his share in Conihasset lands to John Williams Jr., giving the other half to his son Robert. In the same year he removed to Lancaster, Massachusetts, where two years before, when the town was laid out, he had bought a share. Not all his children accompanied him to that place; Catherine married and settled in Scituate; Robert remained in Scituate, and settled in Boston. John Whitcomb and his son John are counted among the pioneer settlers of the town of Lancaster; originally the Nashaway Plantation. The homestead of John

Sr. was on lot No. 33; John Jr. had lot No. 34. The present postoffice and bank building in Lancaster is on the original house lot. He died September 24, 1662, aged about seventy-four years. He married, in England, Frances —, who made a will May 12, 1671, and died at Lancaster, May 17, 1671. The agreement of division of John Whitcomb's estate has the name spelt by his own children three different ways—Wetcomb, Whetcomb, and Whitcomb, October 7, 1662. Children: 1. Catherine, married, 1644, Rodolphus Ellmes, of Scituate; had nine children. 2. James, born in England, settled in Boston, owned five acres of land opposite the Boston Common, died in Boston, November 23, 1686; married (first) Rebecca —, (second) Elizabeth —; had ten children. 3. John Jr., may have been the eldest son, and was most closely associated in later life with his father; married, May 19, 1669, or 1671; died April 7, 1683, leaving wife Mary and two daughters. 4. Robert, mentioned below. 5. Jonathan, born about 1630, in England; settled in Lancaster, Massachusetts, and Wethersfield, Connecticut. 6. Abigail. 7. Job, land surveyor at Lancaster; married, May 19, 1669, Mary —; settled at Wethersfield, Connecticut. 8. Josiah, born in Dorchester, 1638; married, January 4, 1664, Rebecca Waters.

(II) Robert, son of John Whitcomb, was born about 1623-25, doubtless in England. He removed to Scituate at the time his father went to Lancaster, and perhaps lived in the family of his eldest sister, Catherine Ellmes. In 1654 Robert received from his father a half interest in his Conihasset lands, and as he was not mentioned in his mother's will nor in the division of his father's estate, he probably received his full share by deed. He was in sympathy with the Quakers, and his father and brothers were Puritans. There may have been some estrangement over religion. He settled at Beechwood, in the Beeches at Scituate. The only record of the names of his children is found in the will of General James Cudworth, his father-in-law, who bequeathed to his four Whitcomb grandchildren. Whitcomb married Mary Cudworth, born July 23, 1637, daughter of General James Cudworth. The Cudworths had become Friends, and Whitcomb was married by the Quaker form, not then accepted as legal by the Puritan authorities, and after prosecution he was obliged to have a civil ceremony performed, March 9, 1660. The Quaker minister also was prosecuted, as well as Ezekiel Main, witness. Children: Israel, of whom further; Robert; James, born 1668; Elizabeth, married, 1710, Daniel Lincoln, of Hingham.

(III) Israel, son of Robert Whitcomb, was born in Scituate, Massachusetts, in 1661, and died May 5, 1733. He inherited a farm from his father and followed farming in his native town. One who saw him in his old age wrote: "He was a short, old man with very white and grey hair hanging in curls about his neck; that he came to their barn (Joshua Bates' father's barn at Cohasset) to swindle flax; that he jumped over the fence as spry as a cat." He was then about seventy years old. He married, at Hingham, May 28, 1700, Mary Stodder, or Stoddard, daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth (Gill) Stodder. She was born at Hingham, Massachusetts, August 30, 1672. She joined the church May 3, 1729. Children: Israel, mentioned below; Mary, born in 1703; Hannah, 1706; Elizabeth, 1709; John, 1711; Noah, 1714.

(IV) Israel (2), son of Israel (1) Whitcomb, was born February 19, 1701. He and his brother John were administrators of their father's estate. He died February 19, 1787. He married, at Hingham, January 11, 1727, Hannah Kent, daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Gannett) Kent. She was born at Hingham, in 1707, and died July 22, 1782. He was a farmer at Hingham. His will was dated January 21, 1786, and proved March 19, 1787. Children, born at Hingham: Hannah, baptized January 12, 1728; Job, baptized August 8, 1731; Elizabeth, born March 29, 1734; Israel, born January 15, 1736-37, died in 1737; Israel, born February 9, 1738; Job, January 17, 1740; Jacob, born September 4, 1741, died in 1747; Lot, mentioned below; Hannah, born November 11, 1748, died November 4, 1754.

(V) Lot, son of Israel (2) Whitcomb, was born at Hingham, April 10, 1746, died at Cohasset, May 31, 1846. He was a soldier in the revolution, a corporal in Captain Thomas Nash's company, Colonel David Cushing's regiment, in August, 1777, at Hull, and doubtless had other service. ("Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution," xvii, p. 26). He married, November 30, 1769, Sally, daughter of Isaac Jr. and Ruth (Beal) Lincoln. Children, born at Hingham, now Cohasset: Elizabeth, August 16, 1770, died 1773; Tiley, born October 28, 1772, died January 5, 1860, unmarried; Perez, mentioned below; Elizabeth, baptized July 6, 1777; Rachel, May 24, 1778; Sally, August 24, 1779; Zoa, February 22, 1782; Olivia, September 23, 1784; Lot, July 21, 1787; Levi, August 19, 1791.

(VI) Perez, son of Lot Whitcomb, was born at Cohasset, December 30, 1774, and died January 9, 1853, at Springfield, Vermont. He married, in 1798, Priscilla Litchfield, born in 1780, died at Springfield, July 15, 1843. They

went from Cohasset soon after their marriage to Springfield, Vermont, and settled on a farm in the western part of the town and lived there the rest of their lives. For fifty years he was a drover in addition to his farming interests, and bought sheep and cattle in Vermont, driving them to the market at Brighton, Massachusetts, now part of Boston. He was well known to the farmers and stock raisers throughout eastern Vermont. He was often employed to convey money from Boston to Charlestown, New Hampshire, for the bank, his employers deeming the cash safer in his saddle bags than exposed to the danger of highwaymen when conveyed by stage. Children, born at Springfield: Cummings Pratt, mentioned below; Lyman, born August 15, 1801, died 1818; Olive Russell, born April 29, 1803, married Joseph Sheldon; Salmon, born March 13, 1805; Fannie Litchfield, born May 17, 1807, died March 6, 1808; Elisha Lincoln, born January 14, 1809; Elizabeth Ann, born in 1812; George Cushing, July 6, 1814; James Litchfield, December 21, 1821.

(VII) Cummings Pratt, son of Perez Whitcomb, was born at Springfield, August 29, 1799, and died February 10, 1847. He had a common school education in his native town, and followed farming there all his active life. He married, November 4, 1823, Azubah Lockwood, born March 8, 1803. Children, born at Springfield: Ruth, born May 12, 1824, married Enoch Cutler; Foster Henry, born May 12, 1826; Jane, June 16, 1828, married Jackson D. Mary; Festus, April 6, 1831, died in 1885; Perez, December 11, 1832; Lyman, June 10, 1835; Ansel, November 2, 1837, died November 12, 1853; Pratt, October 16, 1839, died February 1, 1910; Priscilla, October 2, 1841, married William Johnson; Myron Cummings, mentioned below.

(VIII) Myron Cummings, son of Cummings Pratt Whitcomb, was born at Springfield, Vermont, March 20, 1847. He attended the public schools of his native town. His father died a month before he was born, leaving his widow with ten children to provide for. Myron began early in life to work on his farm and he remained at home to help his mother until he came of age. At the age of twenty-one he began to learn the trade of pattern-making at Lowell, Massachusetts, and he worked in that city as apprentice and journeyman for eight years. After a year in mercantile business in the west, he returned in 1872 to Springfield. After a short time he again went to work in Lowell, but in 1875 he returned to Springfield, where he has since made his home. He worked at his trade for the firm of Parks & Woolson for eight years, and

for the past twenty-five years has been a pattern-maker for the firm of Jones & Lamson, of Springfield. In religion he is a Methodist, and he is a member of the board of finance of the Methodist Episcopal church of Springfield, one of its stewards, and has held various other offices in the church. In politics he is a Republican. In 1913, at the annual reunion of the descendants of Perez Whitcomb, he was elected president of the association.

He married, December 23, 1880, Edith Beagle, who was born in Whately, Massachusetts, daughter of Henry and Eleanor (Peters) Beagle, of Shaftsbury, Vermont, and granddaughter of James Beagle. Children, born at Springfield: 1. Roscoe Myron, born January 28, 1882; graduate of Springfield high school, student for a time of the University of Vermont at Burlington, graduate of Lowell Textile School, in chemistry, and now a druggist at Hinsdale, Massachusetts; married, September 4, 1907, May C. Dole, of Claremont, New Hampshire, daughter of George Dole, and has one son, Arnold Dole, born July 3, 1910. 2. Fay Festus, born March 8, 1892; attended the Springfield public schools and Black River Academy, at Saxtons River, Vermont, assisted his father for a time at his trade, and is now a machinist, working in Chicago, Illinois.

Hopestill Leland, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Yorkshire, England, about 1580, and came to this country in 1624, settling in Weymouth, Massachusetts. He died in 1655 at the home of Alexander Lovell, in Medfield, Massachusetts. Children: Henry, mentioned below; Lydia, married Alexander Lovell; Experience, married Thomas Holbrook.

(II) Henry, son of Hopestill Leland, was born in England about 1625, died in Sherburne, Massachusetts, April 4, 1680. He seems to have been the ancestor of all in America with this surname, except for one family which adopted the surname, and one other family, whose origin is not known. He doubtless came to America in 1652, as the records of the church in Dorchester show that he joined the church there in 1653, and no earlier record has been found. After remaining a short time in Dorchester, he moved to Sherburne, where he remained the rest of his life. He was a tailor by trade and followed that vocation for twelve years after coming to Dorchester, after which he followed farming. His will was dated May 27, 1680. He married Margaret Badcock, in Dorchester. The children, except the first, are recorded in Medfield, as Sherburne was not incorporated as a town at that time. Children: Hopestill, born May,

1653, died in 1653, at Dorchester; Experience, born May 16, 1654, died at Dedham in 1708, married John Colburn; Hopestill, born November 15, 1655, died 1728; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Eleazer, born July 16, 1660, died at Sherburne in 1703.

(III) Ebenezer, son of Henry Leland, was born at Medfield (Sherburne), January 25, 1657, died June 30, 1742, at Holliston. He was a farmer. Timothy Leland, of Holliston, was administrator of his estate, appointed October 18, 1742. Ebenezer spelled his name Lealand, and that spelling was used by the family for many years. He lived in Sherburne for many years. He married (first) Deborah ———, (second) Patience Sabin, of Rehoboth, who died June 1, 1720. He married (third) Mary (Willard) Hunt, daughter of Henry Willard, granddaughter of Major Simon Willard, and widow of Isaac Hunt, of Sudbury. Children by first wife, born in Sherburne: Deborah, born August 16, 1679, married Isaac Gleason; Ebenezer, born January 14, 1681, died 1745; Timothy, born February 14, 1684, died 1748; James, mentioned below; Susannah, born 1690, married John Page. By second wife: Patience, born 1695, married Alkanah Haven; Martha, born 1699, married ——— Jackson; Isaac, born April 19, 1702; Sibella, born 1709, died 1764, married Frances Dudley; Amariah, born December 11, 1712, moved to Maine.

(IV) Captain James Leland, son of Ebenezer Leland, was born in Sherburne, September 22, 1687, and died in 1762, in Grafton, Massachusetts. In 1723 he moved to Massanamisco, now Grafton, and lived there the rest of his life. He had a large tract of land on the Blackstone river, which in 1735 was in part incorporated as Grafton, and he lived on the east bank of the river. All of his children who came of age settled near him and he gave his sons each a farm. He was a farmer and captain. He married Elizabeth (or Hannah) Learned, daughter of Deacon Benoni and Sarah Learned. Children, born in Sherburne: Jerusha, born 1710, died at Grafton in 1789, married Jacob Whipple; Thankful, born 1713; Benjamin, born 1715, died 1790; Moses, born 1716, died at Sutton, 1797; James, born 1720, died at Phelps, New York, 1807; Hannah, born 1722, died 1794, married Joseph Rice. Children, born in Grafton: Thankful, born 1724, married Lemuel Powers; Thomas, born 1726, died in Sutton, 1759, married Margaret Wood (Hon. Leland Stanford, his great-grandson was governor of California, senator from California, and founder of Leland Stanford University); Deliverance, born 1729,

married John Maynard; Phineas, mentioned below; Prudence, born 1732, died 1732.

(V) Phineas, son of Captain James Leland, was born at Grafton in 1730, died there in 1783. He was a farmer and lived on his father's homestead on the Blackstone river in Grafton. He served in the revolution in Captain Luke Drury's company, April 19, 1775, for seven days. He married (first) September 19, 1749, Lydia Fletcher, (second) March 12, 1752, Sarah Warren, who was born in Grafton, December 24, 1731, daughter of Samuel and Tabitha (Stone) Warren. His widow married (second) Ziba Abbey, of Chatham, Connecticut, and moved there with her daughters, Sarah and Deliverance. Child of first wife, born in Grafton: Lydia, born August 14, 1750, died 1767, married Nathaniel Bachellor. By second wife: Phineas, born January 28, 1753; Eleazer, born February 1, 1755; Joseph, born December 30, 1756; David, born July 18, 1758; Thomas, born August 16, 1760, died 1830; Sarah, born October 19, 1763, died 1824, married Eliakim Goodrich; Caleb, mentioned below; Joshua, twin of Caleb, born August 31, 1765, died 1828; Lydia, born 1767, died 1841, married Jonathan Whipple; Deliverance, born 1770, died August 23, 1806, married Andrew Shepherd.

(VI) Caleb, son of Phineas Leland, was born in Grafton, August 31, 1765, died in Baltimore, Vermont, August 28, 1843. He lived in Grafton for several years after his marriage and in 1800 settled in Chester, Vermont. In 1803 he went to Baltimore, Vermont, where he remained the rest of his life. He married, April 8, 1788, Lakin Willard, who was born in Grafton, December 19, 1769, died February 17, 1862, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Rice) Willard. Children: Nancy, born August 28, 1789, died March 27, 1872, married William Wells; Otis, mentioned below; Joshua, born in Grafton, May 22, 1794, died May 27, 1866; Maria, born October 9, 1796, died June 16, 1855, married Henry Smith; Caleb, born July 22, 1798, died September 7, 1818; Lakin, born February 4, 1801, married Levi M. Parkhurst; Joseph Willard, born May 27, 1803, died March 3, 1878; Hannah R., twin of Joseph Willard, died February 9, 1857, married Thomas Gilman; Charles, born January 19, 1806, died March 6, 1892; James Alonzo, born March 19, 1808.

(VII) Otis, son of Caleb Leland, was born in Grafton, Massachusetts, November 28, 1791, died in Weathersfield, Vermont, March 11, 1871. He was a skilled mechanic and worked in Manchester, Vermont, and in Lowell, Massachusetts, in the winters, living

on his farm in the summers. He married, January 4, 1820, Nancy Spaulding, of Cavenish, Vermont. She was born November 30, 1800, died March 25, 1873, daughter of Jesse and Alzina (Swift) Spaulding. Children: Octavius Augustus, born July 1, 1822; Ellen Roxanna, born May 2, 1825, married Thomas O. Brown; Josephine Maria, born May 29, 1827, married Ira M. Chase; Granville Alonzo, born February 17, 1830; Joseph Willard, mentioned below; Levi Parkhurst, born November 8, 1835, killed at the battle of Spottsylvania, Virginia, May 12, 1864; Mary Elizabeth, born May 1, 1838, married Roswell Chandler; Julia Louisa, born September 14, 1840, married Lyman E. Bowles; Henry Smith, born August 8, 1843, died November 4, 1864; John Addison, born December 24, 1846.

(VIII) Joseph Willard, son of Otis Leland, was born at Lowell, Vermont, June 22, 1832. He attended the public schools during the winter terms of about ten weeks each year and during the rest of the time during his boyhood, he worked on his father's farm. In 1852 he left home to go to California with the gold-seekers. He went by the Panama route across the isthmus, and remained in the gold country for three years, during two of which he worked on a ranch. After his return he followed farming for six years at Baltimore, Vermont. About 1870 he removed to Weathersfield, and since 1889 he has made his home at North Springfield, Vermont. While living in Weathersfield, he was a selectman of that town and represented the town of Baltimore in the state legislature. He is a member of the Baptist church.

He married, January 17, 1860, Electa Harriet, born in Baltimore, Vermont, January 30, 1835, daughter of Jonathan Martin and Harriet (Batchelder) Boynton. Children: 1. Fred Alonzo, mentioned below. 2. Emerson B., born September 9, 1865; lives with his parents at North Springfield; married Addie Boynton, and has children: Francis W., born November 3, 1890, and Alma J., June 15, 1900. 3. Josephine, born January 19, 1869, married Henry E. Lawton. 4. Nellie E., born April 28, 1871, died April 7, 1873.

(IX) Fred Alonzo, son of Joseph Willard Leland, was born at Baltimore, Vermont, August 14, 1863. He received his education in the public schools and at Saxton's River Academy. He then taught school for one winter at Weathersfield, Vermont. In 1884 he bought out O. W. Fletcher and conducted a general store at Chester, Vermont. He spent two years in California, returning in 1887. For two years he filled an official position at the McLean Asylum, Somerville, Massachusetts.

After spending a winter in Florida and working for a time in Boston, he engaged in business at Chester, Vermont, and conducted a store on North street until 1892. Since that year he has had a general store at Chester Depot, Vermont, and has been very successful in business. He has been deputy sheriff of the county for a number of years. He is a prominent Free Mason, a member of Olive Branch Lodge, No. 64, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Chester; Skitchewaugh Chapter, No. 18, Royal Arch Masons, of Springfield; Holy Cross Commandery, No. 12, Knights Templar, of Bellows Falls; Windsor Lodge of Perfection, and Mount Sinai Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Montpelier. He is a communicant and junior warden of the Protestant Episcopal church.

He married, August 12, 1891, Mary F. Webb, of Rockingham, Vermont, daughter of Chester Milton and Lucy Cleveland (Hawkes) Webb. Children: 1. Nellie Lucy, born June 10, 1892. 2. Edith Electa, born November 24, 1893.

(The Willard Line).

The surname Willard has been a personal name from ancient times. Earlier than the use as a surname, it was a local or place name in England. The coat-of-arms used by many branches of the family is: Argent a chevron sable between three fish wiers proper five ermine spots. Crest: A griffin's head erased or. Motto: *Patientia duris*.

(I) Richard Willard, grandfather of the American immigrant, was a yeoman at Brenchley, England, where he died, leaving a will dated September 18, 1558, proved October 4, 1558. Children: Robert; Alexander; George; Richard, mentioned below; Andrew; Symon; Thomas; William; Alice; Agnes.

(II) Richard (2), son of Richard (1) Willard, lived at Horsemonden, county Kent, England. He married (first) Catherine —, who was buried March 11, 1595; he married (second) Margery —, who died December 12, 1608. He married (third) January 17, 1610, Joan Morebread, who was buried February 25, 1617. His will mentioned children: George, Mary, Elizabeth, Margery, Catherine, Richard; brother Thomas; brother-in-law Thomas Humphrey; son Symon and sister-in-law Mary Davy. Children, probably not in order of birth: Richard, died young; Thomas, baptized May 6, 1593, buried January 15, 1608; Edward, baptized March 3, 1612-13, buried June 20, 1613; George; George; Mary; Elizabeth; Margery; Catherine, baptized August 30, 1607; Richard; Simon.

(III) Maior Simon Willard, son of Richard (2) Willard, was the immigrant ancestor,

and was baptized at Horsemonden, county Kent, England, December 4, 1614; he was born in 1605. When a young man he was a soldier in Kent. He came to New England in April, 1634, on the same ship with Dolor Davis, his brother-in-law, who married Margery Willard. He was a merchant and began to trade with the Indians as soon as he was fairly established at Cambridge. Davis, the ancestor of many distinguished Massachusetts families, settled on an adjoining farm, on the Brighton side of the Charles river. Willard acquired a thousand acres, bounded by the farm of Davis, the Charles river, and the Boston town line. He had many grants of land from time to time. He was one of the founders and first settlers of Concord and was the first deputy to the general court elected in December, 1636, serving every year after that until 1664, excepting 1643, 1647 and 1648, and was elected, but declined to serve, in the year 1654. He was a member of the council for fifteen years and for twenty-two years an assistant. He was given a patent by the general court in 1641 for trading with the Indians and collecting tribute from them. He was appointed magistrate and during his life attended between seventy and eighty terms of the county court, his first term beginning November 28, 1654, his last April 4, 1676. For forty years he was active in military life. He rose to the rank of major and commanded the provincial troops against the Indians. Both in military and civil life he became one of the most prominent men of the province. He led the expedition against the Narragansetts in 1655, and was at Brookfield and Hadley in King Philip's war, leading the Middlesex Regiment. The town of Lancaster invited him by a personal letter, dated February 7, 1658-59, to make his home in that town, promising lands and privileges. He decided to locate in Lancaster and sold out his Concord estates to Captain Thomas Marshall, of Lynn, in 1659. His first home in Lancaster was near the opening of the present Center Road, bounded on two sides by the Nashua river and commanding a superb view of the valley and surrounding country. He lived there twelve years, and in 1670-71, removed to the large farm in the south part of Groton, where in 1671-72 he served as chairman of the committee to seat the meeting house. In 1673 he was chairman of the Groton selectmen. He had a fine farm at Still river, now Harvard, and doubtless moved to Groton in order to be nearer his property. He left Lancaster enjoying peace and good order, though King Philip's war was soon to come. In civil life Major Willard was a surveyor and was often called upon to fix town bound-

aries. He died of influenza, an epidemic occurring in 1676. He was one of the most conspicuous and honored men of his day and he died just after receiving his greatest triumphs, at the close of King Philip's war, April 24, 1676. He was a Puritan, conscientious and of sound understanding, of brave and enduring spirit. He was wealthy, and gave large amounts of land to his children, leaving 1,300 acres besides other property at his death. His widow petitioned the general court for reimbursement for losses from Indian wars, declaring that the major often said he had lost a thousand pounds in this way. The court answered this petition by a grant of a thousand acres to be divided among the six youngest children. Major Willard was buried April 27, 1676, and the inventory of his estate was filed later by Mrs. Willard. He married (first) Mary Sharpe, born 1614, at Horsemonden, daughter of Henry and Jane (Field) Sharpe. He married (second) Elizabeth Dunster, sister of Henry Dunster, first president of Harvard College. He married (third) Mary Dunster, sister of Elizabeth, and she married (second) Deacon Joseph Noyes, of Sudbury. His children were by the first and third wives. Children: Mary; Elizabeth, died young; Elizabeth, died August 29, 1690; Dorothy, died young; Josiah. Born at Concord: Samuel, born January 31, 1639-40; Sarah, born June 27, 1642; Above-hope, born October 30, 1646; Simon, born November 23, 1649; Mary, born September 7, 1653; Henry, born June 4, 1655; John, born February 12, 1656-57; Daniel, born December 29, 1658. Born at Lancaster: Joseph, born January 4, 1660-61, lived in London, England; Benjamin, mentioned below; Hannah, born October 6, 1666; Jonathan, born December 14, 1660.

(IV) Captain Benjamin Willard, son of Major Simon Willard, was born in Lancaster, Massachusetts, in 1665, died June 16, 1732. He was a peace-loving man, "and generally beloved for his affability and good temper." He served during the Indian troubles and at one time was in command of an expedition against the Indians; he was offered the commission of lieutenant-colonel, but declined. Governor Belcher put him into the commission of the peace for Worcester county, an honor much desired in those days. He married, in 1690-91, Sarah Larkin, who was born February 4, 1661-62, and died March 15, 1740. Children: Joseph, mentioned below; Simon, born April 27, 1701; Sarah, married Thomas Pratt; Margaret; Esther; Hannah, born 1707.

(V) Major Joseph Willard, son of Captain Benjamin Willard, was born May 27, 1693, and died October 18, 1774. In 1717 he moved

to Hassanamisco, and was one of the petitioners for its purchase; he served as a town officer after its incorporation and had the chief seat in the meeting house, showing his importance in the town. He was major of a Worcester regiment. He married, in 1715, Martha Clarke, who died June 3, 1794. "Very few men have left behind them a fairer moral character; eminent for his piety, early in his profession, unshaken in his faith, steady in his private devotion, and a constant attendant on divine worship." Children: Benjamin, born November 13, 1716; Sarah, born July 30, 1718, first white child born in Grafton, then Hassanamisco; Joseph, mentioned below; Martha, born May 27, 1722; Isaac, born April 15, 1724; Hannah, born March 17, 1726; Phoebe, born March 22, 1728, died April 11, 1730; Mary, born April 3, 1730; Josiah, born March 23, 1732; Daniel, born April 13, 1734; Simon, born May 13, 1736, died November 5, 1751; Solomon, born November 7, 1738.

(VI) Joseph (2), son of Major Joseph (1) Willard, was born in Grafton, April 27, 1720, died March 30, 1799. His principal home was in Grafton, though he lived part of the time in Worcester. In 1762 he also held the honored place of "the chief seat in the synagogue," according to the old system of seating the meeting house. He was one of those who gave depositions in relation to the Lexington fight. He joined the army as commissary, and contracted smallpox while serving, dying at the army hospital March 30, 1799. He married, February 2, 1747, Hannah Rice, who was born March 5, 1730, died August 8, 1825. Children, born in Grafton: Thomas R., born November 12, 1748; Mollie, born January 4, 1751; Sarah, born August 19, 1753; Hannah, born April 9, 1756; Phebe, born April 11, 1758; Martha, born July 12, 1760; Elizabeth, born April 8, 1763; Virtue, born October 13, 1766; Lakin, born December 19, 1769, married Caleb Leland (see Leland VI); Josephus, born February 20, 1772.

The surname Murdock (also MURDOCK spelled Murdoch and Murtoth), is of Gaelic origin and signifies admiral, sea leader, or sea power. The Murdock coat-of-arms is thus described: Argent, two ravens hanging paleways sable, transfixed by an arrow through their heads fessways. The family motto is: *Omnia pro bono* (All things for the good). The coat-of-arms was registered by Murdock of Camladden in 1672, and has never been reduced. The crest is a raven rising, shot through the breast by an arrow. Murdoch is the common spelling in

Scotland, Murdock in England and America. The surname has been common in Scotland for centuries, especially in Ayrshire. Branches of the family are found also in various parts of England. Henry Murdac, who died in 1153, was a famous archbishop of York. He came of a wealthy and important family of Yorkshire, joined the Cistercian order of Monks at Clairvaux, and was enthroned at York, January 25, 1151. The second Duke of Albany was Murdac, or Murdoch. John Murdoch, born in Ayr, in 1747, died there in 1824, was a distinguished writer, and friend of Robert Burns. Another famous Scotch author was Patrick Murdoch, who died in 1774, educated at Edinburgh, a native of Dumfries. Perhaps the most celebrated member of this family, however, was William Murdoch, inventor of coal gas lighting, born in Ayrshire, at Bellow Mill, near Old Cumnock, the second son of John Murdoch, millwright, August 21, 1754, died in 1839. His father and grandfather were both gunners in the Royal Artillery. After he removed to England he spelled his name Murdock. Rev. Alexander Murdoch, of the present generation, was appointed rector of All Saints Church, Edinburgh, in 1867, Canon of Edinburgh in 1883.

(I) Robert Murdock, the immigrant ancestor of the American family, was born in Scotland, about 1665. He and his brother, John Murdock, came to America about 1688 and settled in Plymouth colony, Massachusetts. John remained there and is progenitor of a numerous branch of the family. In the early records the name is spelled Murdo and Murdough, as well as Murdock. Robert remained in Plymouth for four years, and in 1692 removed to Roxbury, Massachusetts. He married at Roxbury, April 28, 1692, Hannah Stedman, born in 1667, daughter of Thomas and Mary Stedman, of Cambridge. In 1703, with his family, he removed from Roxbury to Newton, Massachusetts, and bought of Jonathan Hyde and John Woodward a house and a hundred and twenty acres of land, for the sum of £90. This farm was west of the school lot and the Dedham road, north of Jacob Chamberlain's farm, and east of John Hyde's. Afterward Murdock owned the farm known as the Captain Jeremiah Wiswall place. His wife Hannah died in 1727, aged sixty years. He married (second) Abigail ———. He died at Newton, in April, 1754, aged eighty-nine years. Children of Robert and Hannah Murdock: Hannah, born January 22, 1693; Lieutenant Robert, February 11, 1695, married Abigail Hyde, and his only son settled in Hubbards-ton, Massachusetts; John, May 25, 1696, ances-

tor of Windham county, Connecticut, families; Benjamin, mentioned below; Hannah, born May 22, 1705.

(II) Benjamin, son of Robert Murdock, was born in Newton, March 4, 1701. He married, December 9, 1725, at Newton, Mary Hyde, of an old Newton family. He settled in Uxbridge, Worcester county, Massachusetts, and died there in 1747. His wife Mary survived him. His will was dated at Uxbridge, December 6, 1743, and proved at Worcester, May 10, 1747. His children were minors in 1743, and Mary was under age in 1747. Children, mentioned in the will: John, Benjamin, Abigail and Mary. Children born at Newton: John, mentioned below; Benjamin, September 28, 1729; Mary, June 19, 1731; Abigail, September 11, 1733; Hannah, 1734, died young.

(III) John, son of Benjamin Murdock, was born at Newton, January 9, 1727. He came to Uxbridge with his parents. He married at Newton, January 24, 1750, Bethia Fuller, of an old Newton family. He was a farmer at Uxbridge, and died there in 1806. His will is dated March 24, 1804, and was proved at Worcester, July 22, 1806. Children (mentioned in the will): Benjamin, Caleb, John, Elisha, Jesse, Samuel, and Mary, wife of Asa Thayer. In 1790 the heads of families named Murdock in Uxbridge were: Elisha, John, Caleb and Zipporah. Elisha, John and Caleb lived on adjoining farms. Caleb and Elisha were sons of John.

(IV) Elisha, son of John Murdock, was born 1750-60, in Uxbridge.

(V) Fuller, son of Elisha Murdock, was born about 1775. He was named for his grandmother's family. He was a lifelong resident of Uxbridge, where he was born and reared and educated in the district schools. He became one of the most prosperous farmers of the town. The registry of deeds at Worcester shows that he owned several large tracts of land. He was a Whig in politics, and held various offices of trust and responsibility in the town. He married Esther, daughter of James Taft, of Uxbridge. Children, born in Uxbridge: George; Charles; Harriet; John; Chapin; Moses T., mentioned below; Pauline; Mary Ann and Caleb.

(VI) Moses Taft, son of Fuller Murdock, was born in Uxbridge, in 1810, and died in 1883, at the age of seventy-three years. He was educated in the common schools of his native town, and devoted the most of his life to agriculture. He was a useful citizen, active in town affairs, and honored with various offices of trust. In politics he was a Republican in his later years. He was industrious

in business, kindly and charitable in his relations with his neighbors, respected and honored by his townsmen. He married Dorinda Grout, who died in 1888. Children: Cyrus G., of Uxbridge; Sarah; Lewis Henry, mentioned below; Walter S.; Austin, of Uxbridge; Lyman.

(VII) Lewis Henry, son of Moses Taft Murdock, was born at Uxbridge, March 16, 1835. He received his education in the public schools of his native town. Early in life he served an apprenticeship at the trade of shoemaker. At the age of twenty years he became a clerk in a general store, but after two years he returned to the trade of shoemaking and worked for various employers, and on his own account in manufacturing boots and shoes. This was before the day of the development of the ready-made shoe, when the farmers of New England during the winter months made shoes in little shops on their own farms, and also taught the trade to their sons. Afterward he was clerk in a grocery store in Millbury, Massachusetts. About 1868 he started in business on his own account as a grocer in Helkler village, town of Uxbridge. He was also in the same line of business in East Uxbridge. Subsequently he engaged in the manufacture of "shoddy," as the wool, recovered from manufactured woolen goods, is called in the trade. His business grew to large proportions and he acquired a handsome competence. His mill was in East Douglas. He is now retired from business, living quietly at his home in Uxbridge. He and his wife attend the Unitarian church. Mr. Murdock married, June 17, 1862, Sarah Wheelock Taft, who was born in Uxbridge, January 5, 1838, daughter of Moses and Sylvia (Wheelock) Taft, granddaughter of Luke and Nancy (Wood) Taft. Children: Herbert Taft and Edgar Wheelock, both mentioned below.

(VIII) Herbert Taft, son of Lewis Henry Murdock, was born at Uxbridge, September 11, 1865. He attended the public schools of his native town, and for two years was a student at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Boston. In 1882 he came to Proctorsville and entered the employ of Hayward, Taft & Company, woolen manufacturers. This business was established in 1836 mainly through the efforts of Jabez Proctor, father of United States Senator Redfield Proctor, and a stock company called the Proctorsville Manufacturing Company began operations on the site of the old saw mill and grist mill built in 1820. The mill passed through vicissitudes and had various owners. In 1844 it was burned, but immediately a new mill was erected

by the firm of Gilson, Smith & Company, then the owners. In 1877 the property was purchased by William E. Hayward and L. H. Taft, of Uxbridge, and A. S. Burbank, of Proctorsville, and operated under the name of Hayward, Taft & Company until 1888, when Mr. Murdock became a partner, and the firm name became Taft, Burbank & Murdock. Since that time Mr. Murdock has managed the business. Later the name of the firm was changed to H. T. Murdock & Company. In 1890 a spacious addition was built and the capacity of the mills increased to twelve sets of cards and sixty broad looms, employing one hundred and seventy-five hands and producing annually four hundred and fifty thousand yards of cassimere. The mill is equipped with steam as well as water power. Mr. Murdock is also president of the Taft Woolen Company of Caryville, Massachusetts, and vice-president of the Bellingham Mills of Bellingham, Massachusetts. He resides at Proctorsville. He is a member of Lafayette Lodge, No. 53, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Proctorsville; of Skitchewog Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, of Windsor; Vermont Commandery, Knights Templar; and Cairo Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Rutland. He and his wife attend the Methodist Episcopal church of Proctorsville, Vermont. In politics he is a Republican. He married, September 18, 1889, Cora T. Gould, who was born at Blackstone, Massachusetts, October 1, 1863, daughter of Sheldon B. and Lucy D. (Peasley) Gould. Her father was for many years superintendent of woolen mills at Rockville, Connecticut, and afterward a manufacturer of bobbins at Springfield, Vermont. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Murdock: Marjorie Taft, born February 6, 1894; Helen, June 14, 1903.

(VIII) Edgar Wheelock, brother of Herbert Taft Murdock, was born in Uxbridge, February 1, 1869. He attended the public schools, and graduated from the Uxbridge high school in 1886. He entered the employ of H. D. Spencer, a lumber merchant of Uxbridge, and afterward was with the firm of McIntosh, Green & Company, commission merchants, New York. He returned to Uxbridge in 1889, and after working in the counting room of Taft & McKen, woolen manufacturers at Caryville, for a time, he acquired an interest in the firm, the name of which then became Taft, Murdock & Company. For many years, up to his death, he was at the head of this concern. He was also one of the organizers of the Charles River Woolen Company of Bellingham, Massachusetts. But in the midst of a promising career he had to abandon his business on account of ill health. He

went to Colorado and afterward to Arizona in hope of regaining his health, but in vain. He died of consumption, June 13, 1904.

Among the old and honored families of the United States, tracing back several centuries, must be mentioned that of Weeks, tradition stating that three brothers of the name came early from England, probably near Hastings, about the year 1630, settling near Boston. One of the brothers later settled in Dorchester, Massachusetts; one was drowned; one went to Long Island. It was amongst some of the progenitors that the individual was found who gave the land for Boston Common, the children of Holland and Hannah (Mosely) Weeks being amongst the heirs to the same.

(I) Joseph Weeks, son of one of the three brothers mentioned above, married Hannah Sumner, who bore him two sons: 1. Joseph, married ——— and had two daughters, who married, respectively, Philip Withington and John Goffe. 2. Ebenezer, of whom further.

(II) Ebenezer, son of Joseph and Hannah (Sumner) Weeks, married Anna Holland, who bore him four children: 1. Ebenezer, married (first) Eunice Griswold, (second) Olive Keyes; children: Elizabeth, married a Mr. Paine; Anna, married a Mr. Barnard; Eunice, Joseph, Hannah, all of whom died young; Ebenezer; Eunice, married a Mr. Clark; Joseph Holland, married Mary Griffith; George Griswold; Hannah, married a Mr. Dodge; William R., D. D.; David Jewett. 2. Holland, of whom further. 3. Sarah, married Eleazer Gilbert; children: Polly, married a Mr. Patrick; Eleazer; Anna, married a Mr. Stiles; Sally, married a Mr. Stiles; Lucy, married a Mr. Miller; Hannah; John, died young; Ebenezer; Daniel. 4. Anna, married William Copeland; children: Weeks; Anna, Eleazer, both died young; William Smith; Eleazer; Jared Warner; Anna; John; George; Sally; Henry Keeler; Hannah. Mr. Weeks was a resident of Pomfret, Connecticut.

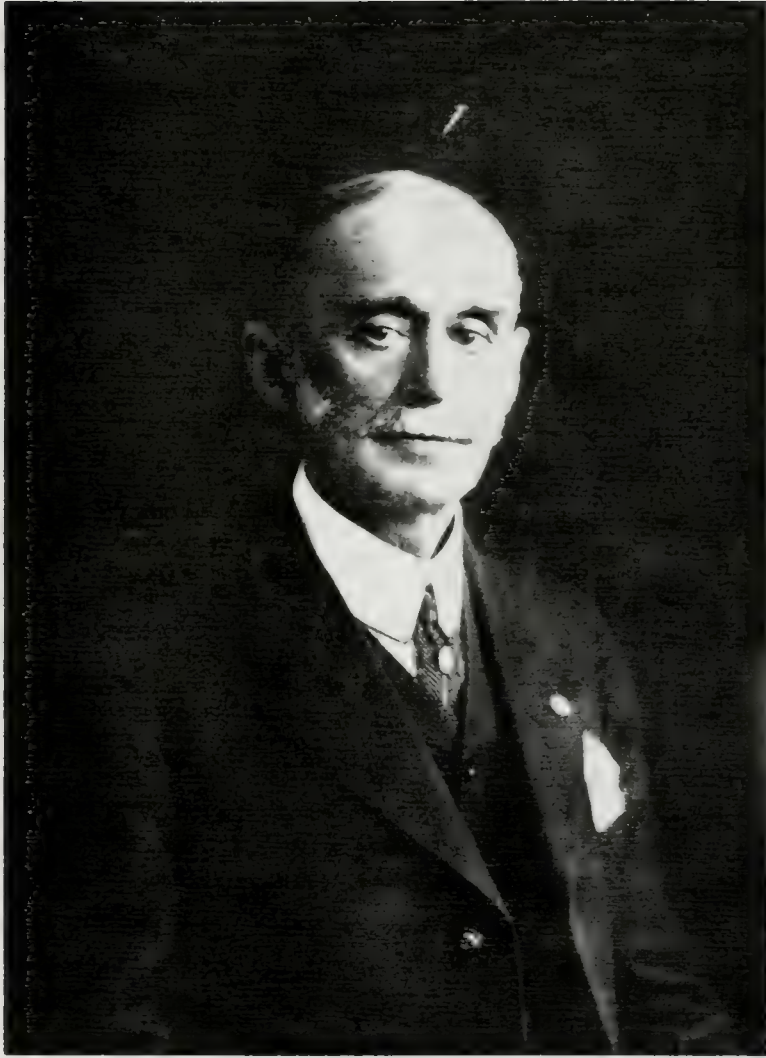
(III) Holland, son of Ebenezer and Anna (Holland) Weeks, was born in Pomfret, Connecticut, January 19 or 30, 1744. He was a resident of Brooklyn and Litchfield, Connecticut. He married, September 4, 1766, Hannah Mosely, born in Hampton, Connecticut, July 20 or 31, 1746, died at Salisbury, Vermont, March 1, 1814, fourth child of Nathaniel and Sarah (Capen) Mosely. Children: 1. Holland, born in Brooklyn, Connecticut, April 29, 1768; married, in Great Barrington, Massachusetts, Harriet B. Hopkins; children: Anna Holland, married a Mr. Adams; Harriet Hopkins, married a Mr. Seymour; Hannah Mosely, married

a Mr. Goodell; Samuel Hopkins, married a Miss Hawkins; Mary Elizabeth; Elizabeth Keith, married a Mr. Burnham. Holland Weeks was the most prominent minister in Vermont on the west side of the mountains. 2. Eunice, born in Brooklyn, Connecticut, October 7, 1769; married, in Salisbury, Vermont, Daniel Avery; children: John; Abigail, married a Mr. Sheppard; Samuel; Ebenezer Weeks, married a Miss Davis; Elijah, married a Miss Cheney. 3. Eliakim, of whom further. 4. Elizabeth, born in Brooklyn, Connecticut, December 24, 1772; married, in Salisbury, Vermont, Aaron Loomis Beach; children: Aaron Loomis, married a Miss Race; Hannah Amanda, married a Mr. Shumway; Flavel Mosely, married a Miss Hammond; Uriel Emmons, married a Miss Titus; Wait Edmund, married a Miss Daniels. 5. Hannah, born in Brooklyn, Connecticut, February 20, 1775; married, in Salisbury, Vermont, Gilbert Evarts; children: Holland Weeks; Holland Weeks, married a Miss Ingalls; Rebecca Chapin, married a Mr. Bump; Maria Hopkins, married a Mr. Stewart; Esther Mosely, married a Mr. Rider; Sarah Ann, married a Mr. Powers; Martin Gilbert, married a Miss Porter; Charles Elisha, married a Miss Boardman. 6. Esther, born in Brooklyn, Connecticut, December 25, 1776, died in childhood. 7. Sophia, born in Brooklyn, Connecticut, January 24, 1781; married, in Salisbury, Vermont, Hiram Bingham; children: Holland Weeks, married a Miss Douglass; Harris, married a Miss Warner; Lucien Mosely; Sophia Lucilla, married a Mr. Tuttle. 8. Anna, born in Litchfield, Connecticut, September 23, 1782; married, in Salisbury, Vermont, Ralph Robinson; children: Ebenezer Weeks, married a Miss Adams; Emily Mosely, married a Mr. Rowe; Jonathan Edwards, married a Miss Colton; Samuel Newell, married a Miss Jones; Anna Eliza; James Richard. 9. Ebenezer, born in Litchfield, Connecticut, July 16, 1784, died in early life. 10. Sarah, born in Litchfield, Connecticut, December 29, 1785; married, in Salisbury, Vermont, Samuel Sheldon; children: Homer Don Carlos, married a Miss Lawrence; Horace Walter, married a Miss Parkill; Harmon Alexander, married a Miss Bass; Henry Luther. 11. John Mosely, born in Litchfield, Connecticut, May 22, 1788; married, in Charlotte, Vermont, Harriet Prindle; children: Hannah Lucy, married a Mr. Clark; Harriet Eliza, married a Mr. Wilcox; Charles Horatio; John Eliakim, married a Miss Taylor; George Augustus, married a Miss Spears.

(IV) Eliakim, son of Holland and Hannah (Mosely) Weeks, was born in Brooklyn, Connecticut, March 6, 1771. He came to Salis-

bury, Vermont, with his father's family, in 1788, and assisted in clearing up a large farm in the west part of the town, which became the property of his younger brother, John Mosely Weeks, after the death of their father. Eliakim Weeks commenced working for himself, about the year 1791, his principal business being farming. He was a self-made mechanic, and at times worked at the trade of joiner. After buying and selling several farms, he located in Salisbury Village on a farm containing about three hundred acres, with an old saw mill on it, which he rebuilt and from which he derived a good income. He also began the erection of a two-story house, but did not live to finish the same, his death occurring September 30, 1820, after an illness of three days. He held many of the important offices of the town, serving at the time of his death in the capacity of selectman. He was an active and energetic man, and his sudden taking away was not only mourned by his family, but by all who had the honor of his acquaintance. He married, in Salisbury, Vermont, Rebecca Crook, born October 5, 1780, died July 3, 1835, only daughter of Ephraim and Fanny Crook; she came to Salisbury from Westminster, Vermont, in 1793. Children: 1. Fanny, born August 1, 1798; married Washington Miller, August 10, 1823; died May 4, 1839. 2. Minerva, born August 16, 1800; married Lewis Barker, September 14, 1826. 3. Daughter, born and died July 3, 1802. 4. Orlando, born April 25, 1804; married Sally, daughter of Gamaleel and Elizabeth Kelsy, February 26, 1827; he died September 4, 1850; his wife died November 22, 1836. 5. Son, born March 16, 1806, died March 28, 1806. 6. Mark Robinson, born May 24, 1807, died, unmarried, September 1, 1852. 7. Martha Crook, born March 11, 1810; married George Parker, June 4, 1829; she died August 16, 1833. 8. Ebenezer Holland, of whom further. 9. Eliakim John, born November 20, 1815, died at San Francisco, March 15, 1885; married Cecilia Sanderson, of Mobile, Alabama. 10. Ephraim Crook, born August 6, 1818, died March 26, 1840. 11. and 12. Mary Jane and Samuel Caleb, twins, born March 28, 1821.

(V) Ebenezer Holland, son of Eliakim and Rebecca (Crook) Weeks, was born September 14, 1812, in Salisbury, Vermont, died May 19, 1881, at his residence in Brandon. When seven years of age his father died, and at the age of twenty he lost his mother. He continued to live on the paternal homestead, which subsequently came into his possession and which he retained until his death. He received his education in the common schools, which was a very limited one, but by reading and



John E. Weeks.

self-study he gained considerable knowledge. He was called early into public service, being a man of sterling business qualities, sound judgment and common sense. He was town clerk and justice of the peace in his native town nearly thirty years, and enjoyed every honor that his townsmen could bestow upon him. In the fall of 1854 he was elected to represent his town in the legislature, and was reelected the following year. He was elected side judge in 1866 and filled the office two years. He was one of the commissioners to appraise the land taken by the Addison railroad when that road was building, and to adjust the claims of the landholders against it, and he performed the duties of this delicate office, as he performed every public trust, with unbiased judgment and fidelity. He was a public-spirited man, and whatever was good for the general interests of the community was good for him, and he was not afraid to stand by with money and personal influence to see that righteous measures and sound morality were sustained. He was always a staunch temperance man, had clear convictions of right and wrong, and was always found true to his convictions. He was ever ready to encourage young men in study, and sought to awaken manly qualities within them. Mr. Weeks was not a member of any church, but his sympathies were with the Congregational body with whom he always worshiped and which he supported liberally. For many years he was leader of the choir, and always faithful at his post at the meetings of social worship to lead the singing. In 1876 he removed to Brandon, continuing his residence there for the remainder of his days.

He married, September 6, 1837, Elizabeth D. Dyer, born in Clarendon, April 10, 1817, died August 9, 1905, daughter of Gideon and Betsey Dyer, of Salisbury, Vermont. She was a woman of more than ordinary intelligence and ability, of culture and refinement, a devoted wife, an affectionate mother, a kind and sympathetic neighbor, and was respected and esteemed by the entire community. Early in life she identified herself with the Congregational church, and while her health allowed was a willing and conscientious worker in the same. Children: 1. Catharine Elizabeth, born October 28, 1838, died August 2, 1855. 2. Martha Crook, born August 23, 1842, died May 11, 1872; married, June 27, 1866, Rev. Frank H. Seely, a Presbyterian minister at Richfield Springs; their children were: George W., a prosperous clothing merchant of Taunton, Massachusetts; Louise M., wife of Dr. J. W. Esterbrook, of Brandon, Vermont; Frank B. Seely, Presbyterian minister of Kingston, New York. 3. Mary Crawford,

born October 24, 1844; married, at Brandon, Vermont, November 19, 1884, Walter J. Thomas, of Salisbury, Vermont; she died at the Proctor Hospital, Brandon, August 26, 1900. 4. Iola Crook, born October 21, 1847, died in Brandon, January 24, 1892. 5. Fanny Louisa, born February 26, 1850, died at Salisbury, Vermont, August 12, 1852. 6. John Eliakim, of whom further. 7. Lizzie Maria, born March 26, 1857, died at Milwaukee, Wisconsin, February 5, 1890; married, at Brandon, Vermont, September 27, 1882, Charles Lincoln Goss; children: Genevieve Iola, born December 10, 1883; John Warren, August 16, 1887; Infant daughter, born and died February 5, 1890. 8. Cecilia Sanderson, born November 18, 1862, died in Brandon, August 6, 1879.

(VI) John Eliakim, son of Ebenezer Holland and Elizabeth D. (Dyer) Weeks, was born in Salisbury, Vermont, June 14, 1854. He was educated at Middlebury high school. He assisted with the work on the home farm for many years. In 1898 he removed to Middlebury and there engaged in the hay and grain business, which proved highly remunerative. Since attaining his majority he has taken an active interest in public affairs and has held many offices of trust and responsibility. From 1884 to 1886 he was associate judge of Addison county; represented Salisbury in the legislature in 1888; was senator from Addison county in 1896; was appointed by Governor Groul to fill a vacancy on the board of trustees of the Industrial School, in 1898; cattle commissioner in 1908-09; chairman of the board of penal institutions since 1908, and in 1913 was reappointed for six years. He is a member of the present house of representatives and is chairman of ways and means committee, committee on banks and minor courts, and chairman of the committee on joint rules. He is chairman of the Republican county committee, president of Addison County Fair for the past six years, trustee of Middlebury College since 1908, from which institution he received the degree of Master of Arts in 1912, and director of the Brandon National Bank and the Middlebury Bank. Fraternally he is a member of Union Lodge, No. 2, Free and Accepted Masons, of Middlebury; Mt. Calvary Commandery, Knights Templar; Mt. Sinai Temple, Mystic Shrine; and Otter Creek Lodge, Knights of Pythias.

Mr. Weeks married, October 14, 1879, Hattie Jane Dyer, born September 29, 1859, only child of Frank Leonard and Lucretia Delano (Graves) Dyer, of West Salisbury. Mr. Weeks has secured a substantial recognition of the genuineness of his merits throughout

his entire career, and by his conscientious discharge of duty, his enterprise and ability, and his character as a cultured gentleman, he has won the confidence of the people and the respect of all with whom he associates.

Mr. Weeks traces his ancestry to John Alden, one of the first Pilgrims who landed from the "Mayflower," and in a speech made by John Quincy "he was the first who stepped on what has since been called Fore Fathers Rock."

John Alden moved early to Boston, where he was for a long time a highly esteemed official, styled in the early records as the Hon. John Alden. He married Priscilla Mullins, in Plymouth, 1621. John Alden was born in England, 1598, died in Duxbury, Massachusetts, September 12, 1687. Their daughter, Ruth Alden, was born in Duxbury, died at Braintree, 1674; she married, in Braintree, December 3, 1657, John Bass. Their daughter, Sarah Bass, born in Braintree, January 29, 1672, died in Braintree, 1751; she married, January 7, 1692, in Braintree, Ephraim Thayer. Their daughter, Ruth Thayer, married, 1722, John Capen. Their daughter, Sarah Capen, married, 1742, Nathaniel Mosely. Their daughter, Hannah Mosely, married Holland Weeks (see Weeks III).

The Rich family of New England
 ↓ RICH is descended from an ancient English family. As early as 1236, about the time surnames came into use in England, Edmund Rich was Archbishop of Canterbury. Baron Richard Rich, who was born in London in 1498, was a poor barrister of humble family, who rose to fame, became a wealthy nobleman and founded the most powerful family in England. His sons were the earls of Warwick and Holland, both famous and powerful. The former was president of the Plymouth council and admiral of the English navy.

Richard Rich, the immigrant ancestor of the American families, was born in England. He appeared first at Dover Neck, in New England, afterward settling on Cape Cod, and he died in 1692 at Eastham, Massachusetts. He bought land at Dover of Samuel Treworgy and wife Dorcas, who came from Cornwall, by deed dated November 6, 1674. Philip Demon, of Dover Neck, who died June, 1676, in his will dated May, 1676, mentions his own son Evans, and his kinsman Richard Rich as executors. Rich was a man of position, property and influence, as shown by his record. He married Sarah, daughter of Governor Thomas Roberts. His only child, as far as known, was Richard, mentioned below.

Richard (2), son of Richard (1) and Sarah

(Roberts) Rich, was born about 1640, perhaps in England. He was at Eastham, Massachusetts, in 1665, and was taxed there in 1671, and admitted a freeman, August 23, 1681. Children, born at Eastham: John, born 1665, married Mary, daughter of Rev. Samuel Treat; Thomas, removed to Connecticut or New York; Richard, 1674, resided at Truro, died May 3, 1743; Samuel, 1684, lived at Truro, died in 1752; Sarah, married Samuel Treat; Joseph, was living in Eastham in 1695.

✓ Captain Thomas Rich, a descendant of Richard (2) Rich, was born about 1780-90. He lived at New Bedford and Mattapoiset, Massachusetts, and was lost at sea in 1822. The records of New Bedford and of Dartmouth, from which New Bedford was incorporated, have been searched, also Rochester, from which the town of Mattapoiset was set off, but no mention of the Rich family has been found. He certainly lived in this section, was probably a seafaring man and a master mariner. He married Mary Ann ———, and had a son Thomas, mentioned below.

✓ Thomas (2), son of Captain Thomas (1) and Mary Ann Rich, was born at Mattapoiset, according to family records, and at New Bedford, Massachusetts, according to the record of his death at Seekonk, August 20, 1879, aged fifty-nine years, seven months and twenty-three days. Early in life he settled in Providence, and for a number of years followed the sea, being captain of various vessels. During the civil war he was master of vessels in the service of the United States. At the age of forty-five years he retired from a seafaring life, and settled in Seekonk, Massachusetts, where he was engaged in farming. While living in the latter town he was prominent in the town affairs and served the town as a member of the Massachusetts general court. He was a Republican of the broadest type in his political views, and with reform tendencies. In religious views he was liberal, attending the Universalist church. He married, in 1842, Sarah, daughter of Stephen J. Sherman, of Millville, a village of Blackstone, Worcester county, Massachusetts. Children: 1. David Wilson, born 1844, died 1874; followed the sea, and was a master mariner at the age of thirty years, captain of a ship in the South American trade; he married ——— Demorest, and both he and his wife were stricken with yellow fever while at Pernambuco, died, and were buried together there. 2. Stephen Sherman, mentioned below. 3. A. Melissa, now living widowed in East Providence; married William H. Bennett, deceased. 4. Mary E., also a widow in East Providence; married Charles W. Anthony, and has children: Sadie, Charles,

Myra, who married Charles Medbury. 5. Thomas, born in 1851; is a steam pilot; married, at Seekonk, April 25, 1872, Mary A. Anthony, born in 1852, and had children at Seekonk; Bertha Melissa, born October 2, 1873, now deceased; Katy L., born November 20, 1875, now deceased; Thomas H., born June 6, 1882.

Stephen Sherman Rich, son of Thomas (2) and ——— (Demorest) Rich, was born at Millville, Worcester county, Massachusetts, March 11, 1846. He attended the public schools of Providence and the Providence high school, from which he was graduated in 1865. David W. Hoyt, who was his teacher in the high school, is still teaching in the Pond street school of Providence, of which he is the principal. Mr. Rich began his business career as clerk in the grocery store of C. Harrington & Company in Providence. In 1867 he started in the wholesale grain and flour business in a building on land now occupied by the Providence Tribune Building, as junior partner of the firm of Thomas Rich & Sons. In 1870 he came to East Providence and entering into partnership with his father-in-law, Galen Pierce, started in the grocery, hay and grain business, as a member of the firm of Pierce & Rich. After five years he became sole proprietor of the business and afterward dealt also in coal and wood. From 1878 until he retired from business in 1906 he did business under his own name on Valley street, and held high rank as a business man and merchant. When he retired he was succeeded by his son, Davis W. Rich.

Mr. Rich has always taken an active part in municipal affairs and in town, city and state politics. He is at present clerk of the district court of the seventh judicial district of East Providence. He was a member of the general assembly of Rhode Island from 1896 to 1906, and again in the session of 1911-12. In politics he is a Republican, and is chairman of the Republican town committee of East Providence. He is a man of fine social qualities and very popular in social and political life, highly respected, not only by his associates in business and public life, but by all classes of people in the community. He is a member of Rising Sun Lodge, No. 30, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of which he is a past master; and a member of Providence Chapter, Royal Arch Masons. He is liberal in his religious views, and attends the Universalist church of East Providence.

Mr. Rich married, May 14, 1872, Eugenia E., born February 27, 1848, died January 29, 1897, daughter of Galen and Phebe A. G. (Barney) Pierce (see Pierce VIII). Children:

1. Phebe E., born March 21, 1873; married Robert C. Gibbs, of East Providence. 2. Davis William, see forward. 3. Alfred P., born November 14, 1875, died September 30, 1877. 4. Stephen James, see forward. 5. Grace M., born February 20, 1878; married, in November, 1904, George W. Carpenter Jr., who was born September 8, 1877; children: G. Richmond, born July 6, 1906, and Eugenia Elizabeth, September 12, 1910. 6. Lyra E., born March 26, 1879, died in 1911; married Andrew B. Monroe, and had one son: Kenneth Rich. 7. Arthur G., born September 2, 1881; is a member of the permanent police force of East Providence; he married Bertha Swift. 8. Adin B., born January 24, 1885; was formerly in the grocery business with his father. 9. Earl Pierce, born September 12, 1887, is employed by Aldrich & Eldredge, wholesale grocers of Providence.

✓ Davis William Rich, son of Stephen Sherman and Eugenia E. (Pierce) Rich, was born at East Providence, June 21, 1874. He attended the public schools and the Mowry & Goff School of Providence. He then became associated in business with his father and was clerk in the store until 1906, when in partnership with Clarence Horton he bought the business which has been conducted since that time under the firm name of Rich & Horton. He is a member of Rising Sun Lodge, No. 30, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of East Providence. He married, September 14, 1898, Mabel Goff, who was born April 29, 1876. No issue.

✓ Stephen James Rich, son of Stephen Sherman and Eugenia E. (Pierce) Rich, was born at East Providence, Rhode Island, November 15, 1876. He received his early education in the public schools of his native town, and at Bryant & Stratton's Business College. He began his business career as clerk in his father's grocery store and continued in the grocery business until 1901, when he was appointed postmaster at East Providence by President McKinley. He served in this office four and a half years. From 1905 until 1909 he was in the employ of the New York, New Haven & Hartford Railroad Company, in the marine department. Since 1909 he has owned and operated a laundry in East Providence. He is a member of Rising Sun Lodge, No. 30, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of which he is a past master, as was his father years before. In politics he is a Republican. He married, April 11, 1912, Daisy, daughter of Walter Townsend, of East Providence.

(The Pierce Line). —

(I) Captain Michael Pierce was born in England about 1615, and was killed by the Indians, Sunday, March 26, 1676. He settled

at Hingham, Massachusetts, and afterward at Scituate. His first wife died in 1662, and he married (second) Mrs. Hannah James. In 1650 his second wife and family were living in Marshfield, and she married Mr. Pierce about 1663. She had a son Mark, and a daughter Abigail, who married Charles Stockbridge, born in 1638, son of John Stockbridge. Captain Pierce lived in South Scituate, incorporated February 14, —, not far from Herring brook, near the North river. He assisted in building the first saw mill in the colony, burned by the Indians, May 20, 1676, in King Philip's war. His will was dated January 15, 1675. Children: Persis, baptized 1646; Benjamin, 1646; John; Ephraim, mentioned below; Eliza; Deborah; Anna; Abiah; Ruth; Abigail.

(II) Ephraim, son of Captain Michael Pierce, married Hannah Holbrook, and his first child was born at Warwick, Rhode Island, whence he had removed from Weymouth, Massachusetts. At that time Warwick was called Iaricum in the town records. He was made freeman of the colony from Providence, May 3, 1681. He died September 14, 1719, and his wife died in the same year. His will was dated July 18, 1718, and proved in Warwick, September 23, 1719. Children: Anrikim, born January 4, 1671; Ephraim, see forward; Michael, 1676; Rachel, 1678; Hannah, 1680; Experience, 1682; John, 1684; Benjamin, 1686.

(III) Ephraim (2), son of Ephraim (1) and Hannah (Holbrook) Pierce, was born in 1674, and lived in Rehoboth and Swansea, Massachusetts. He married Mary Low. Children: Mial, see forward; Mary, born November 16, 1697; David, born July 6, 1701; Elizabeth, May 30, 1703; Clothier, May 24, 1708 (?); Ephraim, married Mary Stevenson.

(IV) Deacon Mial Pierce, son of Ephraim (2) and Mary (Low) Pierce, was born April 24, 1693. He resided at Warwick, Rhode Island, and at Swansea and Rehoboth, Massachusetts. He married Judith, daughter of Judge Ellis. She was born in 1686, died October 6, 1744. He died October 18, 1786. Children: Ephraim, born November 9, 1712; Wheeler, July 11, 1714; Nathan, February 21, 1716; Mary, October 18, 1718; Judith, October 21, 1720; Mial, March 24, 1722; Jobe, April 25, 1723; Caleb, June 8, 1726; Joshua, see forward.

(V) Joshua, son of Deacon Mial and Judith (Ellis) Pierce, was born about 1730. He resided at Swansea and Rehoboth, Massachusetts. He married, March 24, 1748, Mary Horton. Children: Shubael, married Abigail Mason; Israel; Henry; Barnard, see forward; William, died at the age of twenty-one; Joshua;

Sarah; Silence or Silene, married Nathan Pierce; Hannah; Mary, married Joseph Pierce.

(VI) Barnard, son of Joshua and Mary (Horton) Pierce, was born February 4, 1764. He resided at Rehoboth, where he married, January 14, 1786, Mary, daughter of Chace Rounds. She was born November 12, 1767, died November 16, 1849. Children: Jeremiah, see forward; Mary, born December 15, 1788; Nathaniel R., January 1, 1792; Hannah M., November 19, 1794; Barnard, March 15, 1797; Charles M., August 9, 1799; Otis N., February 3, 1803; Chace R., May 12, 1805; Bradford S., January 14, 1808; Mary A., May 7, 1811.

(VII) Jeremiah, son of Barnard and Mary (Rounds) Pierce, was born at Rehoboth, August 29, 1787, died March 23, 1837. He married, November 9, 1806, Candace Wheeler, born September 30, 1789, died October 18, 1882. Children, born at Rehoboth: Abraham, February 1, 1808; Mary W., January 13, 1809; Chloe M., November 27, 1810; Jeremiah, June 23, 1812; Candace, July 9, 1813; Charlotte, November 5, 1818; Albert and Alfred, twins, December 30, 1821; Galen, see forward; Sarah J., April 29, 1830; Martha, September 15, 1832.

(VIII) Galen, son of Jeremiah and Candace (Wheeler) Pierce, was born at Rehoboth, July 18, 1824, died in East Providence. He settled in East Providence, Rhode Island. He married, April 13, 1847, Phebe A. G. Barney. Children: Eugenia E., born February 27, 1848, married, May 14, 1872, Stephen S. Rich (see Rich); Alfred G., born April 25, 1853, died October 2, 1853; Walter B., born November 5, 1855, married Emma Andrews; Galen F., born March 30, 1865, deceased.

Thomas O'Brien was born at O'BRIEN Dublin, county Dublin, Ireland, March 24, 1830. He received his early education in the schools of Dublin, and at the age of nineteen, in 1849, when so many of his countrymen left their home land to make new homes and fortunes elsewhere, came to America. In the same year he located at Bellows Falls, Vermont, where he has lived ever since. He has always been an active, useful and respected citizen. He is a communicant of St. Charles Roman Catholic Church, and he is a trustee of the Catholic cemetery at Bellows Falls.

He married, February 16, 1857, Mary Ahern, who was born at Tralee, county Kerry, Ireland, May 17, 1832, daughter of John and Mary (Brosnahan) Ahern. Children, born in Bellows Falls: 1. Kate E., born February 14, 1858. 2. William A., born April 19, 1860; a

graduate of Dartmouth College in the class of 1885, with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. 3. John C., born August 7, 1863; graduate of the University of Vermont, with the degree of Doctor of Medicine, in the class of 1887; a physician and surgeon, now in general practice in Greenfield, Massachusetts. He married Jennie C. Farren; children: John C., William A. and Mary C. 4. Thomas E., mentioned below. 5. James F., June 28, 1871, graduate of the medical department of the University of Vermont, 1900, now a physician and surgeon, practicing in Bellows Falls, Vermont.

Judge Thomas Edward O'Brien, son of Thomas O'Brien, was born in Bellows Falls, Vermont, August 5, 1867, and attended the public schools in his native village. He began to study law in the office of Hon. H. D. Ryder, of Bellows Falls. Thence he went to Greenfield, Massachusetts, where he continued the study of law in the office of Samuel Lamb, then the oldest member of the Franklin county bar. He entered the Law School of Boston University, from which he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Laws in 1897. He immediately afterward went to Northport, Long Island, and was associated with James D. Cockroft, of Edward Thompson Company, in the editing of law books. He was editor-in-chief of an eighteen-volume encyclopedia of law, and was for a time engaged upon the annotated statutes of the United States. In 1904 he came to Bellows Falls, Vermont, and devoted his attention exclusively to practicing law, and he has taken a position of prominence among the lawyers of the state. He has also been active in public affairs, and in politics is a Republican.

He has been a member of the school board, lister, town auditor and village clerk. In 1909-10 he was judge of the municipal court, and again in 1913-14, and he is register of probate. After serving the village of Bellows Falls for five years as its president, he resigned this and declined further election. His administration was pronounced highly creditable by men of all political parties and he held the esteem and confidence of all his townsmen.

No family of Scotland has had a more distinguished record than that of Murray. The family is said by good authority to be of Flemish origin and as early as the year 1250, the surname was common in several counties of Scotland, and at an early date branches were found in the counties of Fife, Forfar, Peebles, Dumfries, Selkirk, Wigton, Edinburgh, Lanark, Perth, Stirling and Linlithgow. Among the titles and honors possessed by the Murray

family of Scotland may be mentioned: The dukedom of Athol; marquis; the earldoms of Annandale, Athol, Dunmore, Dysart, Mansfield, Strathern and Tullibardine; viscounties of Amnan, Fincastle, Glenhard, Peebles and Stormont; lordships of Balvand, Bothwell, Cookpool, Elibank, Huntingtower, Lochmaben and Scoon. Although Buke gives forty-seven coats-of-arms borne by the Murrays of Scotland and England, many are very similar and evidently variations or elaborations of the oldest armorial: Azure three stars or. Various branches of the Murray family located in Maine, Massachusetts and Pennsylvania. Many of the pioneers were of the Scotch-Irish branch of the family.

(I) James Murray was born in Scotland and at the age of eight years came with his parents to New Brunswick, Canada, where he died at the age of ninety-nine years. He married Mary Dobson. Children: George, Melissa, Mary, James M., mentioned below; Jessie, David, Albert and Blair.

(II) James M., son of James Murray, was born at New Brunswick, and was educated in the schools there. He was for many years in the lumbering business in eastern Canada and is now living on a homestead in the province of Alberta, Canada. He married (first) Margaret Grant, who was born in New Brunswick in 1846, and died in 1888, a daughter of George Grant. He married (second) ———. Children by first wife: Margaret; Alice; George G., mentioned below; Glenn, died in infancy; Melissa and Lavinia, twins; and DeWitt.

(III) Dr. George Grant Murray, son of James M. Murray, was born in New Brunswick, Canada, October 15, 1875. He received his early education in the schools of his native town. He left home at the age of fifteen and came to Boston, where he found employment, and where he continued to study in the evening schools. He afterward attended the Mount Hermon School (Moody's) at Northfield, Massachusetts, and the Mills Training School in New York City. He began to study medicine in the College of Physicians and Surgeons in Boston, and afterward became a student at the University of the South at Sewanee, Tennessee, from which he was graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1901. He began to practice in Cuttingsville, Vermont, but removed soon to Orwell, Vermont. After a short time he located at Rutland, Vermont, and a year later, in June, 1910, located at Bellows Falls, Vermont. Since graduating he has taken courses of study and lectures at Ear and Eye Infirmarys in New York, Chicago and Boston, and has specialized in diseases of the eye and ear. He is a member of the Rock-

ingham Medical Society, the Vermont State Medical Society, also of Mt. Independence Lodge, No. 10, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, Orwell, Vermont, and of the Congregational church of Bellows Falls. In politics he is a Democrat.

He married, March 26, 1903, Rema Eitapence, of Cuttingsville, Vermont, a daughter of Henry and ——— (Baker) Eitapence. Children: Thomas Oscar, born April 9, 1910; James Ivor, March 25, 1912.

Four brothers named Spencer were living in New England in 1648, namely—Michael, Jared, Thomas and William. They were legatees of Sir Richard Spencer, of London, England, evidently their uncle. Michael settled first in Cambridge, then in Lynn, and owned land also on the Connecticut river. William settled in Cambridge and then went to Hartford, Connecticut. Thomas lived in Cambridge and Hartford.

(I) Ensign Jared Spencer, son of Gerrard or Jerrard Spencer, was born in Stotfold, England, and baptized April 28, 1614. He came to New England in 1632 and was made a freeman of the Massachusetts Bay Colony, March 9, 1637. In 1634 he was living in Cambridge, Massachusetts, where he owned land on the south side of the river. He moved to Lynn, where on March 13, 1638, he was granted the ferry for two years at a general court in Boston. On December 25, 1638, he was a jurymen from Lynn at a county court. He was appointed administrator of his brother Michael's estate in 1653. In June, 1656, he was chosen ensign of the train band. In 1659 he was grand juror. In 1660 he was living in Connecticut, as Simon Lobdell sued him and his daughter Hannah that year for damages because she refused to marry Lobdell. He very likely lived in Hartford for a short time, and in 1662 he and his son John were among the twenty-eight purchasers of the town of Haddam, Connecticut. Two of his sons received home lots in the division of 1671. He was the wealthiest man of the town, according to the records. In 1672 he was admitted a freeman of Connecticut, and was ensign of the militia. He was representative to the general court in 1674-75-78-79-80-81. He died in 1685. His will was dated September 17, 1683, and proved in 1685. He married Hannah ———. Children: John, born at Lynn in 1638; Hannah, 1640; Alice, 1641; Mehitable, 1642; Thomas, about 1650; Samuel, mentioned below; William; Nathaniel; Rebecca, married (first) John Kennard, and (second) John Tanner; Ruth, married Joseph Clark; Timothy.

(II) Samuel, son of Ensign Jared Spencer, died August 7, 1705. He married (first) 1673, Hannah Blachford, or Blachfield, widow of Peter Blachford, or Blachfield, of Haddam, formerly of New London, who died September 1, 1671, aged forty-six. She was also widow of Thomas Hungerford, of New London, and daughter of Isaac Willey, of New London. She died about 1681. The child of Thomas and Hannah Hungerford was Hannah, born May 1, 1659, married a Mr. Ross (Rose). The children of Peter and Hannah Blachfield were: Joanna, born 1667, at New London; Peter, 1669, at New London, and Mary, 1671, at Haddam. Samuel Spencer married (second) 1689, Miriam Willey, widow of John Willey, of Haddam, formerly of New London, and daughter of Miles Moore, of New London. Mr. John Willey died May 2, 1668. Children by first wife: Grace, born July 27, 1674; John, September 17, 1676; Isaac, mentioned below; Hannah, 1680.

(III) Isaac, son of Samuel Spencer, was born January 8, 1678. He married, October 2, 1707, Mary Selden, and lived in East Haddam. Children: Samuel, born July 16, 1708; Mary, June 24, 1710; Rebecca, August 1, 1712; Joseph, October 2, 1714; Esther, December 16, 1716; Jared, November 5, 1718; Elihu, February 12, 1721; Isaac, May 3, 1723; Mehitable, March 29, 1725; Anna, November 29, 1729; Israel, mentioned below.

(IV) Israel, son of Isaac Spencer, was born February 20, 1732, in East Haddam, Connecticut. He was a soldier in the revolution, a captain in Colonel Charles Burrall's regiment of Connecticut troops, served at Quebec and Ticonderoga in 1776. He was major in Lieutenant-Colonel McKinstry's regiment, New York levies, in 1781. He married ———, daughter of Joseph Selden, who was born 1651, died 1724, a soldier in King Philip's war. Among the children of Israel was Isaac Selden, mentioned below.

(V) Isaac Selden, son of Israel Spencer, was a soldier in the revolution, a private in Captain John Gates' company, Colonel John Ely's regiment of Connecticut state troops in 1777; also private in Captain Worthington's company, and also in Captain Hungerford's company, Connecticut. He married and among his children was Horatio Nelson, mentioned below.

(VI) Horatio Nelson, son of Isaac Selden Spencer, was born in 1798, at Haddam, Connecticut, died in 1876. He was graduated from Yale College in the class of 1821, with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. He was a lawyer at Port Gibson, Mississippi. He married Sarah Ann Marshall, who was born in 1803, at

Natchez, Mississippi, daughter of Samuel Marshall. Her father was a soldier in the revolution, ensign of the Fifth Company, Third Battalion of Militia, Washington county, Pennsylvania, and was in actual service on the frontiers in 1781-82. Among the children of Mr. and Mrs. Spencer was Horatio Nelson, mentioned below.

(VII) Dr. Horatio Nelson (2) Spencer, son of Horatio Nelson (1) Spencer, was born at Port Gibson, Mississippi, July 17, 1842. In addition to the ancestry detailed above, he is fifth in descent from Captain William Pratt, born 1653, died 1718, who was granted permission by the council at Hartford, Connecticut, to fortify and garrison his home in 1675 during King Philip's war. He was also sixth in descent from Lieutenant Alexander Marsh; sixth from Lieutenant William Brockway, born 1723, died 1798; sixth from Lieutenant William Pratt, father of Captain William Pratt. Lieutenant Pratt was deputy to the general assembly in 1666-67. He was also sixth in descent from Dr. John Wilson, a graduate of Harvard College in 1642, in the first class to graduate; the first physician of Braintree, Massachusetts, where he practiced from 1660 to 1724. Dr. Wilson was a son of Edmund and grandson of Rev. John Wilson, the famous divine, first minister of Boston. Rev. John Wilson, son of Rev. William Wilson, canon of St. George's Chapel, Windsor, England, was born in 1588, graduated from Christ College, Cambridge, was ordained and entered upon the work of the ministry in England, chiefly at Sudbury. He was engaged by the Massachusetts Bay Company to come to New England and came in the fleet with Governor Winthrop, beginning to preach at Charlestown, July 10, 1630. He joined in organizing the first church, July 30, 1630, and was ordained its teacher, August 27, 1630, continuing in office after the church removed to Boston and until the close of his life; took a leading part in all the great movements of his day; was a good preacher and a vigorous advocate of his beliefs. He died August 7, 1667. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir John Mansfield.

Dr. Spencer was seventh in descent from John Clark and from Sergeant Richard Church, of Boston, Weymouth, Plymouth, Charlestown and Hingham, who married Elizabeth, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth Warren, who came in the "Mayflower." Sergeant Richard Church died at Dedham at the home of his son Caleb, December 26, 1668. Richard Warren was of London, came in the "Mayflower" and signed the Compact; died before

1628. His wife and children came in the ship "Anne" in 1623.

Dr. Spencer is eighth in descent from Rev. Thomas Hooker, founder of Hartford, Connecticut. Rev. Thomas Hooker was born at Marfield, Leicestershire, England, about 1586, fellow of Emmanuel College, Cambridge, assistant to Mr. Mitchell, the incumbent of Chelmsford, county Essex, England, about 1626; kept school at Little Baddow, having Rev. John Eliot, later known as the Indian Apostle and minister of Roxbury, Massachusetts, for a tutor; spent some time in Holland. Rev. Mr. Hooker came in the ship "Griffin" with Rev. John Cotton and Rev. Samuel Stone and was ordained minister at Cambridge, Massachusetts, October 11, 1633; led the colony from his church to Connecticut in 1636, and had a notable career as the founder, leader and first minister of Hartford; died there July 7, 1647.

Dr. Spencer studied under private tutors, from 1848 to 1856 was a pupil at the Gibson Academy, Mississippi, and was graduated from Oakland College, Mississippi, in the class of 1861, with the degree of Bachelor of Arts, and was valedictorian of his class. He received the degree of Bachelor of Arts also from the University of Alabama in 1862. During the civil war he served three years in the Confederate army in General Cowan's brigade, General Loring's division, Army of Tennessee. After the war he studied medicine, graduating from the College of Physicians and Surgeons of Columbia University, New York, with the degree of Doctor of Medicine, September 28, 1888. In 1890 he received the honorary degree of Doctor of Laws from Westminster College.

He began to practice in the city of St. Louis, Missouri, and for more than forty years has been in eminently successful general practice. He ranks high among the physicians of this section of the country, and through his writings has a national reputation. In 1879 he was associated with others in the founding and editorial management of the "American Journal of Otology," and in the same year was a prime mover in establishing the "St. Louis Courier of Medicine." In 1881 he was one of the founders of the St. Louis Post-Graduate School of Medicine, in which he became professor of diseases of the ear, a subject in which he had become a specialist of prominence. This institution was afterward merged in the Missouri Medical College, becoming the medical department of Washington University in St. Louis. Dr. Spencer retained the chair of professor of Diseases of the Ear. He has

written extensively for medical journals and societies. He has been trustee of the Foundlings Home and the Home for Incurables and the Aged.

Dr. Spencer has taken a profound interest in American history and genealogy. He is a member of the Missouri Society of Colonial Wars, and since November 24, 1900, has been governor of that society. He is a member of the Society of Sons of the Revolution; formerly vice-president of the New England Society of St. Louis; president of St. Anthony's Club; member of the St. Louis Club, the Country Club, Delta Psi and Nu Sigma Nu college fraternities. He is a member of the Otological Society and other medical organizations. He is a communicant of the Presbyterian church.

Dr. Spencer married (first) September 28, 1868, Anna Kirtland, born in 1844, died in 1884, daughter of Isaac R. Kirtland, of Plattsburgh, New York. His wife was also a descendant of Lieutenant William Pratt, mentioned above. Dr. Spencer married (second) at Charlestown, South Carolina, July 6, 1887, Elizabeth P. Dwight. Children by first wife: 1. Laura, born in New York City, 1869; married Bernard C. Edmunds and has three children. 2. Deane, born 1870; married William Haskell DuBose, a Protestant Episcopal clergyman, living at Swansee, Tennessee, professor of Hebrew Language; they have one child, William Haskell DuBose Jr. 3. Dr. Selden, born in St. Louis, March 23, 1873; was successively a student in the public schools of St. Louis, Smith's Academy, the Normal Training School, St. Paul's Preparatory School at Concord, New Hampshire, and Princeton University, from which he was graduated in the class of 1897; in the following autumn he entered the second year class of the Missouri Medical College, from which he received the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1899; devoted one summer to study at the University of Edinburgh, Scotland, and after graduation was an interne in the St. Louis City Hospital for seven months; afterwards visited and studied at the great hospitals in European centers; has been associated in practice with his father in St. Louis since June, 1902. 4. Anna L., born 1877; married W. S. Hancock. 5. Horatio Nelson Jr., born 1878; graduated from Princeton University in the class of 1899.

Thomas Stedman, the immigrant ancestor, was born in 1698. He was a carpenter and joiner by trade, and built the meeting house in Windham, Connecticut, which was dedicated in March, 1754. He and his wife joined the church in November, 1732, and on

December 3, 1733, he was chosen deacon. He was killed April 9, 1773, by falling from the load on which he was riding, being run over. His wife, Anna, died April 20, 1787, aged eighty-eight years. His name was on a petition from Muddy River (Brookline) for that place to be set off from Boston, 1704. He married, April 9, 1724, Anna Seaver, born in 1699. Children, first four born in Massachusetts, others in Windham: James, born at Brookline, 1725; John, at Brookline, 1727; Anna, at Brookline, 1729; Thomas, mentioned below; Mary, August 15, 1734, died April 20, 1753; Sarah, October 30, 1736; Elizabeth, April 30, 1738; Lucy, March 8, 1740; Patience, April 17, 1743; Daniel, December 9, 1745; Easter, September 25, 1748.

(II) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) Stedman, was born at Brookline, Massachusetts, in 1732. He joined the church, June 23, 1776, and his wife joined November 6, 1815. He was a house carpenter and joiner by trade. From 1786 to 1798 he was town clerk, from the incorporation of the town. He was representative from the town in the legislature in October, 1787, and May and October, 1793. In appearance he was of light complexion, six feet in height and was known as a man of few words, intelligent and conscientious. He married, September 23, 1760, Mehitable, daughter of Deacon Ebenezer Griffin. She was born November 29, 1741, and was an active, bright woman. Children: Mary, born April 14, 1762; Anna, August 7, 1764; Elizabeth, August 5, 1768; Griffin, September 27, 1770; Clarissa, January 23, 1772; Thomas, August 19, 1774, was a dwarf; Ebenezer, March 23, 1777; James, mentioned below; Patience, July 27, 1781; Chloe, September 30, 1784.

(III) James, son of Thomas (2) Stedman, was born October 6, 1779, died May 18, 1856. He attended Yale College from which he was graduated in 1801. For several years he was tutor there, and then he settled at Norwich, Connecticut, as a lawyer. He was clerk of the courts in the county at the time of his death. He married Eunice H. Crew, born May 31, 1787. Children: Charles James, born January 20, 1812; Jerusha Leffingwell, July 5, 1814; George Turner, mentioned below; Thomas Lathrop, July 16, 1818; Abby Ann, June 12, 1824; Ferdinand Castilo, April 5, 1826.

(IV) George Turner, son of James Stedman, was born at Norwich, Connecticut, June 5, 1816, died in 1896. He was in partnership with his brother, Charles J. Stedman, and his brother-in-law, William Corlish. He married Abbie Huntington, daughter of Epaphras Porter, of Norwich (see Porter VI). She died

in 1856, aged thirty-nine years. Children: Charles James, mentioned below; Frank Porter; George Huntington; Thomas Lathrop.

(V) Charles James, son of George Turner Stedman, was born in Cincinnati, Ohio, March 31, 1846. He received his early education in private schools and at the Free Academy of Norwich, Connecticut. He entered the employ of his father in the wholesale dry goods and jobbing business in Cincinnati. He traveled extensively abroad and upon his return became a clerk in the office of the Cincinnati, Hamilton & Dayton Railroad Company. He was afterward, beginning in 1871, a clerk in the office of Andrews, Bissell & Company, bankers, in Cincinnati, a private bank afterward incorporated as the National Bank of Commerce of Cincinnati, of which he became the paying teller. Subsequently James Gilmore's Bank was absorbed and then the Lafayette National Bank. In 1905 the institution was absorbed by the First National Bank under a federal charter, and Mr. Stedman became one of its vice-presidents. Mr. Stedman has always been interested in public affairs, especially in educational matters in the town of Glendale, Ohio, where he has made his home for many years. For nine years he was a member and for several years president of the board of education. He was active in the movement which resulted in the erection of a handsome high school building. He is a member of the Society of the Sons of the Revolution and of the Society of Colonial Wars by virtue of his descent from Lieutenant Tracy and other revolutionary ancestors. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. In politics he is a Democrat.

He married, July 6, 1876, Janet W. Andrews, born in 1851, a daughter of Alexander H. and Laura Clarissa (Van Dyke) Andrews, who came from Meadville, Pennsylvania. Children: 1. Clara, born at Cincinnati, died aged seven years. 2. Madeline, born in Cincinnati, died aged twenty-three years.

(The Porter Line).

The first of this family in England, William de la Grande, was a Norman Knight who came with William the Conqueror in 1066 and acquired lands at or near Kenilworth, in Warwickshire. His son Ralph or Roger became grand porteur to Henry I., serving from 1120 to 1140, and from this the surname of the family was derived. The ancient coat-of-arms of the family: Argent of a fesse sable between two or three church bells of the first. Crest: A portcullis argent chained. Motto: *Vigilantis et virtuti.*

(I) John Porter, the immigrant ancestor,

came to New England in 1630, and settled first in Dorchester. In 1635 he with others went with Rev. John Warham and settled on the Connecticut river at Windsor. He was living there as early as 1637, when his name appears on the records. His home was near the Little river, at its junction with the Connecticut, between the lands of George Phelps and Joseph Loomis. He was a man of considerable wealth as shown by his will. He died in Windsor, April 22, 1648. He married Rose ———, who died in July, 1647. Children: John, born 1620; Sarah, 1622; Anna, 1624; Samuel, mentioned below; Rebecca, 1628; Mary, 1630; Rose, 1632; Joseph, 1634; James, 1638; Nathaniel, February 29, 1640; Hannah, September 4, 1642.

(II) Samuel, son of John Porter, was born in England in 1626, died September 6, 1689. He was a merchant. He married, in 1659, Hannah, daughter of Thomas Stanley, the immigrant. She died December 18, 1708. Children: Samuel, born April 6, 1660; Thomas, April 17, 1663; Hezekiah, mentioned below; John, December 12, 1666; Hannah, 1668; Mehitabel, September 16, 1673; Experience, August 5, 1675; Ichabod, June 17, 1678; Nathaniel, November 15, 1680; Stanley, April 1, 1683.

(III) Hezekiah, son of Samuel Porter, was born January 7, 1665, died in 1782. He married (first) May 20, 1686, Hannah Coe, born November 14, 1668, died September 5, 17—. He married (second) Hannah, daughter of Henry Merrifield. He married (third) Esther Dickinson, born January 23, 1675, widow of Nathaniel Smith. Children, born at East Hartford: Hezekiah, born January 10, 1688; Timothy, April 11, 1689; Hannah, July 20, 1691; Abigail, August 29, 1693; James, February 24, 1696; Isaac, November 24, 1698; Jonathan, November 30, 1701; Mary, October 20, 1703; Joseph, October 11, 1704; David, mentioned below; Sarah, August 10, 1708; Mabel, November 30, 1710; Nathaniel, April 18, 1712.

(IV) David, son of Hezekiah Porter, was born September 27, 1706, at East Hartford, Connecticut. He lived at East Hartford and East Windsor. He married (first) in 1736, Thankful Eggleston, born 1705, died 1741. He married (second) Sarah Mackin. Children: David, mentioned below; Thankful, born 1740; Samuel, 1742; John, 1744; Joseph, 1746; Stephen, 1748; Sarah, 1750.

(V) David (2), son of David (1) Porter, was born in East Hartford, Connecticut, in 1738. He married, in 1756, Margaret Olmstead (Stephen (4), Thomas (3), Nicholas (2), James Olmstead (1)). Her mother, Mar-

garet (Olcott) Olmstead, was daughter of Timothy (Thomas (2), Thomas (1) Olcott). Children, born at East Hartford or East Windsor: David, December 25, 1757, killed in the revolution; child, July 14, 1759; Eliphalet, May 3, 1761; Margaret, March 3, 1763; Thankful, March 17, 1765; Nathaniel H., February 7, 1768; Susannah, April 18, 1770; George, June 7, 1772; Abigail, June 4, 1775; Elisha, September 28, 1777; Epaphras, mentioned below; David, June 2, 1782.

(VI) Epaphras, son of David (2) Porter, was born December 5, 1778. He was a bookseller and book-binder in Norwich. He married, August 7, 1805, Lucretia Huntington (see Huntington V), born July 31, 1783, died November 12, 1850. Children, born at Norwich: Francis Olmstead, March 24, 1807; James Madison, November 28, 1808; Charles Henry, August 8, 1811; George Epaphras, December 19, 1812; Abbie Huntington, married George Turner Stedman (see Stedman IV); Mary Snow, died young; Jane Stuart, September 13, 1823.

(The Huntington Line).

(I) Simon Huntington, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England. He died of smallpox while on his way to this country, his body being buried at sea. He married, in England, Margaret Baret, of Norwich, England. The Rev. John Eliot, pastor of the Roxbury, Massachusetts, church, wrote: "Margaret Huntington, widow, came in 1633. Her husband died by way of smallpox. She brought children with her." She married (second) 1635-36, Thomas Stoughton, of Dorchester, Massachusetts, and moved to Windsor, Connecticut, where her husband was prominent in public affairs. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Huntington: William, Thomas, Christopher, Simon, mentioned below; Ann.

(II) Deacon Simon (2) Huntington, son of Simon (1) Huntington, was born in England about 1629, died in Norwich, Connecticut, June 28, 1706. With his brother Christopher he went to Saybrook, and in 1660 joined the Norwich colonists, becoming one of the most important public men there. Shortly after he joined the colony he was chosen as deacon of the church of Mr. Fitch, serving in this office until his age compelled him to resign in 1696, when he was succeeded by his son. He was a large landowner and an enterprising man. He represented Norwich at the general court in 1674 and 1685. He married, in Saybrook, October, 1653, Sarah, born 1633, died 1721, daughter of John (or Joseph) Clark, of Windsor and Saybrook. Children: Sarah, born in Saybrook, August, 1654; Mary,

August, 1657, Saybrook; Simon, February 6, 1659, Saybrook; Joseph, Norwich, September, 1661; Elizabeth, February, 1664, died in infancy; Samuel, March 1, 1665; Elizabeth, October 6, 1669; Nathaniel, July, 1672, died young; Daniel, March 13, 1675 or 1676; James, mentioned below.

(III) James, son of Deacon Simon (2) Huntington, was born in Norwich, Connecticut, May 18, 1680, died there September 3, 1727. He was one of the leading men of the town, energetic and successful. He married, February 3, 1702-03, Priscilla Miller. Children, born at Norwich: Jerusha, January 15, 1704-05; James, mentioned below; Peter, March 18, 1708-09; Jacob, April 20, 1711; Nathaniel, August 20, 1713; Elizabeth, August 14, 1716.

(IV) James (2), son of James (1) Huntington, was born at Norwich, Connecticut, February 2, 1706-07, died there May 12, 1785. He was a farmer. He married, December 3, 1735, Elizabeth Darby, who died June 12, 1790. Children, born at Norwich: William, February 1, 1737; Mary, May 15, 1739; Jared, January 20, 1741; James, October 1, 1743; John A., mentioned below; Elizabeth, November 22, 1748; Abigail, January 3, 1753; Nancy, November 2, 1755; Roger, 1758; Sybil, December 3, 1760; Eunice, December 20, 1766.

(V) John Abel, son of James (2) Huntington, was born in Norwich, Connecticut, October 26, 1745, died in 1813. He was a soldier in the revolution from Norwich, a private in Captain William Richards' company, First Regiment, enlisting in 1777. He was also in the service at the time of the Lexington Alarm. He was sergeant in Captain Parker's company, Colonel Comfort Sage's regiment. He married, November 17, 1773, Abigail C., daughter of Captain John and Anne (Backus) ——. Children, born at Norwich: Jesse, April 17, 1775; Ann, December 2, 1776; Richard, March 29, 1778; Nabby, February 9, 1780; Lucretia, married Epaphras Porter (see Porter VI); Richard, October 15, 1786; John, February 20, 1789; William Henry, August 13, 1793; Charles, November 16, 1795.

Edward Park of London, England, PARK is believed to be the progenitor, through his sons who settled in America, of most of the Park families in this country. He was a cousin of Governor John Winthrop, to whom he wrote from London, March 8, 1647, asking his advice and aid for his uncle Henry Bright and son Henry Parks, about land ordered to himself by the court. It is not known, however, that he ever lived in New England. It is believed that the follow-

ing immigrants were his sons: Thomas, who settled at Stonington, Connecticut, and has many descendants; Deacon William, of Roxbury, a very prominent citizen; Samuel, who was called "brother" by Deacon William; Thomas, called "brother" by Deacon William; Richard, mentioned below.

(II) Richard Park, mentioned above, was an early settler at Cambridge, Massachusetts, of which he was a proprietor in 1636. He was living at Cambridge Farms in 1642. His house was near the cow common in Cambridge. In the division of lands in 1647 he received eleven acres in Cambridge village, bounded on the west by land of Edward Jackson. The highway of Dedham was cut through his land in 1648. His house stood until it was taken down in 1800, a few rods from the present site of the Eliot church. Previous to 1652 he owned a large tract of land in the northwest part of the village, bounded on the west by the Fuller farm, north by Charles river, east by the Dummer farm, and south and east by the Mayhew farm (Edward Jackson's), containing six hundred acres. Park's will, dated August 12, 1665, witnessed by Elder Wiswall and Captain Hugh Mason, bequeathed to his only son Thomas his various lots of land and houses. In 1663 he was released from military training on account of age. He was a committee to lay out highways in 1657, and he signed a petition to retain his membership in the Cambridge church. His wife's name was Sarah, and besides their son Thomas they had a daughter who married Francis Whittamore.

(III) Thomas, son of Richard Park, was born in England, in 1628. He settled in 1653 on the six hundred acre farm of his father, and he inherited all his father's ample estate. His mother deeded her life interest in the estate to him September 26, 1678. She was then living with her people at Duxbury. His dwelling was on the Charles river, near Bemis' Mills. His estate was divided among his heirs in 1693-94, and the land alone amounted to 722 acres. He owned part of a corn mill on Smelt Brook. His wife died February 3, 1691; he died August 11, 1690, aged sixty-two. He married Abigail Dix of Watertown. Children: Thomas, born November 2, 1654; John, September 6, 1656; Abigail, March 3, 1658; Edward, mentioned below; Richard, December 21, 1663; Sarah, March 21, 1666; Rebecca, April 13, 1668; Jonathan, August 27, 1670; Elizabeth, August 28, 1679.

(IV) Edward (2), son of Thomas Park, was born at Newton, Massachusetts, formerly part of Cambridge, April 8, 1661. He married Martha Fisk, in 1679; she died March 1, 1745, aged eighty-four years, at Newton. Children,

born at Newton: Martha, May 16, 1699; Edward, April 18, 1701; Thomas, 1703; Nathan, mentioned below.

(V) Nathan, son of Edward (2) Park, was born at Newton, about 1705. He settled in Uxbridge, in what is now the town of Northbridge, Massachusetts. He married Sarah Brown. He was a yeoman or farmer. His will was dated at Uxbridge in 1763. He bequeathed to wife Sarah and to children—Nathan, the eldest, to William (mentioned below), Eleanor, Martha, and to John Spring. In 1762 guardians were appointed for William, and Martha, aged about seven years.

(VI) William, son of Nathan Park, was born November 22, 1749. His father died when he was twelve years old and he had a guardian appointed at Worcester, September 22, 1762. He was a soldier in the revolution, and was on guard duty at the siege of Boston in 1775. He was also one of thirty-two appointed to guard the fort at Biard's Hill, New York. He was commissioned lieutenant, and was made quartermaster of his regiment in May, 1778. His warrant as quartermaster is in the possession of Miss Anna C. Park, of Bennington. A copy follows:

State of Massachusetts.—To William Park of Northbridge, in the county of Worcester and State aforesaid, gentleman. Pursuant to a resolve of the General Court of said state of the 20th of April last, I the subscriber being appointed to take the command of a regiment of militia raised in said state for the space of eight months from the time of their arrival at the Pikes Kill on Hudson River, the place of their destination, do appoint you quartermaster of said Regt. For which this shall be your sufficient warrant. Given under my hand and seal at Upton in said County this eighteenth day of May A. D. 1778. EZRA WOOD, Colonel.

Lieutenant Park served through the war. He lived for a time at Providence, Rhode Island. After the revolution he removed to Winchester, New Hampshire, where he was living in 1786. Thence he went to Chesterfield, New Hampshire. In 1795 he was settled in Woodford, Vermont, and in 1803 at Bennington, Vermont. The town history of Bennington tells us that he and his son William Jr. were making charcoal for the Bennington iron works before 1820. He spent his last years in Woodford, where he died March 5, 1840, aged ninety. He was an exemplary citizen, temperate in habits and speech, truthful, honorable and upright in his relations with all men. He married Sarah Potter, daughter of Edmund and Sarah Potter, of Sutton, October 13, 1780. She was born March 15, 1762, and died April 17, 1836. Children: 1. William, born at Northbridge, January 15, 1782; married, December 21, 1808, Betsey Taft, daugh-

ter of Nathan Taft; lived at Bennington and Woodford; was town clerk and hotel keeper.

2. Sophia, at Northbridge, April 25, 1783; married David Lyman Jr., May 1, 1803; he was born September 3, 1781, died March 15, 1811. 3. Betsey Potter, at Northbridge, July 20, 1786; married, December 8, 1805, John Wilson, of Bennington. 4. Luther, mentioned below. 5. Sallie, born at Chesterfield, April 30, 1791; married, December 30, 1813, Galen Cutler, and died August 31, 1824.

(VII) Luther, son of William Park, was born in Chesterfield, New Hampshire, March 4, 1789, and died at Bennington, July 10, 1871. He had a saw mill in Woodford, Vermont. He removed to Bennington, where he spent his later years. He was justice of the peace and practiced law in the minor courts. In politics he was a Whig. He was a lifelong student, and especially well versed in Shakespeare. He married, December 13, 1816, Cynthia Pratt, who was born at Marlborough, Vermont, in 1793, and died at Bennington in 1870. Children, of whom the four eldest were born in Woodford, the others in Bennington: 1. Sophia Emeline, died at Bennington, unmarried, aged eighty-four years. 2. David Lyman, lost at sea off the coast of South Carolina, when a young man. 3. Maria. 4. Trenor William, born December 8, 1823; a lawyer, removed to California and became a partner in the law firm of Halleck, Peachy, Billings & Park; was attorney of James King, who established the *San Francisco Bulletin*, and was assassinated; member of the Vigilance Committee that restored order; was builder of railroads, president of the Panama railroad, and one of the leading men of Vermont; he married, December 15, 1846, Laura V. S. Hall, daughter of Governor Hiland Hall; their daughter married Governor John G. McCullough (see McCullough). 5. Anna C., mentioned below. 6. Jane Asenath, born at Bennington, March 20, 1829; married Rev. Mark A. Cummings, of Parkman, Maine, a Baptist minister, teacher in the Hampton Institute, Fairfax, Vermont; she resides at West Medford, Massachusetts; children: Ada, married Charles Comstock, children: Arthur, Bertha, Laura, Marshall, Emma, Anna, Grace, Arthur. 7. Alma, married Alonzo Valentine; children: Mary S., married Arthur B. Perkins, salesman, both deceased; Park, killed in a railroad wreck at Spuyten Duyvil, New York, on his wedding trip; Jane A. V., resides at Bennington, unmarried; Wells, a manufacturer, died at Bennington; Alma, died aged four years. 8. Austin, died in infancy. 9. Austin Luther, born at Bennington, 1836; married Helen Butler; is a Congregational minister, residing at Redlands, California, where his wife died;

children: Agnes Helen, resides at Redlands; Alma Lyman; Austin Trenor, assistant cashier of a bank in Redlands.

(VIII) Anna C. Park, daughter of Luther Park, was born at Bennington, Vermont, December 19, 1826. She attended the public schools of her native town and graduated from the Maplewood Academy at Pittsfield, Massachusetts. She taught in the high school at New Orleans, Louisiana, but the anti-slavery agitation caused her to leave the south. She went to California, and was the first woman to teach in the high school in San Francisco. Thence she went to Honolulu, and subsequently to the Micronesian Islands, where she taught the natives. She returned to this country and soon afterward went to Europe, visiting England, France, Italy, Turkey, Egypt, Palestine, and lived for a year in Greece. After she returned to her home in Bennington she became active in the Women's Christian Temperance Union. When the National Society of Colonial Dames refused to admit a Vermont chapter of that society, on the ground that Vermont was not one of the thirteen original states, Miss Park organized an independent Vermont order of Colonial Dames, and was elected its first president. The organization has flourished and is stronger in Vermont than the national society. She is a prominent member of the Second Congregational Church of Bennington. Besides her home in Bennington, she has a summer residence at Woodford. She has a magnificent private library and collection of curios from all parts of the world, and has been a lifelong student, not only in English but Greek, Latin, German, French, Spanish and Italian literature.

The surname Kinson is of ancient English origin. Keniston, a surname of similar sound but different origin, may have been confused with it on account of the variable spelling of earlier generations. The first Keniston came to Salem, Massachusetts, in 162— and branches were at Greenland, New Hampshire, early, and in Vermont before the revolution. Thomas and Jeremiah Kenison, who were of Newbury in 1790, was probably of the Keniston, not Kinson, family.

(I) William Kinson, a native of England, came to this country, probably after 1790 and located on Cape Cod. He was a mariner.

(II) Captain William Kinson, son of William Kinson, was born in England in 1782, and died in the town of Middlesex, Washington county, Vermont, about 1868, aged eighty-six years. In early life he was a fisherman and followed the sea, rising to the rank of master mariner. About 1822 he left the sea



Luther Park

and settled at Middlesex, Washington county, Vermont, where he bought a farm and spent the rest of his life. He married ——— Ripley. They had ten or eleven children, several of whom died in infancy. Those who lived to maturity were: William, Amos, mentioned below; Hannah and Maria, all now deceased.

(III) Amos, son of Captain William Kinson, was born at Middlesex, Vermont, January 30, 1822, died November 2, 1912, at the advanced age of ninety years. He attended the public schools of his native town and learned the trade of millwright, but during the larger part of his long and active life he followed farming. He moved from his native town to Worcester, Vermont, and spent a few years, then to Williston, Vermont, where he spent the remainder of his life. He used to relate many interesting incidents of his early life. He was a passenger on the first railroad train into Burlington, Vermont. In religion he was a Methodist and in politics a Democrat. He married Sarah Osgood, who was born in St. George, Vermont, in 1824, died October 12, 1887, a daughter of Webster and Adocia Osgood. Children: Harriet Maria, born in 1865 in Worcester, Vermont, married Hiram S. Isham, and now lives in Williston, Vermont; William Ripley, mentioned below.

(IV) Dr. William Ripley Kinson, son of Amos Kinson, was born at Williston, Vermont, January 3, 1870. He attended the public schools and graduated from the Williston High School. He entered the University of Vermont Medical School and was graduated in the class of 1900 with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He began his practice in Williston, but after a short time, located at Felchville, Windsor county, Vermont, where he was in general practice for a period of six years. Since July, 1906, he has been practicing at Cavendish, Vermont. He is a member of the Windsor County Medical Society, the Vermont State Medical Society, Felchville Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and of Chi Phi fraternity. In politics he is a Prohibitionist. He has been on the board of school directors of the town a number of years. In religion he is a Baptist, a member of the church at Cavendish.

He married, February 12, 1901, Linnie Dell Woodbury, who was born in Willsboro, Essex county, New York, daughter of George and Matilda Jane (Bovear) Woodbury, and granddaughter of Harrison and Eliza (Boardman) Woodbury. Dr. and Mrs. Kinson have one son, Charles Woodbury, born September 28, 1903.

The surname Kirkland was variously spelled Kirtland, Kyrkland and Kertland up to 1773 both in this country and in England. The Kirkland family is an old English family, being situated principally in Cumberland, while the spelling Kirtland is not found in England.

(I) John Kirtland had a son John, born about 1580, who made a will dated December 12, 1616, proved August 1, 1617, in the parish of Newport-Pagnell, county Bucks, England. This will mentioned brothers Philip and Francis. The spelling Kirtland was used principally by the early generations in this country, the spelling Kirkland being adopted about 1780 by Rev. Samuel Kirkland, as a supposed original spelling. Children: John, born about 1580; Philip, born about 1585, mentioned below; Francis, born about 1590.

(II) Philip Kyrkland or Kertland, son of John Kirtland, was probably of Sherrington, county Bucks, England, and was mentioned in his brother's will, to which he was a witness, as having a son John and other children. According to Lewis, he settled in Lynn, Massachusetts, in 1635, and was the first shoemaker there, but this may have been his son, Philip, who is known to have come over in 1635; the two Philips are often confused. The first definite record of Philip (II) is in 1638, when he received a grant of ten acres of land in Lynn, his son also receiving ten acres at the same time. In 1643 he signed the Goody Armitage petition. Children: John, born 1607, mentioned in his uncle's will in 1616; Philip, born 1614; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Susanna, married John Wastall or Westall.

(III) Nathaniel Kertland, son of Philip Kyrkland or Kertland, was born in 1616, the year of his uncle's will, and he came to this country in 1635 with his brother Philip, settling in Lynn, Massachusetts. In 1638 he was not mentioned in the division of land. In that year he was defendant in a law suit brought by Isaack Disberowe. According to Savage, he went to Long Island with his brother Philip, and remained there several years. He lived in Southold, Long Island, and before 1658 returned to Lynn. In 1678 he was selectman of Lynn, and he died there in 1686. He married in Long Island, Parnell ———. Children: Nathaniel, born at Southold; Philip, (perhaps son of Philip (III)), probably born on Long Island; Ann, born in Lynn, April 16, 1658; John, mentioned below; Hannah, born April 15, 1662; Elizabeth, born March 20, 1664; Mary and Martha, twins, born May 15, 1667.

(IV) Lieutenant John (2) Kertland or Kirtland, son of Nathaniel Kertland, was born in August, 1659, and died January 20, 1716. In his minority he was adopted by his aunt, Susanna (Kertland) Wastall, as the following shows: "This agreement, between Mr. John Wastall of Saybrook and Mr. Nathaniel Cortland of Linne in Mattachewetts * * * Ye said Cortland doth resign up his sonne John to ye disposal of ye said Wastall and his wife Susanna * * * The said Wastall both promise that ye said John Cortland shall succeed in ye estate of ye said Wastall." This agreement was carried out and upon the death of Mr. and Mrs. Wastall he inherited a good estate from them. In 1702 he was appointed lieutenant of the fort at Saybrook, and again in 1708. He was a prominent figure in local affairs. He married, November 18, 1679, Lydia, daughter of Lieutenant Pratt, an early and prominent settler in Saybrook. Children: John, born July 11, 1681; Priscilla, born February 1, 1683; Lydia, born October 11, 1685; Elizabeth, born January 27, 1688; Nathaniel, born October 24, 1690; Philip, born May 28, 1693; Martha, born August 11, 1695; Samuel, born January 19, 1699; Daniel, mentioned below; Parnell, born October 16, 1704.

(V) Rev. Daniel Kirkland, son of Lieutenant John (2) Kertland or Kirtland, was born June 17, 1701, died in 1773, at the age of seventy-two years. He was very poor when he died and his grave was not marked with a stone, so that now the spot where he is buried is unknown. He attended Yale College from which he was graduated in 1720. He studied theology, and December 10, 1723, was ordained the first pastor of the Third Church, in Norwich (Newent). He preached in that church for thirty years, and then was obliged to give it up as he became deranged. He was father of Rev. Samuel Kirkland, the well-known missionary to the Oneida Indians for forty years or more, and he was grandfather of President John Thornton Kirkland, of Harvard University. He married, July 15, 1723, Mary Perkins, probably daughter of Jabez and Hannah (Lothrop) Perkins. Children: Mary, born July 16, 1724, died in May, 1725; Daniel, born October 1, 1725; Mary, born April 15, 1727, died September 9, 1739; Hannah, born July 6, 1729; Anne, born July 24, 1731; Elizabeth, born September 5, 1733; John, mentioned below; Jabez, born January 5, 1738; Lydia, born December 14, 1739; Rev. Samuel, born November 20, 1741.

(VI) John (3), son of Rev. Daniel Kirkland, was born in Norwich, Connecticut, now Lisbon, November 15, 1735, and died at Huntington, Massachusetts, March 7, 1820. He

came from Connecticut to Huntington, about 1768, and settled on the homestead which has remained in the family to the present time. He was a soldier in the revolution, captain of the eleventh or fourteenth company of Norwich, Massachusetts, Second Hampshire County Regiment, in April, 1776; also captain of a company in Colonel John Dickinson's regiment in August, 1777, on the Bennington alarm; also captain in Colonel Israel Chapin's Hampshire county regiment, and in Colonel Benjamin Ruggles's regiment, August 16 to November 29, 1777. He married Anna Palmer, who was born March 6, 1742, died December 12, 1829. Children: Anna, born April 3, 1764, died in September, 1836, married Jonathan Ware; Samuel, mentioned below; Ralph W. born January 26, 1768, removed to Chester, New York, and died May 9, 1812; Mary, born December 14, 1770, died April 2, 1839, married Hopni Clapp; Martin, born April 12, 1773, died January 4, 1834, settled in Norwich, Massachusetts; Judith, born June 9, 1775, died in May, 1842, married Isaac Clapp; John, born January 16, 1779, died January 20, 1858, removed to Chester, New York; Joseph, born April 14, 1781, died February 3, 1790; Sarah, born February 14, 1783, died unmarried, May 22, 1820; Jabez, born August 3, 1787, died September 26, 1824, settled at Whitesboro, New York.

(VII) Samuel, son of John (3) Kirkland, was born at Huntington, Massachusetts, December 11, 1765, died there November 30, 1852. He inherited the homestead and followed farming in his native town. He was also a tavern keeper there before the railroads were built, in the days of the old stage coach. He married Dorcas Maxwell, who was born April 13, 1765, died January 11, 1842. Children, born at Huntington: Dorcas, born November 23, 1798, died March 26, 1817; Joseph, July 20, 1803, died October 17, 1846; Edward, mentioned below; Caroline, born March 13, 1808, married Ashley Lyman; Samuel Maxwell, born May 21, 1811, died June 14, 1846.

(VIII) Edward, son of Samuel Kirkland, was born at Huntington, Massachusetts, June 24, 1806, died at Brattleboro, Vermont, January 6, 1866. He attended the public schools and graduated from Amherst College. He studied law at Worcester, Massachusetts, and began to practice in Templeton, Worcester county, Massachusetts. He afterward located at Louisville, Kentucky, but in 1840 came to Brattleboro where he continued actively in the practice of law until the time of his death. He was one of the founders of the Republican party in the state of Vermont, and represented Brattleboro in the state legislature and Wind-

ham county in the state senate, for two terms during the civil war. He was a member of the Congregational church.

He married, October 18, 1859, Mary E. Slate, who was born at Bernardston, Massachusetts, December 18, 1830, daughter of Joseph and Sylvia (Webster) Slate. Children: Edward, mentioned below; Samuel Webster, born February 23, 1864; Theodore Ward, born December 18, 1865.

(IX) Dr. Edward (2) Kirkland, son of Edward (1) Kirkland, was born at Brattleboro, Vermont, March 31, 1861. He received his early education in his native town and entered the Hahnemann Medical College of Philadelphia, from which he was graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in the class of 1886. He practiced medicine for a year and a half at South Framingham, Massachusetts. Since 1888 he has been located at Bellows Falls, Vermont, where he has enjoyed a large and growing practice. He is a member of the Vermont State Homœopathic Society and of the American Institute of Homœopathy, and of the Rockingham Medical Club. In politics he has been an active and influential Republican. He is chairman of the Republican town committee and member of the board of trustees of the incorporated village of Bellows Falls. He has been active in all movements designed for the public welfare and progress, and is president of the Board of Trade of Bellows Falls. In religion he is a Congregationalist. He is a member of King Solomon's Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, and of Bellows Falls Lodge, Knights of Pythias.

He married, September 4, 1888, Mary Chase, of Acton, Massachusetts, a daughter of Thomas Noyes and Mary M. (Tuttle) Chase. Children: Edward Chase, born May 24, 1894; Isabelle May, born April 24, 1900.

John Leonard was of Knole, LEONARD county Kent, England. He was born in 1479 and died in 1556.

(II) John (2) Leonard, son of John (1) Leonard, was also of Knole, county Kent. He was born in 1508 and died in 1590.

(III) Samson Leonard, son of John (2) Leonard, was the eleventh Baron of Dacre. He was born in 1545, and died in 1615. He married Lady Margaret Fienes.

(IV) Sir Henry Leonard, son of Samson Leonard, was the twelfth Baron of Dacre. He was born in 1569. He married Lady Chrisogona, daughter of Sir Richard Baker of Sissinghurst, county Kent, England.

(V) Richard Leonard, son of Sir Henry Leonard, was thirteenth Baron of Dacre, seated at Chevening. He died in 1630. He married (first) Lady Anne, daughter of Sir

Arthur Throckmorton. He married (second) Dorothy, daughter of Dudley, Lord North.

(VI) Thomas Leonard, son of Richard Leonard, was of Pontypool, Wales. He had sons: Henry, James, mentioned below; and Philip.

(VII) James Leonard, son of Thomas Leonard, of Pontypool, Wales, was born in Great Britain, and came to America about 1645. He settled first in Lynn and later in Taunton, Massachusetts. He was the founder of the iron works in Saugus, near Lynn, and these were the first iron works in America. He was not living in 1691. In 1653 he and his brother Henry were engaged in the manufacture of iron in Taunton. He was a great friend of King Philip, the famous Indian, who used to shoot wild birds at Fowling Pond, which was on James' property. Leonard often entertained him at his house, and when the town was burned, his house was spared by the Indians. Children: Thomas, born August 3, 1641, at Pontypool, Wales; James, born about 1643; Abigail, married John Kingsley, of Milton; Rebecca, married, September 2, 1678, Isaac Chapman, of Barnstable; Joseph, born about 1655; Benjamin, married January 15, 1678-79, Sarah Thresher; Hannah, married, January 24, 1677-78, Isaac Deane; Uriah, mentioned below.

(VIII) Uriah Leonard, son of James Leonard, was born July 10, 1662. He married, June 1, 1685, Elizabeth Caswell, who was born January 10, 1664-65, daughter of Thomas Caswell, of Taunton. Children: Uriah, mentioned below; William; James; Seth; Jonathan; Margaret.

(IX) Uriah (2) Leonard, son of Uriah (1) Leonard, was born April 10, 1686. He married Abigail ———. Children, born at Stoughton: Joanna, born March 22, 1709; Hannah, March 22, 1713, died June 1, 1730; Uriah, November 9, 1715, married Elizabeth Farley; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Walley, August 18, 1720.

(X) Nathaniel Leonard, son of Uriah (2) Leonard, was born March 7, 1717. He married (first) January 26, 1743-44, Mary Shepard, of Stoughton. He married (second) February 14, 1765, Jerusha Fenno, of Stoughton. Children by first wife, born at Stoughton: Jacob, mentioned below; Mary, November 15, 1746; Nathaniel, November 2, 1757, died April 24, 1759; Mehitable, February 9, 1760.

(XI) Jacob Leonard, son of Nathaniel Leonard, was born at Stoughton, May 19, 1744, and died June 28, 1799. He was a soldier in the revolution from Easton. He married, at Sharon, April 17, 1766, Mary Billings, of Stoughtonham. Children, born at Canton: Spencer, born September 6, 1767;

Jacob, mentioned below; Oliver, February 20, 1771.

(XII) Jacob (2) Leonard, son of Jacob (1) Leonard, was born at Stoughton, February 1, 1769. He settled at Foxborough, Massachusetts, where all but two of his children were baptized, February 9, 1794. Children: Jacob, Oliver, Shepard, mentioned below; Spencer, Mehitable and Louis.

(XIII) Shepard Leonard, son of Jacob (2) Leonard, was born at Foxborough, Massachusetts, April 3, 1791, and died at Chester, Vermont, July 22, 1867. He came to Andover in an ox cart in 1808, cleared a farm there and erected a blacksmith shop. His last years were spent with his son at Chester, and he died there. He married, June 23, 1808, Mary Eastman, who was born November 13, 1786, died May 30, 1876. Children, born at Andover, Vermont: Mary, born April 13, 1809, died March 31, 1816; Horace S., born March 11, 1811, died March 14, 1854; Samuel B., April 25, 1813, died November 12, 1888; Lewis B., August 13, 1815, died May 15, 1816; Marie S., October 18, 1817, died July 8, 1895; Albert E., April 13, 1820, died September 15, 1900; Spencer Henry, mentioned below; Orison W., December 8, 1827, died March 13, 1913; Marietta L., February 15, 1830, died in 1911, married Willard Jeffs.

(XIV) Spencer Henry Leonard, son of Shepard Leonard, was born at Andover, Vermont, August 8, 1822, and died at Chester, Vermont, April 18, 1887. He attended the public schools in his native town and became a manufacturer of boots and shoes there. He continued in business actively to the time of his death. In religion he was a Congregationalist. He married Hannah Maria Locke, who was born in Rockingham, Vermont, August 6, 1828, daughter of Oren and Catherine (Tyler) Locke. Children: Eugene Spencer, mentioned below; Ida F., born August 20, 1857; Abbie T., July 15, 1861; George L., September 17, 1863.

(XV) Eugene Spencer Leonard, son of Spencer Henry Leonard, was born at Chester, Vermont, January 19, 1854, and was educated at Chester Academy. He began his business life as clerk in the postoffice at Chester Depot. In 1877 he came to Bellows Falls, Vermont, and for a time was clerk in the railroad company's office, afterward in the office of the Fall Mountain Paper Company. In 1887 he opened an insurance office, representing both fire and life insurance companies, and he has built up a large and flourishing business. He is a director and vice-president of the National Bank of Bellows Falls, and trustee of the Bellows Falls Savings Institution. In politics he is a Democrat.

He married, December 14, 1893, Addie P. Stone, who was born at Westminster, Vermont, February 6, 1858, daughter of Orlando and Emma (Church) Stone. Children: Richard Spencer, born June 7, 1896; Eugene Stone, June 24, 1898; Lawrence Coy, December 27, 1900.

Thomas Leonard, son of Sir LEONARD Henry Leonard (q. v.), was of Pontypool, Wales. He had sons: Henry, James, mentioned below, and Philip.

(I) James Leonard, immigrant ancestor, son of Thomas Leonard, of Pontypool, Wales, was born in Wales, and came to America about 1645. He settled first in Lynn, and later in Taunton, Massachusetts. He was the founder of the iron works in Saugus, near Lynn, the first iron works in America. He was not living in 1691. In 1652 he and his brother Henry were engaged in the manufacture of iron in Taunton. He was a great friend of King Philip, the famous Indian, who used to shoot wild birds at Fowling Pond on Leonard's property, and Philip was often entertained in the Leonard house. When the town was burned, his house was spared. Children: Thomas, mentioned below; James, 1643, died November 1, 1736; Abigail, married John Kingsley; Rebecca, married, September 2, 1678, Isaac Chapman; Joseph, about 1655; Benjamin, married, January 15, 1678-79, Sarah Thresher; Hannah, married January 24, 1677-78, Isaac Deane; Uriah, July 10, 1652.

(II) Thomas Leonard, son of James Leonard, was born at Pontypool, Monmouthshire, Wales, August 3, 1641, and died at Taunton, November 24, 1713. He married, at Taunton, August 21, 1662, Mary Watson, who died December 1, 1723, aged eighty-one years. Children, born at Taunton: Mary, born August 2, 1663; Thomas, January 22, 1665-66, married Joanna —; John, mentioned below; George, April 18, 1671; Samuel, February 1, 1673-74; Elkanah, May 15, 1677; James, December 17, 1779; Daughter, born and died April 10, 1681; Seth, April 28, 1682, died November 2, 1682; Philip, March 3, 1684, died July 15, 1685; Elizabeth, July 15, 1686.

(III) John Leonard, son of Thomas Leonard, was born at Taunton, May 18, 1668. He married Mary King, daughter of Philip King. In a deed dated February 19, 1738-39, when both sons must have been of age, John Leonard conveyed to his sons, Thomas and Philip, land at Taunton. The original deed is in the possession of Rev. L. A. Butterfield, of 24 Washington street, Brattleboro, Vermont. The deed was recorded February 17, 1748, in Bristol county, Massachusetts. He died about

1740. Children: Thomas; Philip, mentioned below; Sarah, born June 29, 1729, married Rev. Eliab Byram, of Mendham, New Jersey; Gamaliel, born at Taunton, April 30, 1733, died March 12, 1809.

(IV) Philip Leonard, son of John Leonard, was born about 1710. He settled in Raynham. He married, May 4, 1741, Lydia Chase, of that town. His will was dated June 12, 1782, bequeathing his personal estate to his wife Lydia. After her death the property was to be divided in five equal parts, a fifth to go to his daughter Judith and her heirs, a fifth to daughter Lydia, another to daughter Esther, and another fifth to daughter Tabitha. The son, David, received real estate and was named the executor. Children, born at Raynham: Judith, born February 14, 1742; Philip, August 14, 1743, died before his father; Lydia, January 12, 1744; David, mentioned below; Rebecca, July 28, 1747, died young; Reuben, June 21, 1749, died young; Esther; Tabitha.

(V) David Leonard, son of Philip Leonard, was born at Raynham, July 20, 1745. He removed to Vermont and was living at Guilford in that state in 1790, near the present town of Dover. He married (first) ——— Hines. He married (second) February 27, 1755, Mary Briggs, born November 6, 1756, died February 9, 1834. The Briggs family was prominent in Taunton and vicinity. David died at Dover, October 3, 1811. He and his first wife are buried in a small cemetery on a hill east of West Dover village, a mile distant. The trees and shrubs have overgrown the burying ground and fairly hidden it from the road. Children: Abner, David, Caleb, Rebecca, Enos, Polly, Rachel, Ruth, Daniel (mentioned below), Sally, George, Levi.

(VI) Dr. Daniel Leonard, son of David Leonard and Mary (Briggs) Leonard, was born at Dover, Vermont. He was a prominent citizen, and served the town in various offices, including that of selectman. He was a Free-Will Baptist preacher, also a physician and surgeon. He also carried on a farm. He married Sally Mann, who was born September 4, 1798, and died at Dover, February 11, 1862, daughter of Rev. James Mann, a Baptist clergyman. Her father was born February 6, 1758, at Montgomery, Massachusetts, and in 1813 removed to Dover, where he died February 11, 1854; children, born at Dummerston, now Dover: James Mann Jr., July 13, 1790; Abijah Mann, May 3, 1792; George Mann, December 11, 1793; Betsey Mann, August 28, 1796; Sally Mann, September 4, 1798; Hosea Mann, October 18, 1801; William Riley Mann, Timothy Mann, father of Rev. James, settled in Dover, New Jersey, removed to Montgomery, Massachusetts, and finally to Dummerston,

Vermont, where he died. His children: Stephen, Nathaniel, Darius, Richard, Rachel and Rev. James Mann. Children of Dr. Daniel Leonard: Martin, born October 28, 1818; Elvira, August 3, 1820, married Edward Howe; Clark, May 30, 1822; Elliot, December 20, 1823; Mary Ann, August 19, 1827, married Samuel S. Ingram; Philena, October 21, 1830, married Alanson C. Smith; Fidelia, October 21, 1830, twin, married Moses J. Bogle; Daniel Greene, mentioned below; Chloe M., November 26, 1835, married Merrill Mann; David Pitt, October 7, 1837.

(VII) Daniel Greene Leonard, son of Dr. Daniel Leonard, was born at West Dover, Vermont, October 23, 1833, and died at Wilmington, Vermont, August 13, 1892. He received a common school education. At the time gold was discovered in California, he joined the gold-seekers, making the journey by way of the Isthmus of Panama, and remaining in the gold fields about a year. After his return he engaged in farming. He had an extensive maple orchard of some 2,500 trees, from which he produced annually about six hundred gallons of syrup. He was also a dealer in maple sugar and syrup and in jellies, buying from the farmers and selling at retail and to the markets. He was a pioneer in the manufacture of cider apple jelly and established plants to manufacture it at Wilmington, Jacksonville and Newfane, Vermont. He made a specialty also of his dairy. His homestead comprised about two hundred acres of land. He lived until within two years of his death at Dover, removing thence to Wilmington, where he died. He was deacon of the Congregational church at Dover. During the last years of his life, his business was conducted mainly by his son with whom he was in partnership under the firm name of D. G. Leonard & Son. For many years he was in failing health. In politics he was a staunch Republican. He married, November 17, 1857, Annette Minerva Adams, who was born in Marlborough, Vermont, June 21, 1837, daughter of Captain Ira and Lucy (Houghton) Adams. Children, born at Dover: Florence, died in childhood; Claude Greene, mentioned below; Florrie M., born March 7, 1868, died December 26, 1903, married William E. Corse, and had a daughter, Grace Ward; Mabel Grace, born February 21, 1872, lived in Winchendon, Massachusetts, now 1913 in Roxbury, Massachusetts; Charles Hugh, born July 14, 1874, lives in Winsted, Connecticut, married Ella Adams, of Wilmington, Vermont, and has a daughter Madeline.

(VIII) Claude Greene Leonard, son of Daniel Greene Leonard, was born at West Dover, Vermont, May 14, 1864. He attended

the public schools of his native town and the West Brattleborough Seminary. When he was nineteen years old he became associated in the maple sugar business with his father, and was admitted to partnership under the firm name of D. G. Leonard & Son. For a number of years he managed the business and he continued it until 1895, when he sold it. For eight years he was a general merchant in Wilmington in partnership with C. D. Spencer, under the firm name of Spencer & Leonard, and conducted his maple sugar business at the same time. He engaged in the insurance business in 1894, and since 1895 his whole time has been devoted to it. In 1897 he removed to Springfield and since then he has had a real estate and insurance office in that town, and has taken rank among the leading business men. He is a director of the Springfield Coöperative Savings and Loan Association, of which he is secretary and treasurer. For three years he was secretary of the Springfield board of trade. He has been lister of the town and is an active and prominent Republican. He is a member of the First Methodist Episcopal Church, one of its stewards, a trustee and chairman of the finance committee, and collector. He is also custodian of the trust funds of the society and has charge of its insurance.

He married, February 21, 1886, Eleanor Platt Rice, of Barre, Vermont, daughter of Isaac D. Rice. Children: Goldie, died in infancy; Stuart Greene, born November 17, 1892, student in the Worcester Polytechnic Institute in the electrical engineering course; Eulalee Josephine, born January 9, 1895.

The surname Lawrence is derived obviously from the personal or baptismal name and is found in various other languages besides English. There are doubtless many distinct families entirely unrelated bearing this surname. Perhaps no English and American family has had more distinguished and successful men. In America the family has been prominent from the pioneer days. They were in all the colonial wars, holding important commissions. Major Samuel Lawrence was a prominent figure during the revolution. The Lawrences have been foremost in developing the industries of New England, and the city of Lawrence was named in honor of one of the great manufacturers and captains of industry. Bishop Lawrence, of Massachusetts, and President Lowell, of Harvard College, are descendants of the same American pioneer. Several genealogies of the descendants of John Lawrence have been published, and the ancestry in England has been traced to the very

beginning of the use of surnames in that country.

(I) Robert Lawrence, the first known progenitor of this family, was of Lancashire, England, born as early as A. D. 1150. Attending his sovereign, Richard, Coeur de Lion, to the War of the Crusades, he distinguished himself at the siege of Acre and was knighted Sir Robert of Ashton Hall. His coat-of-arms is described: Argent, a cross raguly gules.

(II) Sir Robert Lawrence, son of Sir Robert Lawrence, and his immediate successor to the estate of Ashton Hall, married a daughter of James Trafford, of Lancaster.

(III) James Lawrence, son of Sir Robert Lawrence, married, in 1252, Matilda de Washington, an heiress, daughter of John de Washington.

(IV) John Lawrence, son of James Lawrence, succeeded to Ashton Hall, and married Margaret Chesford, daughter of Walter Chesford.

(V) John Lawrence, son of John Lawrence, was heir of his father. He married Elizabeth Holt, of Stably, Lancashire, and died, it is said, in 1360.

(VI) Sir Robert Lawrence, son of John Lawrence, succeeded to Ashton Hall, and married Margaret Holdem, of Lancashire. Children: Robert, mentioned below; Thomas, father of Sir Arthur Lawrence, of Prior's Court, Gloucestershire; William, born 1425, fought under the Lancastrian banner at St. Albans in 1455, and having fallen there, was buried in the Abbey; Edmund.

(VII) Sir Robert Lawrence, son of Sir Robert Lawrence, had Ashton Hall. He married Amphilbis, daughter of Edward Longford. Children: James, heir to the estate, married Cicely Roberts; Robert, married Margaret Lawrence, daughter of John, and their son John commanded a wing of the British army at Flodden Field; Nicholas, mentioned below.

(VIII) Nicholas Lawrence, son of Sir Robert Lawrence, was of Agercroft. Children: Thomas; Nicholas; Robert; John, mentioned below; William; Henry; Oliver.

(IX) John Lawrence, son of Nicholas Lawrence, was of Agercroft, ancestor of the Lawrence family of St. James Park, in Suffolk, it is stated in the pedigree of the Lawrences of Ashton Hall. He died in 1461.

(X) Thomas Lawrence, son of John Lawrence, was of Rumburgh and owned lands in other places. His will was dated July 17, 1471. Children: John, mentioned below; Richard, of St. Ives.

(XI) John Lawrence, son of Thomas Lawrence, married Margery ———. His will is

dated July 10, 1504. His wife died in 1507, and both are buried in the church at Rumburgh.

(XII) Robert Lawrence, son of John Lawrence, was named in his father's will and in his wife's and that of his mother-in-law.

(XIII) John Lawrence, son of Robert Lawrence, married Elizabeth ———. Children: Henry; John, mentioned below; Katherine; William, of St. James Park, South Elmham, exiled during the reign of Queen Mary, afterward a preacher at Dressingfield; Richard, of Wissel and Rumburgh.

(XIV) John Lawrence, son of John Lawrence, married Agnes ———. Children: John, mentioned below; Richard, died in 1596; Susan; Elizabeth; Margaret. The will of John Lawrence is dated April 27, 1590, and he is buried at Rumburgh, May 21, 1590. His wife died January 22, 1583.

(XV) John Lawrence, son of John Lawrence, was of Wisset, county Suffolk. His will is dated June 2, 1606, and he was buried January 16, 1607. He married Joan ———. Children: Henry, mentioned below; Robert, whose will mentions kinsman Henry North, of Laxfield, son of Sir Henry North and grandson of Lord North; Margery; Katherine.

(XVI) Henry Lawrence, son of John Lawrence, married Mary ———. He removed from Wisset to New England and settled in Charlestown. In the first division of land in Charlestown on the Mystic side, he received five acres of land for a house lot, February 20, 1638. Another lot was transferred to him by George Blott in 1635. He died about 1640, and the widow died March 3, 1647-48. The only known child was John, mentioned below.

(XVII) John Lawrence, son of Henry and Mary Lawrence, was baptized at Wisset, county Suffolk, England, October 8, 1609. It is probable that he came with a large party under the guidance of Governor Winthrop in 1635. He was admitted a freeman April 17, 1637, and received a grant of plough land at Watertown, on the west side of Beaver Brook, three acres, February 28, 1636. He was a carpenter by trade. His home was near Fresh Pond, Cambridge, then in Watertown. In the autumn of 1662 he removed to Groton, Massachusetts. His homestead in that town was southwest of Gibbet Hill, a short distance east of the First Parish meeting house. In recent years this farm has been owned by Joseph F. Hall. He was one of the original settlers and proprietors of Groton and owner of a twenty-acre right. He was twice elected selectman, one year surveyor of highways, and was a useful and honored citizen. After moving to Groton he continued at his trade, later

at Watertown, and still later in Boston. In his will he appoints his wife and sons, Nathaniel and Joseph, as executors, mentioning as legatees his sons Enoch, Samuel, Isaac, Jonathan, Zechariah, and daughters Elizabeth and Mary. His first wife, Elizabeth, died at Groton, August 29, 1663, and he married (second) November 2, 1664, at Charlestown, Susanna Bachiler or Batchelder, daughter of William. His widow died July 8, 1668, and in her will bequeaths to daughters Abigail and Susanna, and to sisters Rachel Atwood and Abigail Asting. Children by first wife: John, born March 14, 1636; Nathaniel, October 15, 1639; Joseph, March, 1642, died young; Joseph, May 30, 1643; Jonathan, buried April 6, 1648; Mary, July 16, 1645; Peleg, January 10, 1646-47; Enoch, mentioned below; Samuel, removed to Connecticut; Isaac, married, April 19, 1682, Abigail Bellows; Elizabeth, May 9, 1655, in Boston, lived with Ensign Bass, of Concord, after her father died; Jonathan, left £100 for a meeting house bell, and it was voted by the town of Groton to inscribe his name on the bell; Zechariah, born March 9, 1658-59. Children of second wife: Abigail, born in Groton, January 9, 1666; Susanna, July 3, 1667.

(XVIII) Enoch, son of John Lawrence, was born in Watertown, March 5, 1648-49. He married, March 6, 1676-77, in Watertown, Ruth (Whitney) Shattuck (see Whitney). Soon after he married he settled at Groton, in the north part of the town. He was surveyor of highways, tithingman and fence viewer, and in 1691 hog reeve. In the year 1702 the provincial government exempted him from taxation on account of physical disability resulting from an encounter with the Indians in King William's war, and granted to him an annual pension of £3 sterling. He lived to an advanced age. Children: Nathaniel, mentioned below; Daniel, born March 7, 1681; Zechariah, July 16, 1683; Jeremiah, May 1, 1686, died September 28, 1744.

(XIX) Nathaniel Lawrence, son of Enoch Lawrence, was born in Watertown, February 21, 1677-78, and died at Groton, September 12, 1765, aged 87 years, 6 months, 21 days. He married, about 1701, Anna Scripture, who died at Mason, New Hampshire, September 31 (sic), 1758, aged 73 years, 8 months, 21 days, daughter of Samuel. Samuel Scripture, the immigrant, was born about 1650, and settled in Groton, Massachusetts, just before the outbreak of King Philip's war. Late in 1675, with the other inhabitants of Groton, he abandoned the town on account of Indian hostilities. He was among the first to return after the war, and his daughter Mary was born there in 1680. He was in Lieutenant Jonas Pres-

cott's garrison, March 17, 1691-92. He married (second) Sarah ———, and both owned the covenant March 30, 1707. His first wife was Elizabeth ———. Children by first wife: Samuel, born at Groton, October 4, 1675; Mary, February 7, 1680; Sarah, February 8, 1682; Anna, mentioned above; Deborah, married, September 4, 1710, Jonathan Whitcomb; Abigail, January 28, 1686-87; Ruth, February 2, 1696; Lydia, June 26, 1700. By second wife: Jacob, baptized March 30, 1707; Eunice, baptized May 22, 1709. Nathaniel had the rank of sergeant, in 1705; was constable in 1711; and afterwards surveyor of highways and tithingman. He died at Groton. Children, born at Groton: Nathaniel, May 3, 1702; James, August 26, 1705; Anna, July 3, 1708; Enoch, November 15, 1710; Sarah, March 15, 1713; Martha, December 7, 1715; Joseph, April 10, 1718; Benjamin, mentioned below; Rebecca, April 17, 1724; Lois, September 26, 1726; Eunice, July 25, 1728.

(XX) Lieutenant Benjamin Lawrence, son of Nathaniel Lawrence, was born at Groton, November 6, 1720, and died July 8, 1807, in his eighty-seventh year. He married, June 20, 1744, Rebecca Dodge, who died February 18, 1795, in her seventy-second year. Children, born at Groton: Rebecca, January 10, 1745; Benjamin, mentioned below; Anna, November 14, 1748; Margaret, January 3, 1751; Sarah, April 2, 1753; Phebe, October 19, 1755; Ruth, January 3, 1758; Rachel, March 16, 1760; Deborah, July 1, 1762; Salmon, April 23, 1765.

(XXI) Lieutenant Benjamin Lawrence, son of Benjamin Lawrence, was born at Groton, and died June 9, 1824, aged seventy-seven years. He married, July 8, 1778, Rebecca Woods, of Pepperell, Massachusetts (see Woods). She died September 30, 1830, aged seventy-five years; both she and her husband died in Jaffrey, New Hampshire. In 1788 he removed from Groton to Jaffrey, New Hampshire, where he settled in the vicinity of Thorn-dike Pond, northeast of the village, on a homestead now or lately occupied by a great-grandson, Frederick J. Lawrence. Lieutenant Benjamin Lawrence was a soldier of the revolution, a lieutenant in Colonel Dike's regiment, Captain Minot's company, September 27, 1776. He was first lieutenant in Captain John Minot's company, Colonel Nicholas Dike's regiment, December 1, 1776, to March 1, 1777. He was first lieutenant in Captain Job Shattuck's Second Company, Sixth Middlesex County Regiment. He appears to have been captain of a company of Colonel George Williams' regiment, Brigadier-General Palmer's brigade, in 1777, but he was again lieutenant in Captain Joseph Boynton's company, Colonel Wade's

regiment, commissioned March 14, 1778, and in the same company April 1, 1778, to January 1, 1779, in the Rhode Island campaign; also in Captain John Nutting's company, Sixth Middlesex County Regiment, April 9, 1779. (See Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors, vol. ix, pp. 562-3). He is described as a strong man, bodily and mentally, and a successful farmer. He built and operated one of the first cider mills in the neighborhood. Children, born at Groton: Ephraim, mentioned below; Artemas, born February 13, 1781, a blacksmith at Jaffrey, and member of the company that built the Cheshire factory; Moody, January 15, 1783, lived at Jaffrey, innkeeper, auctioneer, sexton and deputy sheriff; Joshua, February 10, 1785, died at Richfield, New York, September 27, 1806; Ithamar, January 18, 1787, lived at Jaffrey. Children, born at Jaffrey: Rebecca, April 8, 1799, lived at Pembroke, New York; Milla, September 18, 1791, lived at Sharon, New Hampshire; Manasseh, January 21, 1794, lived at Alden, New York; Sarah, November 2, 1796, lived at Gilsum, New Hampshire; Ephraim, mentioned below.

(XXII) Ephraim Lawrence, son of Lieutenant Benjamin Lawrence, was born at Groton, Massachusetts, April 9, 1779, and died at Windham, Vermont, May 19, 1845. He married Nancy Bruce, of Berlin, Massachusetts. The Bruce family of Berlin was descended from John Bruce, an early settler of Sudbury, Massachusetts. Roger Bruce, son of John, had sons Elijah, Thomas, Elisha, of Worcester; David, of Southborough, and Daniel, of Berlin. Nancy died in February, 1849. Children, born at Windham, Vermont: Sabra, born 1805, died in August, 1856, married ——— Cobb; Rufus, mentioned below; Mary, born 1809, married ——— Mack; Joshua, 1811, died November, 1856; Eli, 1813; Artemas, mentioned below; Harriet, 1817, died aged eighteen; Sarah, 1820, died 1821; Henry, born 1821; George, 1823; Albert, 1825.

(XXIII) Rufus Lawrence, son of Ephraim Lawrence, was born at Windham, Vermont, October 12, 1806, and died there March 2, 1862. He was educated in the district schools, and became a farmer in his native town. He was active in public affairs, and filled the office of lister and other offices of trust. He was a faithful member of the Baptist church. He married, January 29, 1835, Naomi Adeline French, who was born at Windham, Vermont, January 14, 1817; died November 23, 1869, daughter of Elias French. Children, born at Windham: Martin Rufus, mentioned below; Milan, born August 2, 1840, died March 10, 1864; Leslie Milton, born May 29, 1844, died April 3, 1912; Sibyl Laurette,



M R Lawrence

born January 26, 1846, married Oscar Heald, of Chester, Vermont; Hannah Lovina, born November 20, 1847, married (first) Merrill Bemis, and (second) Everett Field, of Gardner, Massachusetts; Albert LaForest, born July 13, 1849 (deceased); Lillian Adeline, born February 18, 1853, died March 22, 1875; Marshall Whitney, mentioned below.

(XXIV) Martin Rufus Lawrence, son of Rufus Lawrence, was born at Windham, Vermont, March 14, 1836, and died at Rockingham, Vermont, October 17, 1904. He attended the public schools of his native town. During his youth he worked on the farm of his father and he followed farming when a young man in Grafton and Chester, Vermont. He afterward became interested in the firm of Nurse, Cogswell & Company, owners of a flour mill at Rockingham, Vermont. Subsequently the firm became Lawrence & Cogswell, and eventually Mr. Lawrence became the sole owner of the business. He manufactured flour for a number of years. Later, in partnership with L. D. Parker, he engaged in the wood-turning business, and subsequently he bought the interests of his partner and continued with much success in the wood-working and lumber business until the time of his death. He also conducted a saw and grist mill at Rockingham. In politics he was a Republican, and for twenty-six consecutive years he was a selectman of the town of Rockingham. He was also for several years road commissioner, and in 1902-03 he represented Windham county in the state senate of Vermont, serving on the committees on industrial schools, on insane asylums, and he was chairman of the committee on highways and bridges. He was given the unusual honor of a unanimous election, all parties supporting him for the office of senator. In religion he was a Universalist. He married, January 20, 1861, Laurinza E. Davis, who was born at Grafton, Vermont, October 6, 1836, daughter of Josiah B. and Elmira (Smalley) Davis (see Smalley). Children: 1. Child, died in infancy. 2. Nora E., born March 11, 1864, married Fred O. Smalley (see Smalley). 3. Corintha A., born April 7, 1866; married W. G. Smalley, of Marlborough, New Hampshire; children: Gertrude, born May 11, 1889, died July 3, 1899; Maxwell William, born May 15, 1897. 4. Rolon M., born August 26, 1868, in business at Marlborough, New Hampshire; married Kate Gates. 5. Nelson R., born November 6, 1870; died September 25, 1899; married Belle M. Brown; one child, Norman, born October 12, 1897, died April 16, 1900. 6. John Proctor, mentioned below. 7. Jay H., mentioned below.

(XXV) John Proctor Lawrence, son of Martin Rufus Lawrence, was born at Bellows

Falls, Vermont, in the town of Rockingham, June 1, 1873. He received his early education in the public schools, and attended the Vermont Academy at Saxtons River, from which he was graduated in 1893. For two years he was employed in his father's mill, and then he became a clerk in the hardware store of Eaton & Norwood, in Bellows Falls. Afterward the firm became Norwood & Field, and in 1901 Mr. Lawrence purchased the interest of Mr. Norwood, the firm name then becoming Field & Lawrence. The firm deals in general hardware and coal, and ranks among the leading houses of the town. Mr. Lawrence served for five years in the state militia and was lieutenant of his company one year and captain from August 10, 1907, to February 19, 1910, in the National Guard of Vermont. He is a member of King Solomon's Temple Lodge, No. 45, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Bellows Falls; of Abenaki Chapter, No. 19, Royal Arch Masons; of Holy Cross Commandery, No. 12, Knights Templar; of the New England Order of Protection, of which he has been financial secretary for the past fifteen years. He married, January 8, 1898, Charlotte Banyea, of Keene, New Hampshire, daughter of Lewis and Addie (Bouvier) Banyea, of French ancestry. Children: Marteil, born September 25, 1904; Glenn Bernier, May 25, 1907.

(XXV) Jay Harry Lawrence, brother of John Proctor Lawrence, was born in the town of Rockingham, Vermont, January 9, 1879, died May 20, 1913. He attended the public schools there and the Vermont Academy at Saxtons River. From 1898 to 1904 he assisted his father in the mill business, and when his father died he succeeded to it. He conducted the saw mill and grist mill known as the Lawrence Mills, and located in the western part of the town of Rockingham, until 1906. In the following year he was appointed superintendent of streets, sewers and water works in the village of Bellows Falls, and he filled that position efficiently and satisfactorily to the public up to his death. For three years prior to moving into the village of Bellows Falls he was road commissioner of the town of Rockingham. In politics he was a Republican. He was a member of King Solomon's Temple Lodge, Free Masons; of Abenaki Chapter, No. 19, Royal Arch Masons; of Bellows Falls Council, No. 17, Royal and Select Masters. In religion he was a Congregationalist. He married, August 26, 1903, Lena M. Miller, who was born at Potsdam, New York, Lawrence county, April 20, 1879, daughter of John W. and Fannie (Murray) Miller. Children, born in Rockingham: Martin Jay, born Janu-

ary 29, 1905; Marjorie Elizabeth, November 3, 1907; Barbara Louise, May 22, 1909; Nelson Ray, January 19, 1911.

(XXIII) Artemas Lawrence, son of Ephraim Lawrence, was born in Windham, Vermont, died there, June 16, 1845, aged twenty-six years, two months. He was a farmer. He married Patty Kimball Woodburn, born in Windham, 1820, daughter of John and Mercy (Fay) Woodburn, the former named having died January 11, 1851, aged seventy-three years, and the latter named having died January 14, 1851, three days after her husband, aged sixty-nine years. Children, born at Windham: Merrill L., mentioned below; Leon W., died September 22, 1842, aged three years; Willard L., born November 4, 1843, died November 30, 1898, aged fifty-five years. After the death of Mr. Lawrence his widow married Winchester Smith, who died May 1, 1890, aged seventy-four years. She died in the year 1888.

(XXIV) Merrill L. Lawrence, son of Artemas Lawrence, was born in Windham, Vermont, June 14, 1841. He received his early education there in the public schools. In 1853 he went to Springfield, Vermont, to learn the trade of machinist in the shop of Parks & Woolson. He followed this trade until 1863 as a journeyman in Hartford, Connecticut; Keene, New Hampshire, and Springfield, Vermont. He then devoted two years to the study of music in Boston and elsewhere, and for two years afterward taught in the Genesee Wesleyan Institute at Lima, New York. Returning to Springfield, he was for two years engaged in the furniture business under the firm name of Brown & Lawrence. His interest in music was not interrupted in the meantime. He conducted musical festivals and conventions in various towns in Vermont and New Hampshire. He was appointed deputy sheriff, and for a time was bookkeeper for the firm of Parks & Woolson. In 1880 he became a partner in the firm of Lawrence, Brink & Lovell, proprietors of a livery stable. For many years he has devoted his attention mainly to the insurance business and real estate. He is senior partner of the firm of Lawrence & Wheeler, insurance and real estate brokers. The firm also has an extensive coal and wood business. Mr. Lawrence ranks among the leading business men of the town. In 1883 he was elected town clerk and he has held that office uninterruptedly since that time. He also holds commissions as justice of the peace and as notary public. His interest in music has not lessened. For forty-five years he was chorister of the Congregational church, and his choir was regarded as the equal of any in the state. He has always been active in musical circles.

He married, July 8, 1867, Kate L. Locke, born at Chester, Vermont, March 19, 1847, daughter of Oren and Nancy (Williams) Locke. His wife was organist of the Congregational church for over thirty years. Children: 1. Frederick Locke, born January 19, 1869; composer and teacher of music, graduate of the Northwestern University, Chicago, Illinois, in the class of 1887; he has taught in conservatories and has spent much time in Germany; he now has charge of the music in Carleton College at Northfield, Minnesota; married, December 24, 1892, Maria Schoonmaker. 2. Bertha Kate, born January 22, 1872; married, April 28, 1893, William H. Tinker, bank cashier, Bellows Falls, Vermont. 3. Jessie Merrill, born September 7, 1876; married Dana S. Brownell, of New York, now head accountant for the Jones & Lamson Machine Company of Bellows Falls. 4. Alice W., born February 10, 1880. 5. Russell L., born May 19, 1892, died September 20, 1892.

(XXIV) Marshall Whitney Lawrence, son of Rufus Lawrence, was born at Windham, Vermont, September 1, 1857. He received his education in the public schools of his native town. When he was thirteen years old he went to Brookline, Vermont, where he lived for twenty-seven years, following farming as an occupation. He resided for three years in Massachusetts and for four years in California. In 1912 he came to a farm in Walpole, New Hampshire, where he still resides and is now (1913) engaged in farming. In politics he is a Republican, and in religion a Methodist. He married (first) September 1, 1878, Fannie L. Rist, who was born in Minnesota, and died April 8, 1889, daughter of Luke and Mary (Gates) Rist. Her mother was a native of Newfane, Vermont. He married (second) August 21, 1895, Sarah (Shattuck) Dean, widow of Henry Dean. Children, all by first wife: 1. Flora Zoe, born July 26, 1881; married Earl Dean, son of Henry and Sarah (Shattuck) Dean; children: Rowe, deceased; Harold and Merton. 2. Oscar Guy, born January 8, 1885, in Peach Tree, Monterey county, California; married Lydia Fellows, and lives in Brookline, Vermont. 3. Angie F., born January 27, 1887; married William Perry, of Springfield, Vermont. 4. May F., born March 27, 1889; married Elmer Stockwell, of Gardner, Massachusetts.

(The Woods Line).

(I) Samuel Woods, the progenitor of this family, was in Watertown, Massachusetts, as early as 1653, and afterward lived in Cambridge, where he married, September 28, 1659, Alice Rushton. In 1662 he came to Groton, Massachusetts, of which he was one of the

original proprietors, owning an eleven acre right, and there resided until the destruction of the town in King Philip's war, 1675-76, when he returned to Watertown. In 1677 he signed the agreement made at Concord to re-settle Groton, and in the following year returned thither. He died at Groton about January, 1718, and his wife died April 17, 1712. Both he and his wife were born in 1636, according to their deposition. Children: Samuel, born at Cambridge, January 3, 1660-61; Thomas, at Groton, March 9, 1663; Elizabeth, September 17, 1665; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Mary, August 2, 1670; Abigail, August 19, 1672; Hannah, September 18, 1674; John, at Watertown, March 4, 1676-77.

(II) Nathaniel, son of Samuel Woods, was born at Groton, March 25, 1667-68, and died there June 20, 1738. He married (first) Elenor ———; (second) Alice ———, died January 10, 1717-18; (third) July 3, 1721, Sarah Brown, born at Sudbury, May 20, 1680, died at Groton, March 3, 1724-25, daughter of Jabez and Deborah (Haines) Brown. He married (fourth) September 14, 1725, Mary (Blanchard) Derbyshire, daughter of John Blanchard and widow of John Derbyshire. Children, all born at Groton: Nathaniel, October 19, 1694; Daniel, August 10, 1696, killed in Lovewell's fight; John, March 3, 1697-98; Isaac, mentioned below; Bathsheba, April 5, 1702; Hannah, March 16, 1704; Phebe, January 13, 1705-06, died young; Aaron, May 26, 1707; Moses, July 6, 1709; Reuben, April 11, 1711. By second wife: Phebe, March 6, 1713; Jonathan, June 4, 1715.

(III) Lieutenant Isaac Woods, son of Nathaniel Woods, was born February 20, 1699-1700, at Groton, and died there March 31, 1775. He married, at Groton, September 21, 1725, Abigail Stevens, who was born at Chelmsford, August 13, 1702, and died at Groton, December 24, 1781, daughter of John and Sarah (Snow) Stevens. Children, all born at Groton: Isaac, October 29, 1725; Ephraim, mentioned below; Thomas, December 29, 1728; Nehemiah, December 6, 1731; Henry, September 4, 1733; Jonas, May 21, 1735, died at Fort William Henry, 1756; Caleb, January 22, 1736-37; Prudence, October 8, 1738, died young; Samson, May 6, 1740, died 1757; Sarah, August 17, 1742; Solomon, August 29, 1747.

(IV) Ephraim, son of Isaac Woods, was born at Groton, April 25, 1727, and died at Pepperell, August 12, 1757. He married Bathsheba ———, and she married (second) at Townsend, November 7, 1761, John Petts Jr. Children: Sybil, born at Groton, March 31, 1752; Rebecca, December 21, 1754, married, at Townsend, July 8, 1778, Benjamin Law-

rence Jr. (see Lawrence); Levina, March 26, 1757.

(The Locke Line).

(I) Deacon William Locke, the immigrant ancestor, was born at Stepney Parish, London, England, December 13, 1628, and came to this country in the ship "Planter," which sailed for New England, March 22, 1634-35. At that time he was only six years old, and it is supposed that he came over in the care of Nicholas Davies and his family. His father was probably William Locke, mariner, and his mother, Elizabeth ———, who died June 27, 1631. Where William Locke lived during his minority is unknown. He married, December 25, 1655, Mary, daughter of William and Margery Clarke, of Woburn, Massachusetts. She was born December 10, 1640, and died July 18, 1715. Her father, William Clarke, was a resident of Watertown, in 1640, and removed to Woburn in 1651. His name often appears as surveyor of highways and in other town offices. He was a weaver by trade, and died March 15, 1682. His wife Margery died October 11, 1694. William Locke early became owner of real estate and eventually a man of property. His first purchase was about 1650. In 1664 he had granted to him land in "Great Meadow" and Pond Meadow. In 1673-77-80 he received other grants, and at other dates he purchased numerous other parcels of land. He took some part in the management of town affairs, and was frequently on important committees, in relation to town lands, roads, etc. In 1671 he was on a committee to settle the bounds and also to lay out lands. In 1675-76-78 he was a surveyor of fences, and in 1677 was chosen constable. He was again constable in 1701, and selectman in 1686-96, and grand juror to the supreme court in 1695. He was a member of the church of Woburn, and for many years a deacon and one of its chief pillars. The house occupied by him is still standing, and the garden and trees surrounding it are evidently very ancient. It is supposed that his grandson Samuel, to whom it descended, kept an inn here for many years; it remained in the family until 1741, when it was sold by the grandson Samuel. William Locke died at Woburn, June 16, 1730, aged ninety-one years. His will was made in 1703, and in it he appointed his son Ebenezer his executor and gave him all his property except half of his personal estate which he left to his wife. He required him, however, to pay to the other children certain sums, and to provide for his mother as directed in the will. Children, born in Woburn: William, December 27, 1657, died January 9, 1658; William, born January 18, 1659; John, August 1, 1661; Joseph, March

9, 1664; Mary, October 16, 1666; Samuel, October 14, 1669; Ebenezer, mentioned below; James, November 14, 1677; Elizabeth, January 4, 1681-82.

(II) Ebenezer, son of William Locke, was born January 8, 1674, in Woburn. He lived with his father on the homestead, of which he had become the owner by gift and purchase. He owned also other land and a house, previous to his father's death, and later became the possessor of several lots in Woburn and a large tract in what is now Townsend. He was frequently elected to town offices and was released from military duties on account of "bodily infirmities." He died December 24, 1723. He married (first) October 18, 1697, Susannah, daughter of Israel Walker, born March 1, 1674, and died June 13, 1699. He married (second) October 14, 1701, Hannah Meads, who was born September 17, 1676, daughter of David and Hannah Meads, of Cambridge. She survived him, and died July 24, 1739. Child of first wife: Ebenezer, born April 28, 1699. Children of second wife: Samuel, born August 24, 1702; Josiah, March 15, 1705; Joshua, mentioned below; Nathan, March 20, 1713, died December, 1723; Hannah, born April 11, 1716.

(III) Joshua, son of Ebenezer Locke, was born August 21, 1709, and lived in Woburn, Westboro, Boston, and Southboro. He was probably a carpenter by occupation. He sold land in the latter town to Isaac Amidon in 1753, and was on the alarm list of that town in 1757; he died there in 1767. He married (first) at Woburn, in March, 1732-33, Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Sarah Reed, born January 2, 1712. He married (second) Tabitha, daughter of Dr. Isaac Bellows, of Southboro, buried at Boston, April, 1744. His second wife survived him. Children: Joshua, born July 22, 1732-33; Josiah, February 6, 1735, in Westboro; Ebenezer, of whom further.

(IV) Ebenezer, son of Joshua Locke, was born at Oxford, August 5, 1737, and died at Schuyler, New York, September 24, 1812. He married Phebe Morse, daughter of Collins and Bathsheba Morse, granddaughter of Nathaniel and Alice Woods. She was born September 14, 1738, and died at Rockingham, May 12, 1820. He served for three years in the French and Indian war in 1775-78. He removed from Oxford to Ervingshire, Massachusetts (now New Salem) in 1762, thence to Rindge, New Hampshire, to Rockingham, Vermont, to Peterboro, New Hampshire, and finally to Schuyler, New York. Children: Cyrus, born April 16, 1760, died young; Mary, born at Ervingshire, November 2, 1761; Ebenezer, mentioned be-

low; Lucy; Sampson, baptized at New Salem, May 3, 1767; Alice, baptized at New Salem, July 2, 1769; Collins, born at Rindge, September 18, 1771; Phebe, baptized at Rindge, January 2, 1774; Rufus, born at Rindge, December 25, 1779; Nathan; Edward Jewett, baptized at Rindge, August 8, 1780.

(V) Ebenezer (2), son of Ebenezer (1) Locke, was born August 6, 1762. He was a soldier in the revolution, in Captain Jonathan Holton's company, Colonel Ebenezer Woods' regiment, October, 1780. He married, February 6, 1783, Hannah Gustin, of Rockingham, Vermont, born January 21, 1764, died April 7, 1833. He married (second) March, 1835, Susan Campbell. He lived to an advanced age. "Naturally possessed of a good mind, much practical sense and good habits, he reared a large family and accumulated a handsome property, and secured the respect and esteem of all who knew him." Children, born at Rockingham: John, July 26, 1784; Phebe; Cyrus; Asa, February 3, 1792; Albert, December 30, 1795; Randilla; Oren, mentioned below; Lewis, January 31, 1802; Henry, July 31, 1804.

(VI) Deacon Oren Locke, son of Ebenezer (2) Locke, was born at Rockingham, December 9, 1798. He married, November 13, 1823, Catherine Tyler, born October 27, 1803, died January 17, 1841. He married (second) August 19, 1841, Nancy Williams, born December 2, 1808. They resided at Chester, Vermont. Children by first wife: Ebenezer, born September 24, 1824; John, December 29, 1825; Hannah M., August 6, 1828; Ruth Ann, June 5, 1831; Mary, November 9, 1833; Oren, February 19, 1835; Frederick, April 22, 1839. Children by second wife: Frederick D., September 9, 1842; Harriet N., February 22, 1845; Catherine (Kate) L., March 19, 1847, married Merrill L. Lawrence (see Lawrence XXIV).

James Thompson, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1593, and died in Woburn, Massachusetts, in 1682. He was one of the original settlers of Woburn, and was a member of the first board of selectmen, holding also other offices in the town. He had been one of the first settlers of Charlestown, and belonged to the class of yeomanry. He, with his wife Elizabeth, was admitted to the First Church in Charlestown, August 31, 1633, and he became a freeman in December of the same year. In December, 1640, he was one of thirty-two men who signed the Town Orders, or by-laws, for Woburn, with Henry Baldwin and one or two others. He pushed

his way into the wilderness and established his home in the part of Woburn now known as North Woburn, and anciently known as New Bridge. His descendants are now very widely scattered in nearly every state and territory in the Union and in several foreign countries. They are numerous in Hampden, Hampshire, Franklin and Berkshire counties, in Massachusetts; more so in Suffolk; and the most of them in Middlesex; Woburn, North Village, has always been considered the true home of the Thompsons. He married (first) Elizabeth ———, who died November 13, 1643. He married (second) February 15, 1644, Susannah Blodgett, widow of Thomas Blodgett, of Cambridge, and she died February 10, 1661. James Thompson owned considerable property in Woburn and Charlestown. His will was dated February 28, 1681. Children, probably not in order of birth: James, died January 24, 1646-47; Simon, mentioned below; Olive, married John Cutler; Jonathan, married Susannah Blodgett.

(II) Simon, son of James Thompson, was born in England, and died in May, 1658. He came to Woburn with his father. In 1648 he was made freeman, and later he was one of the company which purchased the territory later known as Chelmsford. He was one of the seven men who at a meeting held to choose "some form of government for the local welfare" of the new settlement, were chosen to "order the affairs of the place for the ensuing year;" and it is said he was first town clerk. A church was organized in 1655, Rev. John Fisk being chosen as minister. Simon Thompson's will was dated a few weeks before his death in May, 1658, and in it he bequeathed one-third of his property to his wife, a double portion to son James and the rest to be divided among the four daughters; his wife was made executrix. He married, December 19, 1643, Mary Converse, daughter of Edward Converse, one of the foremost men in Woburn, who built the first house in the town; this house was situated in the part now known as Winchester. She married (second) February 1, 1659, John Sheldon, of Billerica. Children: John, born April 4, 1645, died April 12, 1645; Sarah, born February 20, 1646-47; James, mentioned below; Mary, born January 25, 1651-52, died February 2, 1651-52; Ann, born July 30, 1655; Rebecca, born May, 1658.

(III) Lieutenant James (2) Thompson, son of Simon Thompson, was born March 20, 1649. He lived with his uncle, Samuel Converse, before he was twenty years old, in the south part of Woburn, and worked in his grandfather Edward Converse's mill. His uncle was killed in 1669, in the mill, James and

another man being the only witnesses of the tragedy. James Thompson died September 14, 1693, according to the record, and according to the tombstone, September 4, 1693. The court assigned his property to his widow and six children, in 1700. He married (first) January 27, 1673-74, Hannah Walker, who died February 4, 1685-86, and he married (second) April 13, 1687, Abigail Gardner, of Charlestown. She married (second) Deacon Edward Johnson. Children by first wife: Hannah, born December 31, 1675, died May 8, 1699; Joshua, born September 15, 1677; James, mentioned below; Ebenezer, born July 26, 1683. Children by second wife: Richard, born March 21, 1688; Abigail, born December 30, 1689; Simon, born October 19, 1691.

(IV) Deacon James (3) Thompson, son of Lieutenant James (2) Thompson, was born in May, 1680, and died July 3, 1763. He lived in that part of Woburn which is now Wilmington. In 1725 he was made deacon of the old First Church in Woburn, and though he lived seven miles from the church he was a constant attendant, often walking the distance in winter on snowshoes. The church in Wilmington was organized October 24, 1733, and he was chosen the first deacon there, and for more than a year was the only deacon. In 1731 he was made town clerk, a position which he held for many years, proving himself an able and useful citizen in that as in other ways. He married, 1716, Abigail Hamlet. Children, born in Woburn: James, born December 30, 1716; Richard, born August 6, 1718; Abigail, born March 27, 1720; William, mentioned below; Benjamin, born March 6, 1727; Elizabeth, born March 27, 1728, died April 16, 1728; Mary, born September 18, 1729; Ezra, born September 23, 1734.

(V) William, son of Deacon James (3) Thompson, was born in Wilmington, October 19, 1723, and died in May, 1808, in Chester, Vermont. For several years after his marriage he remained in Wilmington, settling finally in Chester. In 1756 he joined the church at Wilmington. He married (first) November 24, 1747, Abigail Jones, and he married (second) January 12, 1762, Mary Baldwin. Children of first wife, born in Wilmington: Richard, born March 7, 1749; Timothy, born October 29, 1752; William, mentioned below; Ebenezer, born May 21, 1757; Elizabeth, born August 31, 1759. Children by second wife: Leonard, born April 12, 1763; Samuel, born March 15, 1770; Mary, born April 28, 1774; Timothy, born July 15, 1777.

(VI) William (2), son of William (1) Thompson, was born in Wilmington, Massachusetts, June 30, 1754. He married (first)

Betsey Eaton, and lived in Chester, Vermont. He married (second) July 8, 1798, Anna Putnam, of Andover, Vermont, and she died June 15, 1854, aged seventy-seven years. He died at Plymouth, Vermont. He moved first to Rindge, New Hampshire, and thence to Jaffrey. He was a soldier in the revolution from Rindge in Captain Josiah Brown's company, Lieutenant Asa Sherman's regiment, and in Colonel Samuel Ashley's regiment in 1777, at Ticonderoga. He signed the Association Test at the beginning of the revolution. Children: William, born May 30, 1774; Timothy, January 13, 1777; Dorcas, July 1, 1779, married, January 15, 1800, Nathan Kingsbury; Ira; John; Samuel, mentioned below; Polly, married Reuben Taylor; Sally, married Calvin Coolidge; Betsey, married (first) William Sumner, (second) Dr. Frink. (The genealogy also gives three children of Anna Putnam, but it is possible that she was the wife of William Jr.)

(VII) Samuel, son of William (2) Thompson, was born at Jaffrey, New Hampshire, February 23, 1782, and died at Cavendish, Vermont, July 31, 1856. He was educated in the district schools and followed the trade of stonemason. He built many of the wells and stone walls of this section. He lived for a time in Chester, Vermont, removing in 1836 to Proctorsville, in that state, and in 1837 to Duttonsville, now Cavendish, where he spent his last years. He was for many years sexton of the church. It is interesting to note from the records that his fee for digging a grave in summer was a dollar and a quarter and in winter a dollar and a half, unless the ground was badly frozen, when he charged three dollars. In religion he was a devout and faithful Baptist.

He married Betsey Condon, born in Cranston, Rhode Island, October 16, 1782, died March 30, 1856. Children: John, born at Chester, April 12, 1804, died July 25, 1852; Sophia, born May 19, 1806, married Joshua Hadley, died August 29, 1886; Amos H., born at Cranston, Rhode Island, August 27, 1809, died at Troy, New York; Charles W., born at Cranston, October 20, 1811, died at Chester, Vermont, August 27, 1858; Mary E., born at Cranston, February 23, 1814, died at Springfield, Vermont, June 24, 1869, married (first) ——— Johnson; (second) a Mr. Fillebrown (or Phillebrown); William C., born at Cranston, May 6, 1816, went to California in 1851 and died there; Orin, born at Chester, Vermont, February 7, 1819, died at Galesburg, Illinois, December 31, 1863; Calista, born at Chester, February 28, 1821, died at Auburn, Massachusetts, married Sumner Holmes; Sam-

uel Warren, born March 20, 1823, in Chester, died at Cavendish, July 14, 1883; Horace, mentioned below.

(VIII) Horace, son of Samuel Thompson, was born at Chester, Vermont, May 16, 1825, and died at Saxtons River, Vermont, October 8, 1896. He received his education in the public schools of Chester and Cavendish. When a boy he used to drive twenty-five cows to pasture for the princely salary of six cents a week. He was for a time a clerk in the general store of Robbins & White, in Cavendish, and in 1854 was clerk in a store at Brighton, Massachusetts. Afterward he was bookkeeper in the Fullerton Woolen Mills, in Cavendish. For eight years he was postmaster of Cavendish and for a number of years town clerk. In 1853 he was employed by the Black River Canal Manufacturing Company, manufacturers of broadcloth. During his later years he followed farming. During the last few years of his life he lived with his daughter, Mrs. Pierce, at Saxtons River. In politics he was a Republican. He married, December 24, 1849, Susan M. Parker, who was born at Chester, Vermont, March 10, 1826, and died December 8, 1893, daughter of Luther and Dolly (Byam) Parker. Children: William Parker, mentioned below; Hattie Maria, married Alvah T. Pierce, of Saxtons River, Vermont.

(IX) William Parker, son of Horace Thompson, was born in Cavendish, Vermont, August 20, 1855. He attended the public schools and worked on a farm during his boyhood. When a young man he entered the employ of the Cavendish Woolen Mills and has continued to the present time. He has risen from one place to another and for a number of years he has been superintendent of the mills. In politics he is a Republican, and in religion a Universalist. He married, November 28, 1878, Mary Humphrey, of Ludlow, Vermont. Children: 1. George H., mentioned below. 2. Maud, born August, 1882, married Wallace Batchelder, of Bethel, Vermont. 3. Elizabeth, died in infancy.

(X) George Horace, son of William Parker Thompson, was born at Ludlow, Vermont, April 28, 1880. He attended the public schools and Vermont Academy at Saxtons River and studied under a private tutor for a time. He began to read law in the office of Waterman & Martin, Brattleboro, Vermont, and was admitted to the bar in October, 1905. He began to practice law, January 1, 1906, at Bellows Falls, Vermont. He has been municipal judge, has risen to a place of prominence, and is a well known and highly successful attorney. When a young man he served in the militia, rising to the rank of captain, and at the end

of ten years, January 15, 1913, retired with that rank, then ranking third among the captains of the Vermont state militia. For two years he was secretary of the Vermont military service schools. He also served on the examining board; was also adjutant on the staff of Colonel Esty. He was commended for especial efficiency in the manoeuvre camp at Watertown, New York. Captain Thompson is chairman of the board of governors of the Westminster Club; commodore of the Bellows Falls Boat Club and director of a number of corporations. In politics he is a Republican.

Thomas Ryder, the immigrant,

RYDER was born in England and came to this country in the ship "Hercules," sailing April 16, 1634. He settled in Weymouth, Massachusetts, and removed to Boston. He married Elizabeth, daughter of William Lane, of Dorchester. She was a member of the Boston church. At her husband's death, May 23, 1655, she was left with five small children and the probate court allowed her to sell a house at Dorchester left to her by her father. Children: Elizabeth, baptized at Boston, October 14, 1649; William, mentioned below; Jacob, baptized August 10, 1651; Nathaniel, baptized December 4, 1653; Hannah, born March 7, 1655.

(I) William Ryder was born in 1650. He lived at Watertown and Cambridge and moved, soon after King Philip's war, to Sherborn, Middlesex county, Massachusetts. He had a home lot of twenty acres assigned to him, southeast of Peter's Hill, now the Benjamin Dowse place. In 1686 he was taxed to pay the Indians for their title to the town. In 1715 he drew lands in Douglas, then New Sherborn. He was selectman of Sherborn in 1696-98, and died there, August 27, 1724. He married, August 11, 1674, Hannah Lovett, who died November 23, 1715. Children, born at Cambridge: William, born July 29, 1675; Hannah, April 4, 1678, died young; Hannah, May 28, 1680, married William Johnson; Daniel; Eleazer, mentioned below; Esther.

(II) Eleazer, son of William Ryder, was born at Cambridge, January 22, 1687. He married, at Sherborn, September 22, 1713, Hannah (Babcock) Learned, widow of Benjamin Learned, and daughter of Ebenezer and Hannah (Barber) Babcock. He lived in what is now Holliston, formerly part of Sherborn. Children: Eleazer, mentioned below; Gideon, October 9, 1721; Ebenezer, December 14, 1723; Jonas, December 27, 1725; Preserved, March 16, 1728.

(III) Eleazer (2), son of Eleazer (1) Ryder, was born at Sherborn, October 21,

1714. He married, March 8, 1744, Anna Osborn. Children: Isaiah, March 11, 1745; Samuel, July 3, 1747; Eleazer, mentioned below.

(IV) Eleazer (3), son of Eleazer (2) Ryder, was born at Hopkinton, Massachusetts, March 22, 1748-49. He married (intention dated July 7, 1770), September 27, 1770, Sarah Forbush, of Westboro.

(V) Jotham, son of Eleazer (3) Ryder, was born about 1772-75, probably in New Hampshire. Jotham settled in Croyden, New Hampshire, and married Lois Andrews, of Epson, New Hampshire. Children: Warren; Jotham, mentioned below; Dr. Asa; Daniel, born December 29, 1803, married Sarah George.

(VI) Jotham (2), son of Jotham (1) Ryder, was born at Croyden, in 1797, and died November 1, 1854. He married Betsey George, who was born May 19, 1798, and died May 6, 1879, daughter of Elijah George. Children: Lyman, born 1816, died January 1, 1889; Elijah George, October 17, 1818, died October 23, 1892; Samuel George, born July 24, 1821, died July 1, 1895; Daniel A., twin of Samuel George, mentioned below; Mary, born November 11, 1823, died November 14, 1870; Abigail, born in 1825, died in 1832; Jotham; Asa, 1834, died 1841; Ezra, 1837, died March 31, 1912; Abbie Maria, 1842, died November 1, 1857.

(VII) Daniel A., son of Jotham (2) Ryder, was born at Croyden, New Hampshire, July 24, 1821, and died December 8, 1868. He was a farmer and manufacturer at Acworth, New Hampshire. He married (first) September 11, 1849, Elizabeth Ann Brigham, who was born at Acworth, March 18, 1819, and died December 10, 1865, daughter of Rufus and Elizabeth (Duncan) Brigham, a descendant of Thomas Brigham, the immigrant, a pioneer of Marlborough, Massachusetts. Her grandfather, John Brigham, born in 1758, was a soldier in the revolutionary war. Children of Daniel A. and Elizabeth A. (Brigham) Ryder: Herbert Daniel, mentioned below; Elizabeth L., born August 7, 1852, married James E. White; Clarence D., February 9, 1855, died September 19, 1878; Helen M., born February 17, 1857, married Ozro Ellison. Child by a second wife: Minnie, born January 1, 1868, died March, 1869.

(VIII) Herbert Daniel, son of Daniel A. Ryder, was born at Acworth, New Hampshire, November 12, 1850. He attended the public schools of his native town and completed his preparation for college at schools in Oberlin, Ohio, and in New London Academy, New Hampshire. He entered Dartmouth College, from which he was graduated in the class of

1876. During the next three years he was principal of the high school at Springfield, Vermont. In the meantime he began to study law, and after resigning his position he became a student in the law office of Judge David Cross. Afterward he studied in the office of Judge Henry E. Burnham, of Manchester, New Hampshire, afterward United States senator, and with J. W. Pierce, of Springfield. He was admitted to the bar in 1880 and began to practice in Springfield. A year later he returned to his former profession, as principal of the high school of Bellows Falls, Vermont, and continued in that position for six years. From 1887 to 1890, he was in the employ of Derby & Ball, manufacturers at Bellows Falls. He has since that time devoted himself mainly to the practice of law. He has enjoyed a large practice and a prominent position at the bar, being now at the head of the law firm of Ryder & Graham.

In public life, Mr. Ryder has won high distinction; he has been interested in public affairs and held many offices of trust and honor. Since 1891 he has been school examiner of Windham county; he was superintendent of schools from 1890 to 1897; and since 1889, chairman of the school board of Rockingham. In 1891, 1893 and 1896, he was chairman of the board of bailiffs of Bellows Falls. In December, 1897, he was appointed deputy collector of internal revenue for the district covering New Hampshire and Vermont, and served during the administrations of McKinley and Roosevelt. He was elected and served as state's attorney for Windham county for two years. He has been president of the incorporated village of Bellows Falls. In 1908 he was chosen presidential elector, on the Republican ticket, from Vermont. He represented the town in the Vermont legislature in 1912-13, and was chairman of the judiciary committee, member of the committees on education and the minor courts. He is now secretary and treasurer of the board of education of Vermont. In recent years, in addition to his professional and public duties he has conducted the business of the firm of Derby & Ball. He is a member of King Solomon's Temple Lodge of Free Masons; of Abenaki Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; of Bellows Falls Council, Royal and Select Masters, and also of Bellows Falls Lodge, No. 23, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. In religion he is a Congregationalist.

He married, November 30, 1881, Margaret E. Ball, born at Springfield, Vermont, July 3, 1861, daughter of Franklin P. Ball (see Ball). Children: Jessie Elizabeth, born February 18, 1884; Margaret Sarah, born April 23, 1885, died June 22, 1909, married Edward H. Kener-

son and had John Bodge Kenerson, born November 17, 1906; Helen Winifred, born June 27, 1887, married Ralph D. Gilbert, November 19, 1912; Charlotte Divoll, September 4, 1889; Katharine Foster, July 26, 1895; Daniel Franklin, January 9, 1900; Mary Scott, June 18, 1904.

(The Ball Line).

(IV) Jeremiah, son of Nathaniel Ball, was (q. v.), was born in Concord, July 3, 1663, and married, April 19, 1688, Mary Brooks. Children, born at Concord: Susannah, born January 24, 1688-89; Caleb, born August 10, 1690; Nathaniel, born April 1, 1692; Thomas, born February 2, 1693-94; Samuel, born March 24, 1696-97; Mary, born May 11, 1699; Jeremiah, mentioned below; Benjamin, born June 19, 1704; Ebenezer, born May 30, 1712; Sarah, born April 29, 1714.

(IV) Jeremiah, son of Nehemiah Ball, was born at Concord, May 1, 1701. He settled in Townsend, Massachusetts, in the east part of the town, in 1726, near the John Spaulding place. He married, in 1727, Mary Stevens, who died February 11, 1764, aged sixty-two years. He died April 12, 1780, aged seventy-nine years. Children: Ebenezer, mentioned below; Lieutenant Jeremiah, born August 31, 1731; Mary, born June 24, 1733; Elizabeth, born March 4, 1736; Susannah, born March 11, 1738; Benjamin, born July 26, 1742.

(V) Ebenezer, son of Jeremiah Ball, was born in Townsend, July 3, 1729, and died April 7, 1797. He served in the revolution, in Captain James Hasley's company, Colonel William Prescott's regiment, and marched on the Lexington Alarm. April 19, 1775; also in Captain Henry Haskell's company, same regiment, in January, 1776. He married, in 1753, Rebecca Butterfield, of Westford, born July 31, 1729, died October 21, 1800. Children, born in Townsend: Rebecca, born November 2, 1754; Ebenezer, born September 2, 1756; Olive, born September 6, 1758; Susannah, born October 22, 1760; Hannah, born October 20, 1762; Abraham, mentioned below; Bathsheba, born June 14, 1769; Noah, born August 3, 1771; Mary, born May 6, 1773.

(VI) Abraham, son of Ebenezer Ball, was born January 26, 1765, and died September 15, 1840. He married, in 1785, Deliverance Perham. He was one of the insurgents in Townsend, Massachusetts, during Shay's Rebellion. Among his children was Abraham, mentioned below.

(VII) Abraham (2), son of Abraham (1) Ball, was born at Townsend, Massachusetts, about 1800. He settled in Athens, Vermont. He married Hannah Edwards. Among their children was Franklin P., mentioned below.

(VIII) Franklin P., son of Abraham (2) Ball, was born at Athens, Vermont, May 2, 1828, and died while on a business trip in Strathroy, Ontario, Canada, August 9, 1896. He came to Springfield, Vermont, in 1851, and became a manufacturer of scythe snaths. His shops were destroyed by fire in 1882, and he removed to Bellows Falls. In partnership with Albert Derby he continued in the same line of business under the firm name of Derby & Ball. For thirty years he was an active and prominent citizen of Springfield, and later of Bellows Falls. He represented the town of Springfield in the state legislature in 1866-67, and the town of Rockingham in 1888-89. He was state senator from Windham county in 1892. He was a prime mover in securing funds for the public library. In religion he was a Methodist and was for many years trustee of the Wesleyan Seminary. He possessed excellent judgment and an exemplary Christian character. He married (first) May 23, 1852, Margaret L. Wilson, born March 21, 1828, died January 2, 1855; she was born in Cambridgeport, Vermont. He married (second) July 21, 1857, Elizabeth Meacham, born September 7, 1834, daughter of Asa Meacham. Children, by second wife: Twins, born in February, 1858, died young; Margaret Elizabeth, born July 3, 1861, married Herbert D. Ryder (see Ryder); George Franklin, born August 10, 1863, died November 13, 1906, was a member of the firm of Derby & Ball, Bellows Falls; Everett Meacham, born December 15, 1864, died March 20, 1888, graduate of Wesleyan University; Winifred Eveline, born October 3, 1867, married, December 27, 1894, Rev. Joseph W. Naramore, a Methodist minister, born March 15, 1868, and had children, Elizabeth Everett, born November 28, 1895, and Margaret Curtis, born December 6, 1899.

William Tuttle, the immigrant ancestor of this branch of the family, came from St. Albans parish, Hertfordshire, England, on the ship "Planter," in April, 1635, with his brothers, John and Richard and their families. He stated his age as twenty-six. His wife Elizabeth, aged twenty-three, and children, John, aged three and a half, and Thomas, aged three months, came at the same time. His occupation was given as husbandman. His wife joined the church at Boston, August 13, 1636. As early as 1636 he was granted liberty to build a windmill at Charlestown, and was a proprietor of that town in 1636. His wife was dismissed to the church in Ipswich, September 8, 1639, and they doubtless were there for a time. He was part owner of a ketch, "Zebu-

lon," of Ipswich, and was associated to some extent in business with John Tuttle, of Ipswich. He and John owned land deeded them by George Griggs for debt, and the same George Griggs gave him a mortgage of house and land on Beacon street, Boston, October 8, 1650, after Tuttle had moved to New Haven. About 1639 William Tuttle moved to Quinnipiack, later called New Haven, and in 1641 was the owner of the home lot of Edward Hopkins, who had removed to Hartford. This lot was on the square bounded by Grove, State, Elm and Church streets. In 1656 William Tuttle bought of Joshua Atwater his original allotment, mansion house and barn, with other lands. He made his home there until his death, and his widow after him until her death, a period of twenty-eight years. At the time of his death it was appraised at one hundred and twenty pounds. He shared in the division of common lands in 1640 and afterwards. William Tuttle and Mr. Gregson were the first owners of land in East Haven, Connecticut, and Mr. Tuttle surveyed and laid out the road from the ferry at Red Rock to Stony River. His land there was bounded by a line running from the old ferry (where the new bridge over the Quinnipiack now is situated) eastward to a spring where issues the small stream called Tuttle's Brook, thence south along this brook to Gregson's land at Solitary Cove, thence west to a point on the New Haven harbor near the Chemical works and Fort Hale, thence north along the harbor to the point of beginning. It included Tuttle's Hill. In 1659 he became the owner of land at North Haven. He sold or conveyed to his children most of his property before he died. Judging from the seat he was assigned in the meeting house, he was among the foremost men of New Haven as early as 1646-47. He was interested in the projected settlement from New Haven on the Delaware, which failed on account of the opposition of the Dutch in New Netherlands. He filled many positions of trust and responsibility in the colony; was commissioner to decide on an equivalent to those who received inferior meadow lands in the first allotment; was fence viewer, 1644; road commissioner, 1646; commissioner to settle the dispute as to boundary between New Haven and Branford, 1669, and to fix the bounds of New Haven, Milford, Branford and Wallingford, 1672. He was often a juror and arbitrator; was constable, 1666. He died early in June, 1673, his inventory being dated June 6, 1673. His wife died December 30, 1684, aged seventy-two years. She had been living with her youngest son, Nathaniel, who presented her will, but the other children objected and it was not proved.

The inventory of her estate was dated February 3, 1685. Her gravestone was removed with the others from the old Green to the Grove Street Cemetery, 1821, and it now stands in a row along the north wall of the cemetery, but part of the inscription is gone. Children: John, born 1631, England; Hannah, 1632-33, England; Thomas, mentioned below; Jonathan, baptized in Charlestown, July 8, 1637; David, baptized April 7, 1639, at Charlestown; Joseph, baptized November 22, 1640, at New Haven; Sarah, baptized April, 1642; Elizabeth, baptized November 9, 1645; Simon, baptized March 28, 1647; Benjamin, baptized October 29, 1648; Mercy, born April 27, 1650; Nathaniel, baptized February 29, 1652.

(II) Thomas, son of William Tuttle, was born in England in 1634. He was a cooper by trade; was elected packer by the town in March, 1672 and 1674; juror, 1682; constable, 1683; gauger and packer, 1704. He was excused from training on account of gout in 1689. President Stiles wrote: "Thomas Tuttle, I have been told, assisted in laying out Mr. Dixwell and there is some reason to believe he was the very person that privately dug Whalley's grave (the regicide) and assisted at his interment here." He lived and died on what is now part of the college square, fronting on Market Place. On the Tuttle homestead the most ancient of the college buildings stand. He died October 19, 1710. His will was dated May 6, 1704, and proved in November, 1710. He married, May 21, 1661, Hannah, born 1641, died October 10, 1710, daughter of Thomas Powell. Children: Hannah, born February 24, 1662; Abigail, January 17, 1663; Mary, June 14, 1665; Thomas, October 27, 1667; John, December 5, 1669; Esther, April 9, 1672; Caleb, mentioned below; Joshua, December 19, 1675; Martha, May 23, 1679.

(III) Caleb, son of Thomas Tuttle, was born in New Haven, Connecticut, August 29, 1674. He had land from his father in 1702. He was prominent in the first secession from the First Society, when the Second Church or North Church of New Haven was founded. He died in 1751. Of him, President Stiles said: "He was a plain, good man, whom I knew well, a man of integrity, very intimate with Governor Jones' son, they having married sisters. * * * He was a zealous religionist and warmly captivated with characters distinguished for holiness and piety, and according to my idea of the man, whom I well remember, he would, I should think, have listened to the anecdotes and history of these pious and heroic sufferers with avidity and curious and feeling attention. I doubt not he

knew more about the subject than all posterity, and he is the source of the information concerning the Whalley stone."

He married, March 1, 1699, Mary, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Talmadge) Hotchkiss. She was born January 1, 1680, died October 27, 1748. Children: Sarah, born November, 1699; Caleb, December, 1701; Thomas, mentioned below; James, November 30, 1707; Enos, November 11, 1711; Timothy, February 21, 1713; Mary, March, 1715; Eliphalet, December 2, 1718; Levi; Abraham, February 16, 1722; Joshua, January 31, 1731; Stephen.

(IV) Thomas (2), son of Caleb Tuttle, was born at New Haven, Connecticut, November 24, 1705. He married, January 1, 1730, Silence Sperry, born June 15, 1710, daughter of Richard Sperry. He died intestate in 1750 and his widow Silence was appointed administratrix. Children: Thomas, mentioned below; Jabez, born June 22, 1732; Mary, March 2, 1734; Caleb, December 7, 1735; Jonathan, March 22, 1738; Martha, March 10, 1740; Stephen, June 14, 1743; Jesse, October 8, 1745; Silence, July 4, 1748.

(V) Captain Thomas (3) Tuttle, son of Thomas (2) Tuttle, was born at New Haven, Connecticut, November 30, 1730. He removed to Salisbury, Litchfield county, Connecticut, and afterward to Brandon, Vermont. In 1753 he was living at Salisbury. He was in Pittsford, Vermont, a few years before he came to Brandon, about 1774, and he had also lived at Tinmouth, Vermont. He settled in Brandon on what has since been called the Farrington farm owned by Franklin Farrington. His log house stood near the creek and the present road to Sudbury, a few rods from the railroad crossing. It was burned by the Indians in 1779 during the war, as were also the houses of his son and of his son-in-law, Mr. Barker. He was killed in an attempt to escape from Fort Washington after the surrender. He was often a town officer and moderator of meetings. He was a captain during the revolution from Neshobe (Brandon) (p. 787, Vermont Revolutionary Rolls). In 1790 the heads of families as shown in the first federal census in Brandon were Solomon, Othniel, Thomas and John. Captain Thomas Tuttle married ——— Chandler. Children: Thomas, was a soldier in the revolution; Chandler, was a soldier in the revolution; Othniel; Solomon, mentioned below; John; Lydia, married Nathan Daniels; Daughter, married Joseph Barker, who was captured by Indians in 1778, but escaped.

(VI) Solomon, son of Captain Thomas (3) Tuttle, was born about 1750. In 1790 he was living in Brandon, Vermont, and had according to the census four sons under sixteen and two

females in his family. He was a town officer of Brandon in 1786. In 1796 he came to Ohio and his family was one of the original eight to settle at Athens, Athens county, in that state. Solomon Tuttle was a soldier in the revolution from Connecticut, a private in Captain Naddocks' company, enlisting for three years, May 26, 1777, and discharged March 26, 1780. For three months previously he was in the service in New York state from Connecticut, in Captain James Stoddard's company, Brigadier-General Erastus Wolcott's regiment and brigade, and he was in 1776 in Captain Higgins' company, Colonel Douglas' regiment, which was raised in western Connecticut. His regiment in the Continental army was at Peekskill, New York, in 1777, and in Pennsylvania in September of that year, fighting at the battle of Germantown and wintering at Valley Forge. It took part in the battle of Monmouth and spent the summer at White Plains, wintering at Redding, Connecticut. In the summer of 1779 it was at the Hudson river and in 1780-81 in Connecticut. Colonel John Chandler was in command. In 1818 Solomon Tuttle was a pensioner for service in a Connecticut regiment and was then living in New York state, according to the pension lists (see Connecticut Revolutionary Rolls, pages 238, 410, 502, 644). Among his children was Chandler, mentioned below.

(VII) Rev. Chandler Tuttle, son of Solomon Tuttle, was born in Brandon, Vermont, about 1775-80; and removed to Ohio in 1796. Chandler Tuttle was a soldier in the war of 1812, during which he was captured and held by the British at Quebec for a number of months. He removed to Fayette county, Ohio. He was a Baptist preacher and built the first Baptist church in Bloomingburg, Ohio, where he preached for forty years. He died in 1863. He married Catherine Baldwin, a native of Virginia, a granddaughter of Captain John Baldwin, who commanded a Virginia company in the revolution. After the war Captain Baldwin was granted ten thousand acres of land in Fayette county, Ohio, to reimburse him for money paid to soldiers of his command during the war. He had to sell his property to raise funds for this purpose. Afterward congress passed an act to reimburse Captain Baldwin, but he declined further relief, believing the land sufficient. Children: 1. Benjamin Franklin, a soldier in the civil war, enlisting from Washington Court House, Fayette county, in the Twentieth Ohio Regiment Volunteer Infantry, and was with General Sherman in his famous march from "Atlanta to the Sea," and took part in many battles, including Shiloh, Fort Donelson and Atlanta. 2.

Joseph Crosby, lives at Carthage, Missouri. 3. Mary, married James Whittaker, of Fayette county, Ohio. 4. Lavina, married James Bryson, of Fayette county, Ohio. 5. Lydia, married Shadrach Long, of Fayette. 6. Jonah Baldwin, mentioned below. 7. James, served in the First Illinois Constitutional Convention. 8. Cyrus, was associated with John Brown, the Abolitionist, in Kansas.

(VIII) Rev. Jonah Baldwin Tuttle, son of Rev. Chandler Tuttle, was born in Fayette county, Ohio, July 8, 1836. He was a Baptist clergyman, settled in Philadelphia and in various other places. He died at Ocean City, New Jersey, September 18, 1900. At the opening of the civil war, he was elected first lieutenant of Company A, First Regiment Ohio Cavalry, but on account of ill health was unable to accept the commission. He married, 1860, Alma Peters, born March 18, 1838, daughter of Gershom Peters. She is living in Cincinnati. Children: 1. Burton Banks, mentioned below. 2. Frederick Crosby, born in Urbana, Ohio, January 20, 1865; educated in the public schools of Springfield, Ohio; he is secretary and treasurer of the Peters Cartridge Company of Cincinnati; married Margaretta Perkins and has Margaretta and Catherine. 3. Clara Miranda, born February, 1868, at Urbana, Ohio; married Arthur M. Brumback, professor of chemistry at Dennison University; has one child, Alma Brumback, born in 1895. 4. Ida, born in Anoka, Minnesota, 1871; married C. B. Richardson and has one child, Laura Richardson. 5. Grace, born at Anoka, Minnesota, 1875, died aged sixteen. 6. Katherine, born at Springfield, Ohio, 1878; married H. U. Dalton, now living at Milwaukee, Wisconsin; children: Garry, Robert Chandler and an infant. 7. Florence, born in Springfield, died unmarried, 1911.

(IX) Burton Banks, son of Rev. Jonah Baldwin Tuttle, was born in Champaign county, Ohio, October 10, 1862. He was educated in the public and high schools at Springfield, Ohio, and completed his preparation for college at Granville, Ohio, entering Dennison University, from which he was graduated in the class of 1887. He began to study law in Fredonia, southwestern Kansas. He was admitted to the bar in Kansas in 1888 and began practice there. In 1896 he removed to Cincinnati, Ohio, and subsequently formed a partnership with Frank R. Morse under the firm name of Morse & Tuttle, the business now being conducted under the firm name of Morse, Tuttle & Ross. He was admitted to the Ohio bar in 1896. The firm has been successful, especially in corporation practice. Mr. Tuttle is a member of the Ohio Bar Association, the

Cincinnati Bar Association, the Business Men's Club; Linwood Lodge, No. 567, Free and Accepted Masons; Killwinie Chapter, No. 97, Royal Arch Masons; Hasselmann Commandery, No. 16, Knights Templar; of the Ohio Consistory and other Masonic organizations. In politics he is a Republican. His office is at 811-12 Mercantile Building, Cincinnati.

He married, January 19, 1900, Margaret Olive Scobey, born August 10, 1873, daughter of Timothy and Ella (Wood) Scobey, who lived near Cleves, Hamilton county, Ohio. Her great-grandfather came to Ohio with John Cleves Sims, who was granted large tracts of land between the Miamis. Mr. and Mrs. Tuttle have one child, Frederick Burton, born in Cincinnati, July 1, 1904.

George Wheeler, immigrant ancestor, was born in England about 1615. He settled in Concord as early as 1638, perhaps as early as 1635, and became a prominent citizen. His name appears often on petitions for various purposes to the general court and on the town records to the time of his death. He was a selectman in 1660. He owned land in every part of the town—Brook meadow, Fairhaven meadow, the Cranefield, by Walden, Goose and Flint's ponds, on White pond plain, etc. His will was dated January, 1685, and proved June 2, 1687. He married Katherine ———, who doubtless came from England with him. She died at Concord, January 2, 1684-85. Children, of whom the three youngest are recorded as born in Concord: Thomas, married, October 12, 1657, Hannah Harrod; Elizabeth, married, October 1, 1756, Francis Fletcher; William, mentioned below; Ruth, married, October 26, 1665, Samuel Hartwell; Hannah; Sarah, born March 30, 1640; John, March 19, 1642-43; Mary, September 6, 1645, married Eliphalet Fox.

(II) William, son of George Wheeler, was born probably in Salisbury, England, about 1635. He married, October 30, 1659, at Concord, Hannah Buss. He died December 31, 1683, at Concord, and his widow was living in March, 1694. Children, born at Concord: Hannah, born October 23, 1660, died April 8, 1673; Rebecca, February 25, 1662; Elizabeth, January 2, 1664; William, mentioned below; John, married Dorothy Hosmer; George, born 1670, married twice; Richard, September 19, 1672, died March 3, 1689.

(III) William (2), son of William (1) Wheeler, was born at Concord, February 8, 1665. He married Sarah Fletcher, of another old Concord family. Children, born at Concord: Hezekiah, mentioned below; William,

born January 9, 1693-94; Joseph, February 2, 1695-96; Frances, February 8, 1697-98; Nathaniel, September 18, 1702; Elizabeth, October 2, 1704; Sarah, March 8, 1706-07, died young; Jeremiah, November 22, 1709.

(IV) Hezekiah, son of William (2) Wheeler, was born in Concord, June 13, 1700. He married, December 21, 1732, Sarah Buss, of Concord. They had two children at Concord: Peter, mentioned below; Elizabeth, July 23, 1734.

(V) Peter, son of Hezekiah Wheeler, was born at Concord, February 4, 1732-33. According to the history of Chesterfield, New Hampshire, he served an apprenticeship of seven years under Captain Patch, of Littleton, Massachusetts, a town adjoining Concord. Soon after his marriage to Olive Davis, a descendant of Dolor Davis, the immigrant ancestor, he removed to Chesterfield, where he followed his trade as carpenter and joiner and also farming. He purchased lot nine in the fifteenth range of Chesterfield, July 23, 1762, and on January 22, 1766, he bought lots one and two in the twelfth range. He settled where Russell H. Davis lately lived, not far from the brook that bears his name. It is said that he helped to build the old meeting house and that he was an active citizen. He signed the Association Test, April 12, 1776. He died about 1814. Children: Lydia, born September 8, 1760, died at Putney, Vermont, April 16, 1816; Peter, 1762; Jane, never married, died May 26, 1790; John, married twice, died at Stratton, Vermont; Ephraim, a merchant at Townshend, Vermont; Jonathan, mentioned below; Olive, died young; Samuel, died May 27, 1794, aged eighteen; Sally, 1780.

(VI) Jonathan, son of Peter Wheeler, was born at Chesterfield, September 30, 1770. He lived on the homestead of his father. He married, in 1802, Lavina Fisk, daughter of Aaron. She died in Newfane, Vermont, in 1854. He died in Chesterfield about 1840. Children, born at Chesterfield: John, mentioned below; Louisa, married (first) Jason Cressey, (second) Ebenezer Porter, of Colerain, Massachusetts, where she died; Addison, died October, 1831.

(VII) John, son of Jonathan Wheeler, was born at Chesterfield, August 6, 1802, died about 1873. He resided in his native town until 1849, when he removed to Newfane, Vermont, where he spent his later years. He died at Williamsville, Vermont. He was a farmer. He married Roxana Hall, daughter of Edward and Demmis (Titus) Hall. Children: Olive Davis, born June 29, 1822, married William R. Hildreth, and lived at Fayetteville, Vermont; John Adams, February 16, 1825, mar-

ried Margaret Kidd, of Montgomery, New York, and settled in California; Jonathan Foster, mentioned below; two children died in infancy, unnamed; Hon. Hoyt Henry, born August 30, 1833, was judge of the United States district court, lived in Brattleboro; Francis Warren, February 8, 1836, married Harriet Doty, of Craftsbury, Vermont, lived in Worcester, Massachusetts; Ann Viola, November 11, 1838, married M. Wells Bridge, of Springfield, Massachusetts; Norman Fisk, August 18, 1841, married Lizzie Waterman, of Springfield, Massachusetts, where he is a druggist, in business in the firm of N. F. Wheeler & Sons.

(VIII) Jonathan Foster, son of John Wheeler, was born on the homestead at Chesterfield, May 22, 1827, died September 23, 1894. He was educated in the public schools of his native town and lived in that town all his active life. He was a mechanic and employed in the manufacture of auger bits. He married, July 28, 1846, Mary Ann Brown, who was born at Chesterfield, November 14, 1829, died March 28, 1883, daughter of Elias and Marilla (Farwell) Brown. Children: George Brown, mentioned below; James Francis, born May 5, 1852, died February 13, 1913, married, June 18, 1873, Matilda Phillips; Elias Edgar, born February 24, 1855, died August 22, 1903, married, March 18, 1882, Mary E., daughter of Otis H. Scott; Gustina Medora, August 11, 1859, died March 16, 1860; Norman Foster, February 2, 1861, died December 11, 1863.

(IX) George Brown, son of Jonathan Foster Wheeler, was born at Chesterfield, September 12, 1848. He attended the public schools there and when a young man worked at wood-turning on a hand lathe in his native town. In 1870 he came to Bellows Falls, Vermont, where for a year he was engaged in getting out house finish. For eight years he was a manufacturer of shirts. In 1882 he established a laundry which he conducted successfully until he sold his business in 1910 and retired from active business. Mr. Wheeler has been prominent in musical circles all his life. Gifted with musical talent he became in 1870 a member of the band in Bellows Falls and for thirty-six years has been its leader. For twenty-three years he was chorister of the First Universalist Church and for a like period was superintendent of its Sunday school. In politics he is a Republican and he has filled various offices of trust and honor. For one term he was a trustee of the village of Bellows Falls, and later president of the board. He represented the town of Rockingham in the state legislature in 1902-03 and served on the ways and means committee. He has taken all the

thirty-two degrees in Scottish Rite Masonry and is a member of King Solomon's Temple Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; Abenaki Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Bellows Falls Council, Royal and Select Masters; Holy Cross Commandery, Knights Templar; the Windsor Lodge of Perfection; Burlington Consistory; Cairo Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Rutland, and also of Bellows Falls Lodge, No. 23, Independent Order of Odd Fellows.

He married, March 6, 1873, Mary Jane Boutell, who was born at Fitchburg, Massachusetts, daughter of George L. and Mary Ann (Wise) Boutell. They have had one child, Nettie May, born June 5, 1879, married (first) William S. Dunham, (second) George Prentice Lovell.

(II) Jonathan Whitcomb, WHITCOMB son of John Whitcomb (q. v.), was born about 1630.

He served on a jury with his brother Robert at Scituate, February 16, 1655, and soon afterward removed to Lancaster, Massachusetts, where he lived the remainder of his life, except for a temporary absence due to King Philip's war, during which the town was abandoned after the massacre. From 1662, when his father died, to 1683, he shared the homestead with his brother John and after that time he was the sole owner. He married, in November, 1667, Hannah ———, who was killed by the Indians, July 18, 1692, at the home of Peter Joslin in Lancaster. He died in February, 1690. Children: Hannah, born September 17, 1668; Jonathan, February 26, 1670; Hannah, August 29, 1671; Abigail, May 5, 1674; Elizabeth, 1676; Katherine, 1678; Ruth, 1680; Mary, 1682; John, mentioned below.

(III) John (2), son of Jonathan Whitcomb, was born May 12, 1684, at Lancaster. The probate court records at Cambridge indicate that his wife's name was Hannah and that her maiden name was Wilder. She seems to have married, January 2, 1722-23, Samuel Chamberlain, of Chelmsford, before the Whitcomb estate was settled. The family lived at Lancaster. Children of John (2) Whitcomb: John, born about 1713; Abigail, baptized at Lancaster, March 13, 1714-15; Hannah, baptized June 24, 1716; Asa, mentioned below.

(IV) Colonel Asa Whitcomb, son of John (2) Whitcomb, was born at Lancaster, and baptized there August 16, 1719. He represented his native town in the general court eight successive terms, from June, 1766, to 1774, and while a representative he constantly voted with Adams, Otis and other Whig patriots in the contests with the colonial governor, Hutchinson. He was a delegate to the

county convention at Worcester, in August, 1774, to consult on measures of defence and safety. At the beginning of the revolution he was one of the most substantial citizens of Sterling, formerly part of Lancaster. In May, 1775, he had recruited a regiment composed largely of veterans of the French and Indian wars in which he had also served. He was commissioned colonel and marched with his men to take part in the battle of Bunker Hill, in which several of them were killed or wounded. His age at this time was fifty-six years, and on account of his age he narrowly escaped losing his commission. Colonel Whitcomb had served in the former war, in which he had borne a part in several engagements and was a gentleman highly respected. He commanded one of the Massachusetts regiments, but on account of his advanced age he was omitted in arranging the new army. The soldiers of his regiment were so much dissatisfied that they resolved not to enlist under any other officer. He exhorted them not to be influenced by such a motive in a cause so important, and to induce them to remain he proposed to join them in the ranks. General Washington wrote in his orderly book:

November 16th (1775). Motives of economy rendering it indispensably necessary, that many of the regiments should be reduced, and the whole put upon a different establishment, several deserving officers, not from any demerit, but pure necessity, have been excluded in the new arrangement of the army. Among these was Colonel Whitcomb; but the noble sentiments disclosed by that gentleman upon this occasion, the zeal he has shown in exhorting his men not to abandon the interest of their country in this important crisis, and his determination to continue in the service, even as a private soldier, rather than by bad example when the enemy are gathering strength, to put the public affairs to hazard; when an example of this kind is set, it not only entitles a gentleman to particular thanks but to particular rewards. Colonel Jonathan Brewer is entitled to no small share of credit, in readily giving up to Colonel Whitcomb the regiment which he was appointed to command. Colonel Whitcomb, therefore, is henceforward to be considered Colonel of that regiment, which was intended for Colonel Brewer; and Colonel Brewer will be appointed Barrack-master until something better worth his acceptance can be provided.

Colonel Whitcomb was in command of the Sixth Regiment of Foot, January 1, 1776, and his regiment formed part of an expedition to Ticonderoga and Crown Point. At one time he was muster-master of the Massachusetts troops. His zeal in the righteousness and belief in the final triumph of the revolutionary war and his confidence in the patriotism and integrity of his countrymen and in the congress was so implicit that he pledged his whole fortune in furnishing means for carrying on the war. At the close of the war he became bankrupt, though it is said of him that he never regretted

his service or losses in the struggle. He died in the town of Princeton, March 16, 1804, and was buried at Sterling.

He married (first) December 26, 1744, Eunice Sawyer; (second) January 26, 1762, Betty Sawyer. Children by first wife: Eunice, baptized January 18, 1747; Ephraim, baptized September 6, 1747; Abigail, born June 19, 1749; Rebecca, born January 17, 1751; Katherine, June 12, 1754; Hannah, baptized March 30, 1755; Mary, baptized April 16, 1758. Children by second wife: Asa, mentioned below; Cate, born March 2, 1766; Betsey, baptized May 22, 1768; John, baptized May 27, 1770; Sarah, baptized June 14, 1772; Thomas, 1774; James; Cornelius, March 5, 1779.

(V) Lieutenant Asa (2) Whitcomb, son of Colonel Asa (1) Whitcomb, was born at Sterling, February 8, 1764. He appears to have been in the revolution and in the Lancaster record is rated as a corporal, afterward was commissioned lieutenant. They settled at Alstead, New Hampshire, and lived there for thirty years, removing in old age to Cavendish, Vermont. He died at Cavendish, January 5, 1835. He married, November 9, 1788, Rebecca Ball, who was born at Rutland, Massachusetts, October 7, 1765. Her uncle took up lands near Saratoga, at what is now Ballston Spa, New York. She died at Cavendish, August 11, 1831. Children: Thomas, mentioned below; Betsey, September 13, 1791; Asa, May 29, 1793; Rebecca, October 13, 1796; Abigail Sawyer, September 7, 1798, married Rev. Samuel Mason, of Cavendish, and died December 6, 1852; John Adams, July 22, 1801; Benjamin Franklin, March 29, 1805, died young; Eunice, died young; Ephraim, died young; Hannah, May 5, 1812, married Jesse Sawyer, of Ludlow.

(VI) Thomas, son of Lieutenant Asa (2) Whitcomb, was born at Alstead, New Hampshire, November 7, 1789. He attended the public schools and fitted himself for the profession of teacher. For twenty-six winters he taught in various schools in Cavendish and vicinity, including several terms at Cavendish Academy. He also followed the trade of carpenter and joiner. In religion he was a Universalist and he served the society as clerk and treasurer of the First Universalist Church, at Cavendish, at the time of its organization, March 11, 1837. He was interested in public affairs and held the office of town auditor. In the old cavalry troop of the state militia he rode with three sons, but never held a commission. After living for forty years on the Whitcomb homestead, he removed to the village to spend his declining years. While on a visit to a daughter, he died in St. Charles, Illinois, April 13, 1869. He was buried, how-

ever, in Mount Union Cemetery, Cavendish. He married (first) November 27, 1809, Nabby Harding, of Franklin, Massachusetts. She died February 7, 1811, and he married (second) June 27, 1813, Anna Wentworth, of Alstead, born February 20, 1793, died at Cavendish, July 24, 1860, a descendant of the Wentworth family of New Hampshire, which furnished three provincial governors and many celebrated men to the nation. Child by the first wife: James Harding, born January 23, 1811. Children by second wife: Anna Abigail, born October 7, 1814, at Alstead; Rosilia Calista, May 25, 1817; Willard Franklin, March 29, 1819; Asa Wentworth, mentioned below; Victoria Maria, January 25, 1825; Merrick Warren, May 25, 1827; Victor Orlando, January 18, 1830.

(VII) Asa Wentworth, son of Thomas Whitcomb, was born in Cavendish, September 11, 1822. He attended the district schools and the Tilden Academy. At an early age he began his business career at Cavendish as clerk in a general store. In 1849, during the construction of the Rutland & Burlington railroad, he was appointed the first station agent at Cavendish, and one of the first mail agents on the cars. In December of that year the railroad was completed from Rutland to Burlington and for a time he was conductor of the old "lightning express" between those points. Afterward he was ticket agent at Rutland and held other responsible offices. He was in later years a general merchant in Proctorsville and a hotel clerk at the Bardwell House in Rutland. When a young man he was in the state militia, a cornet in the cavalry troop. He married, November 28, 1852, Elizabeth Warren Hill, of Cavendish, born March 5, 1829. He died at Cavendish, April 13, 1890. Children: 1. Charles Warren, mentioned below. 2. Daughter, born August 8, 1857, died September 19, 1857. 3. George Wentworth, September 30, 1859; a locomotive engineer, living at Bellows Falls; married (first) Lulu Wilder, who died January 28, 1888, leaving two children, Charles Dana, born at Bellows Falls, Vermont, October 3, 1885, and Lula Marion, January 5, 1888; married (second) Clara C. Bartlett, of Cavendish. 4. Anna Wentworth, born December 14, 1862, died August 3, 1864.

(VIII) Charles Warren, son of Asa Wentworth Whitcomb, was born October 15, 1854, in Rutland, Vermont. When he was four years old he came to Cavendish with his parents and attended the district schools there. He was for a time a student at the Green Mountain Institute, at South Woodstock, and at the Rutland High School. At the age of seventeen, he was appointed a clerk in the

National Black River Bank, in Proctorsville, Vermont. After one year he left to accept a similar position in the station of the Vermont Central railroad at Cavendish. A year later he became billing clerk for the National, and United States and Canada Express companies at Burlington, Vermont. In 1874 he returned to the employ of the National Black River Bank, at Proctorsville, and in 1878 he was chosen cashier, a position he has held without interruption to the present time, filling that office with singular fidelity and efficiency. Soon after he came of age he was made a Mason and in 1881 and 1882 he was master of Lafayette Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of which he was secretary for a period of seventeen years. He was high priest of Skitchewaug Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, of Ludlow, for four years; is also a member of Springfield Council, Royal and Select Masters, of Springfield; Vermont Commandery, Knights Templar, of Windsor; Windsor Lodge of Perfection, and of Vermont Consistory of Burlington. He has been grand treasurer of the Grand Lodge and of the Grand Chapter of Vermont, since 1887; of the Council of Deliberation since 1890, and of the Grand Commandery, Knights Templar, of Vermont, from 1901 to 1911. He belongs to the Knights of the Red Cross of Constantine, of which he was grand sovereign for the jurisdiction of Vermont in 1907; also to the Royal Order of Scotland; to Cairo Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Rutland, and is an honorary member of the Supreme Council, Scottish Rite, of the thirty-third (the highest) degree of Masonry. Mr. Whitcomb has been an active and influential Democrat, and in 1898 he represented the town in the state legislature of Vermont, serving on the committee on ways and means and the committee on banks. He was reelected in 1900 and served again on the committee on banks. He was treasurer of the town for several years and is now treasurer of the Duttonsville common school district. He is a member of the Vermont Society, Sons of the American Revolution; and of the Vermont Historical Society. In religion he is a Universalist.

He married, March 16, 1887, Nellie E. Ward, born December 17, 1861, died in Cavendish, May 12, 1906, daughter of Seaman and Betsey C. Ward. Their only child was a daughter who died at birth, February 25, 1888.

William White, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and went with the Pilgrims to Holland, where he married Susanna Fuller. The "Mayflower Descendants" published a

transcript of the marriage records. The following is the record in England: "Entered XXVI Jan. 1612. William White, woolcomber, unmarried man, from England, accompanied by William Jepson and Samuel Fuller, his acquaintances, with Ann Fuller, single woman, also from England, accompanied by Rosamond Jepson and Sarah Priest, her acquaintances. They were married before Jasper Van Bamhem and William Cornelius Tybault, sheriffs, this 11th Feb. 1612." The banns were entered at the recording office January 27, 1612, and published on the following three Saturdays, January 28, February 4 and 11, as shown by the entries. See Leyden Records, book B, folio 8. One child, Resolved, was born in Leyden. They came in the "Mayflower" and their second child, Peregrine, was born on board the ship in Cape Cod harbor in November, 1620. They brought two servants (apprentices), William Holbeck and Edward Thomson, both of whom died soon after landing. White died, February 21, 1621-22, and his widow married (second) Governor Edward Winslow, who also came in the "Mayflower." She died October 1, 1680. Both Resolved and Peregrine had many descendants.

(II) Peregrine, son of William White, was born in the cabin of the "Mayflower" as she lay in the Cape Cod harbor, November 20, 1620, and received his name from the fact that he was born during the journey or pregnancy. The event is of historical interest, as he was the first child of English parents born in a New England colony, the first native of English parents. He was brought up in the family of Governor Edward Winslow in Plymouth colony. He came to Green Harbor with the Winslow family in 1632. He married, about 1647, Sarah Bassett, daughter of William and Elizabeth Bassett, who came from Leyden with other Pilgrims in the ship "Fortune," in 1621. Peregrine White settled on an estate given to him by Mr. Bassett, lying between North and South rivers and not far from the ocean. This tract was granted early to Bassett who was one of the land committee of the Plymouth colony and who became a large landowner. Mr. Bassett resided in Duxbury, Sandwich and Bridgewater. White settled in Marshfield. He was admitted a freeman in 1644. In 1637 he was one of the thirty volunteers from Plymouth colony to assist the Massachusetts Bay colonists in the Pequot war. He held various offices of trust and honor. He was rater (assessor) from 1651 to 1655. In November, 1651, it was voted at the town meeting that Mr. White look to "all such persons as live disorderly in the township

and give them warning in case they do not redress their course of life that he shall use such means to redress such abuses as he finds in such persons." He was deputy to the general court in 1659 and 1673, grand juror in 1660, selectman in 1661, 1665, 1672. He was on a committee to lay out highways in 1667 and was one of the council of war in 1673, after which he had the title of captain. He died July 20, 1704, and his wife Sarah, January 20, 1711. His will was dated July 14, 1704, and is published in the "Mayflower Descendants." Children: Daniel, born at Marshfield, 1649; Sarah, born in October, 1653; Mercy, married William Sherman; Jonathan, born June 4, 1658, married Esther Nickerson; Peregrine, mentioned below; Silvanus, died in 1688.

(III) Peregrine (2), son of Peregrine (1) White, was born in 1660. He settled in Weymouth and married (first) Susanna ———, (second) Mary ———. Children: Benoni born at Weymouth, January 26, 1686; Mark, mentioned below; Peregrine, jeweler and clock-maker of Woodstock, Connecticut; Elizabeth.

(IV) Ensign Mark White, son of Peregrine (2) White, married, November 13, 1712, Elizabeth Mowsall, daughter of John and Dorothy (Hilt) Mowsall. She was born in Charlestown, Massachusetts, March 16, 1693. He removed from Charlestown to Concord, Massachusetts, in 1719, and was living in Westford in 1732. He died October 5, 1758, at Acton, Massachusetts, and his wife Elizabeth, May 23, 1765. Children: John, born at Charlestown, June 6, 1714; Mark, mentioned below; Elizabeth, baptized December 1, 1717; Mary, February 10, 1719, in Concord; Thomas, April 21, 1722; Anne, April 24, 1724; Samuel, July 15, 1726; Dorothy, January 16, 1730.

(V) Deacon Mark White, son of Ensign Mark White, was born in Charlestown, April 12, 1716; married (first) May 14, 1742, Anna Chamberlain, of Westford, Massachusetts. She was born in 1719, and died at Acton, December 15, 1755. He married (second) December 1, 1757, Mary Reed, widow, of Acton. She died in 1819. He died at Westford, July 24, 1798, and was buried in Acton. Children: Stephen, born March 7, 1743; Samuel, February 5, 1744; Anna, June 26, 1745; John, October 12, 1746, died June 4, 1747; Mary, born March 20, 1748, died December 15, 1755; John, born August 23, 1749, married (first) Esther Kettle, of Charlestown, (second) Deborah Haywood, of Braintree; Ebenezer, born January 10, 1750, died December 25, 1776; Rebecca, born September 24, 1752; Ichabod, born September 24, 1754, died October 8, 1754;



Elliott G. White

Marah, born December 15, 1755, died November 8, 1794.

(VI) Samuel, son of Deacon Mark White, was born February 5, 1744; married (first) June 4, 1772, Dorothy Billings, of Acton. She died June 20, 1773, leaving a child seven days old, that died August 23, 1775. He married (second) May 23, 1775, Hepsibah Barrett, daughter of John Barrett, of Concord. Hepsibah died in Cavendish, Vermont, December 23, 1803. He married (third) September 9, 1803, Rachel Adams, widow, of Westford, Massachusetts. He died at Cavendish, March 24, 1823, and his widow Rachel, August 24, 1829. Children, born at Westford: Dorothy, born October 26, 1776, died August 23, 1853, married Edmund Ingalls; Hepsibah, born April 20, 1779, died August 23, 1853; Samuel, born August 18, 1781, died October 25, 1836; John, mentioned below; Anna, born August 22, 17—, died July 6, 1791; Son, born and died September 10, 1785; Joseph, born November 19, 1786, married, December 3, 1840, Ellen F. Proctor. Children, born at Cavendish, Vermont: George W., born December 1, 1791, died August 25, 1874; Benjamin, born August 4, 1792, died August 25, 1874; Anna, born January 14, 1794, died July 12, 1831.

(VII) John, son of Samuel White, was born at Westford, Massachusetts, August 18, 1781; married, August 17, 1817, Lydia Wheeler, who was born in Carlisle, Massachusetts, formerly part of Concord, about 1782, and died June 15, 1869. He died August 29, 1859. Children, born in Cavendish: Mary, born June 3, 1818, died April 3, 1884; George W., mentioned below; Lydia, born October 13, 1822, married, April 13, 1843, Joseph Eaton, of Ashby.

(VIII) George W., son of John White, was born at Cavendish, Vermont, May 19, 1820. He married (first) January 15, 1843, Ruth Bailey. She was born in Peacham, Vermont, and died May 1, 1847. He married (second) September 18, 1849, Clara M. Swift. He attended the public schools of his native town. He was a farmer all his active life. When a young man he served in the state militia and played the snare drum. He had one son, Elliott George, mentioned below.

(IX) Elliott George, son of George W. White, was born at Cavendish, June 8, 1856. He lived with his parents on the old White homestead and attended the public schools until he was eighteen years old. Then he entered the employ of his uncle, Hon. Foster E. Swift, at North Adams, Massachusetts, and remained one season. In the fall of 1875 he entered the employ of the Cambridge Street Railway Company as conductor. He returned

home and worked on his father's farm until the spring of 1880, when he accepted a position as head clerk of the Waukeag House, a summer hotel at Sorrento, near Bar Harbor, Maine. After his marriage he was appointed postmaster of his native town, librarian of the Fletcher town library at Cavendish, and was elected town clerk. Since then he has filled these offices with ability and distinction. In politics he has always been a Republican, and for four years he was sheriff of the county. For many years in addition to his official duties he has been in business as an undertaker and also conducted his farm. He had one of the largest general stores in this section, which he recently sold. He also dealt in hay, grain and feed. He has represented the real estate firm of Clark & Hazelton, of Boston, and is accounted an excellent judge of real estate values. He is one of the trustees of the Chester Savings Bank and one of the directors of the Chester National Bank.

Mr. White represented the town of Cavendish in the Vermont state legislature in 1904 and served on the committee on railroads. He was the Republican candidate for state senator in 1912, defeated by only eighteen votes. He is a member of Green Mountain Lodge, No. 4, Knights of Pythias, of Ludlow; member and past master of Lafayette Lodge, No. 53, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Cavendish; Skitchwaug Chapter, No. 25, Royal Arch Masons, of Ludlow; Holy Cross Commandery, Knights Templar, of Bellows Falls; Cairo Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Rutland, and has taken the thirty-two degrees of Scottish Rite Masonry.

He married, November 10, 1880, Nellie C. Wheeler, who was born at Ludlow, Vermont, August 20, 1851, daughter of Peter P. and Chloe (Adams) Wheeler. They have one child, Marion Chloe, born February 15, 1882.

John Pierce, the father of the PIERCE immigrant ancestor, was born in England, at Norwich, county Norfolk, and was one of the earliest settlers of Watertown, Massachusetts. The name was often spelled Pers, as well as the other ways in which descendants still spell the name, Peirce, Pierce and Pearse. Various other spellings are found also. When taking the examination, as it was called, before sailing for New England, April 8, 1637, he gave his age as forty-nine and that of his wife Elizabeth, forty-six. With them came John, Barbara, Judith, Elizabeth, and servant, John Gedney. He was admitted a freeman in March, 1637-38. He was a weaver by trade. He died August 19, 1661. His will was dated March 7, 1657, and proved October

1, 1661. He bequeathed to his wife Elizabeth, son Anthony and "the rest of" his children. His widow died March 12, 1666, aged about seventy-nine years. She bequeathed to children: Anthony, Robert, John, Esther Morse and Mary Coldham; to granddaughters Mary and Esther Ball, children of daughter Elizabeth; John, son of Anthony and Judah; also to daughter of Robert. Children: Anthony, mentioned below; John; Robert; Barbara, Judith, married, in 1644, Francis Wyman; Elizabeth; Mary; Esther.

(II) Anthony, son of John Pierce, was born in England in 1609 and came to America before his father. He was admitted a freeman at Watertown, Massachusetts, September 3, 1634, and is the progenitor of most of the colonial families of this surname in and about Watertown, Waltham, Lincoln, Weston, Lexington, Lunenburg, Fitchburg, and, indeed, his descendants have scattered throughout the country and have been very numerous. His homestead was on the north side of the road from Cambridge to Watertown, west of the house of John Stowers, which was afterward the parsonage. His sons Joseph and Benjamin lived there afterward. Anthony Pierce married (first) Sarah ———, and (second) about 1638, Anne ———. He died May 9, 1678. His will was dated September 6, 1671. His widow died January 20, 1682-83. Children by first wife: John, married Ruth (Bishop) Fuller; Mary, born October 20, 1633; Mary, 1636, married Ralph Reed; Jacob, September 15, 1637; Daniel, mentioned below; Martha, April 24, 1641; Joseph; Benjamin; Judith, born July 18, 1650, married John Sawin.

(III) Daniel, son of Anthony Pierce, was born in Watertown, January 1, 1639-40. He married Elizabeth ——— and settled in Groton, where five of their children were born. They left the town during the King Philip war and were living again in Watertown in 1681. Both he and his wife owned the covenant in the Watertown church, January 16, 1686. Like his father he followed the trade of weaver, and after coming to America was a farmer. He died in 1723 and he left a will dated February 22, 1723, proved April 19 following, bequeathing to wife Elizabeth, children of son Daniel, sons Ephraim and Joseph, daughters Abigail, Hannah Smith, Mary Scripture, Elizabeth Mixer; son John, executor. Children: Elizabeth, born May 16, 1665; Daniel, November 28, 1666; John, August 18, 1668; Ephraim, mentioned below; Josiah, May 2, 1675, died young; Joseph, December 30, 1678; Abigail, January 3, 1681; Hannah, baptized January 16, 1686; Benjamin, baptized January 16, 1686; Mary.

(IV) Ephraim, son of Daniel Pierce, was born at Groton, Massachusetts, October 15, 1673, died February 27, 1740-41. He settled at Groton and removed to Lunenburg, of which he was one of the pioneer settlers, locating on Lot No. 68. He was one of the first board of selectmen, elected in 1728, and a prominent citizen. He married Mary Whitney, born July 1, 1675, died December 29, 1749, descendant of John and Elinor Whitney, of Watertown. Children: Mary, born August 9, 1696; Elizabeth, July 24, 1698; Ephraim, mentioned below; Sarah, March 8, 1702; David, May 23, 1704; Jonathan, April 15, 1706; Simon, October 15, 1707; Abigail, November 20, 1710; Lydia, November 20, 1713, died 1723.

(V) Ephraim (2), son of Ephraim (1) Pierce, was born at Groton, November 12, 1700; died in 1781. He married (first) October 30, 1720, Esther Shedd, who died June 28, 1768. He married (second) January 12, 1773, Huldah (Martyn) Wetherbee. They resided in Lunenburg, Worcester county, and he was deacon of the Congregational church. Children, born in Lunenburg: Esther, May 22, 1722; Jonathan, November 29, 1724; Ephraim, mentioned below; Amos, July 8, 1729, died January 11, 1741; Sarah, November 27, 1731; Mary, March 5, 1733; Benjamin, June 3, 1736, died 1757; Prudence, February 6, 1738; Oliver, July 17, 1741; Kezia, December 4, 1743, died September 18, 1746; Elizabeth, November 25, 1748.

(VI) Ephraim (3), son of Ephraim (2) Pierce, was born at Lunenburg, March 13, 1726. He married (first) January 3, 1760, Sarah Norcross, born February 25, 1735. He married (second) December 15, 1774, Olive Goodridge or Goodrich, of Lincoln, Massachusetts. Children of first wife, born at Lunenburg: Ephraim, mentioned below; Sarah, May 26, 1762, married Nathan Tyler; Relief, August 9, 1767, married Nathan Tyler; Elijah, September 15, 1769, married Salome Batchelder, and settled at Lyme, New Hampshire; Phineas, March 22, 1773, married Betsey McClave. Children by second wife: Amos, born September 19, 1775, died 1809; Levi, March 24, 1777, died 1778.

(VII) Ephraim (4), son of Ephraim (3) Pierce, was born at Lunenburg, October 31, 1760. He and others of the family settled at Putney, Vermont. According to the census of 1790 he was living there and had in his family three males under sixteen and four females. The other heads of family there in 1790 were Jonathan, Joseph, Thomas, Reuben, Rufus, Joseph Jr. and Roswell. Ephraim Pierce removed to Shrewsbury, Rutland county, Vermont, and was among the early settlers, as

stated on page 804 of the "History of Rutland County." The proof of his ancestry was disclosed in a deed dated April 29, 1801, in which he joined with the other children in conveying rights in the estate of their father at Lunenburg. He was then of Shrewsbury, Vermont. The other grantors were Sarah Pierce, Nathan and Life (Relief) Tyler, of Lunenburg, Phebe, Elijah and Phinehas, of Lyme, New Hampshire. The grantee was their brother, Amos Pierce, of Lunenburg. Ephraim Pierce died at Shrewsbury, Vermont, August 14, 1830. He married Sarah Pollard, who died April 28, 1857, aged seventy-nine years. She was probably his second wife, as he had a family in 1790 when she was too young to be married. Children: Elijah, died June 2, 1824, aged twenty-three; Eli, mentioned below; Ephraim Jr.; Abigail; Naomi, died March 9, 1883, aged seventy-one.

(VIII) Eli, son of Ephraim (4) Pierce, was born at Shrewsbury, Vermont, February 25, 1802, died May 15, 1873. He was a farmer in Shrewsbury. He was a Republican in politics, and an Adventist in religion. He married, in Shrewsbury, in 1831, Rhoda, born April 29, 1801, died January 28, 1866, daughter of Elisha and Olive (Ashley) Johnson. Her father died September 15, 1845, aged eighty-one years; her mother April 9, 1813, aged forty-eight years. Children, born at Shrewsbury: Addison P., January 16, 1833, died February 10, 1902; George Dana, September 18, 1834; Warren, April 30, 1836, died in 1910; Sarah Ann, December 25, 1837, died 1885-86; Susan F., February 2, 1839, died August 21, 1883; Edwin, mentioned below; Eli, twin of Edwin, mentioned below; Marsha E., February 13, 1843, died October 4, 1843; Juliaette, July 10, 1845, died December 31, 1882.

(IX) Edwin, son of Eli Pierce, was born at Shrewsbury, Vermont, August 28, 1841. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Black River Academy at Ludlow, Vermont. He has followed farming for his occupation and made his home in Shrewsbury. He has been active and prominent in public affairs. In politics he is a Republican. He represented the town in the state legislature in 1902 and was for seven years assessor of that town. He is a veteran of the civil war, serving as a private in Company B, Fourteenth Regiment, Vermont, and took part in the battle of Gettysburg. He married at Shrewsbury, Vermont, January 19, 1870, Damaris C. Aldrich, born at Shrewsbury, March 3, 1849, daughter of Edward W. and Catharine (Colburn) Aldrich. Children: Etta Julia, born April 21, 1871, died April 6,

1881; Willie Edwin, September 29, 1872; Kate Beatrice, May 6, 1874; Reno Arthur, June 20, 1876; Ned Eugene, July 11, 1879; Carrie Essie, April 9, 1890.

(IX) Eli (2), twin brother of Edwin Pierce, was born at Shrewsbury, Vermont, August 28, 1841. He attended the public schools in his native town, and learned the trade of blacksmith. He followed his trade and farming in early life. About 1871 he removed to Plymouth Union, in Plymouth, Vermont, and engaged in manufacturing fork and rake handles. Afterward he conducted a farm for many years in Plymouth. In 1908 he went to Deland, Florida, where he has an orange grove. He enlisted in the civil war in Company C, Fourth Regiment Vermont Volunteer Infantry, August 21, 1861, and served until December 10, 1862. The most important battle in which he took part was that of Lee's Mills, April 16, 1862. He served in the town of Plymouth on the board of selectmen. He married, March 28, 1866, Eldora C. Lamb, born at Stockbridge, Vermont, June 22, 1844, died March 20, 1883, daughter of Dr. Chauncey and ——— (Sawyer) Lamb. Children: Duane Charles, mentioned below; Aurora Maria, born October 16, 1868; Viola, died in infancy; Gertrude Arlina, born June 21, 1872, married Andrew J. Hoisington, a farmer of Hartland, Vermont; Peter Edwin, March 25, 1875.

(X) Dr. Duane Charles Pierce, son of Eli (2) Pierce, was born at Shrewsbury, Vermont, February 1, 1867. When he was four years old he came to Plymouth, Vermont, and attended the public schools of that town. When a young man he worked at farming and in the mills at Ludlow, Vermont, for several years. He studied medicine at the Homœopathic Medical College of Missouri, at St. Louis, from which he was graduated, April 9, 1903, with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He began to practice at Fair Haven, Vermont, but after one year came to Plymouth, Vermont, where he remained for a year and a half, and finally located in Ludlow, Vermont, in 1905, and since then has practiced in that town. He was health officer of Plymouth while in that town. He is a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He married, July 29, 1903, Minnie Millie Morse, born in Shrewsbury, June 4, 1861, died December 24, 1912, daughter of William F. and Diana (Pillsbury) Morse. They have no children.

BROWN John Brown, the immigrant ancestor, was a Scotchman, according to one of his deeds on record at Cambridge, and was doubtless born in Scotland. Many Scotch soldiers taken prisoners

by Cromwell were sent to New England and placed with the settlers for stated periods, and most of the Scotch appearing in Massachusetts Bay about 1650-60 came in this way. Another record says he came from Hawkedon, county Suffolk, England. He was born in 1631. He settled in Marlborough, Massachusetts, about 1662, having lived previously at Cambridge. In 1678, after King Philip's war, he sold his farm at Marlborough to Thomas Rice and probably then moved to Falmouth (now Portland), Maine. He removed from Falmouth to Watertown, Massachusetts, and his will was dated at Watertown, November 20, 1697, in which he was called "late of Falmouth;" he mentioned wife Hester; sons John, Thomas, Daniel and Joseph; daughter Deborah Meacham, sons-in-law John Gustin, John Adams, Thomas Darley or Darby, and John Hartshorn. He married, April 24, 1655, Esther Makepeace, of Boston, England, just before coming to America. Children, born at Cambridge: Joseph, born February 8, 1655-56, killed by a cart September 24, 1671; Elizabeth, born March 26, 1657; Sarah, born July 18, 1661; Mary, born December 19, 1662. Children, born at Marlborough: John, born November 27, 1664; Hester, born and died in 1667; Thomas, born 1669; Daniel, born 1671; Deborah, born 1673; Abigail, born March 9, 1675; Joseph, mentioned below.

(II) Joseph, son of John Brown, was born in Marlborough in 1677. He was a cordwainer by trade. He probably settled at Watertown Farms, now Weston, as he sold to Benjamin Garfield seventy-two acres of land in Weston, April 20, 1709, about the time he removed to Lexington. He and his wife were admitted to the Lexington church in May, 1713, and of this church he was afterwards deacon. He was constable in 1700 and town clerk of Watertown in 1708. His mother conveyed to him a house and six acres of land in Watertown, March 16, 1698-99, and on January 4, 1708-09, he bought seventy-two acres of land with a house in Watertown of John Mixer and wife; he also bought and sold other parcels of land in Watertown. He died in Lexington, January 11, 1766, aged about eighty-six according to the record, and his widow died July 1, 1772, aged ninety-two years. He married, in Watertown, November 15, 1699, Ruhamah, daughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Sweetman) Wellington. Elizabeth was the eldest daughter of Thomas and Isabel Sweetman, of Cambridge. Benjamin Wellington died January 8, 1709-10; married December 17, 1671, Elizabeth Sweetman; was son of Roger Wellington, born 1609, an early settler in Watertown; Roger married Mary Palgrave,

eldest daughter of Dr. Richard Palgrave, and died March 11, 1697-98. Children of Joseph and Ruhamah Brown: Ruhamah, born July 15, 1701; Daniel, mentioned below; John, born May 5, 1706, died January 21, 1730; Joseph, born September 2, 1708; James, born 1713; Josiah, baptized in Lexington, August 2, 1714; Benjamin, born in Lexington, June 30, 1720; William, born 1723, baptized April 28, 1723.

(III) Daniel, son of Joseph Brown, was born in Watertown, Massachusetts, December 21, 1703, died in Plymouth, Vermont, February 26, 1796. He settled in Plymouth in 1789. He married (first) Eliot ———, who died January 1, 1734-35; he married second, July 16, 1736, Anne Bright, who was born at Watertown, February 17, 1715, died at Lunenburg, January 18, 1780. Child by first marriage: Ruhamah, born April 7, 1731. Children by second marriage: Nathaniel Bowman, mentioned below; Abisha, baptized August 13, 1738; Ann, born April 29, 1739; Daniel, born December 28, 1740; Esther, born December 2, 1743, married Nathaniel Tottingham; Jerusha, born March 18, 1746, married Abisha Brown; Martha, born June, 1749, married Zachariah Brown; Hannah, born April 14, 1754; Mary, baptized May 8, 1758.

(IV) Nathaniel Bowman, son of Daniel Brown, was born in Lexington, Massachusetts, July 1, 1737, died at Plymouth, Vermont, July 30, 1806, aged sixty-nine years. He removed with his family and parents to Lunenburg, Massachusetts, in 1772, and settled in Plymouth in 1789, being the fourth settler in Plymouth township. He served in the war of the revolution, being commissioned March 23, 1776, second lieutenant in Captain Joseph Bellow's company, Colonel Abijah Stearns' regiment, known as the Eighth Worcester Company. In 1776-77 he served in the northern campaign, and was in command of the company during the battle of Bennington in which he fought, as his superior officers were either killed or disabled early in the action. He married, 1765-66, Abigail Page, of Bedford, Massachusetts. She was born in 1745, and died August 8, 1799, at Plymouth, Vermont. Children: Susannah, baptized October 24, 1766; Abigail, baptized April 26, 1767; Nathaniel, baptized March 26, 1769; Daniel; Ruhamah, married ——— Bassett; Nancy, married ——— Cook; Hannah; Polly; Daniel; Thomas, mentioned below; Joseph.

(V) Thomas, son of Nathaniel Bowman Brown, was born in Lunenburg, Massachusetts, October 20, 1779, died in Plymouth, Vermont, August 14, 1839. He was ten years of age when the family settled in Plymouth. He was a farmer, and although he received little

education, he was a man of excellent judgment and strong common sense. He had an unusually strong constitution and was able to do much hard work. He married, February 23, 1805, Sally Parker, who was born in Westford, Massachusetts, September 10, 1782, died June 18, 1869, in Plymouth, Vermont. She was a daughter of Ebenezer Parker. Children: Betsey, born October 6, 1805, died May 11, 1841, married James Smith; Sally Experience, born September 19, 1807, married John Dix; Ebenezer Laken, born April 16, 1809; Sophia Olympia, born August 31, 1811, married Asa Brown; Thomas Parker, born October 5, 1813, died August 12, 1881; Marcia Salome, born April 24, 1815, died July 28, 1853, married H. N. Carter; Permelia Smith, born September 11, 1816, died January 27, 1909, married — Thomas; Joseph Addison, born February 17, 1819, died May 6, 1829; Susan Lovisa, born December 4, 1820, married James S. Wooley; James Smith, mentioned below; George, born July 18, 1826, died October 3, 1897.

(VI) James Smith, son of Thomas Brown, was born in Plymouth, Vermont, March 12, 1824, died there June 3, 1905. He was educated in the common schools, and was a farmer. He lived on the place where he was born all his life, and owned several hundred acres of land in Plymouth. In politics he was a Republican, and he held various offices in the town. In 1867-68 he served as representative from his town in the state legislature. In religion he was a Universalist. He married, April 29, 1846, Polly Maria Taylor, who was born in Plymouth, Vermont, November 13, 1823, died September 26, 1905. She was daughter of Reuben and Polly (Thompson) Taylor. Children, born in Plymouth: 1. Harriet Maria, born August 31, 1848; married Charles W. Blanchard. 2. James Allen, born December 18, 1850; married, June 20, 1875, Ellen E. Earle; children: Blanche, married Leroy Bryant; Jay Earle; Dick Parker, married Bessie Scott; Annie Maria, married Julius A. Wilcox. 3. Polly Amanda, born August 7, 1852, deceased. 4. George Addison, born November 24, 1854, an attorney in Boston. 5. Julia, born September 1, 1856; married Frank Howard. 6. Avis, born November 9, 1863; married Albert J. Holly. 7. Nellie, born November 13, 1865; married Charles Scott. 8. Henry T., mentioned below.

(VII) Henry Thomas, son of James Smith Brown, was born at Plymouth, Vermont, July 14, 1868. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Black River Academy, at Ludlow, Vermont. During his youth he worked on his father's farm and he continued

until 1890 when he engaged in business as a general merchant at Plymouth Union. After fifteen months in this business, he came to Ludlow and entered the employ of T. F. McDonald, and for two years was clerk in his hardware store. He again started in business on his own account, June 12, 1893, in the hardware business, as junior partner of the firm of Howard & Brown, at Ludlow. The partnership continued until 1906 and since that time the business has been conducted by Mr. Brown under his own name and ownership. He has an excellent business which is rapidly expanding. In politics he is a Republican and he has taken an active part in public affairs. He has held the office of trustee of the village and at the present time is one of the selectmen of the town. In 1908 he represented Ludlow in the state legislature, serving on the committee on corporations. In Masonic circles he is well known and popular. He is a member of Black River Lodge, No. 85, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; Okemo Chapter, No. 28, Royal Arch Masons; Vermont Commandery, No. 1, Knights Templar, of Windsor, Vermont; Cairo Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Rutland, Vermont. He is at present high priest of the chapter. He is also a member of Altamont Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and of the Encampment, at Ludlow, of which he is chief patriarch. In religion he is a Universalist.

He married, May 21, 1890, Anna May Gould, who was born at North Hartland, Vermont, November 21, 1867, daughter of Ashbel K. and Mary Winslow (Maxim) Gould. They have one daughter, Rae Margaret, born September 28, 1895.

The Pollard family is of ancient origin in England, where it is still numerous. There were several of the name in this country before Thomas Pollard, the immigrant ancestor of this line, came over. George Pollard was in Duxbury, Massachusetts, in 1641, having come from Stoke Clere, England; later he settled in Marblehead, Massachusetts. John Pollard, another early settler, was in Boston in 1640, a merchant, "lately from Belcham, County Essex, England." Also William Pollard, progenitor of many of the name in America, was in Boston before 1644. These early settlers were related to each other, especially George and John.

William Pollard, the English ancestor, lived and died in Warwick, Coventry, England, in the latter part of the seventeenth century. He married Mary, daughter of John and Isabella Farmer. Isabella Farmer married (second)

Thomas Wiswall, who came to America with some of John Farmer's children; she was sister of Rev. Thomas Muston, of Wykin and afterwards of Brinkow, England; she died at Billerica, Massachusetts, March 21, 1686. John Farmer lived in Ansley, Warwickshire, and died in 1669.

(I) Thomas Pollard, son of William Pollard, was the American immigrant ancestor of this branch of the family. He was born about 1670, in Coventry, England. He came to America in 1690, and in 1692 was living in Billerica, Massachusetts, where he purchased the lot and proprietor's rights of William Hale. In 1708 he received a grant of thirty acres of land situated between the road to the ford and the road which turns east from it. He served in the early Indian wars. He died in Billerica in 1724. He married, November, 1692, Sarah Farmer, his cousin, who was born in 1669, died May 3, 1725. She was daughter of Edward Farmer; Edward was brother of Mary, who married Thomas Pollard's father, William Pollard. Edward Farmer was in Billerica, in 1671, and his house was situated on the east side of Long street, and at one time it was used as a garrison; he died May 27, 1727, aged eighty-seven years, and his wife Mary died March 26, 1719, aged seventy-seven years. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Pollard: 1. Mary, born August 20, 1693; married Joshua Wyman. 2. Edward, born November 4, 1694, died 1743; married, October 24, 1725, Judith Hazeltine, and had five children. 3. Barbara, born December 6, 1695; married, February 13, 1733-34, Joseph Pierce. 4. Thomas, born February 16, 1696-97, at Dunstable; was in military service in 1772. 5. William, born August 31, 1698. 6. John, born September 1, 1699, died November 11, 1772. 7. Sarah, born February 16, 1700, died March 3, 1700. 8. Joseph, mentioned below. 9. Oliver, born July 23, 1703; married, February 17, 1735, Hannah Hill. 10. Sarah, born December 21, 1704. 11. Nathaniel, born October 18, 1706. 12. James, born October 5, 1708. 13. Walter, born December 28, 1709; married, September 9, 1735, Dorothy Danforth. 14. Elizabeth, born November 5, 1712-13. 15. Benjamin, born August 18, 1715.

(II) Joseph, son of Thomas Pollard, was born May 3, 1702, died in 1780. He lived in Nottingham, New Hampshire, in Westford, Massachusetts, and in New Ipswich, New Hampshire. He signed a petition for the church in 1767, and his name was on the town tax list of 1774. He married Abigail Hill, who was born April 9, 1714. Children: Joseph, mentioned below; Solomon.

(III) Joseph (2), son of Joseph (1) Pol-

lard, was born in Billerica, Massachusetts, March 4, 1737, died in New Ipswich, New Hampshire, in 1820. He was a tavernkeeper, and lived in Nottingham West, now Hudson, New Hampshire, in Westford, Massachusetts, and in New Ipswich, New Hampshire. He served in the revolution, in Captain Whiting's company, Colonel William Lawrence's regiment, and was in the battle of Ticonderoga. He enlisted from New Ipswich, April 20, 1775, for thirteen days, under Captain Thomas Heald; from New Ipswich, 1777, to Ticonderoga and Rutland, under Captain Josiah Brown and Colonel Ezekiel Hale; also under Captain Edmund Briant, Colonel Daniel Moore; also in Captain Robert Fletcher's company, Colonel Enoch Hale's regiment, August 10-28, 1778. He married Ruth Burge. Children: Moses, mentioned below; James, Joseph, Ruth, Susan, Sally.

(IV) Moses, son of Joseph (2) Pollard, was born in New Ipswich, New Hampshire, February 29, 1772, died at Plymouth, Vermont, September 7, 1849. He settled in Plymouth at an early day, being one of the first settlers there. He took up large tracts of land there, becoming the owner of over one thousand acres. He married, January 4, 1796, Abigail Boynton, who was born September 11, 1777, died January 30, 1854. Children: 1. Abigail, born May 25, 1797, died May 7, 1876; married Thomas Baldwin. 2. Moses, born May 2, 1798, died June 26, 1810. 3. Isaac, born October 2, 1799, died April 1, 1890. 4. Amos, born February 4, 1802, died September 25, 1874. 5. Sally, born May 2, 1805, died December 16, 1894; married Norman Bates. 6. Roland P., born September 9, 1807, died February 22, 1810. 7. Athelia, born June 16, 1809, died October 13, 1892; married Thomas Moore. 8. Joseph B., born February 6, 1812, died March 3, 1882. 9. Roland Parker, mentioned below. 10. James Addison, mentioned below.

(V) Roland Parker, son of Moses Pollard, was born in Plymouth, Vermont, September 2, 1814, died June 16, 1899, in Chester. He received his education in the schools of Plymouth and in the academy at Cavendish, Vermont. He then taught school in Plymouth, after which he followed farming. He was the owner of several farms, which together comprised about one thousand acres of land. He kept forty cows and five hundred sheep, having the best and largest farms in the town. In politics he was a Democrat, and served in all of the town offices, as selectman, overseer, etc. He married (first) Mary Ann Shedd, who was born in Reading, Vermont, May 29, 1816, died October 21, 1873. He married

(second) Calla Barnes, of Worcester, Massachusetts. Children by first marriage: Sarah Amanda, died in infancy; Don Carlos, mentioned below; Dallas M., born August, 1844, deceased. Child by second marriage: Arthur, born November, 1875.

(VI) Don Carlos, son of Roland Parker Pollard, was born in Plymouth, Vermont, April 25, 1840. He attended the public schools of his native town, the Perkins Green Mountain Academy at South Woodstock, the Black River Academy and the Chester Academy. At the age of nineteen he went into business in Plymouth and continued for three years. Afterward he was in business for a time at Proctorsville, Vermont, in the firm of Pollard & Sherwin, subsequently D. C. Pollard & Company. For several years he was in partnership with his brother in the wholesale grocery business at Keene, New Hampshire. The business which he established in Proctorsville was continued by sons under the firm name of Pollard Brothers. For many years he bought butter, cheese and other dairy products from the farmers and shipped them to the markets in Providence, Rhode Island. In later years he has dealt extensively in lumber, buying it in carloads and selling at retail. He was vice-president and is now president of the Proctorsville National Bank. He is also president of the Proctorsville Manufacturing Company and treasurer of the Proctorsville Fraternal Society.

Mr. Pollard has been for many years an active and influential Democrat, keenly interested in public affairs and in the development and welfare of the town in which he lives. He was for seventeen years a selectman of the town, and during sixteen years chairman of the board. He has also held the office of lister, of town treasurer and of overseer of the poor. In 1912 he was elected state senator from Windsor county and served on the committees on elections, military affairs, corporations, printing and state prisons.

Mr. Pollard has taken thirty-two degrees of Scottish Rite Masonry and is well known in the Masonic fraternity of the state. He is a member of Lafayette Lodge, No. 53, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Proctorsville; of Okemo Chapter, No. 28, Royal Arch Masons, of Ludlow, Vermont; Springfield Council, No. 18, Royal and Select Masters, of Springfield, Vermont; Holy Cross Commandery, No. 12, Knights Templar, of Bellows Falls, Vermont; Vermont Consistory, of Burlington, and Cairo Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Rutland, Vermont. He is also a member of Mount Sinai Lodge, and Camp Woodhouse Encampment, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and an honorary mem-

ber of Howard Post, Grand Army of the Republic. In religion a Universalist.

He married, January 5, 1861, Sarah J. Moor, who was born at Plymouth, April 8, 1841, daughter of Hiram D. and Abigail (Franklin) Moor, granddaughter of John Moor, who was a native of Scotland. Children: 1. Don Fred, born November 24, 1861; married, December 31, 1890, Lois E. Bryant; children: Don Fred, born January 13, 1892; Bryant F., August 14, 1893; Mary Victoria, April 20, 1895; Roland Parker, January 5, 1896; Roy Gale, January 7, 1899; Erminie, July 7, 1902. 2. Mary Victoria, born October 16, 1863, died September 10, 1896; married, March 22, 1892, Frederick A. Roberts. 3. Park H., born June 5, 1869; married, April 17, 1894, Edith Johnson; child, Edith M., born August 19, 1899. 4. Dallas Frank, born July 28, 1875; married, July 27, 1898, Katharine P. Ainsworth; children: Marion A., born October 6, 1899; Eugene Moor, July 27, 1905.

(V) James Addison, son of Moses Pollard, was born in Plymouth, Vermont, November 19, 1817, died in Chester, Vermont, October 17, 1911. He received a common school education in Plymouth, where his father owned a large amount of land and carried on farming. For a number of years he had a tannery in Plymouth, and about 1863 he moved to Chester, Vermont, and while living there he was appointed superintendent of the State Prison at Windsor, Vermont, in which position he remained for eleven years. Later he went into the hardware business in Windsor, remaining for a time, after which he went to Atlanta, Georgia, where he had a hotel. He remained south only a short time, returning to Vermont and living in Brandon and finally in Chester, where he died. He served as representative to the legislature and was representative from Windsor county to the state senate also. He was very much honored, respected and loved by all who knew him. For sixty years he was deacon of the Baptist church. He married, October 12, 1841, Josephine Hall, who was born in Plymouth, Vermont, March 16, 1824, died December 26, 1900. She was daughter of Jonathan and Eunice B. (Sprague) Hall, and granddaughter of Nathan and Ruth (Johnson) Hall. Children: 1. Clarence Morton, born October 24, 1842, died August 19, 1843. 2. Lorella Josephine, born June 15, 1844, died September 7, 1881; married Dr. F. P. Mather. 3. Malcolm Hall, born December 7, 1845. 4. Rowena Athelia, born December 31, 1847, died April 10, 1901. 5. John Vance, born March 5, 1850, died March 15, 1851. 6. Julian Addison, born March 22, 1852. 7. William Stewart, mentioned below. 8. Morris Dexter, born

September 16, 1856. 9. Ida Eugenia, born September 18, 1858; married Merritt D. Fuller, deceased. 10. James Edgar, born April 23, 1862. 11. Lillian Eunice, born July 21, 1865; married George M. Harlow. 12. Clara Ginevra, born July 4, 1868.

(VI) William Stewart, son of James Addison Pollard, was born in Plymouth, Vermont, April 16, 1854. He came to Chester, Vermont, when a child with his parents, and soon afterward removed to Windsor, when his father was appointed superintendent of the State Prison. He attended the public schools of Chester and Windsor. He learned the trade of shoe cutter in a factory at Windsor, and after following his trade for a few years, engaged in the theatrical business, continuing for fifteen years. In 1894 he began to manufacture wrappers and shirt waists at Chester, Vermont, in partnership with others, under the firm name of the Pollard Wrapper Company. The business was incorporated and Mr. Pollard elected president. The concern has been highly prosperous. Mr. Pollard is also a trustee of the Fullerton Hotel Corporation, and was one of the first trustees of the incorporated village of Chester. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of Olive Branch Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, and Chester Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Chester. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church of Chester.

He married, June 18, 1895, Ella M. (Smith) Dorand, daughter of Norman A. and Maria (Parsons) Smith, of Woodstock, Vermont, granddaughter of Deacon Andrew and Mercy (Palmer) Smith, and widow of Fred James Dorand. She was born October 18, 1858. Deacon Andrew Smith came from Lyme, Connecticut, to Woodstock; learned the trade of wheelwright in the shop of Richard Ransom, of Lyme; bought a farm in Woodstock just west of the Lockwood Place, afterward owned by Phineas Sanderson. Mr. and Mrs. Pollard have no children.

Edward Babbitt, the immigrant ancestor, came from Wales to Taunton, Massachusetts, in

1643. Here he resided until 1675, when he was killed by the Indians. He married, September 7, 1654, Sarah, daughter of Miles Tarne, of Boston. Children: Edward, mentioned below; Sarah, born March 20, 1660, married, March 25, 1680, Samuel Pitts; Hannah, March 9, 1661; Damaris, September 15, 1663; Elkanah (daughter), December 15, 1665; Dorcas, January 20, 1667, died aged seven; Esther, April 15, 1669; Ruth, August 7, 1671; Deliverance, December 15, 1673.

(II) Edward (2), son of Edward (1) Babbitt, was born in Taunton, Massachusetts, July 15, 1655, and lived at Dighton, where he died in 1727. His will was dated February 5, 1727. He married (first) Abigail Tisdale, (second) Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel Thayer, December 22, 1698. Children: Erastus; Seth; Nathan, mentioned below; Benajah, born July 19, 1705, married Dorcas Jones; Edward; Nathaniel, died November 29, 1787, in his seventy-fifth year; George, married Mercy Hathaway; Sarah, married Joseph Burt; Abigail; Waitstill, married Daniel Axtell; Ruth, married Abiah Waldron.

(III) Nathan, son of Edward (2) Babbitt, was born in 1693, died February 26, 1759. He married Mary Snell or Snellum, who was born in 1703, died December 16, 1783. He settled in Norton, Massachusetts. Children, born in Norton: Sarah and Abigail, August 11, 1724; Dr. Nathan, mentioned below; Mary, October 15, 1732; Edward, March 1, 1740; Rachel, September 14, 1745. Perhaps others not recorded.

(IV) Dr. Nathan (2) Babbitt, son of Nathan (1) Babbitt, was born in Norton, Massachusetts, October 8, 1730, died August 31, 1794. He was a lieutenant in the revolution in Captain Seth Gilbert's company, Colonel John Daggett's regiment, April 19, 1775. He joined the Norton church in 1756. He married (first) February 1, 1751, Abigail, daughter of Benjamin and Mary (Mason) Cobb. She was born in Norton, March 5, 1731, died there May 10, 1782. He married (second) Judith Newcomb (intention dated November 8, 1782). Children by first wife: Sarah, born September 25, 1752; Nathan, mentioned below; Levi, August 31, 1757, died at Norton, May 8, 1795, married Betty, daughter of Seth Babbitt, of Easton; Snellem or Snellum, December 11, 1760, died April, 1854; Abigail, March 31, 1764, married ——— Newcomb; Mary, baptized March 15, 1767, married ——— Lincoln.

(V) Dr. Nathan (3) Babbitt, son of Dr. Nathan (2) Babbitt, was born at Norton, Massachusetts, March 6, 1755, died in April, 1826. He was a physician and surgeon and served in the revolution as a surgeon with the rank of major. He was surgeon's mate in the military hospital at Providence, Rhode Island. He located in the eastern part of the town of Norton, where Calvin Lincoln lately resided. He kept a public house from 1780 to 1788. In the summer of 1789 he removed to Westmoreland, New Hampshire, and for several years followed farming. He married, June 24, 1779, Anna Newcomb. Children: Nancy, born at Norton, August 13, 1780; Joseph Hewes, mentioned below; Judith, born at Norton, Janu-

ary 22, 1785; Nathaniel Godfrey, born February 12, 1787, graduated from Middlebury College in 1811, studied with Daniel Dwight and Governor Hibbard, and began to practice at Hinsdale, New Hampshire; in 1842 became judge of the court of common pleas; was postmaster of Westmoreland, town clerk, selectman; married, December 1, 1816, Eunice Brewster.

(VI) Joseph Hewes, son of Dr. Nathan (3) Babbitt, was born in Westmoreland, New Hampshire, November 14, 1782, died at Keene, New Hampshire, in 1863. He was a farmer at Westmoreland, New Hampshire, and subsequently at Keene, a leading citizen and deacon of the church. He married, April, 1827, Jerusha Wood, who was born at East Alstead, New Hampshire, December 26, 1795, died January 24, 1866, daughter of Colonel John and Lois (Olds) Wood. Children: George Hewes, mentioned below; Charles G., born December 15, 1829, died June 14, 1862; Joseph E., May 11, 1832, died January 14, 1858; John W., June 12, 1835, died October 20, 1906, colonel in the civil war; Sarah L., October 18, 1837, died March 3, 1842; William H., February 5, 1841, died in 1883; Nathan L., November 3, 1843, died March 13, 1844.

(VII) George Hewes, son of Joseph Hewes Babbitt, was born in Westmoreland, New Hampshire, July 25, 1828, died at Bellows Falls, Vermont, November 6, 1898. He began life as a stage driver in Ontario, Canada, and later in Quebec, in the employ of Benjamin P. Cheney, who amassed a fortune in the transportation business. Afterward he drove a stage from Hamilton to Toronto, Canada. His career was full of adventure. He was the first express messenger on the railroad between Keene, New Hampshire, and Boston, Massachusetts, and he continued in the express business all his active life, rounding out forty-nine years of service in the United States & Canada and the American Express companies. After the Sullivan railroad was built, he was the pioneer express messenger on that road, making two trips daily between Windsor and Bellows Falls, Vermont. In 1874 Mr. Babbitt was appointed division superintendent of the United States & Canada Express Company, and when the American Express Company absorbed the United States & Canada Express Company in 1888, Mr. Babbitt was appointed general superintendent of the American Express Company, a position he was filling at the time of his death. The division of which he had charge included all of Massachusetts north of the Boston & Albany railroad, the entire state of Vermont, the state of New Hampshire,

northern New York and the Province of Quebec.

Mr. Babbitt was also for many years engaged in the drug, stationery and insurance business at Bellows Falls, as partner in the firm of Johnson & Babbitt, afterward Babbitt & Hayes. He was also one of the owners in the Eureka marble quarries of Rutland, Vermont. In Bellows Falls he took an active and prominent part in public affairs and was honored with all the important offices in the gift of his townsmen. Few men were more widely known and none more respected and popular. He was a charter member and one of the first masters of King Solomon's Temple Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Bellows Falls. He was a member of the Royal Arch Masons; Royal and Select Masters; Knights Templar; Mystic Shrine; Lodge of Perfection, and had attained the signal honor and distinction of the thirty-third degree. He excelled in executive ability and was peculiarly adapted to the management of the complex business in which he was a pioneer and leader. He possessed the energy, perseverance and enterprise that commanded success and brought honor and distinction in social and business life. At the time of his death he was senior warden of Immanuel Protestant Episcopal Church, and he had frequently served as lay delegate to the diocesan conventions of the church. In politics he was a Republican, and was a delegate to the national convention at Chicago that nominated Harrison.

Mr. Babbitt married, May 4, 1855, Frances Allen Johnson, who was born at Walpole, New Hampshire, December 8, 1835, died at Bellows Falls, Vermont, September 5, 1901, daughter of Stephen S. and Content (Brayton) Johnson. Children: 1. Clara Frances, born at Windsor, Vermont, November 23, 1857, died August 19, 1913, at Atlantic, Massachusetts; married (first) Edmund H. Wilson; (second) Frank B. Jenness; children by first husband: Elizabeth Frances, Marion Allen and Ruth Content. 2. Frederick Herbert, mentioned below. 3. George Hewes, mentioned below. 4. John Edward, born at Bellows Falls, January 21, 1872; treasurer of the Robertson Paper Company.

(VIII) Hon. Frederick Herbert Babbitt, son of George Hewes Babbitt, was born in Keene, New Hampshire, November 23, 1859. He received his early education in the public schools of Bellows Falls, and was one of the first class in the classical course graduating from the Bellows Falls high school. He then studied under private tutors for a time. He began his business career as messenger in the employ of the American Express Company,

later as agent, then traveling auditor between Boston, Massachusetts, and Burlington, Vermont, and all the intervening territory, and held this position for sixteen years. He was express agent at Bellows Falls for a number of years, and afterward was again traveling auditor. He finally resigned and went into the heating and plumbing business, having stores in Bellows Falls and at Walpole, New Hampshire. One store was operated under the name of Allbee & Babbitt, the other, the Bellows Falls Heating & Plumbing Company. He continued in this line of business for three years. He was elected president of the Eastern Mineral Color Company, of which the offices were in Boston, and treasurer of the Ideal Wrapper Manufacturing Company of Bellows Falls. For three years Mr. Babbitt owned and operated the railroad restaurants at Bellows Falls, White River Junction, and St. Albans, Vermont. He eventually became a paper manufacturer, starting in partnership with his brother, George H., buying the Robertson Paper Company, of which he was the treasurer, and the Howland Pulp & Paper Company at Howland, Maine. For five years he was president of this corporation and was also treasurer of the Robertson Paper Company of Bellows Falls. In 1908 his brother, John E., and himself bought out the other stockholders of the Robertson Paper Company, and also his brother, George H., and became sole owners of the Robertson Paper Company, he becoming president, which office he still retains, his brother, John E., becoming treasurer. He is a director of the Rockingham Building Association; of the Masonic Temple Association; chairman of the town library building committee which built the present library building; chairman of the committee on purchasing the site and building the Masonic Temple. Being chairman of the armory committee, through his influence the \$25,000 state armory is to be erected in Bellows Falls. This is the first state armory to be built in Vermont. He is also chairman of the board of bailiffs, and has been village trustee, moderator of town meetings, and filled various other offices of trust and honor. He represented the town in the state legislature in 1910 and served on the judiciary committee, committee on ways and means and was chairman of the committee on internal affairs. He was state senator from Windham county in 1912-13, and president pro tem of the senate, chairman of the finance committee, member of the committee on railroads and on land taxes, and on state and industrial interests. In politics he is a Republican.

In various organizations for the public welfare he has taken a prominent part. He has

been president of the Board of Trade, president of the Westminster Club, director of the Greater Vermont Association, vice-president of the Atlantic Deeper Waterways Association from Vermont; member of the traffic committee of the Boston Chamber of Commerce; permanent delegate to the River & Harbor Congress. He has taken the thirty-three degrees of Scottish Rite Masonry and is a member of King Solomon Temple Lodge, of which he was master for three years; member of Abenaki Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Holy Cross Commandery, Knights Templar; thrice illustrious commander of the Grand Council; grand standard bearer of the Grand Commandery; officer of the Grand Imperial Council of Vermont; grand orator of the Red Cross of Constantine. He is an attendant of the Protestant Episcopal church.

He married, September 19, 1883, Katherine Ellena Britton, born at Hartland, Vermont, daughter of Wilson and Susan Adelaide (Young) Britton (see Britton VIII). They have one child, Madeline Content, born May 8, 1885, married, April 15, 1908, Herbert T. Kelly, of Bellows Falls, secretary of the Robertson Paper Company, and they have one son, Harold Frederick Kelly, born January 29, 1909.

(VIII) George Hewes (2), son of George Hewes (1) Babbitt, and brother of Hon. Frederick H. Babbitt, was born in Windsor, Vermont, September 13, 1861. When he was two years old he came with his parents to Bellows Falls, Vermont, and attended the public schools of that village. He was afterward a student in the Granville Military Academy, New York. When he was seventeen years old he began his business career in the express business and he continued in the service of the American Express Company until 1899. He was express messenger, route agent and superintendent, winning his promotions step by step. In 1899 he became one of the owners of the Robertson Paper Company of Bellows Falls and was its treasurer and manager until 1904. He resigned in 1904 to become treasurer and manager of the Howland Paper Company, Howland, Maine, where he remained for five years. In 1909 he bought the paper manufacturing plant of John Robertson & Son at Bellows Falls. The name of the concern was changed to the Rockingham Paper Company, of which Mr. Babbitt was treasurer and manager until the plant was destroyed by fire in December, 1912. In politics Mr. Babbitt has taken a conspicuous and prominent part. He was for several years chairman of the Republican state committee of Vermont. He has served on the school board of Rockingham. In 1912 he was

appointed by Governor Fletcher on the public service commission of Vermont. He is president of the Westminster Club. He attends the Protestant Episcopal church.

He married, May 18, 1887, Jennie Maria Robertson, who was born at Putney, Vermont, February 13, 1866, daughter of John and Nancy J. (Black) Robertson. Children: Frances Robertson, born March 23, 1888; Donald George, November 5, 1891; Virginia, October 25, 1903.

(The Britton Line).

(I) James Britton, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1610, and came to this country in the ship "Increase" in 1637. He subscribed to the town orders of Woburn, Massachusetts, in 1640, when the settlement was started in Charlestown and he soon afterward settled in that town. His name appears in the first tax list of Woburn in 1645, and he died there May 3, 1655, leaving a widow Jane who subsequently married Isaac Cole, with whom she went to live in Charlestown. She died March 10, 1687. Children of James and Jane Britton: Peter; William, mentioned below.

(II) William, son of James Britton, married Mary, eldest daughter of Captain James and Mary (Palmer) Pendleton, of Westerly, Rhode Island, granddaughter of Major Bryan Pendleton, a representative citizen of Massachusetts, New Hampshire and Maine, a large landholder, distinguished in many capacities.

(III) William (2), son of William (1) Britton, married, October 26, 1698, in Taunton, Massachusetts, Lydia Leonard, born March 10, 1679, daughter of James Leonard, of Taunton and Raynham. Lydia Britton was among the petitioners of the Taunton church meeting, October 7, 1731, for a new church at Raynham. She died May 20, 1735, according to one record, while another states it as March 13, 1773, aged ninety-four years. William Britton died in 1732. Children: James, William, mentioned below; Abiel, Ebenezer, Abigail, Pendleton, Mary, Lydia, Sarah and Elizabeth.

(IV) William (3), son of William (2) Britton, was born at Taunton or Raynham, about 1710. He married, at Raynham, March 21, 1733, Sarah Woodward, who died February 22, 1795, daughter of Robert Woodward, granddaughter of John Woodward, great-granddaughter of Nathaniel Woodward, and great-great-granddaughter of Nathaniel Woodward, the immigrant and founder of the Taunton family of Woodwards.

(V) William (4), son of William (3) Britton, was born at Taunton, or vicinity, 1735-40, came to Westmoreland about 1765. He

married and had a son William, mentioned below.

(VI) William (5), son of William (4) Britton, was born in Westmoreland, New Hampshire, in 1767, died there, July 21, 1839, aged seventy-two years. He married, at Westmoreland, June 25, 1792, Huldah Marsh, who was born in 1772, died March 30, 1842, aged seventy years, a native of Pomfret, Vermont. Children: William, mentioned below; Roxanna, married Amasa Chaffee; Phila, married ——— Knight; Gilman and Zenas.

(VII) William (6), son of William (5) Britton, was born at Westmoreland, New Hampshire, May 11, 1793, died October 25, 1874. He married Abi Wilbur, born 1796, died January 11, 1879. Children: Huldah, born August 9, 1815, married Robert Britton; Louisa, October 13, 1817, married Joshua Hall; Winslow, January 26, 1820, died April 2, 1862; Wilson, mentioned below; Harriet, married ——— Hall; Emory Oscar.

(VIII) Wilson, son of William (6) Britton, was born at Westmoreland, New Hampshire, May 12, 1823, died at Hartland, Vermont, April 11, 1896. He married Susan Adelaide Young, born February 22, 1827, died May 26, 1891, daughter of Nathaniel and Betsey (Palmer) Young. Children: Eva Isora, born March 23, 1850, died July, 1900, married Sanford H. Potter; Clara Alice, October 9, 1855, married (first) A. M. Southworth, (second) T. A. Boardman; Katharine Ellena, born at Hartland, Vermont, November, 1860, married, September 19, 1883, Hon. Frederick Herbert Babbitt (see Babbitt VIII).

William Snow, the immigrant, was
SNOW born in England in 1624, and came to this country in the ship "Susan and Ellen" in 1635, with Richard Derby, who settled at Plymouth. Snow was an apprentice, and although other records show that he was but eleven years old at that time, his age then was given as eighteen. He was assigned to Edward Dotem in 1638 to serve seven years at Plymouth. In 1643 his name appears on the list of those able to bear arms at Plymouth. He settled at Duxbury and was afterward one of the proprietors and first settlers of the town of Bridgewater, Massachusetts, where he took the oath of fidelity in 1657. His will was dated in 1699, and proved in 1708, the year he died. He lived to the great age of eighty-four and in his last years was supported by his son William. He married Rebecca Barker, daughter of Robert Barker, of Plymouth. Children: William, married Naomi Whitman; James, died in the Phipps expedition, 1690; Joseph, mentioned below; Benja-

min, married Elizabeth Alden, daughter of Joseph, granddaughter of John and Priscilla Alden, (second) Sarah Cary, of Bridgewater; Mary; Lydia; Hannah; Rebecca.

(II) Joseph, son of William Snow, was born in West Bridgewater, about 1665, and died there in 1753. He married Hopestill ———. Children, born at West Bridgewater: Deacon Joseph, mentioned below; Mary, born 1691, married Joseph Lathrop; James, 1693, of Bridgewater; Rebecca, married, 1722, Thomas Wade; Benjamin, 1696; Isaac, of East Bridgewater, married Hannah Shaw; Jonathan, 1707; David, twin, 1707, married Joanna Hayward.

(III) Deacon Joseph (2) Snow, son of Joseph (1) Snow, was born at West Bridgewater, in 1690. He was deacon of the church there, and afterward colleague in the ministry with Rev. Mr. Wilson. He sold land at Bridgewater in 1738 to Caleb Phillips and removed to Easton, Massachusetts, about 1730, finally to Providence, Rhode Island. The records of the First Congregational Church of Providence show that he was in Providence in 1733. He died in Providence, July 24, 1773. He married Elizabeth ———, who died at Providence, April 15, 1768, aged 69 years, 8 months, 19 days, and had children at Bridgewater: Joseph, March 26, 1715 (Providence records), married Sarah Field; John, died at Providence, December 3, 1738, aged 21 years, 7 months, 19 days; Elizabeth, died at Providence, December 18, 1750, aged 31 years, 7 months, 14 days; Susanna, born 1722; Sarah, 1723, died January 8, 1745, aged 22 years, 11 months, 4 days; Daniel, born 1727; James, mentioned below; Mary, baptized in 1733, at Providence, died February 12, 1747, aged 13 years, 9 months, 12 days; Lydia, died at Providence, December 10, 1738, aged 2 years, 10 months, 2 days; John, died July 10, 1739, aged 2 months, 19 days.

(IV) James, son of Joseph (2) Snow, was born December 30, 1730, and died October 8, 1812. He married, at Providence (by Rev. Joseph Snow), March 26, 1755, Hannah Searle. Children: James, mentioned below; John, June 26, 1769, and probably others.

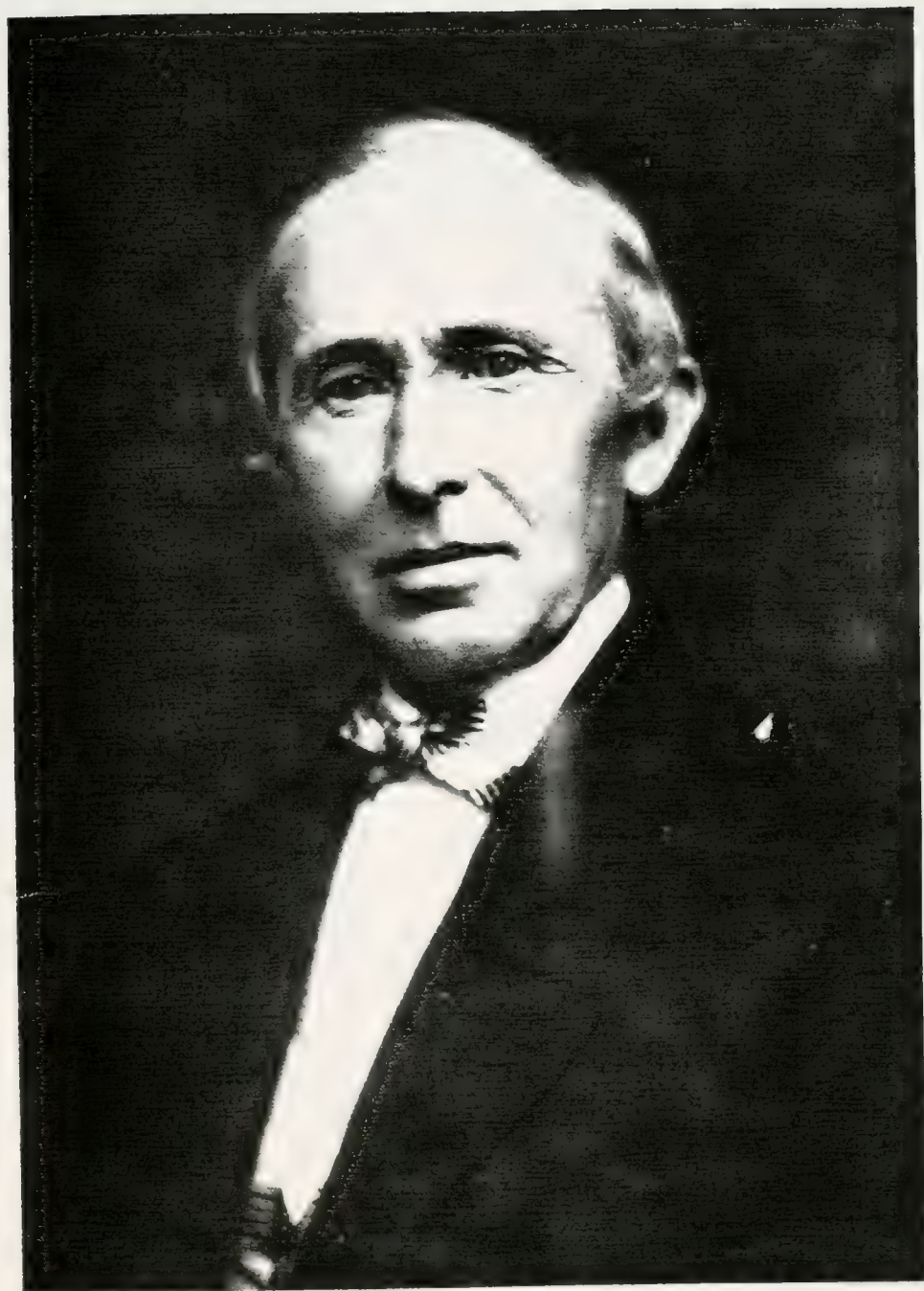
(V) James (2), eldest son of James (1) Snow, was born at Providence, April 10, 1756, and died September 30, 1836. In 1790 his father had in his family, according to the census of that year, two males over sixteen, two under that age, and three females: James Jr. had one male over sixteen, three under that age and three females. He married Rachel Spalding. Children, born at Providence (not on town records): Benjamin, mentioned be-

low; Priscilla, George, James, Thomas, Mary, Sally.

(VI) Benjamin, son of James (2) Snow, was born at Providence, September 11, 1779, and died there February 19, 1833. He married, March 24, 1803, Anstis Gladding, born February 24, 1783, died September 15, 1862, daughter of Benjamin Gladding. Children: Amos W., mentioned below; Benjamin G., married Adele Chevalier; George W.; Henrietta Pabodie; Anstis Gladding; Emily; Mary Gladding; Emma Wheeler; John Spaulding; Martha; infant daughter died unnamed.

(VII) Amos William, son of Benjamin Snow, was born February 5, 1805, and died March 30, 1877, in his seventy-three year. He attended the public schools in the old red school house in Providence, and when a young man entered the employ of Samuel Wheeler to learn the manufacture of fur hats. Afterwards he was admitted to partnership by his employer. Their store was in Market Square, which stood on land now occupied by the Industrial Trust Company and the Weeden buildings. Subsequently he disposed of his share in this business to his brother Benjamin and accepted the office of cashier of the Old City Bank in Weybossett street, and continued to fill that position with ability and efficiency until he retired from active life. In politics he was originally a Whig, afterward a staunch Republican. He served the city of Providence for several years in the board of aldermen, and was acting mayor of the city during the absence of Mayor Doyle in 1872, during the visit of the members of the Japanese Embassy to the city of Providence. He also took an active part in the establishing of Roger Williams Park, which land was given to the city by Miss Betsey Williams. He was a strong advocate of temperance, and always took an active interest in the cause. He was fond of flowers, and was a member of the Horticultural Society for a number of years. In religion he was a Congregationalist, and a charter member of the Westminster Congregational (Unitarian) Church, which was founded in 1826, and of which he was clerk of the society, and an earnest faithful supporter. In private life as well as in business he was an agreeable, attractive personality, upright, trustworthy to the utmost, and attracting to him a host of friends. He enjoyed a happy domestic life and devoted himself to his family.

He married, January 1, 1829, Almira Frances Dorr, daughter of Joseph and Sarah (Chessman) Dorr, Rev. Dr. Wayland, president of Brown University, officiating at the wedding. She was born March 19, 1808, and



Amos W. Snow



Chas. P. Hartshorn.

died November 17, 1886, in her seventy-ninth year. Children: 1. Helen Almira, born May 14, 1833, died March 11, 1897; married, June 5, 1865, Charles Payton Hartshorn (see Hartshorn). 2. Sarah Josephine, born December 2, 1836; resides at 187 Wayland avenue, Providence; unmarried. ✓

(The Hartshorn Line).

The Hartshorn family is of ancient English lineage. The surname was taken from a parish of this name in Litchfield diocese, Derbyshire, and the parish, it is believed, was so named from its geographical resemblance to a hart's horn. The family was well established, as the records show, as early as the thirteenth century. Henry de Hertishorn and others of the family are mentioned in Derbyshire. The Hartshorn coat-of-arms is described: Three bucks' heads and the crest is a buck's head. The design obviously refers to the significance of the name.

(I) Thomas Hartshorn, founder of the family in this country and immigrant ancestor of all of the name, was born in England, in 1614. He deposed April 3, 1654, that he was aged about forty years. He settled at Reading, Massachusetts, and took the freeman's oath May 10, 1648. He was a prominent and influential citizen, serving as selectman and in other offices of trust. He died about May, 1683; and his inventory was dated May 18 that year. His will was dated October 26, 1681, and proved June 16, 1683, bequeathing to sons Benjamin and Thomas, daughter Susannah and wife Sarah. His other children must have received their shares previously. His wife Susannah died March 18, 1659-60. He married (second) Hannah ———, who was received from the church in Ipswich, April 6, 1663. She died July 20, 1673. He married (third) Sarah Lamson, widow of William Lamson, of Ipswich. Children: Thomas, born October 30, 1646, died young; Thomas, September 30, 1648; John, May 6, 1650; Joseph, mentioned below; Benjamin, 1654; Jonathan, August 20, 1656; David, 1657; Susannah, March 2, 1659; Timothy, February 3, 1661; Mary, born August 19, 1672.

(II) Joseph, son of Thomas Hartshorn, was born July 2, 1652, at Reading, Massachusetts, and died July 30, 1727, at Walpole, Massachusetts. He moved from Reading to Dedham, of which Walpole was originally a part. He married Sarah ———. He was a soldier in King Philip's war. Children: Susanna, born 1677; Sarah, 1679, married Samuel Guild, of Dedham; Mary, 1681, married, February 3, 1702, Jonathan Fairbanks, of Dedham; Abigail, 1686; Joseph, 1688, died at Walpole. De-

cember 28, 1758; Tabitha, 1690; Rebecca December 7, 1693; Thomas, May 8, 1695; Ebenezer, July 10, 1697, of Walpole; Martha, July 2, 1700; Jacob, mentioned below.

(III) Jacob, son of Joseph Hartshorn, was born about 1702, in Dedham or vicinity. He appears to have had three wives, according to the Rhode Island records. He lived from 1725 to 1729 at Bristol, Rhode Island, and afterward at Providence. The two eldest children were born at Bristol, but all are recorded at Providence. Children of Jacob and Martha: Hannah, born November 6, 1725; John, September 7, 1729. Children of Jacob and Hannah: Charles, mentioned below; Stephen, born September 30, 1737; Dorothy, June 2, 1739; Sarah, April 22, 1741, married, 1760, Jonathan Belcher. Children of Jacob and Martha: Martha, June 30, 1743, married Isaac Field; Lucretia, March 17, 1746.

(IV) Charles, son of Jacob Hartshorn, was born at Providence, October 18, 1735. The records of Providence are incomplete and the names of his children are not recorded.

(V) Charles (2), son of Charles (1) Hartshorn, was born September 22, 1765, in Providence. He was a mason by trade. He removed to Easton, New York, but returned to Providence and engaged in business as a wholesale merchant there. He died September 2, 1832. He married (first) January 15, 1789, Polly Leavenworth, daughter of James, born July 8, 1737, and Jehodah Moss, granddaughter of James and Hester (Trowbridge) Hartshorn. James was son of Thomas and grandson of Thomas, the immigrant. Mr. Hartshorn married (second) Nancy Walker. Children by first wife: Dr. William; Sylvester, a merchant tailor; Sylvanus, a politician; Leander, a mariner. Children by second wife: John; Thomas C.; Samuel W., mentioned below; Jacob.

(VI) Samuel W., son of Charles (2) Hartshorn, was born at Providence, February 6, 1802, and died March 2, 1885. He was educated in the public schools of his native city. In politics he was a Republican. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity. He married, January 19, 1826, Mary A. Warren. Children: Georgianna, who died young; Charles Payton, mentioned below; Amelia, who died young.

(VII) Charles Payton, son of Samuel W. Hartshorn, was born at Norfolk, Virginia, July 3, 1833, and died at Providence, Rhode Island, August 13, 1880. He received his early education in the public schools and acquired his profession as architect in the office of Thomas A. Tefft, one of the leading architects of his day. He entered into partnership with

Charles Wilcox and the firm continued until Mr. Hartshorn died. The firm had offices in Providence, and designed many of the finest buildings in the city. Among other buildings they erected the Old Ladies' Home, the Olney Street Unitarian Church, the Wayland building, and many of the finest residences. In early life he was a Unitarian, afterwards a prominent member of the First Congregational Church of Providence. He was kindly and charitable, and an earnest, consistent Christian. He took an active part in the Union for Christian Work. In politics he was a Republican, and he served on the school committee of the city.

He married, June 5, 1865, Rev. Dr. Woodbury officiating, Helen Almira Snow, who was born May 14, 1833, and died March 11, 1897. They had one daughter, Stella Josephine Hartshorn, born January 3, 1869, who resides at 189 Wayland avenue, Providence, unmarried.

"Unostentatious in his manner, pure in his life, untiring in his devotion to his work, actively engaged in works of philanthropy, he quietly and firmly fulfilled the duties which devolved upon him with unswerving fidelity and honor. He was secretary of the Rhode Island Chapter of the American Institute of Architects."

John Moore, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England.

After coming to this country he seems to have settled first at Sudbury, Massachusetts. He bought a house and land there in 1642 of Edmund Rice, from his farms in what is now Wayland. He took the oath of fidelity July 9, 1645. He married Elizabeth Whale, daughter of Philemon Whale, and she was executrix of his will. His estate was valued at eight hundred and four pounds, seven shillings. His will was dated August 25, 1668, and proved April 7, 1674. He died January 6, 1673-74. He mentioned his son, John Moore, of Lancaster, William, Jacob, Joseph, to whom he left the homestead, and Benjamin; daughters, Elizabeth, wife of Henry Rice; Mary, wife of Daniel Stone, and Lydia, wife of James Cutler. His wife died December 14, 1690. Children: Elizabeth, born perhaps in England; John, eldest son, mentioned below; William, born about 1640; Mary, born September 8, 1641; Lydia, born June 24, 1643; Jacob, born April 28, 1645; Joseph, born October 21, 1647; Benjamin, born December 13, 1648.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) Moore, was born before his parents came to Sudbury. He settled in Lancaster, Massachusetts, be-

coming a proprietor of that town, March 11, 1653, but in the following year he returned to Sudbury. He married (first) November 16, 1654, Anne Smith, daughter of John and Sarah Smith, of Sudbury. She died in childbirth at Lancaster, March 10, 1670-71; he married (second) Judith ———. He became a prominent and wealthy man and held various town offices. In 1689 he was deputy to the general court. In 1700 he deeded his land, with the exception of his dwelling house, to his adopted son, Benjamin Bellows, in return for the support of himself and wife Judith for the remainder of their lives. The inventory of his estate as dated in 1702 and his nuncupative will was proved November 26, 1705. Children, born in Lancaster: Maria, December 4, 1655, died September 26, 1705; Elizabeth, December 27, 1657; Lydia, April 6, 1660; John, April 7, 1662; Joseph, 1664; Anne, July 17, 1666; Jonathan, mentioned below; Maria, March 10, 1670-71.

(III) Jonathan, son of John (2) Moore, was born in Lancaster, Massachusetts, May 16, 1669. Although several of his children were baptized in Lancaster, he lived in Bolton, Massachusetts. In 1732-33, he deeded land to his son Oliver, which he had received from his father, and in 1740 he deeded to his son Abraham, "who lives with me," land and his new home and barn. His will was dated December 1, 1741, and he died in Bolton, February 6, 1742, he mentioned his children and his brother John. He married Hannah ———, who died in Bolton, May 1, 1765. In her will she mentioned all the children but Isaac, who was deceased. Children: Zerviah or Sophiah, born 1700, married, July 28, 1720, Benjamin Houghton; Joseph, mentioned below; Jonathan, baptized 1708, Lancaster, married, April 19, 1727, Mary Wheeler, died December 10, 1795; Oliver, baptized 1708, Lancaster; Maria, baptized 1708, Lancaster, married, December 7, 1775, in Harvard, Thomas Houghton; Hannah, baptized May 21, 1710, married, December 17, 1730, Jonathan Powers; Amos, baptized August 17, 1712, died before 1740; Dinah, baptized February 28, 1713-14, married, October 4, 1732, Jabez Beaman; Abraham, baptized March 31, 1716-17; Isaac and Jacob, twins, born September 6, 1717.

(IV) Joseph, son of Jonathan Moore, was born in Lancaster about 1702, and baptized there in 1708. He owned land in Lancaster, where he lived, and throughout the western portion of the state. He was an ensign in the Continental army. His will was dated 1776, and proved July 8, 1777, his wife and son Calvin being appointed executors. He married, November 17, 1725, Rebecca Houghton, of

Lancaster. Children: Lucy, born March 26, 1727, died August 22, 1740; Jacob, born December 28, 1728, died June 18, 1740; Tilley, mentioned below; Ephraim, born December 24, 1732, died June 15, 1740; Rebecca, born February 16, 1734-35, died June 26, 1740; Hannah, born May 10, 1737, died June 7, 1740; Catherine, born June 4, 1739, died June 23, 1740; Lucy, born May 23, 1740-41, died October 7, 1744; Joseph, born March 28, 1743, died October 25, 1746; Rebecca, born February 12, 1744-45, died September 22, 1746; Relief, born August 3, 1747, married, June 29, 1769, Ebenezer Brooks; Joseph, born June 6, 1749, married October 26, 1769, Hepzibah Bush, of Shrewsbury, in 1780, he deserted to the British army and his estate was settled for his wife and children; Elizabeth, born February 15, 1753, married, April 10, 1769, Solomon Stewart; Calvin, born 1755, married, April 21, 1778, Susanna Cummings, of Woburn.

(V) Tilly or Tilley, son of Joseph Moore, was born at Lancaster, November 29, 1730, and was baptized there in the First Church, January 3, 1730-31. He joined this church May 28, 1769. He was a soldier in the French and Indian war, an ensign of the Second Company of Lancaster in 1761. He married, August 26, 1762, at Lancaster (intention dated May 15, 1762) Zilpah Whiting, daughter of Timothy Whiting, of Billerica. Children, born at Lancaster: Lucy, born June 18, 1763; Ephraim, mentioned below; Sally, January 17, 1767; Rebecca, July 14, 1769, baptized July 16, 1769; Fanny, born April 12, 1771, baptized April 21, 1771, died November 12, 1771.

(VI) Ephraim, son of Tilley Moore, was born at Lancaster, March 1, 1765. He went to Plymouth, Vermont, with his parents, and died there in 1833. He was a farmer and prominent citizen. He represented Plymouth in the state legislature for seven years. He used to make the journeys to the capital on horseback. He married Elizabeth Sawyer. Children: Ephraim, Cephas, Thomas; Joseph, mentioned below; Sally, married ——— Taylor; Betsey, married ——— Sprague.

(VII) Joseph (2), son of Ephraim Moore, was born at Plymouth, Vermont, in 1804, died October 6, 1881. He was educated in the district schools. He was a farmer and always lived in Plymouth. He kept a dozen cows and two hundred sheep, besides other stock and was a well-to-do and influential citizen. For ten years he was lister of the town. He attended Union Church. He married Priscilla Hopkins Franklin, of Guilford, born in 1805, died January 28, 1892, daughter of Luther Franklin. Children, born at Plymouth: Joseph Warren, born in 1833; Luther F., served in the

civil war and was wounded in the battle of Gettysburg, dying in August, 1863, aged twenty-eight years; Levi B., mentioned below; Milton G., mentioned below; Vilas E., born in 1845; Florence E., born in 1847, married Edward N. North.

(VIII) Levi B., son of Joseph (2) Moore, was born at Plymouth, Vermont, April 28, 1837, died July 15, 1913. He attended the public schools of his native town, the academy at South Woodstock, Vermont, and the academy at Black River, in Ludlow. At the age of twenty-one he went west, but after two years returned and worked one year on his father's farm. He enlisted in Company C, Sixteenth Regiment Vermont Volunteer Infantry, July 9, 1862, and was mustered into service in the Union army in October, 1862. He took part in two days' fighting in the battle of Gettysburg. During most of his service he kept the books of the company. He was mustered out in August, 1863, and returned to his native town. He bought a farm and saw mill and conducted a general store at Plymouth Union for eighteen years. In 1896 he sold his business and removed to Ludlow, Vermont, where he resided up to the time of his death.

In politics he was a Republican and he held in succession all the town offices, justice of the peace, collector of taxes, constable and was lister for more than fifteen years. He represented the town of Plymouth in the state legislature in 1896, and served on the committee on grand list. He was also in the legislature in 1897, and served in the extra session during the Spanish war. He was deputy sheriff of the county for thirty-two years. He was also chairman of the Republican county committee.

Mr. Moore was a member of Black River Lodge, No. 85, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Ludlow; Okemo Chapter, No. 28, Royal Arch Masons, of Ludlow; Vermont Commandery, No. 4, Knights Templar, of Windsor; Cairo Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Rutland, Vermont, and of the Order of the Eastern Star. In religion he was a Universalist.

He married, February 6, 1862, Mary A. Hall, who was born at Plymouth, March 16, 1839, died in Ludlow, Vermont, February 10, 1907, daughter of Moses and Hannah (Sawyer) Hall. They had no children, but adopted a son, Charles H. Moore, born August 8, 1863, now a merchant in Springfield, Vermont, married Mary E. Burke, and has one son, Edmund Burke Moore, born May 12, 1889.

(VIII) Milton George, son of Joseph (2) Moore, was born at Plymouth, Vermont, August 8, 1840. He was educated in the public

schools and has always lived on the homestead. He has followed farming all his active life. He has been active in public affairs and has held various offices of trust and honor in the town. He married Harriet N. Johnson, who was born in Plymouth, June 1, 1838, daughter of Josephus and Dolly (Hubbard) Johnson. Children: Bertha, married Edwin I. Benson, of Woodstock, Vermont; Herbert, of Plymouth, Vermont; George Milton, mentioned below.

(IX) George Milton, son of Milton George Moore, was born at Plymouth, August 3, 1861. He received his education in the public schools of his native town and graduated at the New Hampshire College of Agriculture, then at Hanover, New Hampshire, now of Durham. He then engaged in business as a general merchant and lumber dealer at Plymouth. Since 1897 he has been in the real estate and insurance business at Ludlow, Vermont. He is a well known and highly respected citizen. He is a member of Altamont Lodge, No. 30, Independent Order of Odd Fellows; of the Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, of Ludlow, and of the Congregational church. In politics he is a Republican.

He married, January 1, 1890, Lena M. Phelps, daughter of Levi W. and Thirza (Wright) Phelps (see Phelps VI). Children: Levi Phelps, born February 1, 1891; Milton G., August 16, 1901.

(The Phelps Line).

(I) Edward Phelps, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and settled in Newbury, Massachusetts. Very little is known of him. Savage is authority for the statement that he had a son Edward.

(II) Edward (2), son of Edward (1) Phelps, was born about 1660, in Andover probably. He was a weaver by trade. He removed to Lancaster, Massachusetts, about 1708, with his family. His was the second name on the church covenant dated March 29, 1708-09. The birth of his daughter Elizabeth in 1690 is on the Lancaster records, but as frequently happens, was added after the family settled there; they were not there in 1704. The first land record mentioning Phelps in Lancaster is dated May 10, 1710, when he bought of Jeremiah Rogers, of Salem, a wheelwright, and Jehosophat Rogers, a tailor, a farm at Lancaster. He had a grant of land April 8, 1717, on his common rights. He and his wife were received by letter into the Lancaster church, November 4, 1716. He was selectman and town treasurer from 1725 to 1743. His wife Ruth died at Lancaster, February 1, 1744-45, and he died November 30 or December 3,

1747. His will was dated February 28, 1735, and presented for probate February 4, 1748. He bequeathed to his wife Ruth; children, Ruth Carter, Edward, Hannah Fletcher, Elizabeth Willard, Bathsheba Bennett, Rebecca Wilson and Sarah Goodridge, Robert and Joshua. He mentioned his commoners rights at "Quasanonum," and the rights bought of Jeremiah Rogers. Children, not in order of birth: Edward, mentioned below; Robert, died March 19, 1749; Joshua, born about 1700; Ruth, married ——— Carter; Hannah, married ——— Fletcher; Elizabeth, born at Andover, January 27, 1689-90; Bathsheba, married John Bennett; Rebecca, married ——— Wilson; Sarah, married ——— Goodridge.

(III) Edward (3), son of Edward (1) Phelps, was born in Andover, Massachusetts, in 1691 or 1694, died at Lancaster, Massachusetts, aged "ninety or ninety-three," March 7, 1784. He married, at Lancaster, November 24, 1718, Mary Bennett, and they lived there all their lives. They were members of the First Church of Lancaster. Children: Mary, born August 13, 1719; Asahel, born July 18, 1721, prominent in revolution; John, mentioned below; Lydia, born February 18, 1726; Ebenezer, baptized December, 1726; Edward, born February 13, 1729-30; Phinehas, born January 16, 1732-33; Oliver.

(IV) John, son of Edward (3) Phelps, was born in Lancaster, February 18, 1723-24, died there August 14, 1785, aged sixty-three years. He was one of the appraisers of the estate of Rev. John Prentice, minister of Lancaster, and doubtless a close friend of his. He married (first) Zipporah Wilder, whose gravestone states that she died June 20, 1758, aged thirty-four years, and that she had previously been widow of Asaph Wilder. The town records give the day of death as the nineteenth. She was buried in the Old Common Burying Ground, and on the gravestone is the following: "Thou hast by death cut short my days But I immortal, Thou shalt raise." John Phelps married (second) May 12, 1762, Elizabeth Walker. He married (third) intentions dated May 31, 1766, Achsah Whiting, of Billerica, who died October 15, 1802, aged sixty-one years. John Phelps died intestate in 1785, and Timothy Whiting Jr., of Lancaster, was appointed administrator August 25 that year. Timothy Whiting married the daughter Lydia and was guardian of Zilpah, one of the children. John owned forty-three acres of land in Lancaster and his estate was valued at 280 pounds. Jonathan Wilder was guardian of Achsah, aged eighteen; Martha, sixteen; Lydia and Peter. The real estate was divided between Aaron, Jacob, Josiah, Elizabeth, Achsah,

Martha, Peter, Lydia and Zilpah. Children, born in Lancaster: John, born December 13, 1748; Joseph, born February 28, 1750; Aaron, November 9, 1753; Josiah, born March 16, 1756; Jacob, baptized June 13, 1758. Children by second wife: Elizabeth, baptized May 8, 1763, two days old; Peter, baptized May 5, 1765, died young. Children by third wife: Achsah, born July 15, 1767; Martha, born July 17, 1769; Zilpah, baptized February 16, 1772; Peter, mentioned below; Lydia, born March 6, 1777.

(V) Peter, son of John Phelps, was born in Lancaster, July 16, 1774, baptized July 24, and died in Lancaster, March 7, 1847, according to his gravestone, the age being given as seventy-two. He left Lancaster when a young man and lived in Boston, Massachusetts, and in Rockport, Maine, but finally returned to his native home. He was a farmer. In politics he was a Democrat, and in religion a Universalist, being a faithful and active member in the society and holding offices in both church and society. Soon after he came of age, March 19, 1796, he deeded to John Whiting, land in Lancaster adjoining Whiting's land. He was of Boston, October 19, 1803, when with his sister Lydia and her husband, Timothy Whiting, they deeded their interests in the dower of Achsah Phelps, widow of his father John, to Abner Pollard. He married, in Boston, May 30, 1805, Mary Newell, born at Scituate, Massachusetts, May 27, 1784. Children: Edward, born in Boston, December 30, 1807; Mary, born in Boston, July 20, 1809; Abiel Smith, born July 21, 1811; Lydia Ann Whiting, born April 17, 1813; Augusta, born May 12, 1815; Jonathan Russell, born April 28, 1817; Barney Smith, born May 28, 1819; Levi Whiting, mentioned below; Jerome, born November 2, 1823, died in infancy; Louis, born October 30, 1826, died in infancy.

(VI) Levi Whiting, son of Peter Phelps, was born in Lancaster, Massachusetts, April 29, 1821, and was baptized in the First Church there July 15, 1821. He received his education in the public schools. When he was ten years old he became a farmer's apprentice to Nathaniel Thayer, the leading citizen of Lancaster. He left Mr. Thayer's house when he was fifteen, and was employed on a farm in Sterling during the following two years. The next three years he spent in Leominster, Massachusetts, where many of his relatives have settled, and while there learned and followed the trade of carpenter. He established himself in business in Pepperell, Massachusetts, and became the owner of a saw and planing mill. In 1854 he moved to Ayer, Massachusetts, continuing to have a lumber mill in that

town, and at the age of ninety-two years he still carries on his business, although his son and partner has the larger part of the responsibility. He is one of the most prominent, successful and influential business men in the town. In politics he is a Republican and he was a member of the lodge of Free Masons. He is an active member of the Unitarian church, in which he has held all the important offices from time to time, and to which he has been a liberal contributor. He is a benevolent public-spirited citizen. He married, January 15, 1853, Thirza Wright, born in Pepperell, March 1, 1833, died April 22, 1905, daughter of Franklin and Amanda (Ames) Wright, of Pepperell. Children: 1. Emma Augusta, born in Pepperell, March 1, 1854; married Daniel W. Fletcher, and has children: Ethel, married Ira W. Dwinnell; Howard, married Beatrice Robbins; Frank and Doris. 2. Ella Francis, born October 26, 1855, lives at home. 3. Lena May, born November 2, 1863; married George M. Moore (see Moore IX). 4. Albert McCallister, born at Ayer, November 9, 1866; carries on lumber manufacturing business, associated with his father; married August 26, 1881, Annie C. Morrison, daughter of Charles and Mary (Cox) Morrison; has one daughter, Bertha M., born January 1, 1900; he is a Republican and attends the Unitarian church.

(VII) Gideon Walker Moody, MOODY son of Zimri Moody (q. v.), was born at Woodbury, Connecticut, March 3, 1764. He was a soldier in the revolution, a private in Captain Nehemiah Rice's company, of Waterbury, in the Connecticut Line, January 1 to June 30, 17—, and a drummer the rest of that year. He was a drummer of Woodbury, in Captain Kimberly's company, Connecticut Line, enlisting February 9, 1783. His name appears in the pension lists of 1818. (See Connecticut Men in the Revolution, pp. 315, 364). The pension records at Washington show that he applied for a pension, first, May 12, 1818, and that his claim was allowed. He was then a resident of Sunderland, Bennington county, Vermont, and gave his age as fifty-six. His service, according to his own account, began January 1, 1781, when he enlisted at Woodbury. He was discharged in June, 1783, at West Point. He served under Captain Rice and Captain Ephraim Kimberly in the regiments of Colonel Thomas Sherman and Colonel Heman Swift. In 1826 he stated that he had served in the army of the United States for ten years, four months and five days, and that he took part in the battles of Fort George and Plattsburgh in the war of 1812. He was in the battle of Fort

Washington in August, 1781. He died in 1849. The history of Danby, Vermont, says of him: "He was many years a resident of this town. He was a revolutionary patriot and a great musician, having served as drum-major through the whole of the war (should be 1781-83) and also that of 1812 and drew a pension. He was quite young when he entered the service. He lived here until his death, which occurred in 1849, aged about eighty. He was about the last one of the patriots of the revolution, who died in this town. He had a retentive memory, which enabled him, during the last years of his life to remember the events of the war with great distinctness, which he took pride in relating. He was fond of story-telling, of which he possessed a large fund. In all that was grotesque, ludicrous and droll, he stood preëminent, being shrewd and cunning in many of his remarks. He was an eccentric man, very irregular in all his ways. Training days, however, were those of his most especial glory, and he shone most to his satisfaction, as with the drum and in his military suit, he paraded himself at the head of his company. No military officer could strut more, or felt prouder of his position. It was his custom on other days to parade himself in the streets with his drum. In person he was tall and spare, courteous and gentlemanly in his address, very energetic and active in all his movements and long will it be ere the spare figure or queer sayings of Gideon Moody fade from the memory of the inhabitants of his day." He married Polly Susanna Hathaway. Children: James M., born 1806; Charles, 1807; Sarah or Sally, 1813; Mary Ann, 1814; Seymour W., mentioned below; Amasa, 1819, settled in Windham; John, settled in Arlington. The names and ages of his children were given in the pension records.

✓ (VIII) Seymour W., son of Gideon Walker Moody, was born in Danby, Vermont, died at Worcester, Massachusetts, March 9, 1858, aged forty years. He went to Arlington, Vermont, with his brother John. For a number of years he was a stage driver. He lived in New York state for a time and in California. His death was due to consumption. He died in a house on Arch street, Worcester. His will was dated December 24, 1857, and filed at Worcester, March 15, 1858. E. B. Stoddard, afterward mayor of the city, was executor. He left his property, consisting of a modest personal estate, to his wife Mary D., and son, William S. Moody. The widow was living in Douglas county, Kansas, May 31, 1858, when she executed a power of attorney to facilitate the settlement of the estate to Jarvil Whitney, and on the same date applied for widow's

allowance. Stephen J. Locke, who subsequently married the widow, was appointed guardian of the son. Mr. Moody married Mary Quinn, of Hinsdale, New Hampshire, daughter of John and ——— (Stanley) Quinn, of Boston. After the death of Mr. Moody, his widow kept a hotel near Pike's Peak, Colorado, and was highly successful in business. (See Worcester probate 41,235, 41,236 A).

✓ (IX) William Seymour, son of Seymour W. Moody, was born at Cambridge, New York, in 1852, died at Orange, Massachusetts, in March, 1906. He went west when a young child with his parents and was but five years old when his father died. When but eleven years old he enlisted in the civil war as a drummer from St. Joe, Missouri. It is interesting to recall that his grandfather was a famous drummer in the revolution and war of 1812. William S. Moody was taken prisoner by the Confederates, but escaped and made a perilous journey of eleven days through the wilderness, living on berries and roots. He was a blacksmith by trade, and worked as a journeyman in Chicago, Illinois, for a time. During the last twenty-five years of his life he was employed by the New Home Sewing Machine Company, at Orange, Massachusetts. He had made a study of magnetic healing and at the time of his death held a diploma in this art. He was a member of the Orange Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of a Worcester Lodge of Odd Fellows, and of the Encampment, at Orange; also of the General Sedgwick Post, Grand Army of the Republic. In religion he was a Methodist. He married, December 25, 1876, Rose J. Hall, of Keene, New Hampshire, born March 6, 1859, daughter of George B. and Susan (Elmer) Hall. Children: William George, mentioned below; Grace Beatrice, born July, 1880, married J. D. Smith, of New York City; Leroy Frank, born 1883.

✓ (X) William George, son of William Seymour Moody, was born at Worcester, Massachusetts, November 18, 1877, and was educated in the public schools of Orange. He worked for ten years in a box factory at Orange in the employ of the New England Box Company, and afterward for the same employers at Winchester, New Hampshire. After working a short time in Malden, Massachusetts, for S. E. Vaughan, and afterward in Chelsea, Massachusetts, for the Parsons Manufacturing Company, he returned to Winchester, New Hampshire, and worked for three years for his former employers. In 1907 he came to Belows Falls, Vermont, as foreman for Bogart & Hopper Manufacturing Company, and in 1909 he was made superintendent of the entire

plant. Mr. Moody is a member of King Solomon Temple Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Bellows Falls; of Social Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Fall Hill Encampment, of Orange, and the Rebekah Lodge, of Bellows Falls.

He married, September 2, 1901, Mabel Mary Mason, of Winchester, New Hampshire, daughter of Peter and Rosele (Gay) Mason. They have one child, Earle William, born June 26, 1906.

HURLBURT The surname Hurlburt is variously spelled by different branches of the family,

Hulburt, Hulbert, Hulbut, and Hurlbut, being among the more common forms. The coat-of-arms of the English family is described: Quarterly argent and sable in the sinister chief and dexter base, each a lion rampant or, over all a bend gules, charged with the annulets of the third.

(I) Thomas Hurlburt, the American immigrant, came to this country early, and was a soldier under Lionel Gardiner in the fort at Saybrook, Connecticut, in the Pequot war, in 1635. It is believed that he came with Gardiner in a fishing vessel, July 10, 1635. In an encounter with the Pequot Indians in 1637, he was wounded by an arrow piercing almost through his thigh. He was with a company of ten men, who were attacked by about a hundred Indians whom they successfully held off until they reached their horses. An account of this skirmish was left in a manuscript by Lion or Lionel Gardiner, having been urged to write it, he says, by Robert Chapman, Thomas Hurlburt and Major Mason. Thomas Hurlburt was a blacksmith by trade; and after the Pequot war he established himself at Wethersfield, Connecticut, where he was one of the early settlers. He was clerk of the train band in 1640; deputy to the general court, grand juror and constable in 1644. He had grants of land in Wethersfield for his services in the Indian wars. It is said that the house occupied in 1888 by Miss Harriet Mitchell, of Wethersfield, was on the site of his dwelling. He married Sarah ———. Children: Thomas, mentioned below; John, born March 8, 1642; Samuel, Joseph, Stephen and Cornelius.

(II) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) Hurlburt, was born in Wethersfield, Connecticut. He was a blacksmith by trade and received a grant of land for a shop from the town in March, 1662. He died intestate, but the inventory of his estate mentions the name of his wife Elizabeth and three of the children. He married (first) Lydia ———, (second) Elizabeth ———. Children: Thomas, mentioned

below; Stephen, administrator of his father's estate; Timothy, born in September, 1680; Nathaniel, 1682; Ebenezer, 1685.

(III) Thomas (3), son of Thomas (2) Hurlburt, was born about 1660, at Wethersfield. He was living in Woodbury, Connecticut, before 1682, and was still there in 1698. Children: Jemima, baptized in August, 1680; Jerusha, April, 1681-82; Thomas, December, 1684; Gideon, mentioned below.

(IV) Gideon, son of Thomas (3) Hurlburt, was born in Woodbury and baptized in August, 1688. He removed to Green's Farms, Westport, two miles from the village. He died there March 9, 1757, in his seventieth year. His wife Margaret died February 28, 1754, in her fifty-fourth year. Children: Gideon; Nathaniel, born March, 1736; John; Thomas, baptized at Green's Farms, September 5, 1742; Rebecca and Elizabeth.

(V) Nathaniel, son of Gideon Hurlburt, was born at Westport, March 17, 1736, died September 6, 1817. He married Betty Taylor, who was born March 7, 1736. They settled first in Washington, Connecticut, and removed to Hanover, New Hampshire, about March, 1783. He followed farming there the rest of his life. His grandson, Daniel Hurlburt, afterward had the homestead. His wife was a daughter of Captain John and Hannah (Stewart) Taylor, and her sister Hannah married Gideon Hurlburt Jr. Betty died September 13, 1827. Children, baptized at Green's Farms: Betty, baptized September 10, 1758; Nathaniel Jr., baptized February 29, 1760; Ashur or Asher, mentioned below; Elijah, baptized November 27, 1766; Hezekiah; Thomas; David, born at Danbury, March 11, 1772.

(VI) Asher, son of Nathaniel Hurlburt, was born at Westport, Connecticut, and baptized there February 7, 1762. He was a soldier in the revolution and his widow was a pensioner in 1840. She lived at that time with her son Amasa at Lebanon. He married, September 30, 1783, Amy Wright. Children: Amasa, Amelia, Electa, Nathan, Arthur, Amy (dates of birth not known); Nathan, mentioned below; Susan, June 5, 1794; Nathaniel Peabody, April 16, 1796; Laban Gates, February 15, 1798; Asher, February 26, 1800; Anna, January 11, 1805.

(VII) Nathan, son of Asher Hurlburt, was born at Hanover, New Hampshire, January 25, 1792, died at Lyme, New Hampshire, March 3, 1837. He removed to Lyme when a young man and followed farming there during the remainder of his life. He married, August 15, 1819, Mary Withington, who was born at Henniker, New Hampshire, July 13, 1794, died

in Charlestown, Vermont, May 27, 1876. She married (second) ——— Holton. Children of Nathan and Mary Hurlburt, all born at Lyme: 1. Nancy Jennette, born July 4, 1820, died May 24, 1847; married Washington Burnham. 2. Mary R., born January 18, 1822; married John Boyd. 3. Otis Curtis, mentioned below. 4. Wallace A., born June 8, 1826, died April 16, 1853.

(VIII) Otis Curtis, son of Nathan Hurlburt, was born at Lyme, New Hampshire, November 18, 1823, died at Northfield, New Hampshire, June 17, 1894. He received a common school education in his native town. During his youth he followed farming. In 1848 he came to Northfield, New Hampshire, and worked for a time in railroad construction. He also conducted a farm in Northfield. Afterward he resided in Franklin, New Hampshire, where for five years he was a manufacturer of sash and blinds. During the next ten years he was a farmer in the town of Tilton, New Hampshire. A year before he died he retired from active business and removed to Northfield, where he died in 1894. He was keenly interested in town affairs and served on the school board and as highway surveyor. He attended the Methodist Episcopal church. He joined the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Franklin, and was afterward affiliated with the Tilton Lodge. He married, November 27, 1850, Susan M. Glines, who was born at Northfield, July 21, 1831, and is now living in that town. She is a daughter of Mack and Mary (Glines) Glines, of old Canterbury and Northfield families. Children: 1. Frank Wallace, born October 23, 1855; died February 29, 1888. 2. Charles Otis, mentioned below. 3. George Curtis, born December 30, 1860, deceased. 4. Mary Jennette, born June 20, 1863; married Fred E. Brown, of Concord, New Hampshire.

(IX) Charles Otis, son of Otis Curtis Hurlburt, was born at Northfield, New Hampshire, July 26, 1857. He attended the public schools of Tilton, New Hampshire, and afterward learned the trade of carpenter, at which he worked for several years in New Hampshire. In 1879 he came to Bellows Falls, Vermont, where he was employed in the machine shop of Osgood & Bartlett for a period of twenty-four years. He left this concern to enter the employ of the International Paper Company, at Bellows Falls, and has continued with that company as pattern-maker and millwright to the present time. He is a member of King Solomon Temple Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, and of Abenaki Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, of Bellows Falls. He is a Universalist in religion.

He married, January 13, 1886, Cora Nichols, of Braintree, Vermont, a daughter of Truman and Eliza (Whitney) Nichols. Children: 1. Evelyn Mary, born November 24, 1892. 2. Charles Nichols, May 25, 1896. 3. George Morris, August 24, 1902. 4. Curtis Truman, August 13, 1907.

Jehue Burr or Burre, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England and was, it is said, of German ancestry. It is believed that he came to this country in the fleet of Governor Winthrop, and he was in Boston in 1630. He applied for rights as a freeman to the general court of Massachusetts, October 19, 1630, and was admitted a freeman, May 18, 1631. He must have been a member of the Puritan church at that time. In 1633 he was one of a committee to oversee the building of a bridge over the Muddy river and Stone river, between Boston and Roxbury. In 1635 he and his wife were members of the church of Roxbury. He was one of the pioneers of Agawam or Springfield, Massachusetts, and with William Pynchon, William Smith and six other young men "of good spirits and sound bodies" founded that town in 1636. He was appointed, February 9, 1637, by the general court, to collect taxes at Agawam, which was then under the jurisdiction of Connecticut, to assist in defraying the cost of the Pequot war. Savage tells us that he removed to Fairfield, Connecticut, in 1640, and represented that town in the general assembly in 1641. He was granted a house lot in the town of Fairfield, southwest of the Meeting House Green and the pond, afterwards called Edwards pond. He was deputy to the general court in September, 1645, and also in 1646. He appealed from a verdict of the court at Stratford, to the general court, at Hartford, in 1651; was a grand juror in 1660; commissioner of the United Colonies in 1664, and died before 1670. It is not certain whom he married. It is possible that his wife was a sister of Sergeant Nehemiah Olmstead, in a record of whose lands is mentioned the fact that said Olmstead "before he died, did purchase of his brother-in-law Jehue Burr." It is more probable, however, that Olmstead married a sister of Jehue Burr. John Cable Sr., who died in 1662, mentioned in his will his kinsmen, Jehu and John Burr, and the wife of Jehu may have been a sister of John Cable. Children of Jehue Burr: John; Jehue, married Mary Ward; Daniel; Nathaniel.

(II) Major John Burr, son of Jehue Burr or Burre, was born in England, and was aged at the time of his death in 1694. He was a man of executive ability and prominent in the

colony. He was admitted a freeman in 1664; was deputy in 1666, 1685-86-87-96. He was a commissioner for Fairfield most of the time from 1679 to 1689. He was on committees to lay out land, to order the planting of a town above Norwalk or Fairfield; a committee to fix the line between Stamford and Greenwich and Stamford and Norwalk. He was on a committee to audit the accounts of the colonial treasurer in 1685 and 1687, and served on other important auditing committees. He became senator and magistrate October 9, 1690, and was reelected for four years. He was one of the judges in the special general court to hear witchcraft cases in 1692. In April, 1690, he was commissioned captain of the train band of Fairfield, and he was commissary for Fairfield county in the war of 1693. He was commissioned major and was afterward called colonel, though no record of his commission has been found. He had various grants of valuable land and he purchased others. In 1682 he acted as assistant town clerk. He died in 1694 and his will was dated March 19 of that year. He married Sarah Fitch, daughter of Thomas Fitch, of Fairfield, an important man in the colony. Children, born May 2, 1673; David; Samuel, mentioned below; Jonathan, died April, 1712, unmarried; Joseph, died in infancy; Sarah, married Rev. Charles Chauncey; Mary; Deborah.

(III) Samuel, son of Major John Burr, was born at Fairfield, Connecticut, April 2, 1679. He graduated from Harvard College in 1697, and was for twelve years master of the grammar school of Charlestown, Massachusetts. He died August 7, 1719, and was buried in Fairfield. His epitaph: "Here lyes ye body of Mr. Samuel Burr, Master of Arts, was born in Fairfield, April 2d. 1679; was educated at Harvard College in Cambridge under ye famous Mr. William Brattle, and there he was graduated ye first time, ye year 1699, ye second time ye year 1700, ut moris est, who after he had served his generation by the will of God in ye useful station of a grammar school master, at Charlestown, twelve years, upon a visit to this, his native place, departed this life, Aug. 7, 1719, aged 49 years, 4 months, and five days." He married, June 19, 1707, Elizabeth Jenner or Jennor. His will was dated May 2, 1717, and proved at Cambridge, August 29, 1719, bequeathing to wife and children—Sarah, John, Samuel and Rebecca. Children: John, born April 14, 1708; Sarah, married Thomas Edwards; Samuel, mentioned below; Rebecca, March 14, 1710-11.

(IV) Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1) Burr, was born at Charlestown, May 28, 1709. He taught school at Charlestown in 1730; was

admitted to the church March 8, 1741. He was buried October 21, 1756. He probably left Charlestown, and we have not found the record of births of his children.

(V) Jonathan, son or nephew of Samuel (2) Burr, was born about 1740. He was one of the early settlers of Rockingham, Vermont. In 1762 he was elected hog-reeve, an office often conferred on young married men. He was on the committee of inspection in 1777, service that counts for membership in the revolutionary societies. He took the oath of allegiance at Rockingham in June, 1777. He went to the battle of Ticonderoga as a volunteer, receiving powder and lead with others from the town supply (page 214, History of Rockingham). Samuel Burr, doubtless brother of Jonathan, was tythingman at Rockingham in 1761, selectman in the same year; freeman, 1781; served in the revolution. Joseph Burr, doubtless another brother, contributed for the expenses of the Dorset convention in 1777. In 1790 Jonathan, Samuel and Joseph had disappeared from Rockingham, and had died or moved from the state. Possibly Jonathan was at Wallingford, for a Jonathan of that town is reported with three sons under sixteen and five daughters. According to family tradition, Jonathan was taken prisoner in the revolution, but the records have not been found to substantiate this story.

(VI) Jonathan (2), son of Jonathan (1) Burr, was born about 1765. He settled in Springfield, Vermont, and married Eunice (or Lois) Parker, daughter of Amos Parker. According to the census, he was in Springfield in 1790 and had in his family only himself and three females (probably wife and daughters). Children: Zebulon, Catherine; Asahel, mentioned below, and others.

(VII) Captain Asahel Burr, son of Jonathan (2) Burr, was born at Springfield, Vermont, April 9, 1792, died December 31, 1875. He lived in that part of the town called "Hardscrabble," and was a blacksmith by trade. He began to manufacture hames about 1834 and was a pioneer in this business in this country. He built up a flourishing business. He served in the war of 1812 and was commissioned captain in the state militia. He was a member of St. John's Lodge, No. 4, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Springfield. He married (first) Betsey Closson, born July 29, 1794, died May 30, 1833, daughter of Ichabod and Sally Closson (see Closson II). He married (second) Esther Hart, a widow. Children by first wife: 1. John Wesley, born December 19, 1815, died in 1890, at Cambridgeport, Vermont; married Elvira Warner. 2. Lucia Ann, born July 25, 1817, died at Walpole, New

Hampshire, 1886; married Adson K. Adams. 3. Catherine, born January 4, 1820, died at Hadley, Massachusetts; married William Cook. 4. Eliza, born February 17, 1822; married Abel Adams, of Rockingham. 5. Almira, born January 6, 1824; married Albin K. Geer and lived in Springfield. 6. Albert, born November 18, 1826. 7. Sarah, born July 30, 1828; married D. M. Smith. 8. Henry Closson, mentioned below.

(VIII) Henry Closson, son of Captain Asahel Burr, was born in Springfield, Vermont, May 10, 1830, died July 19, 1913. He attended the public schools of his native town and early in life worked for his father in the hames factory. He went to Boston, where he was for a time clerk in a grocery store. Afterward he was in partnership with his father under the firm name of A. & H. C. Burr. Joseph Smith was also a hames manufacturer and the two concerns were afterward united under the firm name of Smith & Burr, afterward D. M. Smith & Company and finally the Vermont Hames Company, of which H. C. Burr was general superintendent and traveling agent. The company employed twenty mechanics. Mr. Burr retired from the business a few years ago and lived with his son, Arthur Leroy Burr, at Springfield, until his death. In politics he was a Democrat. For many years he sang in the choir of the Universalist church, of which he was a member. He married, November 9, 1854, Hannah Hawkins, who was born at Baltimore, Maryland, December 11, 1834, died June 8, 1907, daughter of Charles and Caroline (Smith) Hawkins. Children: 1. Charles Henry, born August 12, 1855; married Mary Shark, of Webster, and had Franklin, Mary, Carmen and Arthur. 2. Daniel Walter, born April 18, 1861; married Estelle Abbott. 3. Warren Adams, born November 1, 1863; married (first) Sarah Ely, (second) Nellie White; had Harold E., born 1886, and Bessie H., born 1891. 4. Albert Irving, mentioned below. 5. Arthur Leroy, born May 19, 1872, now in the telephone business, Springfield.

(IX) Albert Irving, son of Henry Closson Burr, was born in Springfield, October 13, 1870. He attended the public schools of his native town. After leaving school he was a clerk in his father's market in Springfield. He learned the trade of electrician and was in business on his own account in Springfield for several years. In 1891 he moved to Burlington and, after a year there, to Boston. Afterward he was in business for a time at White River Junction, Vermont. He then went to Berlin, New Hampshire, and traveled for the New England Telephone Company for a time

as general inspector. For two years he was located at Montpelier, Vermont, and for short periods in Worcester and South Framingham, Massachusetts. For nine years he was located at Bellows Falls, Vermont, in the employ of the telephone company. Since 1909 he has been in business on his own account as an electrical contractor, at Ludlow, Vermont. He also has charge of the Ludlow Electric Light plant and of the construction and wiring of the telephone company in this section. Mr. Burr is a member of the Knights of Malta, Bellows Falls, the only lodge of this order in Vermont. He is also a member of Altamont Lodge, No. 30, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and of the Encampment, Ludlow. In religion he is a Universalist.

He married, November 9, 1897, Jessie E. Wright, of East Boston, born in 1872. They have one child, Helen May, born April 10, 1899.

(The Closson Line).

(I) Timothy Closson was a native of England. He came to Jamestown, Virginia, before the revolution, thence to New York City and finally to Rockingham, Vermont, where as early as 1778 he took the oath of allegiance to the colonies. His name is on the voting list in 1781. He was a weaver by trade, but after coming to Vermont he followed farming on Parker Hill, near the Springfield line. He was a member of the Baptist church. He died at Rockingham, August 9, 1807. He married Eunice Poppleton. Children: Ichabod, mentioned below; Wilbur, resided in New York City and Westchester county, New York, was a soldier in the revolution, died at Rockingham in May, 1830, married Elizabeth Daley; Roswell, mentioned in the census of 1790 as having a family, but probably left this section soon afterward.

(II) Ichabod, son of Timothy Closson, was born in 1764, died at Rockingham, May 9, 1807. In 1790 he had in his family one male over sixteen, one under that age and one female; his brother Wilbur had four sons under sixteen and three females; Roswell had two males over sixteen (one of whom was himself, the other doubtless his father) and two females. Ichabod was a soldier in the revolution from Vermont, in Captain William Simond's company, Colonel Bradley's regiment. He owned much land and was a highly respected citizen of Rockingham. His home was on Parker Hill, the doors of his house opening on one side in Rockingham, on the other in Springfield. The cellar hole may still be seen. He was buried at Rockingham. He married, March 14, 1787, Sally, daughter of Lieutenant Philip Safford, the hero of West-

minster, Vermont. She married (second) Captain Michael Gilson, of Westminster, and died July 4, 1850. Children: George, born February 17, 1788, died in 1810; Rebecca, born May 15, 1791, married Major Joel Page; Orin, October 9, 1792; Betsey, July 29, 1794, married, December 22, 1814, Asahel Burr, of Springfield (see Burr VII); Alvin Safford, born December 25, 1796; Henry, February 1, 1799, lawyer of Michigan, New York, and Whitingham, Vermont; Cynthia, April 1, 1802, married Samuel L. Damon; Anna, May 19, 1804, married Henry Floyd; Sally, May 2, 1806; Ichabod, May 9, 1807.

Bacon is the name of an ancient BACON seigniory in Normandy, and from this place the Norman ancestors in England took their surname nearly a thousand years ago. According to the genealogy of the great Suffolk county family of Bacon, one Grimaldus, a relative of William de Warrenne, came to England at the time of the conquest and settled near Holt in Suffolk. His great-grandson took the name of Bacon. In the north of France the surname Bacon is still in use. Bacon is found in the Hundred Rolls in England and the Balle Rolls. From Grimaldus the line is traced to the present time in the Virginia and Connecticut families of Bacon. The coat-of-arms is described: Argent on a fesse engrailed between three escutcheons gules three mullets or. The original seat of the family was in Suffolk, near Ipswich.

(I) Michael Bacon, the immigrant ancestor, was probably closely related to the famous Nathaniel Bacon, of Virginia. His father, Michael Bacon, of Winston, county Suffolk, England, made his will October 24, 1614, proved April 20, 1615, bequeathing to wife Grace; sons—Thomas, John, Michael and William; daughters—Sarah, wife of Daniel Yorke, and Elizabeth. To Michael he gave six silver spoons and a silver pot which the American Michael in turn bequeathed to his eldest son Michael. Michael (1) Bacon's first wife was Elizabeth; he married (second) September 30, 1607, Grace Blomosale, widow. Michael Jr., the immigrant, was baptized at Winston, December 6, 1579. (See N. E. Reg., p. 330, 1903). About 1633 he went from England to Ireland, and seven years later came to New England with Samuel Cooke and John Smyth, also from the province of Ulster, North of Ireland. The wives of Cooke and Smyth preceded them, and were granted land at Dedham, Massachusetts. The records show that it was "agreed upon that the Towne of Dedham shall entertain Mr. Saml. Cooke, together with his estate and also Mr. Smith and Mr. Bacon all from Ireland and

afford to them such accommodation of upland and meadow as their estates shall require." From a record made next month it would appear that the wife of Bacon preceded him. He signed the Dedham compact. His wife was admitted to the church September 17, 1641, and died April 2, 1648. He died April 18, 1648. His will was dated four days earlier and mentions all his children, except Alice who died a month previously. It is believed that William Bacon, of Salem, who came from Dublin, Ireland, was a brother. Children: Michael, who settled in Woburn, married at Winston, August 31, 1624, Marie Jobo; Daniel, mentioned below; John, admitted freeman of Dedham, 1647; Alice, married Thomas Bancroft; Sarah, married Anthony Hubbard.

(II) Daniel, son of Michael Bacon, was probably born in England about 1620. He settled in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, and owned land there, also at Newton and Watertown. He was admitted a freeman May 26, 1647. He married, at Bridgewater, Mary Reed, daughter of Thomas. She died at Newton, October 4, 1691, and he died there September 7, 1691. Children: Daniel, removed to Salem; Thomas, mentioned below; John, died young; John, September 8, 1647; Isaac, April 4, 1650; Rachel, June 4, 1652; Jacob, June 2, 1654; Lydia, March 6, 1656; Hannah.

(III) Thomas, son of Daniel Bacon, was born at Bridgewater, April 13, 1645. He settled in Roxbury in 1665. His wife May was admitted to the Roxbury church, March 24, 1671-72. Children: Thomas, settled at Woodstock (New Roxbury); Joseph, settled with Thomas in New Roxbury and had grants there in 1710; George, September 12, 1672, and probably Margaret, who died May 16, 1680; Margaret, baptized October 18, 1682; Hannah, baptized November 10, 1685.

(IV) Lieutenant Henry Bacon, son or nephew of Thomas Bacon, was born about 1680, in Roxbury. The records of Roxbury are partly destroyed, and documentary proof of the birth is lost. He settled in Brooklyn, Windham county, Connecticut. He was a lieutenant when he married (second) September 17, 1740, Elizabeth Chapman, at Brooklyn. (Vol. I., p. 36, Conn. Marriages). Lieutenant Henry Bacon was a member of the Pomfret church in 1734 and afterward of the Mortlake Society. Sarah Bacon married at Brooklyn, November 13, 1749, Eleazer Brown; Hannah Bacon, February 2, 1740, Jabez Hyde; Benjamin Bacon, April 21, 1748, Mary Eldridge. They were doubtless children of Henry.

(V) Henry (2), son of Henry (1) Bacon, was born about 1710. He married Persis Cleveland, daughter of Joseph (3). (Samuel

(2), Moses (1)). Children: Nehemiah; Abner, born 1731; Joseph; and probably others. He lived in Brooklyn, formerly Pomfret, Windham county, Connecticut.

(VI) Nehemiah, son of Henry Bacon, was born about 1730. He died in Palmyra, Ohio, November 6, 1832. He was a farmer in Windham county. He enlisted in the revolution from Pomfret, Connecticut, May 1, 1775, and served as private under Israel Putnam for eight months. He was a neighbor of General Putnam, whose home was in Pomfret. He enlisted again in May, 1777, and served to the end of the war, under Captain Abner Bacon, his brother, and Colonel John Durkee. He was pensioned late in life. His application was dated July 8, 1818, from Suffield, Portage county, Ohio, where he had gone to live with some of his children. He married, at Brooklyn, December 29, 1756, Ruth Adams. His wife died June 28, 1825. Children: Mary, died May 25, 1829, married ——— Nowlin; Joseph, died July 3, 1829; Henry, born 1760, died February 22, 1838; Sarah, 1762, died November 4, 1843; William, 1764, died January 22, 1850; Abner, mentioned below; Bertha, 1769, married ——— Cutler, died September 16, 1843; Cozen, 1775, died March 8, 1847.

(VII) Abner, son of Nehemiah Bacon, was born at Brooklyn, August 15, 1768, died at Putney, May 16, 1864, aged ninety-six. He came to Vermont prior to his marriage, and afterward returned to Connecticut. He located later at Putney, Vermont, where he spent the remainder of his life. He was a tanner by trade and a shoemaker in his younger days. He also followed farming. He worked at his trade as shoemaker after he was ninety years old. He was a deacon of the Baptist church at Putney. He married Katherine Reed, of Dunstable, born March 6, 1773, died September 26, 1861, daughter of Timothy Reed, who was a soldier in the revolution. Children: Asa, born at Salisbury, Connecticut, October 30, 1796; Timothy Reed, born at Putney, October 26, 1798, died November 24, 1895; Abner, March 21, 1801, died August 26, 1801; William C., mentioned below; Clark, born at Putney, October 10, 1809, died February 27, 1891; George, October 2, 1813, died February 24, 1846.

(VIII) William Cummings, son of Abner Bacon, was born at Putney, Vermont, August 11, 1804, died there December 10, 1869. He received a public school education in his native town and learned the trade of carpenter. He located in Haverhill, New Hampshire, for a time, but returned to Putney and followed his trade and farming. He attended the Baptist church and was chorister. He played the bass viol in the church for many years. He served

the town as road commissioner and on the school board. He married Maria Mary Blaisdell, who was born in Canaan, New Hampshire, January 25, 1820, died at Bellows Falls, Vermont, October 27, 1899, daughter of Joshua and Polly Blaisdell. Children: Jennie Leslie, born December 9, 1843, in Haverhill, married J. O. Bergh; Henry Cozen, mentioned below; George, born at Putney, January 31, 1847; died there November 5, 1911; Ella, February 25, 1849, married Dr. Everett Clark, of Stillwater, Minnesota; Emma, twin of Ella, died in 1907.

(IX) Henry Cozen, son of William Cummings Bacon, was born at Haverhill, New Hampshire, September 7, 1845, and came to Putney with his parents when he was a year old. He attended the Putney public schools, the Thetford Academy, and Leland Gray Seminary, at Townshend, Vermont. While a student he taught school and also for a few years afterward. After his father died he conducted the farm and cared for his mother and sister. In April, 1881, he came to Bellows Falls and in partnership with his brother George, under the firm name of Bacon Brothers, engaged in business manufacturing lumber and house finish. In 1888 he sold his interests and entered the employ of the Vermont Farm Machinery Company, of Bellows Falls, continuing for a period of twenty years. Since 1908 he has been head clerk of W. H. Bodine & Company, in the heating and plumbing business. For fifteen years he has been justice of the peace. In politics he is a Republican. He is president of the village of Bellows Falls; is a member of Golden Rule Lodge, Free Masons, of Putney, and of the Baptist church, in which for twenty years he has been chairman of the board of trustees and for twenty-six years clerk of the society. He married (first) January 1, 1870, Adelaide May Baker, born at Thetford, Vermont, April 3, 1845, died at Bellows Falls, November 12, 1883, daughter of Willard W. and Nancy (Pierce) Baker. He married (second) April 7, 1886, Helen Frances Clark, who was born April 5, 1852. Children by first wife: 1. Justin Homer, mentioned below. 2. Willard Henry, mentioned below. 3. Bertha May, born at Putney, October 21, 1880; graduate of Bellows Falls High School; was bookkeeper for the International Paper Company at Bellows Falls, now bookkeeper in the National Bank, Newport, New Hampshire.

(X) Justin Homer, son of Henry Cozen Bacon, was born at Putney, June 17, 1873. He graduated from the Bellows Falls High School, and from Brown University in 1896 with the degrees of Bachelor of Arts and Master of Arts. He taught in the Bellows Falls

High School, in the Vermont Academy at Saxton's River, and in the Boys' School, Chestnut Hill, Cincinnati, Ohio. He has traveled abroad and studied in France and Germany. He is now professor of modern languages in Kalamazoo College, Kalamazoo, Michigan. He is a member of the Baptist church, serves on the board of trustees and is superintendent of the Sunday school of four hundred members; is also a member of various college fraternities. He married Addie May Le Bourveau. Children: Marjorie Le Bourveau, born March 16, 1906; Charlotte Adelaide, July 21, 1908.

(X) Willard Henry, brother of Justin Homer Bacon, was born at Putney, June 22, 1878. He prepared for college in the Bellows Falls High School, and was graduated from Brown University in 1900. He was principal of the high school at Charlestown, New Hampshire; teacher of Latin and mathematics at Mitchell's Boys' Military School, at Billerica, Massachusetts, for two years, and teacher for one year in the high school at Providence, Rhode Island. For three years he was headmaster of Cedar Croft Boys' School, at Kennett Square, Pennsylvania; was principal of the high school at Rochester, New Hampshire, and is now principal of the high school at Westerly, Rhode Island. He is a member of the Masonic Lodge, of Charlestown, New Hampshire, and of the Baptist church. He married Mary Alice Carpenter, born September 21, 1877.

The word Tuthill, meaning a conical hill, is of remote antiquity in England. From one or more places named Tuthill, the surname Tuthill (or Tuttle) is derived, after a prevalent custom in the twelfth century and later, when surnames came into use in England. The family has been especially prominent in Devonshire, England. In 1635 three families of this name came to America in the ship "Planter," from the parish of St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England. John, Richard and William Tuttle, the heads of these three families, were doubtless brothers. Richard, aged forty-two, settled in Boston, where he died May 8, 1640. William settled in Charlestown, at the age of twenty-six years; he was prominent in New Haven as early as 1647, and held many important positions. Henry Tuttle was in Hingham, Massachusetts, in 1635, coming with his brother John about 1635. He settled in Southold, Long Island, and John returned to England and settled at Weybread, county Suffolk. Still another John Tuttle came here on the "Angel Gabriel," and is mentioned below.

(I) John Tuttle, the immigrant ancestor of the New Hampshire family, came to America in the ship "Angel Gabriel," settled in Dover between 1633 and 1640. It is not known that he was connected with the brothers who came in the "Planter," although there is a tradition that he had a brother who settled in Connecticut. Also it is said that he came to Dover from Wales, while another report has it that he came from the western part of England. Most of the families who settled at Dover between 1633 and 1640 were from the west of England, and "were of good estates, and of some account for religion," and it is likely that he came from that part of England. He settled in Dover about 1640, and his home was situated on the east side of Dover Neck, about forty rods southeast of what is now Henderson's Field. He owned eight acres of land there, and this is still in possession of his descendants. He also owned thirty acres on "the Great Bay," and had a grant of land from the town which was laid out to his son, Judge Tuttle, in 1706. He was a well-to-do farmer. He died intestate June, 1663, at forty-five years of age. He married Dorothy ———, who survived him several years. Children: Daughter, married before 1663, seems to have married Captain Philip Cromwell, and if so her name was Elizabeth; Thomas, accidentally killed by the fall of a tree, when a boy; John, mentioned below; Dorothy, married Captain Samuel Tebbets.

(II) Judge John (2) Tuttle, son of John (1) Tuttle, was born in 1646. He was a very prominent man and filled all the public offices in Dover successively. In 1695 he was appointed "Judge of Their Majesties' Court of Common Pleas," under the administration of Lieutenant-Governor Usher. In 1686-87-88 he was selectman of Dover, and from 1694 to 1717 he was town clerk. In 1705, and other years, he was town treasurer, and a member of the provincial assembly in 1698-99, 1705-06-07. In 1689 he was one of the six commissioners from Dover to the convention, to "meet with the Commissioners of ye other towns of ye Province, to confer about and resolve upon a method of Government, within this Province." The convention, which met at Portsmouth, decided to have the province under Massachusetts as before. Also, he seems to have been chairman of the board of public surveyors of land all this time. He was prominent in church affairs at Dover, and he was entrusted with many important commissions by his fellow citizens at various times. In 1689 he was lieutenant of the military company of Dover, and probably had been ensign some time before; in 1692 he was captain and he

held that position for ten years. He lived on the west side of Dover Neck, and he left his homestead to his son Ebenezer. The "Tuttle Burial Ground" was on the east side of this homestead next to the road. He died in June, 1720, leaving a large estate, and his wife Mary was administratrix. Children, born in Dover: Mary, married John Wallingford; Thomas, born April 4, 1674; John, mentioned below; Sarah, married Edward Cloutman; Elizabeth, married Samuel Edgerly; James, born April 7, 1683; Ebenezer, under age in 1717.

(III) Ensign John (3) Tuttle, son of Judge John (2) Tuttle, held several public offices, and was ensign of the Dover military company. He lived on the west side of Back river, about a mile from his father, on his grandfather's farm. He owned a large tract of land in the parish of Somersworth and another at Tole End. On May 7, 1712, when he was attending to some business at his mill on the upper falls of Cochecho, with his eldest son, he was suddenly attacked by some Indians and slain. His son Thomas escaped. At the time of the massacre at Dover, in 1689, his wife's father, her brother and her sister, were killed and the garrison burned by the Indians, while she and two sisters were carried away. The party was overtaken after a time by the soldiers at Conway and the three prisoners rescued. When John Tuttle was killed he left his wife with six children, the oldest only fourteen years of age. He married Judith, daughter of Richard and Rose (Stoughton) Otis. Rose and Sir Nicholas Stoughton were the children of Anthony Stoughton, Esq., of Stoughton, county Surrey, England. Judith named her third son after her uncle, Sir Nicholas, and the name Stoughton has been used frequently by the Tuttle family, because of this connection. Children, born in Dover: Mary, born January 7, 1697-98; Thomas, mentioned below; Judith, born May 10, 1702; John, born May 8, 1704; Dorothy, born March 21, 1706, died before 1717; Nicholas, born July 27, 1708; James, born February 9, 1710-11.

(IV) Thomas, son of John (3) Tuttle, was born March 15, 1700, at Dover, New Hampshire. He married Mary Brackett. She died February 28, 1773. Children, born at Dover (Friends' records): Mary, February 29, 1723, married Timothy Hanson, July 8, 1755; Hope, October 25, 1725; Sarah, June 16, 1727, married John Hanson; Elisha, April 14, 1729; Samuel, March 3, 1731; Thomas, mentioned below; Abigail, April 25, 1735; Ebenezer, April 2, 1737, married Deborah Leighton; Reuben, May 26, 1739, married Elizabeth Hanson; Bethsheba, September 28, 1741; Tabitha, September 18, 1744.

(V) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) Tuttle, was born at Dover, New Hampshire, June 27, 1733. He married (first) Eunice Nichols, (second) January 2, 1760, at Dover, Sarah Hanson, who died in April, 1812. She was born July 27, 1737, daughter of John and Phebe (Austin) Hanson, who were married at Dover, February 27, 1734-35. Children: Thomas, mentioned below; Samuel, of Barrington, and probably others.

(VI) Thomas (3), son of Thomas (2) Tuttle, was born at Barrington, New Hampshire, near Dover, June 15, 1779, died in Barnstead, February 9, 1876. He married Sally McNeal, who was born in Strafford, New Hampshire, January 14, 1777, and died March 9, 1847. Children: Hanson, mentioned below; Abigail, born February 20, 1805, died November 16, 1825; Sarah, December 17, 1806, died May 8, 1892; Thomas Jr., born March 5, 1810, died August 11, 1887; Mary, August 29, 1812, died March 24, 1892; Daniel, August 15, 1817, died July 24, 1887.

(VII) Hanson, son of Thomas (3) Tuttle, was born at Strafford, New Hampshire, May 21, 1803, died September 27, 1883. He settled in Barnstead, New Hampshire, and followed farming all his active life. He married Sally G., who was born in Strafford, March 29, 1803, died September 27, 1884, daughter of Samuel and ——— (Whitehouse) Mills. Children: Abigail, born January 1, 1831, died December 29, 1835; Samuel M., born September 1, 1832, died July 6, 1874; John, mentioned below; James C., June 15, 1837, died November 1, 1903; George, February 6, 1840; Sarah J., October 28, 1843, died November 6, 1892; Fidelia, November 26, 1845.

(VIII) John (4), son of Hanson Tuttle, was born at Barnstead, New Hampshire, December 11, 1833. He attended the public schools of his native town and when a young man removed to Strafford, New Hampshire. He followed farming for many years. About 1862 he removed to Farmington, New Hampshire, and he has resided there since that time. He has represented the town in the state legislature and for fifteen years he was municipal judge. He retired at the age of seventy years. He is a member of the local lodge of Free Masons and of the Royal Arch Chapter, in Farmington, and of Woodbine Lodge, Odd Fellows, since 1873.

He married, August 13, 1855, Mary E. Hill, who was born at Strafford, New Hampshire, May 6, 1832, died January 29, 1885, daughter of John and Betsey (Foss) Hill. They had one child, Allison E., mentioned below.

(IX) Allison Eugene, son of John (4) Tuttle, was born at Strafford, New Hampshire,



A. E. Suttle

August 7, 1857. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Farmington High School. He entered Bates College, from which he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in 1879. He was afterward a special student at Harvard University and at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in Boston. Since 1880 he has followed the profession of teaching. He has been principal of high schools at Farmington, New Hampshire; Amesbury, Massachusetts; Milford, Chicopee, Haverhill, Massachusetts, and Bellows Falls, Vermont, where he is now located. He is a member of the National Educational Association, the American Institute of Instruction, and the National Geographical Society. He is a member of the commission to investigate the educational system and conditions of Vermont and is president of the State Teachers' Association. He is president of the board of trustees of the Universalist church and a member of King Solomon's Temple Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; Abenaki Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Bellows Falls Lodge, No. 23, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and of the Encampment.

He married, June 30, 1880, Katherine Sophia Starbird, who was born at Hartland, Maine, February 6, 1857, daughter of William and Rosetta (Bickford) Starbird. Children: 1. Eugene, born July 15, 1882; graduate of Bates College in the class of 1905, and of the State Normal School, at Plymouth, in 1907; now superintendent of schools in the Rye, New Hampshire, district. 2. Guy Allison, born December 3, 1885; graduate of Bates College in 1908, was principal of the high school at Hopedale, Massachusetts, now principal of the high school at Chester, Vermont; married Ottilia Netsch, of Manchester, New Hampshire, and they have one child, Richard, born July 24, 1912.

William Adams, the immigrant ADAMS ancestor of this branch of a famous old English family, came to New England when he was fifteen years old in May, 1635, in the ship "Elizabeth and Ann" and settled in Cambridge, Massachusetts. He was admitted a freeman of that town by the general court, May 22, 1638. He removed afterward to Ipswich, Massachusetts, where he served on the grand jury in 1642 and as selectman in 1646. He died in 1661. His widow was living in 1681. His home was probably in or near the present town of Hamilton. Children: 1. William, married Elizabeth Stacy, who died in 1655; he died in Ipswich, January 18, 1659, leaving sons, Rev. William, Simon and John. 2. John, mentioned below.

3. Samuel, married Mehitable Norton. 4. Hannah, married, December 6, 1659, Francis Munsy. 5. Mary, married, February 22, 1660, Thomas French. 6. Nathaniel, 1641, died at Ipswich, April 11, 1715; married Mercy Dickinson.

(II) Lieutenant John Adams, son of William Adams, was born in 1632. He married (first) Rebecca ———, who died with her only child, December 31, 1666. He married (second) Sarah ———. Children of second wife: John, born March 11, 1668; Mary, August 26, 1670, married Joseph Whipple; Archelaus, mentioned below (see mss. in Adams Genealogy, New Eng. Hist. Gen. Library); child, born in May, 1676, died June 2, 1676.

(III) Archelaus, son of Lieutenant John Adams, was born in 1674, at Ipswich, Massachusetts, died at Salisbury. He settled in Newbury, Massachusetts. He married (first) March 10, 1698, Sarah March, widow, who died March 4, 1718, aged forty-five years. He married (second) March 4, 1719, Sarah Greene, who died September 5, 1740. He married (third) August 26, 1741, Mrs. Dorothy Clement, who died October 7, 1741, aged thirty-two years. Children by first wife, born at Newbury: Sarah, born January 25, 1699; Mary, October 29, 1701; John, mentioned below; Elizabeth, May 29, 1707; Samuel, April 29, 1710; Stephen, March 14, 1712; Archelaus, November 21, 1714, married Mrs. Mary Piereson; Nathaniel, June 29, 1717, died September 1, 1717.

(IV) John (2), son of Archelaus Adams, was born at Newbury, October 11, 1704. He was a carpenter and joiner by trade. In 1737 he moved from Newbury to Littleton and afterward to Acton and Chelmsford, Massachusetts, returning to Newbury in 1753. He married Alice (Ellis in records) Piper, intention dated at Ipswich in 1725. Children, born at Newbury: John, born October 29, 1726; Jonathan, January 16, 1728; Archelaus, mentioned below.

(V) Archelaus (2), son of John (2) Adams, was born in Newbury, September 23, 1731. He settled at Townsend, Massachusetts, and married Hannah ———. The census of 1790 shows three of the family at Townsend. "Arche" had in his family four males over sixteen, one under that age and two females. Peter had two males over sixteen, and Abner had two males over sixteen, one under that age and one female. Archelaus and his wife had six or seven children, as shown by the census.

(VI) Peter, son of Archelaus (2) Adams, was born in Townsend, Massachusetts, February 6, 1761, died at Andover, Vermont, July

30, 1832. He was a resident of Townsend until after 1790. He was a soldier in the revolution, a private in Captain John Hartwell's company, Colonel Nicholas Dike's regiment, from December 14, 1776, to March 1, 1777. He was also in Lieutenant Johnson's artillery company, raised according to a resolve of June 5, 1780, in Townsend, serving from July 6 to December 8, 1780. He married, June 30, 1795, Lucy Gibson, who was born at Fitchburg, Massachusetts, May 15, 1771, died at Andover, Vermont, February 25, 1859 (see Gibson V). Children: Lucy Fox, John, Miranda, Abraham, Shepard; Warren, mentioned below.

(VII) Warren, son of Peter Adams, was born in Andover, Vermont, August 30, 1815, died at Ludlow, Vermont, October 25, 1875. He was one of the most prominent men of his time in Ludlow and one of the first merchants. He had a general store in the Stone building, now occupied as a residence, at the corner of Main street and Commonwealth avenue. He was prosperous and owned several farms and large tracts of mountain and timber lands. He also dealt extensively in horses, oxen and other stock, and sent cattle to the market at Brighton, Massachusetts. He owned much real estate in the town of Ludlow. In character, Mr. Adams was free-handed and open-hearted and lent his aid and influence to the welfare and upbuilding of the town. He was a public benefactor. He married, June 21, 1837, Lucy Coleman, who was born March 2, 1817, died November 16, 1898. Children: Lowell P., mentioned below; Lucy Jane, born January 28, 1840, married, March 29, 1866, Jonas G. Reed; Lizzie, born April 29, 1847, died August 31, 1896, married, March 12, 1867, Henry C. Haywood; Norris, born July 21, 1850, died May 13, 1851.

(VIII) Lowell Peter, son of Warren Adams, was born at Andover, Vermont, June 10, 1838, died February 12, 1911, in Ludlow. He attended the public schools and assisted his father during his boyhood and until he was twenty-six years old. He followed farming all his active life in Ludlow, where he owned several farms. He also owned large tracts of mountain land. In politics he was a Republican. He married, May 9, 1862, Lavinia Holden, who was born at Mount Holly, New Hampshire, May 28, 1838, died in September, 1900, daughter of Fitch and Chloe (Todd) Holden. They had one child, Willie Warren, mentioned below.

(IX) Willie Warren, son of Lowell Peter Adams, was born at Ludlow, Vermont, July 28, 1865. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Black River Academy

at Ludlow. He resided in his native town until 1891, when he moved to his present home in Proctorsville, Vermont, where for several years he conducted a livery stable. Since 1899 he has been postmaster. From 1903 to 1911 he was also engaged in the plumbing and hardware business in Proctorsville. In politics he is a Republican and is active and influential in his party. He was formerly selectman of the town of Cavendish. Mr. Adams is a member of Lafayette Lodge, No. 53, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Proctorsville; of Okemo Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, of Ludlow; of Mount Sinai Lodge, No. 22, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Proctorsville, and of the Encampment.

He married, April 3, 1888, Emma Julia Gates, who was born in Bridgewater, Vermont, May 21, 1861, daughter of Asa Gates, born February 1, 1820, died December 6, 1902, and granddaughter of Reuben and Rachel (Jewett) Gates. Her mother was Julia (Woods) Gates. Children: Lowell Gates, born at Proctorsville, Vermont, July 17, 1894; Helen Elizabeth, born July 28, 1900.

(The Gibson Line).

(I) John Gibson, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1601, and died in Cambridge, Massachusetts, in 1694, aged ninety-three years. He came to New England as early as 1631, and settled in Cambridge. He was made a freeman May 17, 1637. His home lot was in the west end of the town, granted August 4, 1634, situated between Harvard and Brattles squares, extending to the Charles river. The house was at the end of what is now Sparks street, not far from Brattle street, on the road to Watertown, and was built before October 10, 1636. He was doubtless a member of Rev. Mr. Hooper's church and belonged to the succeeding society of First Church, February 1, 1636. He held several minor town offices. His wife and daughter Rebecca accused Winifred Holman, widow, and her daughter, of witchcraft, and the charge not being sustained, they were sued for damages by the Holmans. For particulars of this interesting case, see the history of the Holman family. The Gibsons paid a small fine. John Gibson married (first) Rebecca ———, who was buried December 1, 1661, at Roxbury. He married (second) July 24, 1662, Joan Prentice, widow of Henry Prentice, a pioneer at Cambridge. Children, all by first wife: Rebecca, born in Cambridge, 1635; Mary, born May 29, 1637; Martha, born April 29, 1639; John Jr., mentioned below; Samuel, born October 28, 1644.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) Gibson,

was born in Cambridge about 1641, died October 15, 1679. He lived in Cambridge on the homestead deeded to him by his father, November 30, 1668. He was a soldier in King Philip's war under Captain Thomas Prentice. He was in the Swansey fight, June 28, 1675, and was in the Mt. Hope expedition later. He was also in Lieutenant Edward Oake's troop, scouting near Marlborough, March 24, 1675-76, and in Captain Daniel Hinchmen's company, September 23, 1676, which marched to Hadley in early summer time. He was possibly the John Gibson in Captain Joshua Scitow's company at Black Point, near Saco, Maine, September, 1677, where the garrison was captured the following March by the Indians. He was made freeman October 11, 1670, and held a number of minor offices. He died of smallpox when thirty-eight years old. He married, December 9, 1668, Rebecca Harrington, born in Cambridge, daughter of Abraham and Rebecca (Cutler) Harrington, or Errington, as it was spelled and perhaps pronounced. Her father was a blacksmith, born at New Castle-on-Tyne, died in Cambridge, May 9, 1677; her mother died in Cambridge, 1697. Children of John and Rebecca Gibson: Rebecca, born at Cambridge, October 4, 1669; Martha, married twice; Mary, married Nathaniel Gates; Timothy, born 1679, mentioned below.

(III) Deacon Timothy Gibson, son of John (2) Gibson, was born at Cambridge in 1679, died at Stow, Massachusetts, July 14, 1757; his grave is in the lower village graveyard in the eastern part of Stow. He was brought up by Selectman Abraham Holman, of Cambridge, son of William and Winifred Holman. In 1689 the Holmans removed to Stow and he went with them, living in the family until 1703, when they removed to the northwest part of Sudbury, and settled on the Assabet river, on a sixty acre farm; Mr. Holman died in 1711. Timothy Gibson was a prominent citizen of Sudbury, and owned land also at Lunenburg laid out to him and his son Timothy. Neither ever lived at Lunenburg, however, but John, Arrington, Isaac and Reuben, younger sons, settled there, and all were noted as men of great personal prowess. He removed to Stow between December 6, 1728, and February 24, 1731-32, and was selectman there in 1734-35-36 and 1739. His homestead in Stow lay on the south slope of Pomciticut Hill and was deeded ten years before his death to his son Stephen, and was passed down in the family until 1823. This farm is now in the town of Maynard, which was formed from Sudbury and Stow in 1871. He married (first) at Concord, November 17, 1700, Rebecca

Gates, of Stow, who was born in Marlborough, July 23, 1682, died in Stow, January 21, 1731. She was daughter of Stephen and Sarah (Woodward) Gates. He married (second) intentions published November 30, 1755, Mrs. Submit Taylor, of Sudbury, who died at Stow, January 29, 1759, in her seventy-fifth year. Children: Abraham, mentioned below; Timothy, born January 20, 1702-03; Rebecca, born in Sudbury, March 19, 1703-04; John, born April 28, 1708; Sarah, born October 27, 1710; Samuel, born August 27, 1713; Stephen, born March 14, 1715, died young; Arrington, born March 22, 1717; Stephen, born at Sudbury, June 16, 1719; Isaac, born at Sudbury, April 17, 1721; Mary, born June 14, 1723; Reuben, born February 14, 1725.

(IV) Abraham, son of Deacon Timothy Gibson, was born in Stow in 1701, died there November 8, 1740. He married Mary Wheeler, born at Stow, November 5, 1707, died there January 15, 1793, daughter of Deliverance and Mary (Davis) Wheeler. Her father was born at Cambridge in 1663, died at Stow, February 4, 1716; married, May 28, 1691, Mary Davis, born at Concord, October 3, 1663, died at Stow, June 27, 1748, daughter of Lieutenant Simon and Mary (Blood) Davis. Deliverance Wheeler was son of Thomas, who died at Concord, December 10, 1676, married Ruth Wood, daughter of William and Mary Wood. Captain Thomas Wheeler, "the Indian fighter," was captain of the second troop of horse and by order he acted as escort, July 27, 1675, to Captain Edward Hutchinson into the Nipmuck country. He was wounded August 2, 1675, in the ambushade at Quaboag, and wrote an account of the expedition. Mary (Davis) Wheeler was descended on her mother's side from Simon and Dolor Davis, of Cambridge. Abraham Gibson was a namesake of Abraham Holman, with whom his father lived so many years. He removed from Sudbury to Stow; he was in Captain Nathan Bridgman's company in 1725; was assessor in 1733-34; constable in 1735-36; selectman in 1732-33-39-1740. His widow married Deacon Daniel Hapgood, who was a selectman of Stow. Children of Abraham and Mary Gibson, born at Stow: Mary, born August 20, 1725; Rebecca, born January 27, 1728; Abraham, born August 26, 1730, died young; Sarah, born August 26, 1732; Abraham, mentioned below; Ephraim, born October 23, 1737, died young; Lieutenant Ephraim, born January 21, 1740.

(V) Lieutenant Abraham (2) Gibson, son of Abraham (1) Gibson, was born at Stow, June 25, 1735, died at Lunenburg, September 9, 1813. He resided at Stow, Concord and Fitchburg. He was in early life a school-

master and taught in Lunenburg, but after a time returned to Stow to the homestead. He later moved to Concord, and about 1768 to Fitchburg, where he lived on a farm of one hundred and fifty acres on the east slope of Pearl Hill. On March 25, 1786, he deeded part of the farm to Jeremiah Kinsman, of Ipswich. Lieutenant Gibson was a soldier in the French and Indian war in Captain Abijah Hall's company, Colonel Willard's regiment, at Crown Point; also in the revolution in Captain Ebenezer Wood's company, Colonel Asa Whitcomb's regiment, April 19, 1775. He married (intention published January 13, 1760) Esther Fox, born at Concord, July 23, 1743, baptized at the First Parish Church, July 24, 1743, and died at Rindge, New Hampshire, April 30, 1803. She was daughter of Thomas and Rebecca (French-Carey) Fox. Thomas Fox, housewright, was born at Concord, June 8, 1706, died at Concord, July 30, 1759, married Mrs. Rebecca (French) Carey, who died at Concord, November 22, 1745, daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth (Knight) French and widow of James Carey. Samuel Fox, father of Thomas, was born at Concord, September 11, 1670, died there January 15, 1734; he married, June 13, 1693, Ruth Knight, who died at Concord, September 21, 1741, daughter of Jonathan and Ruth (Wright) Knight, of Concord. Eliphalet Fox, father of Samuel, died at Concord, August 15, 1711; he married, October 26, 1665, Mary Wheeler, born at Concord, September 6, 1645, died December 24, 1678, daughter of George and Katherine Wheeler, pioneers in Concord in 1635-36. Thomas Fox, father of Eliphalet, settled in Concord in 1640, and was made freeman there May 29, 1644. Children of Lieutenant Abraham and Esther (Fox) Gibson: Thomas; Esther, born at Concord, April 25, 1762; Mary, born February 2, 1764; Rebecca, born November 15, 1765; Sarah Gardner, born at Concord, September 5, 1767; Abraham, born September 1, 1769; Lucy, born May 15, 1771, married, June 30, 1795, Peter Adams (see Adams VI); John, born March 20, 1776.

Thomas Richardson, the RICHARDSON English ancestor, lived and died at Westmill, Hertfordshire, England. He was of Standen when on August 24, 1590, he married Katherine Duxford, of Westmill. He was a farmer. His will, dated March 4, 1630, was proved at Hitchin, July 31, 1634. He bequeathed to wife Katherine: sons Samuel, John, James, Thomas. Ezekiel is known to have been brother of Samuel and Thomas, be-

cause he calls them brothers in his own will. He was already in America when the will was made early in 1630, and hence was not mentioned, perhaps having had his full share before emigrating; possibly he came to America against his father's wishes. Katherine, wife of Thomas, died March, 1631, and was buried March 10. He was buried January 8, 1633. Children, baptized in the parish church at Westmill: Elizabeth, January 13, 1593; Ezekiel, came to America with Winthrop in 1630; John, settled at Woburn before 1644; James, baptized April 6, 1600; Samuel, December 22, 1602 or 1604; Margaret, April 19, 1607; Thomas, mentioned below.

(II) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) Richardson, was baptized at Westmill, Hertfordshire, England, July 3, 1608. He was one of three brothers—Thomas, Samuel and Ezekiel—and he very likely came over in 1635. He was admitted a freeman at Charlestown, Massachusetts, May 2, 1638, and was one of the seven chosen by that town to commence the settlement of Woburn, Massachusetts. His wife Mary was admitted to the Charlestown church February 21, 1635-36, that being the earliest record of the family. He had land granted him in Malden, Massachusetts, and he died August 28, 1651. He joined the church in February, 1637-38, and held various town offices. He married Mary ———, and she married (second) Michael Bacon, who is said to have come from Ireland, one of the original settlers of Woburn in 1641. She died May 19, 1670. Children: Mary, baptized November 17, 1638; Sarah, baptized November 22, 1640; Isaac, born May 14, 1643; Thomas, mentioned below; Ruth, April 15, 1647; Phebe, January 24, 1648-49; Nathaniel, January 2, 1650-51.

(III) Thomas (3), son of Thomas (2) Richardson, was born October 4, 1645. His farm was on the west of the Shawshin river, and north of the present Boston road. He sold out in 1690 to Captain Samuel Gallup. He was in the company of Captain Samuel Gallup in the unfortunate Canada Expedition in 1690. In 1704 he was deputy to the general court. He gave his oldest son Thomas a farm near the Boston road, now Washington street, and October 4, 1705, gave his son Andrew a farm north of Thomas'; later he gave one to Nathaniel north of Andrew's farm. He died at Billerica, February 25, 1720-21, in his seventy-sixth year. He married (first) January 5, 1669-70, Mary Stevenson, who died June 7, 1690, daughter of Andrew Stevenson. He married (second) December 29, 1690, Sarah, widow of Hugh Ditson and of Thomas Patten. She died November 20, 1734. His will was

dated April 10, 1719, and proved March 20, 1720-21. Children: Mary, born and died February 8, 1670-71; Mary, born and died January 31, 1671-72; Mary, born February 17, 1672-73; Thomas, December 3, 1675; Andrew, June 16, 1678; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Jonathan, February 14, 1682-83; Ruth, December 4, 1685; Elnathan, born and died February 7, 1686-87.

(IV) Nathaniel, son of Thomas (3) Richardson, was born in Billerica, January 25, 1679-80, died intestate, April 4, 1753, aged seventy-three. He had a farm in Billerica from his father, and after his father's death in 1721 received also thirty-two acres of upland on Conten plain and eight acres of the Mill Swamp at a place called Black Hole. He married, May 7, 1703, Mary Peacock, who died October 18, 1756. Children, born at Billerica: Mary, born March 31, 1704; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Samuel, December 22, 1708; Sarah, March 8, 1710-11, died April 18, 1712; William, May 5, 1713; Hezekiah, May 8, 1715; Ebenezer, September 24, 1717, died young; Rebecca, May 17, 1720; Joseph, May 20, 1722, killed by the Indians in ambush at Northfield, June 16, 1747, while he was marching with a squad of soldiers to relieve Fort Dummer; Ebenezer, October 2, 1724.

(V) Nathaniel (2), son of Nathaniel (1) Richardson, was born at Billerica, January 8, 1706-07. He married (first) November 14, 1733, Dorothy Farmer, of Billerica, and (second) September 15, 1738, Elizabeth Stevens. He settled at Townsend, Middlesex county, Massachusetts, and died February 7, 1757, when his administrator was appointed at Cambridge. Children, all by second wife: Elizabeth, born 1739, married Captain Gershom Drury; Nathaniel, 1740; Richard, 1741; Thomas, 1742; Sarah, 1744; Joseph, mentioned below; Hannah, 1749.

(VI) Joseph, son of Nathaniel (2) Richardson, was born in 1746 at Townsend. He married, in 1770, Hannah, daughter of Captain Zedakiah Drury, of Shrewsbury, Massachusetts, and Temple, New Hampshire. Her father came to Temple before 1768, was captain in 1768 and the first town meeting of Temple was held in his house, September 26, 1768. Joseph Richardson was a soldier in the revolution, marching on the Lexington Alarm, April, 1775. He commanded a company sent to reinforce Gates in 1778 and his sons Gershom and William were privates in the company. He marched with his brothers-in-law, Zedakiah and William Drury, under Captain Gershom Drury, from Temple to Saratoga. He learned the trade of carpenter, as apprentice of Benjamin Cutler, of Temple. From

Temple, Joseph Richardson moved to Wilton, New Hampshire, and in 1797 to Weston, Vermont, in Windsor county. He and his wife lived to a good old age, dying but fifteen weeks apart. He died August 18, 1843, and she died May 7, 1843, aged ninety-five. Children: Hannah, born October 19, 1772; Nathan, mentioned below; Thomas, May 15, 1777; Zedakiah, February 25, 1779; Nathaniel, January 17, 1781; Elizabeth, February 9, 1783; Joseph, February 28, 1785; Sarah, June 23, 1787; Rebecca, married ——— Pierce, resided at Mantua, Ohio.

(VII) Nathan, son of Joseph Richardson, was born at Temple, New Hampshire, May 15, 1775. He married, December 19, 1797, Hannah Shattuck, who was born at Temple, May 30, 1779, daughter of Nathaniel and Catherine (Andrews) Shattuck, of that town. Nathan Richardson settled at Landgrove, Bennington county, Vermont, and died there in 1842. His widow Hannah died there December 5, 1851, aged seventy-two years, six months. Children: Nathaniel, born August 28, 1798, lived in Boston and Philadelphia; Ralph, mentioned below; Diantha, born October 9, 1803, married George Wheeler; Dorothy, March 25, 1806; Nathan, May 5, 1808, carpenter and builder of Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, and Trenton, New Jersey; Catherine, December 5, 1811, married Seth Cook; Rosanna, January 3, 1812, married Joseph Warren; Cyrus, July 1, 1814; Lewis, October 16, 1815; Franklin, October 6, 1817; Mary Ann, January 14, 1821.

(VIII) Ralph, son of Nathan Richardson, was born in Weston, Vermont, April 19, 1800, died at Landgrove, Vermont, December 1, 1855. He married, February 22, 1820, Abigail Child, born in Wilton, New Hampshire, March 25, 1796, died August 16, 1861. Children: George W., born May 27, 1821; Almira, March 25, 1822; Lewis, September 16, 1823; Henry L., March 12, 1826; Ann L., December 29, 1828, died June 20, 1857; Fannie F., April 19, 1831; Joseph R., April 30, 1833, died April 12, 1909; Serrel Allen, mentioned below; Laforest A., July 13, 1849, died November 7, 1893.

(IX) Serrel Allen, son of Ralph Richardson, was born at Landgrove, Vermont, February 2, 1837, died December 14, 1910, in Chester, Vermont. He attended the public schools of his native town, and during his boyhood and youth followed farming there. In later years he was a dealer in cattle and produce. He made his home in Londonderry and Chester, Vermont, and was an active figure in local politics. He was lister, selectman and held other offices of trust and honor. He attended the Universalist church. He married, August

8, 1858, Laura Ann Bolster, born at Mount Tabor, Vermont, March 3, 1838, daughter of David and Laura (Reed) Bolster. Children: Lewis Serrel, mentioned below; Winfield Scott, born January 22, 1861; Ida May, April 15, 1866, married Henry E. Taylor, of Springfield, Vermont.

(X) Lewis Serrel, son of Serrel Allen Richardson, was born at Landgrove, Vermont, June 18, 1859. He attended the public schools and the high school of Londonderry, Vermont. He began his business career in the employ of the Carpenter Organ Company, continuing with this concern for six years. From 1890 to 1901 he was bookkeeper for the P. H. Robbins Hardware Company. He has been postmaster at Chester Depot for twenty-four years. For several years he kept a general store in connection with the postoffice. He is town auditor of Chester and has filled that office for many years. In politics he is a Republican; in religion a Universalist. He married, May 29, 1884, Nellie E. Waite, of Londonderry, Vermont, daughter of Corridon and Jennie (Bates) Waite. Children: 1. Arminalva Blanche, born January 6, 1885; married George A. Perry, of Springfield, Vermont; children: George Richardson, born October 1, 1907; Helen Perry, September 2, 1909; Priscilla Perry, September 1, 1912. 2. Norma Rita, born November 8, 1892. 3. Hazel Myrtle, born May 20, 1895.

(III) Samuel Hawley, son of HAWLEY Joseph Hawley (q. v.), was born at Stratford in 1647, died in 1734, in Stratford. He was one of the thirty-six original proprietors of Newtown, Connecticut. Children, born at Stratford: Samuel, May 14, 1674; Captain Joseph, June 6, 1675; Deacon Thomas, July 30, 1678; Mathew, November 7, 1680; Ebenezer, February 25, 1682; Jehiel, April 5, 1685; Elizabeth, March 30, 1687; Ephraim, mentioned below; Catharine, 1693; Stephen, 1695; Benjamin, 1696; Mary, 1699; Nathaniel, 1701.

(IV) Ephraim, son of Samuel Hawley, was born in Stratford, in 1692, died in 1771. He was a farmer in New Milford, Connecticut, now part of Bridgewater. He married, October 5, 1711, Sarah Curtis. Children, born at New Milford: Captain Jehiel, February 14, 1713; Captain Mathew, February 14, 1714; Nathan, mentioned below; Patience: Abel, 1720; David, baptized July 29, 1722; Josiah, 1731; Gideon, baptized June 6, 1734; Phebe, baptized April 12, 1730.

(V) Nathan, son of Ephraim Hawley, was born about 1715, in New Milford. He was a farmer at Bridgewater, Connecticut. He mar-

ried, November 8, 1733, Keziah Bunnell, of New Milford, daughter of Sergeant Benjamin and Patience (Miles) Bunnell. Children, born at New Milford: Keziah, December 19, 1736; Eunice, January 12, 1739-40; Patience, July 26, 1741; Nathan Jr., July 13, 1743; Dr. Benjamin, twin of Nathan; Ira, August 10, 1745; Jabez, mentioned below; Abijah, December 6, 1751.

(VI) Jabez, son of Nathan Hawley, was born at New Milford, now Bridgewater, August 29, 1749, died there December 30, 1808. He married, at New Milford, Phebe Peet, born August 24, 1752, died June 24, 1807, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Wildman) Peet. Samuel was son of David (Sergeant John (3), son of John (2), son of John (1), the immigrant, who was born 1591, died 1669, an original settler of Stratford). Children: Nathan, born September 18, 1772, of Pompey, New York; Asahel, April 3, 1775, of Oswego, New York; Sarah, June 30, 1777; Samuel P., October 6, 1780, Jerseyville, Illinois; Rev. William, June 25, 1784; Jabez Jr., October 21, 1786, Westford, New York; Polly, February 28, 1788; Major, mentioned below; Pamela, August 1, 1793; Gustavus, January 2, 1797.

(VII) Major, son of Jabez Hawley, was born at Manchester, Vermont, May 20, 1791, died there in 1877. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. He was a farmer and banker, president of the Manchester Bank. He served in the state militia and was commissioned colonel of his regiment. He was a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church, and a trustee of the Burr and Burton Seminary. He invested heavily in real estate. He married, October 14, 1821, Nancy Brownson, born April 17, 1788, died February 11, 1879, daughter of Colonel Eli and Abi (Jewell) Brownson. Her father became famous at the battle of Bennington, a brave soldier and officer in the revolution. He was born May 31, 1748, died March 29, 1830; married, January 17, 1769, Abi Jewell. He was a son of Timothy Brownson, born June 10, 1701, married, in 1745, Abigail Gennor. Cornelius Brownson, father of Timothy, was born in 1648, and settled in Woodbury, Connecticut, about 1690. He died in May, 1732. Richard Brownson, father of Cornelius, was an original settler of Farmington, Connecticut, in 1653, dying in 1687. Richard and his brother John Brownson were in Hartford in 1639. Richard's second wife was the widow of George Orvis. Abi Jewell was a daughter of Joshua Jewell, born 1713, married Mary Dean; granddaughter of Nathaniel Jewell, who married Sarah Whitney, July 11, 1704:

great-granddaughter of Nathaniel Jewell Sr., married Mary Smedley, 1676, was a prominent man in both civil and ecclesiastical affairs. Thomas Jewell, father of Nathaniel Sr., was the immigrant ancestor, born in England about 1600. Children of Major and Nancy Hawley: Wilhelmina Douglas, born January 22, 1823, died unmarried, March 12, 1846; Ellen, born July 16, 1825, died in Manchester, December 5, 1898, unmarried; Eli Jabez, mentioned below; William H., born October 25, 1831, died at Perry, New York, in 1910, a farmer and merchant, married Sarah Purdy, who is now living in Perry.

(VIII) Eli Jabez, son of Major Hawley, was born at Manchester, Vermont, January 18, 1828. He attended the public schools and the Burr & Burton Seminary. In 1849 he left school and engaged in farming in Manchester. In 1859 he started in the marble business at Dorset, Vermont, and has continued to the present time, although since 1900 he has not been in active business. He owns a number of quarries, however, and takes an active interest in them. He was also in the lumber business and in the sand feed business, an adjunct of marble-sawing. He was president of marble companies in Rutland and Dorset, and an owner in the Hawley & Company Marble & Granite Company, Wilson & Hawley, the Dorset Marble Company, the Hawley & Fielding Marble Company and the Hawley & Waite Marble Company. He is vice-president and director of the Factory Point National Bank at Manchester Center, Vermont; trustee of the Mark Skinner Library of Manchester and of the Dellwood Cemetery Association. He was a soldier in the civil war, enlisting in the Home Guard in 1863 and commissioned captain of Company H, Eleventh Regiment Vermont Volunteer Infantry. He was mustered out at the end of the war. In politics he is a Republican. He attends the Congregational church.

He married, June 11, 1856, in Manchester, Frances A. Walker, who was born in Manchester, February 4, 1831, and educated there at the Burr & Burton Seminary. She is a member of the Congregational church (see Walker VI). Children: 1. M. J., born June 4, 1857, in Manchester; manager of the Vermont Marble Company, San Francisco, California; married (first) Helen Adams, of Huntington, Long Island, who died October 11, 1897; married (second) Maud A. Swift, of Manchester, Vermont; children by first wife: Donald A., born in San Francisco, January 8, 1894; Helen F., at San Francisco, April 3, 1897; child by second wife: Katharine A., born at Oakland, California, September 10, 1906. 2. Wilhelmina Douglas, born April 5, 1859, in

Dorset, Vermont; unmarried; member of the Congregational church. 3. Charles Horace, born June 6, 1861, at Manchester; associated with his father in the sand feed business; trustee of Burr & Burton Seminary; married Anna E. Lester, of White Plains, New York, who died in October, 1911; one son Lester died in infancy, in 1895.

(The Walker Line).

(I) Robert Walker, the immigrant ancestor, came from Manchester, Lancashire, England. He was born in 1607, and was a linen webster by trade. "Hon. Robert Walker was one of the most noted men Stratford ever produced." He was founder of the old South Boston Church in 1631-32, and was admitted freeman, May 14, 1634. He died May 29, 1687, and his widow Sarah died December 21, 1695. Children, born in Boston: Elishua, February 14, 1635; Zacharias, mentioned below; John, born August 22, 1639; Sarah, November 15, 1641; Jacob, March 21, 1644; Joseph, 1646; Thomas and Mary, baptized April 22, 1649, aged about ten days; Eliakim, July 3, 1652; Mary, November 1, 1654.

(II) Rev. Zacharias or Zachariah Walker, son of Robert Walker, was born September 15, 1637. He married Susannah Rossiter, daughter of Dr. Brian Rossiter, son of Edward, who came to Plymouth about 1630. Children: Zachariah, mentioned below; Abigail; Elizabeth, born 1675, married Deacon Samuel Bull.

(III) Zachariah, son of Rev. Zacharias or Zachariah Walker, was baptized in 1670. He was deacon of the church. He married Elizabeth Minor, born January 16, 1667, daughter of Captain John Minor (Thomas, Clement, William). Children: Mary, born January, 1689, married Lieutenant Joseph Judson; Abigail, 1691; Timothy, 1693; Josiah, 1694; Joseph; Zachariah, baptized May 14, 1702; Peter, mentioned below; Elizabeth, born December 16, 1708, married Caleb Martin; Gideon, December 16, 1711, married Mary Munn.

(IV) Peter, son of Zachariah Walker, was born October 24, 1706. He married (first) February 28, 1732, Mary Hawley, born January 16, 1712-13, died April 4, 1740, daughter of Deacon Thomas and Joanna (Booth) (Sherwood) Hawley, granddaughter of Samuel and Mary (Thompson) Hawley, and of Thomas and Ann (Wells) Thompson. Ann was a daughter of Governor Thomas Wells, of Connecticut. He married (second) November 13, 1740, Rhoda Sherman, daughter of Deacon Samuel Sherman (Deacon John, Hon. Samuel Sherman). Children by first wife: Elizabeth, born April 28, 1734; John, 1735, died 1760;

Joanna, September 25, 1737; Mary, March, 1740. Children by second wife: Mary, born October 23, 1741; Keziah, 1743; Peter, 1745; Rhoda, 1748; Peter, May 13, 1750; Rhoda, May 13, 1750, twin; Samuel, mentioned below; Susanna, 1755.

(V) Captain Samuel Walker, son of Peter Walker, was born at Woodbury, Connecticut, March 29, 1753, died at Manchester, Vermont, February 3, 1841. He was a captain in the revolutionary war. He bought a farm at Manchester for \$6,000. He married Abiah Judson, born April 13, 1762, died April 26, 1824, daughter of Captain James Judson (Isaac, son of John, son of Lieutenant Joseph, son of William, who came from England in 1634). Lieutenant Joseph Judson married Sarah, daughter of John Porter. Children, born in Woodbury: 1. Mary, March 24, 1781, died in Woodbury; married Nathan Warner. 2. Laura, born August 12, 1782, died at Manchester, June 19, 1818; married Walter Jennings. 3. John C., born April 23, 1784; married Ann Roberts; was an attorney. 4. Horatio, mentioned below. 5. Sally, born November 19, 1792, died at Manchester, April 10, 1810; married Jabez Hawley. 6. Catherine, born April 17, 1794, died at Manchester, January 13, 1841; married Cyrus Munson. 7. Hiram, born April 6, 1799, died at Manchester, December 20, 1878; married Lucy Harrison, of North Adams.

(VI) Horatio, son of Captain Samuel Walker, was born at Woodbury, Connecticut, April 26, 1787, died at Manchester, November 23, 1872. He came about 1808 to Manchester and was a farmer, merchant and real estate dealer, prominent in town affairs. He built the Peru turnpike. He was an active member of the Congregational church. He married, July 24, 1809, Rhoda Purdy, born in Manchester, March 31, 1790, died there, October 11, 1879, daughter of Daniel, born 1752, and Martha (Smith) Purdy, granddaughter of Benjamin and Deborah Purdy. Daniel, father of Benjamin Purdy, was born in 1676. Daniel was son of John Purdy, of Rye, New York, grandson of Francis and Mary (Brummage) Purdy. Francis Purdy was born in England. Children of Horatio Walker: 1. Judson, born October 30, 1810, died September 8, 1846, in Manchester; was a merchant at Salem, New York, and Manchester; unmarried. 2. Albert, born June 29, 1813, died in Bennington, 1902; was a merchant and lumberman; served in the civil war, quartermaster; married Laura Norton, of Bennington. 3. Sally, born July 2, 1815, died at Manchester, January 24, 1873; unmarried. 4. Daniel, born August 11, 1817, died at Morris, Illinois, January 11, 1901; was lumberman at Manchester, farmer at Morris;

married Flora Randall. 5. John, born August 18, 1819, died at Manchester, December 25, 1881; farmer; married Catherine McAllister. 6. Rhoda Ann, born September 26, 1821, died at Manchester, September 10, 1844; unmarried. 7. Jane, born September 16, 1823, died July 14, 1825, at Manchester; unmarried. 8. Mary Jane, born March 12, 1826, died at Manchester, July 29, 1884; married Henry Fielding, of Greenwich, New York, marble dealer. 9. William, born May 5, 1828, died at Greenwich, New York, May 8, 1908; was a lumberman; married Mary Martin, of Salem, New York. 10. Frances A., born February 4, 1831; married Eli Jabez Hawley (see Hawley VIII). 11. Laura Ellen, born August 17, 1833, died October 3, 1903; married Charles F. Orvis. 12. Charles H., born May 10, 1836, killed in the battle of the Wilderness, May 6, 1864.

Captain John Partridge PARTRIDGE lived in Navestock, England. Although he may never have lived in this country, he had an account in the general court, October 17, 1649, with Captain Clarke (see Pope). Children: John, mentioned below; William, born 1622; Margaret, 1628.

(II) John (2), son of Captain John (1) Partridge, was born in Navestock, England, in 1620. He was the immigrant ancestor. He came to Medfield, Massachusetts, from Dedham, in 1653, probably accompanied by his brother William and his sister Margaret. He had a share in the division of land in Dedham, March 7, 1652. John and William Partridge had house lots in Medfield on "The bachelor's roe," now North street, and both signed the proprietor's agreement. John Partridge was selectman and clerk of the market in 1672. His house and barn, with a quantity of grain and several head of cattle, were burned at the time of the Indian raid in 1676. He married, December 18, 1655, Magdalen Bullard, who died December 27, 1677, daughter of John and Magdalen Bullard, early of Watertown and later of Medfield. He died May 28, 1706, and his will was proved June 25 following. Mention is made of his sons John, Eleazer, Samuel and Zachariah; daughter Rachel, wife of Theophilus Clark, and three grandchildren, Eleazer and Obadiah Adams and Hannah Rockwood. Children: John, born September 21, 1656; Hannah, April 5, 1658; Deborah, August 16, 1662; Eleazer, February 20, 1664; Abiel, June 13, 1667, died July 2, 1667; Experience, June 13, 1667, twin, died July 5, 1667; Rachel, July 12, 1669; Samuel, mentioned below; Zachariah, July 2, 1674; Mary, died February 15, 1677.

(III) Samuel, son of John (2) Partridge, was born in Medfield, February 22, 1671, died in Medway, December 12, 1752. In 1702 he drew land in the Black Swamp, the lot being along the Charles river in the south part of the tract, in the part which in 1713 became Medway and is now Rockville. He was active in this enterprise and was a member of the first board of selectmen. He was a deacon of the Medway church. He married, June 5, 1701, Hannah Mason, born in Medfield, September 3, 1676, died in Medway, August 21, 1750. She was daughter of Robert and Abigail (Eaton) Mason. His will was dated January 23, 1745, and proved January 5, 1753, and in it he mentioned his daughters Hannah Fisher, Mehetabel Grant, Silence Kingsbury and Thankful Partridge; and his sons Samuel, Ebenezer, Joshua and Caleb, the latter being made executor. Children: Hannah, born April 6, 1702; Thankful, August 7, 1703; Samuel, mentioned below; Ebenezer, May 29, 1706; Abigail, November 7, 1707; Benjamin, March 13, 1709, died March 17, 1709; Mehetabel, July 6, 1710; Joshua, July 27, 1713; Caleb, March 17, 1717; Silence, March 5, 1719.

(IV) Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1) Partridge, was born in Medfield, now Rockville, November 6, 1704, died before December 8, 1774, on which date an agreement among his heirs relating to the division of his estate was filed in the probate office at Boston. He lived in Wrentham, now Franklin. He married, December 28, 1736, Mary Blood, who died July 29, 1775. Children, born in Wrentham: Samuel, March 31, 1741; Amos, July 25, 1742; Reuben, mentioned below; Mary, August 8, 1745; Silence, March 9, 1747, died young; Rhoda, April 9, 1748; David, July 22, 1750; Elizabeth, October 8, 1752.

(V) Reuben, son of Samuel (2) Partridge, was born in Franklin, April 14, 1744. He served in the revolution as sergeant in Captain John Gay's company of minute-men, Colonel Groaton's regiment, April 19, 1775, for eight days, and in the same company, Thirty-sixth Regiment, April to October, 1775; in the same company, December 23, 1775. He married, at Franklin, April 7, 1768, Mary Hill, and before 1780 they moved to Keene, New Hampshire, and later to Braintree, Vermont, where they resided the remainder of their lives. Children: Eewis, born December 15, 1769, died in infancy; Lewis, September 7, 1771; Lucina, July 21, 1773; Lucretia, 1776; David, August 15, 1780, in Keene; Samuel, mentioned below.

(VI) Samuel (3), son of Reuben Partridge, was born in January, 1791, died July 1, 1859. He lived in Braintree, Vermont. He married

Mary Bass. Children, born in Braintree: Mary Ann, October 20, 1821, married Elisha Mann; Edward Martin, mentioned below; Edwin Orlando, married Mary Whitney, lived in St. Paul, Minnesota; Emmeline, married Augustus Harlow.

(VII) Edward Martin, son of Samuel (3) Partridge, was born at Braintree, Vermont, June 11, 1824, died at Woodstock, Vermont, in 1894. He was educated in the public schools. He was a mechanic and a manufacturer of baskets. He served as a sharp-shooter under Captain Stoughton for sixteen months. He was injured in a railroad wreck and confined to the hospital for eight months. He married (first) Elmina Bruce, born at Pomfret, August 17, 1831, died February 2, 1892, daughter of Harvey Bruce, a descendant of the famous Robert Bruce, of Scotland. Her great-great-grandfather came to this country from Scotland (see Bruce II). He married (second) Ellen Harlow. Children by first wife: Edward Bruce, born January 30, 1855, died 1909; Herbert Eugene, mentioned below; Lucian E., August 9, 1859, died in Dakota, from injuries received when thrown from his horse. Children by second wife, Pomfret and Woodstock town records: Elsie and Ernest.

(VIII) Herbert Eugene, son of Edward Martin Partridge, was born in Pomfret, Vermont, May 12, 1857. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Green Mountain Perkins Academy at South Woodstock, Vermont. He worked on different farms until he was twenty years old and afterward followed farming in Shrewsbury, Vermont. He afterward rented a store at Weston, Vermont, and engaged in business as a general merchant for five years. For six years he conducted a general store at Mechanicsville, town of Mt. Holly, now Belmont, Vermont, and for five years at Ludlow, Vermont. For two years and a half he lived at Hemingford, Nebraska, where he worked at the carpenter's trade. He was also a bookkeeper for three years in Jewell Brook Woolen Mill at Ludlow, Vermont. In July, 1912, he engaged in the flour, feed and lumber business at Chester, Vermont, and was one of the principal merchants of that place, and in June, 1913, moved to Frankestown, New Hampshire, where he now resides, and he has a custom saw and grist mill, dealing in lumber. He has been active in public life and while he was living in Mt. Holly served as town clerk and treasurer. For four years he was also postmaster. At Shrewsbury, Vermont, he was superintendent of schools, and at Weston acted as school director. He is a member of Black River Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Ma-

sons, of Ludlow; Order of the Eastern Star; of Almont Lodge, No. 30, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Ludlow; of Chester Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, and of the Congregational church.

- He married (first) January 8, 1880, Julia M. Aldrich, born at Shrewsbury, Vermont, July 6, 1850, died January 24, 1888, sister of E. H. Aldrich and Barney W. Aldrich (see Aldrich). He married (second) March 6, 1889, Cora May Priest, of Mt. Holly, daughter of Darius D. and Emeline (Graves) Priest. Children by first wife: 1. Hittie Elmina, born August 7, 1881; teacher at Sydney, New York.
- 2. Guy Warner, born June 6, 1884; a mining chemist, now living in Mexico. Children by second wife. 3. Fay E., born August 6, 1892.
- 4. Amy B., born October 13, 1895.

(The Bruce Line).

(I) Jesse Bruce, a native of Scotland, and descendant of Robert Bruce, settled early in Sheldon, Franklin county, Vermont. He died at Pomfret, in that state. Among his children were: Selah, who went to Cumberland, Maine; Rosamond, married (first) ——— Doten, (second) Ebenezer Winslow, and died at Pomfret; Harvey, mentioned below.

(II) Harvey, son of Jesse Bruce, was born in May, 1794, at Sheldon, Vermont, died July 4, 1854, at Pomfret, Vermont. He married, January 3, 1819, Betsey Doten, born at Pomfret, December 24, 1799, died there August 3, 1863 (see Doten VII). Children: Adaline, born November 1, 1819, married James Winn, and died at Windsor in 1863; Harvey N., April 22, 1829, died March 11, 1831; Valeria, February 26, 1830, died July 8, 1835; Elmina, August 17, 1831, married Edward Martin Partridge (see Partridge VII); Captain Harvey N., June 29, 1836, captain in civil war, prominent citizen, married (first) September 10, 1863, Jane A., daughter of Daniel Tinkham, of Pomfret, (second) Abbie M., daughter of Paul and Adaline (Gale) Crowell.

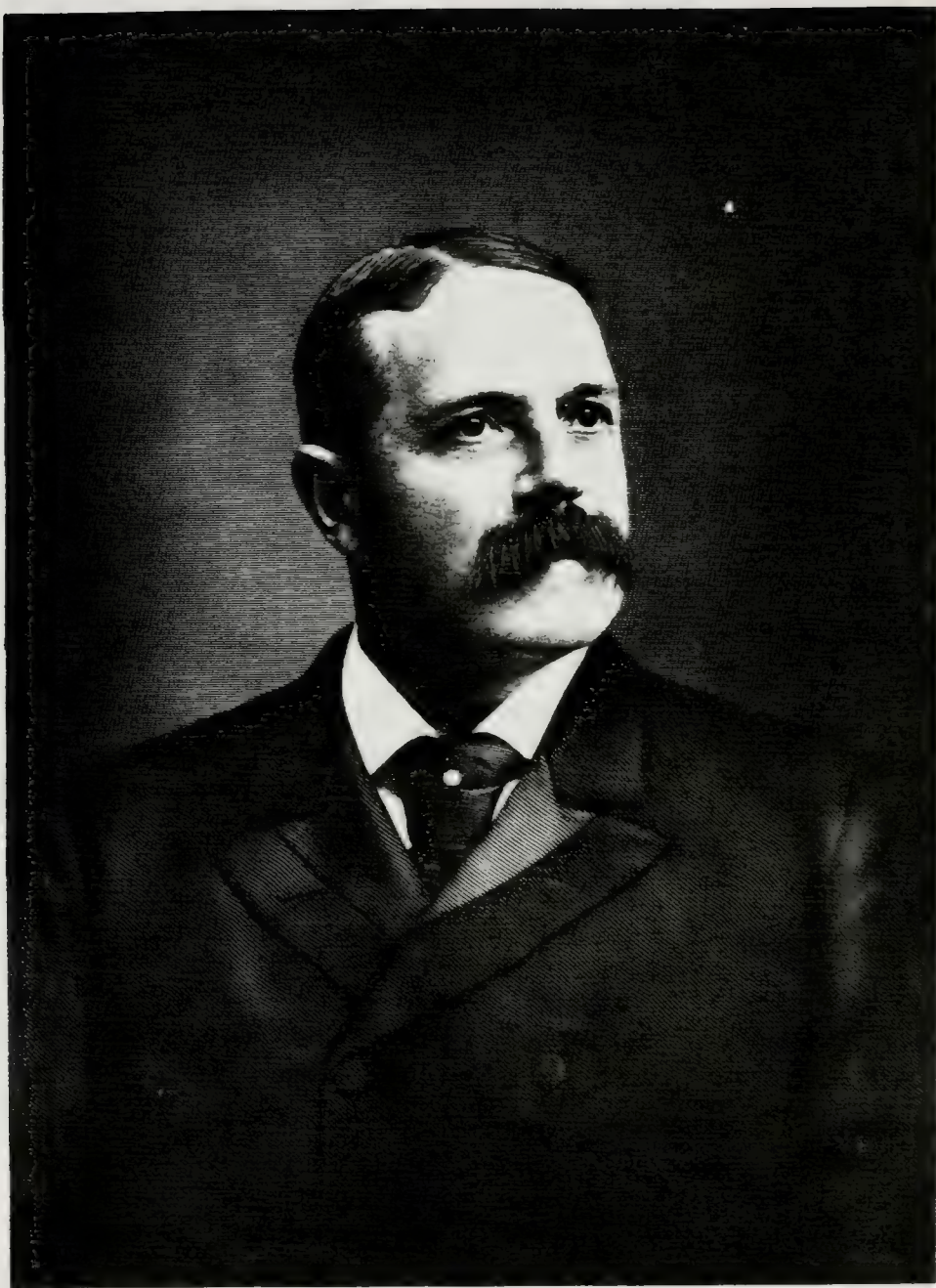
(The Doten Line).

The surname Doten was variously spelled Doty, Dotey, Doton, Dotton, Dowty and the similar surname Doughty is found at an early date in Plymouth Colony where Francis Doughty from Bristol, England, settled at Taunton as early as 1639, and James Doughty settled at Scituate before 1649. The origin of the name has not been satisfactorily settled, but there is reason to believe that the family had been in England several generations before the sailing of the "Mayflower."

(I) Edward Doty, the immigrant ancestor, was one of the Pilgrim fathers. He came in

the "Mayflower" in the employ of Stephen Hopkins. He had been apprenticed to a London tanner and was called servant, meaning apprentice in the Plymouth records. Hopkins was a tanner. Doty was among the signers of the famous compact drawn and executed on board the "Mayflower" at Plymouth. He was of the party that set forth to explore the country, December 6, 1620. That Doty and his fellow-apprentice were not at that time thoroughly Puritanic in their views may be judged from the fact that they fought a duel. The English disapproved of the duel, but the Pilgrims saw fit to punish the combatants. They fought with swords and one was wounded in the hand, the other in the thigh. They were adjudged by the whole company "to have their heads and feet tied together, and so to be for twenty-four hours, without meat and drink, which was begun to be inflicted, but within an hour because of their great pains, at their own and their master's great request, upon promise of better carriage, they are released by the governor." His later disputes he took to court and his name appeared as plaintiff or defendant often in the civil court. In 1624 he was granted land on Watson Hill, Plymouth, for a home lot. He had joined the church and was admitted a freeman before March 7, 1636-37. One of the first deeds at Plymouth on record is dated July 12, 1637, Edward Doty to Richard Derby, signed with a mark. He had many real estate transactions and his rates show that he was in late life a man of property. His occupation is given as planter, indicating that he did not find much opportunity to follow his trade. In 1652 he was one of the purchasers of the Dartmouth tract. The name of his first wife is unknown. Governor Bradford tells us that Faith Clarke, daughter of Thurston Clarke, was his second wife. They were married at Plymouth, January 6, 1634-35. He died at Plymouth, August 23, 1655. His will was dated May 20, 1655, and proved November 21, 1655, bequeathing to his wife and children, mentioning Edward only by name. His wife Faith married (second) March 14, 1666, John Philips, of Plymouth. The oldest house in Plymouth is the Doten house; the oldest wharf was named Doty or Doten. Faith Clarke was born in 1619, daughter of Thurston and Faith Clarke. They came from Ipswich, Suffolk, England, in the ship "Francis" in 1634. His name is also spelled Tristram Clarke. Children of second wife: Edward, 1637; John, mentioned below; Thomas; Samuel; Desire, 1645; Elizabeth; Isaac, February 8, 1648-49; Joseph, April 30, 1651; Mary.

(II) John Doten, son of Edward Doty, was born at Plymouth in 1639. He was a farmer,



Wm. S. Hawley

a juror and in 1671 surveyor. He married (first) Elizabeth Cook, born January 18, 1648-49, daughter of Jacob Cook, who was born in Holland, son of Francis Cook. Francis Cook came in the "Mayflower" and his son Jacob three years later. Jacob married Damaris, daughter of Stephen Hopkins, who was also a "Mayflower" passenger, a soldier in the Pequot war, an assistant. He married (second) Sarah Rickard. He died May 8, 1701, and his widow married, August 23, 1704, Joseph Peterson. He had twelve children and most of his descendants followed the spelling of Doten.

(III) John (2), son of John (1) Doten, was born at Plymouth, August 24, 1668, died in 1747. He was a well-to-do farmer in Plympton. His will is dated April 29, 1746. He married (first) February 2, 1692-93, Mehitable Nelson, born April 5, 1670, daughter of John and Sarah (Wood) Nelson. He married (second) at Plympton, April 25, 1745, Hannah Sherman, born February 20, 1688, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Daggett) Sherman.

(IV) John (3), son of John (2) Doten, was born at Plympton, February 5, 1700. He was a farmer at Plympton. He married, July 8, 1724, Lydia Dunham, who died January, 1750.

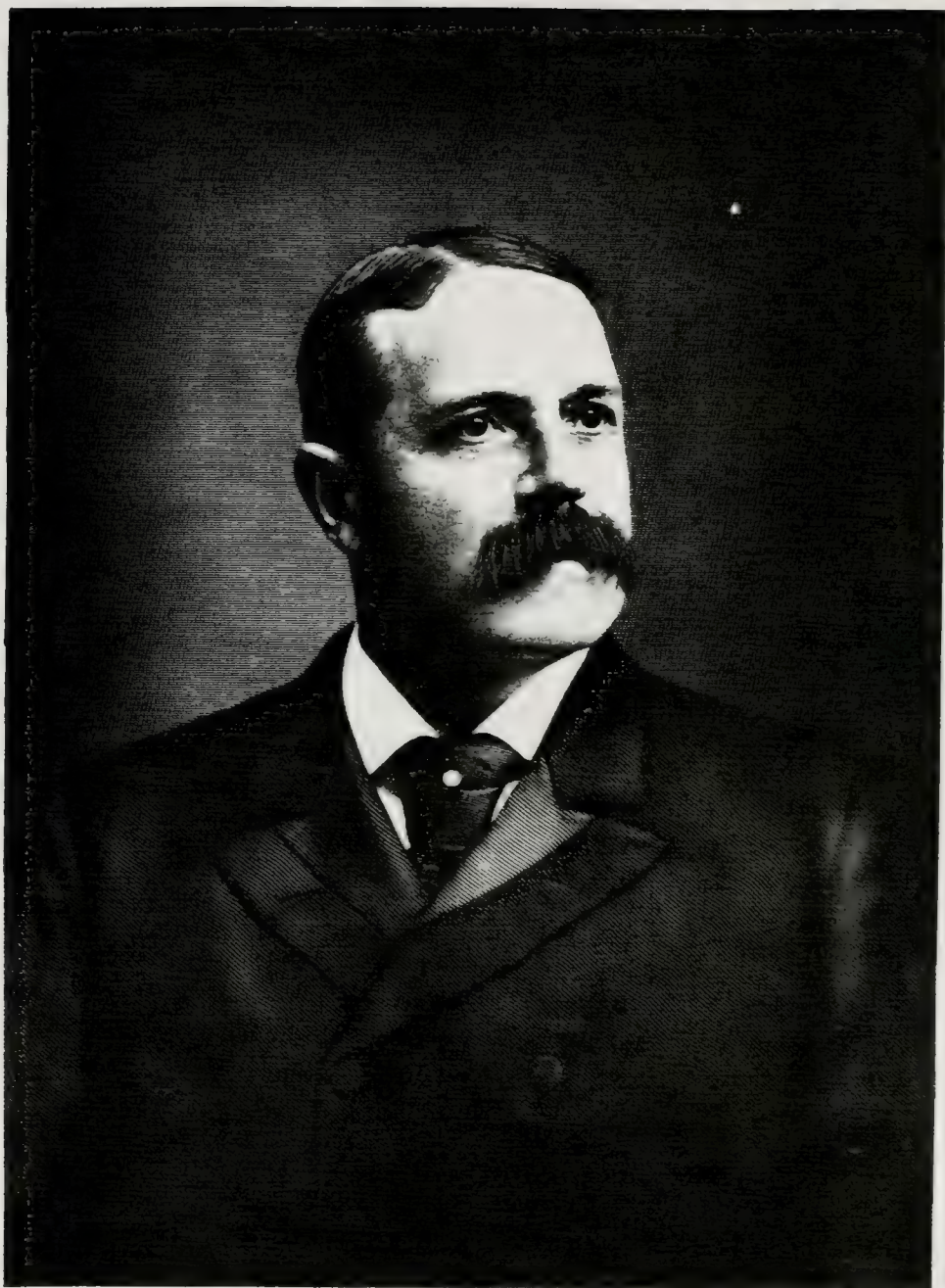
(V) Edward (2), son of John (3) Doten, was born at Plympton, May 4, 1725, died there April 17, 1765. He was a farmer at Plympton. He married, November 23, 1749, Joanna (Whiting or Whiton) Dunham, born May 26, 1731, daughter of Elisha and Joanna (Rickard) Whiting or Whiton, and widow of Israel Dunham.

(VI) Isaac, son of Edward (2) Doten, was born at Carver, February 13, 1760, died at Pomfret, Connecticut, October 3, 1818. He was a soldier in the revolution and after the war located at Pomfret. He was a shoemaker by trade. He married, at Middleborough, Massachusetts, Abigail LeBaron, born May 1, 1768, daughter of James and Hannah (Turner) LeBaron and granddaughter of Francis LeBaron, the immigrant. She died at Pomfret, November 20, 1818. Children: Isaac, born August 7, 1786; Mary, November 26, 1788; Abigail, August 29, 1792; Alden, March 30, 1794; Edward, February 23, 1796; Sally, February 25, 1798; Betsey, mentioned below; Lucy, October 18, 1801; Leland, May 30, 1804; Priscilla, April 20, 1806; Franklin, December 21, 1809.

(VII) Betsey, daughter of Isaac Doten, was born December 24, 1799, died August 3, 1863. She married, January 3, 1819, Harvey Bruce (see Bruce II).

Darius L. Dowley was a farmer at Wardsboro, Vermont, and afterward at Brattleboro, in that state. He married Anstis Baldwin. Among their children was George Steven, mentioned below.

(II) George Steven, son of Darius L. Dowley, was born in Wardsboro, August 16, 1843, and died November 24, 1896, in Brattleboro. He attended the public schools of Brattleboro, and after he graduated from the high school he studied for two years under the former principal of the West Brattleboro Academy. In the winter of 1862 he began his business career as clerk in the office of the Vermont & Massachusetts Railroad Company, under E. F. Brooks. In the following year he was offered a position in the Bank of Brattleboro, now the Vermont National Bank. He won promotions rapidly, and in July, 1868, became cashier, succeeding Philip Wells. He filled this office until 1886, when he was elected president, after the death of W. P. Cune. Under his management the growth of the bank was rapid and it attained a reputation for soundness and good management second to none in the state. At the time of his death, in fact, the bank stood at the head of all New England banks, as regards its surplus and undivided profits. Mr. Dowley was active in public affairs and various industries. He was for many years town treasurer, and had been county treasurer and treasurer of the school district. He was a director of the Vermont Valley Railroad Company and of the Vermont Livestock Company; treasurer of the Brattleboro & Western Railroad Company, the Lyons Granite Company, and held various positions of public and private trust. He was aide-de-camp on the staff of Governor Fuller, with the rank of colonel. He attended the Universalist church of Brattleboro. Generous in his lifetime, Mr. Dowley made liberal bequests in his will, amounting to \$67,000 to local institutions. He established the George S. Dowley Educational Fund (\$50,000) and gave \$10,000 to the Free Library; \$5,000 to the Brattleboro Retreat for the Insane; \$1,000 for the Brattleboro Home for the Aged and Disabled, and \$1,000 to the Prospect Hill Cemetery Association. He married, May 17, 1870, Ada E., daughter of William H. and Adeline S. (Thayer) Esterbrook (see Esterbrook). She attended the public schools of Brattleboro and the Westbrook Seminary of Portland, Maine, from which she was graduated in 1866. She is an active member of the First Universalist Church of Brattleboro; member of the Daughters of the American Revolution; of the Colo-



Wm. S. Hawley

a juror and in 1671 surveyor. He married (first) Elizabeth Cook, born January 18, 1648-49, daughter of Jacob Cook, who was born in Holland, son of Francis Cook. Francis Cook came in the "Mayflower" and his son Jacob three years later. Jacob married Damaris, daughter of Stephen Hopkins, who was also a "Mayflower" passenger, a soldier in the Pequot war, an assistant. He married (second) Sarah Rickard. He died May 8, 1701, and his widow married, August 23, 1704, Joseph Peterson. He had twelve children and most of his descendants followed the spelling of Doten.

(III) John (2), son of John (1) Doten, was born at Plymouth, August 24, 1668, died in 1747. He was a well-to-do farmer in Plympton. His will is dated April 29, 1746. He married (first) February 2, 1692-93, Mehitable Nelson, born April 5, 1670, daughter of John and Sarah (Wood) Nelson. He married (second) at Plympton, April 25, 1745, Hannah Sherman, born February 20, 1688, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Daggett) Sherman.

(IV) John (3), son of John (2) Doten, was born at Plympton, February 5, 1700. He was a farmer at Plympton. He married, July 8, 1724, Lydia Dunham, who died January, 1750.

(V) Edward (2), son of John (3) Doten, was born at Plympton, May 4, 1725, died there April 17, 1765. He was a farmer at Plympton. He married, November 23, 1749, Joanna (Whiting or Whiton) Dunham, born May 26, 1731, daughter of Elisha and Joanna (Rickard) Whiting or Whiton, and widow of Israel Dunham.

(VI) Isaac, son of Edward (2) Doten, was born at Carver, February 13, 1760, died at Pomfret, Connecticut, October 3, 1818. He was a soldier in the revolution and after the war located at Pomfret. He was a shoemaker by trade. He married, at Middleborough, Massachusetts, Abigail LeBaron, born May 1, 1768, daughter of James and Hannah (Turner) LeBaron and granddaughter of Francis LeBaron, the immigrant. She died at Pomfret, November 20, 1818. Children: Isaac, born August 7, 1786; Mary, November 26, 1788; Abigail, August 29, 1792; Alden, March 30, 1794; Edward, February 23, 1796; Sally, February 25, 1798; Betsey, mentioned below; Lucy, October 18, 1801; Leland, May 30, 1804; Priscilla, April 20, 1806; Franklin, December 21, 1809.

(VII) Betsey, daughter of Isaac Doten, was born December 24, 1799, died August 3, 1863. She married, January 3, 1819, Harvey Bruce (see Bruce II).

Darius L. Dowley was a farmer at Wardsboro, Vermont, and afterward at Brattleboro, in that state. He married Anstis Baldwin. Among their children was George Steven, mentioned below.

(II) George Steven, son of Darius L. Dowley, was born in Wardsboro, August 16, 1843, and died November 24, 1896, in Brattleboro. He attended the public schools of Brattleboro, and after he graduated from the high school he studied for two years under the former principal of the West Brattleboro Academy. In the winter of 1862 he began his business career as clerk in the office of the Vermont & Massachusetts Railroad Company, under E. F. Brooks. In the following year he was offered a position in the Bank of Brattleboro, now the Vermont National Bank. He won promotions rapidly, and in July, 1868, became cashier, succeeding Philip Wells. He filled this office until 1886, when he was elected president, after the death of W. P. Cune. Under his management the growth of the bank was rapid and it attained a reputation for soundness and good management second to none in the state. At the time of his death, in fact, the bank stood at the head of all New England banks, as regards its surplus and undivided profits. Mr. Dowley was active in public affairs and various industries. He was for many years town treasurer, and had been county treasurer and treasurer of the school district. He was a director of the Vermont Valley Railroad Company and of the Vermont Livestock Company; treasurer of the Brattleboro & Western Railroad Company, the Lyons Granite Company, and held various positions of public and private trust. He was aide-de-camp on the staff of Governor Fuller, with the rank of colonel. He attended the Universalist church of Brattleboro. Generous in his lifetime, Mr. Dowley made liberal bequests in his will, amounting to \$67,000 to local institutions. He established the George S. Dowley Educational Fund (\$50,000) and gave \$10,000 to the Free Library; \$5,000 to the Brattleboro Retreat for the Insane; \$1,000 for the Brattleboro Home for the Aged and Disabled, and \$1,000 to the Prospect Hill Cemetery Association. He married, May 17, 1870, Ada E., daughter of William H. and Adeline S. (Thayer) Esterbrook (see Esterbrook). She attended the public schools of Brattleboro and the Westbrook Seminary of Portland, Maine, from which she was graduated in 1866. She is an active member of the First Universalist Church of Brattleboro; member of the Daughters of the American Revolution; of the Colo-

nial Dames; the Daughters of 1812, associate member, the Woman's Club of Brattleboro, and associate member of the Sunshine Club of Brattleboro.

(The Esterbrook Line).

Thomas Esterbrook, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England about 1629, and died April 11, 1713, in the eighty-fourth year of his age. He married Sarah, daughter of John and Sarah Woodcock. He was one of those who signed the agreement between Mr. Willett and the church in Swansea, Massachusetts, February 12, 1669. He was buried in the Kickamuit cemetery at Warren, Rhode Island. He was a town officer.

(II) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) Esterbrook, was born October 18, 1670, and died September 27, 1727. He married, before 1703, Elizabeth, daughter of John Thurber, granddaughter of John Thurber, the immigrant, who came from England with his wife Priscilla and settled at Swansea. She died September 27, 1724.

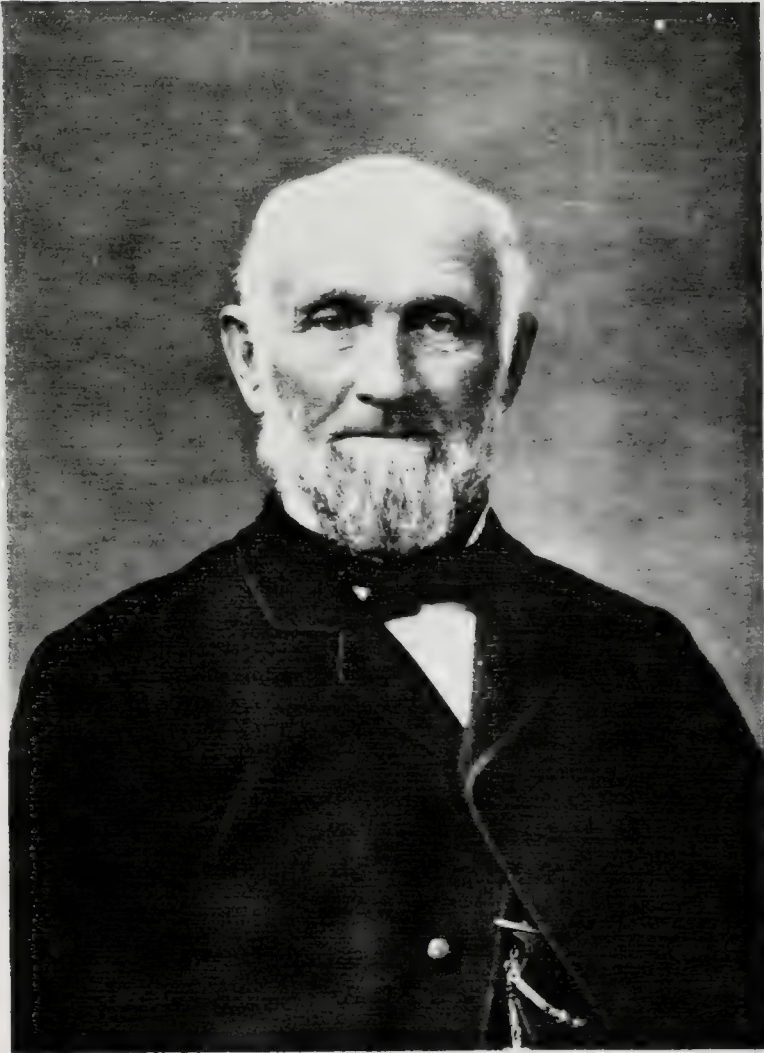
(III) Robert, son of Thomas (2) Esterbrook, was born at Swansea, August 12, 1705, and married, June 15, 1727, Sarah Luther, born December 25, 1707, daughter of Elder Samuel and Sarah Luther, of Warren, Rhode Island. Her father was born October 25, 1663, died July 23, 1714, son of Samuel Luther, born 1636, died September 20, 1716, grandson of John Luther, of Gloucester, Massachusetts, who was killed by the Indians in 1645, while on a trading expedition in Delaware Bay, with all his party except a boy of ten, supposed to be his son Samuel, afterward an elder of the Baptist church.

(IV) Warren, son of Robert Esterbrook, was born August 23, 1748. He was a soldier in the revolution, a private in the Warren Guards, from Rhode Island. He drew a pension from the United States in later years. He settled in Brattleboro, Vermont, in 1779, and worked at the carpenter's trade for a time in the East Village, afterward locating on a farm in the southwestern part of the town and followed farming until he became totally blind. He bore this affliction patiently for twenty years. He died June 29, 1838. He married, January 18, 1770, Rosamond Haile, born about 1750, died April 26, 1813, daughter of William Haile and Elizabeth (Franklin). Her parents were married in 1747, and had children: Lillis, married Jeremiah Bowen, of Barrington; Barnard, married Mary Hill, and was lost at sea in 1778; Sylvester, said to have been captured by the British in the revolution and to have died in captivity; Betsey, married John Harris; Ruth, died aged twelve years;

John, married Sarah Brown; and Rosamond, mentioned above.

Barnard Haile, father of William Haile, was born in 1687, and married, January 24, 1711-12, Elizabeth Slade, born December 2, 1695, daughter of William and Sarah (Holmes) Slade, and granddaughter of Edward Slade (or Slead), born in Wales, settled about 1680, in Somerset, Massachusetts, where he married Sarah Holmes. Rev. Obadiah Holmes, grandfather of Sarah (Holmes) Haile, was born at Preston, Lancashire, England, in 1607; was a grand juror at Rehoboth in 1649, and died October 15, 1682, a son of Jonathan Holmes, whose daughter Sarah married William Slade, mentioned above. Sarah Holmes died September 11, 1761, aged ninety-seven years. Richard Haile, father of Barnard Haile, was born about 1640; married Mary Bullock, who was born February 16, 1652, daughter of Richard and Elizabeth (Ingraham) Bullock. He died September 29, 1720; his wife died February 15, 1729-30. Richard Bullock, father of Mrs. Haile, was a resident of Rehoboth in 1643; was appointed collector of excise June 8, 1664, and was town clerk from 1659 to 1668; his wife died January 7, 1660.

(V) Major James Esterbrook, son of Warren Esterbrook, was born in Warren, Rhode Island, in 1775, and came with his parents to Brattleboro in 1779. He was for many years a farmer in Brattleboro. He was active in the state militia and became major of his regiment. He died March 5, 1856. He married, April 17, 1799, Polly Stewart, daughter of Colonel Daniel Stewart (see Stewart). Children: 1. Maria, born September 7, 1800; married, July 31, 1822, Rufus Pratt, of Brattleboro; she died October 19, 1857. 2. Charlotte E., born June 13, 1802; married, April 10, 1825, William Bullock. 3. Daniel S., born April 17, 1804; married, May 6, 1832, Betsey Gladden; he died September 19, 1869; lived at Brattleboro. 4. Dorothy M., born January 27, 1806; married, October 5, 1828, Solomon Fessenden; she died May 27, 1878; he was an innholder, born July 23, 1804, died December, 1891; resided at Halifax, Vermont; at Salem, New York; Hinsdale, Warwick and Keene, New Hampshire, and West Brattleboro, Vermont. 5. Nancy, born October 8, 1808, died April 28, 1849; married Wesley Jacobs. 6. Mary Ann, born November 6, 1810, died March 18, 1861; married, July 4, 1838, Harvey Houghton. 7. James H., born August 10, 1812; married, Nancy S. French; he died April 9, 1862. 8. William H., mentioned below. 9. Emily S., born September 16, 1816, died in 1892; married, September 20, 1836, Henry A. Gane. 10. Cyinthia J., born April



W. H. Esterbrook

25, 1819, died January 10, 1849; married, January 5, 1843, Benjamin F. Tildon, of Keene, New Hampshire. 11. George W., born December 2, 1821; married, October 14, 1845, Nancy A. Goddard. 12. Harriet E., born August 16, 1824, died November 5, 1875; married Albert A. Cortis.

(VI) William H., son of Major James Esterbrook, was born July 31, 1814, at Brattleboro, Vermont. He was educated in the public schools of West Brattleboro. He learned the trade of tinsmith in the shop of Asa Dickinson. He became a partner in the firm of J. H. & W. H. Esterbrook, organized in 1837. The firm began business as dealers in stoves and hardware and as tinsmiths in the Vinton building at the corner of Canal and South Main streets, and the partners continued in business for twenty-seven years. The senior partner died April 9, 1862, and the junior partner continued the business alone for three years. The business was then sold to Wood & Kathan, and Mr. Esterbrook retired. He was a director of the Vermont National Bank. He was a zealous and faithful member of the Universalist church, of which his brother and two others, Arnold Himes and Alfred Simons, were the founders. He joined the church September 17, 1843, and was elected a deacon in 1861. He was always a generous contributor. He subscribed \$1,000 to the building fund, and bequeathed \$2,000 to the church in his will. In politics he was a Republican. He died December 11, 1895. He married, October 28, 1845, Adeline S. Thayer, who was born in Dummerston, Vermont, January 12, 1824, died at Brattleboro, October 5, 1889. She was very active in church and benevolent work. She was a daughter of Louis and Lucine (Miller) Thayer. Children: 1. Ada E., born October 5, 1846; married, May 17, 1870, George S. Dowley (see Dowley). 2. Mary A., born July 14, 1848; married, March 16, 1868, Lucius H. Richardson, of Brattleboro, of the firm of W. F. Richardson & Company, and they have one son, Charles, employed in the Vermont National Bank, married Vinnie Elmer. 3. Cynthia J., born in 1852, died in 1853. 4. Charles W., born in 1854, died in 1863.

(The Stewart Line).

(I) Alexander Stewart, of Scotch ancestry, believed to be a son of [Alexander Stewart, who married Hannah Templar, October 15, 1662, at Charlestown, Massachusetts, settled at Marlborough, Massachusetts.] He died April 6, 1731. He married, May 23, 1688, a daughter of Deborah (Rediat) Forbes, born about 1652, died April 20, 1720. Deborah was born about 1632, daughter of John Rediat, of

Sudbury, and Ann (Dolt), who were married in Sudbury, August 26, 1643. John Rediat, born in England about 1612, came to America in the ship "Confidence," in 1638.

(II) Daniel, son of Alexander Stewart, was born February 6, 1691; married, December 12, 1718, Persis Witt. He died July 26, 1786.

(III) Daniel (2), son of Daniel (1) Stewart, was born October 14, 1722, died 1766; married Lydia Cutting, marriage intentions published March 13, 1747. He settled in what is now Paxton, Worcester county, Massachusetts. He was one of the petitioners in 1765, selectman in 1779. Children: John, Ebenezer, Jabez, Daniel Jr., Antipas, Lydia, Catherine, Polly and Anna.

(IV) Colonel Daniel (3) Stewart, son of Daniel (2) Stewart, was born in Paxton in 1756. He married, November 25, 1779, Dorothy Maynard, of Westboro, Massachusetts. He died in 1834. He was a soldier in the revolution, in Captain Moore's company, Colonel Doolittle's regiment, on the Lexington Alarm; also seven days in Captain Edmund Brigham's company, of Grafton, Colonel Job Cushing's regiment, in 1777. He was at the battle of White Plains and in the Jersey campaign. Children, all of whom lived and married: 1. Polly, married James Esterbrook (see Esterbrook). 2. Elizabeth, married James Frost. 3. Nancy, married Captain Jonathan Chase, at Guilford. 4. Sophia, married Captain Jonathan Chase, being his second wife. 5. Emily, married John Cutting. 6. Charlotte, married John Cutting, being his second wife.

The immigrant ancestor of ROBERTSON this family was George Robertson, who was born in Aberdeen, Scotland, as early as 1770, died in Lasswade, Scotland. He was a paper manufacturer, when all paper was made by hand. He had four sons and three daughters and all his sons settled in the United States. Children: William, mentioned below; George, John, Robert, Mary, Jane, Violet.

(II) William, son of George Robertson, was born in Lasswade, Scotland, July 21, 1793, died at Hinsdale, New Hampshire, January 12, 1868. He learned the trade of papermaking in Scotland and followed it all his active life. He came to this country in 1819 and located at first in Nova Scotia, in the town of Bedford Basin. In 1821 he went to Hartford, Connecticut, where he worked for two years. He returned to Bedford Basin, but in 1825 again came to the United States, locating in Putney, Vermont, where he became the owner of a paper mill. Afterwards he owned a paper

mill at Hinsdale, New Hampshire, and he operated both mills to the end of his life. He died in Hinsdale, but was buried in Putney. As machinery was introduced he kept abreast of the times and was uniformly successful in his business. He married, at Edinburgh, Scotland, February 14, 1817, Christiana Ross, who was born at Edinburgh, Scotland, December 28, 1793, died at Hinsdale, New Hampshire, October 8, 1867. Children: 1. Ann, born at Edinburgh, January 25, 1818, died May 6, 1865; married Stephen S. Kimball. 2. Marion, born at Bedford Basin, Nova Scotia, April 25, 1820, died at Milford, Massachusetts, May 8, 1888; married James I. Cutler Cook. 3. George, born at Hartford, Connecticut, April 19, 1822, died May, 1883, in Hinsdale. 4. John, mentioned below. 5. Jane, born at Putney, Vermont, November 19, 1827, now (1913) living at South Bend, Indiana; married Charles Black. 6. Edwin Ruthven, born at Putney, September 27, 1831, died in April, 1902. 7. Christina, deceased; married Orrin Black.

(III) John, son of William Robertson, was born in Bedford Basin, Nova Scotia, October 4, 1824, died February 28, 1898, at Palm Beach, Florida. He came to Putney, Vermont, with his parents when he was but one year old, and he attended the public schools of that town. He learned the trade of papermaking in his father's mills, and in 1842 was admitted to partnership. The firm continued thus until 1860, making paper in Hinsdale and Putney. In 1872 Mr. Robertson came to Bellows Falls, Vermont, where he soon afterward built a large paper mill. His business prospered and in 1880 his growing business demanded a large addition. He continued in manufacturing paper to the end of his life. In later years he admitted his son to partnership. The senior partner also retained his interest in the older mill at Putney to the time of his death. Mr. Robertson was active in public life and in 1866 represented the town of Putney in the state legislature. In 1884-85 he represented the town of Rockingham. In politics he was a Republican. He was a member of the Masonic lodge at Putney, and in religion was a Universalist.

He married (first) October 5, 1846, Nancy J. Black, who was born at Westminster, Vermont, March 29, 1826, died August 15, 1886, daughter of James and Mary (Smith) Black. He married (second) October 10, 1888, Stella M. Dana. He married (third) December 12, 1893, Martha Taylor Pixley. Children by first wife: 1. Mary Christina, born at Putney, Vermont, September 16, 1847, died November 5, 1911; married Lucian A. Lamson. 2. Charles E., mentioned below. 3. Helen C., born April 23,

1855, died April 25, 1857. 4. Lizzie Adelaide, born August 20, 1857, died July 19, 1906. 5. Jennie Cornelia, born April 4, 1860, died December 12, 1862. 6. Jennie Maria, born February 13, 1866; married George H. Babbitt. Child by second wife: Marion, born April 12, 1891, died in November, 1893.

(IV) Charles Edwin, son of John Robertson, was born September 5, 1850, in Putney, Vermont. He attended the public schools there, at Brattleboro, Vermont, and Bernards-ton, Massachusetts. When he was eighteen years old he was admitted to partnership with his father under the firm name of John Robertson & Son and that name was continued until the business was sold in 1909. After his father died he admitted his son to partnership. Since 1909 Mr. Robertson has been out of active business. He is a director of the Bellows Falls National Bank. He is a member of King Solomon Temple Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, and attends the Universalist church. In politics he is a Republican; member of the Westminster Club. He married, May 25, 1876, Flora A. Ward, of Andover, Vermont, daughter of Richard and Mary (Hull) Ward. Her mother was from Londonderry, Vermont. They had one son, Louis John, mentioned below.

(V) Louis John, son of Charles Edwin Robertson, was born at Putney, Vermont, July 1, 1877. He received his early education in the public schools of Bellows Falls in that state and at the Business College in Worcester, Massachusetts. He learned the paper manufacturing business, and in 1898, when he came of age, was admitted to partnership in his father's business. He was a member of the firm of Robertson & Son until the business was sold and the firm dissolved in 1909. Since that time he has been an officer of the Bellows Falls Trust Company. In politics he is a Republican, in religion a Universalist. He is a member of the Free and Accepted Masons, and of the Westminster Club. He married, January 7, 1902, Margaret Egan, who was born July, 1877, daughter of James W. and Amanda (Reynolds) Egan. They have one child, Frieda Christina, born December 29, 1908.

The English ancestry of the Eaton family has been traced as follows:

(I) Banquo, Thane of Lochabar. A. D. 100. (II) Fleance, married Guenta Poineras, of North Wales. (III) Alan Fitz Flaald, married Americe. (IV) William Fitz Alan, married Isabel de Say. (V) Robert de Eaton, son of William Fitz Alan. (VI) Peter de Eaton. (VII) Sir Peter de Eaton, married Alice

———. (VIII) William de Eaton, married Matilda ———. (IX) Sir Peter de Eaton, married Margery ———. (X) Peter de Eaton, son of Sir Peter. (XI) John de Eaton, son of Peter. (XII) Peter de Eaton, son of John. (XIII) Humphrey Eaton, son of Peter. (XIV) Georgino Eaton, son of Humphrey. (XV) Sir Nicholas Eaton, married Katerina Talbott. (XVI) Louis Eaton married Anna Savage. (XVII) Henry Eaton married Jane Cressett. (XVIII) William Eaton, son of Henry. (XIX) William Eaton, son of William Eaton, married Jane Hussey and died before 1584. His widow Jane died that year, leaving a will dated August 27, 1584, proved December 29 following. She left instructions to be buried in the churchyard of St. James, at Dover, England, where the family lived. She named her son-in-law, James Huggenson, and gave directions for the education of her sons, John, Peter and Nicholas, and her eldest son William. One of the daughters married ——— Allen and Barbara Allen administered her father's estate a few months after her mother's death. (XX) Peter Eaton, son of William Eaton, married Elizabeth Patterson. Children: William, came to Reading, Massachusetts, from Staple, England, sailing from Sandwich before June 9, 1637; Jonas, mentioned below; also other children.

(I) Jonas Eaton, the immigrant ancestor of this branch, was son of Peter Eaton. He first settled with his brother in Watertown, and bought land there in 1643. He and his brother William were among the first settlers of Reading, Massachusetts. Jonas and his wife Grace were admitted to the church in Reading, September 29, 1648, or earlier. He was admitted a freeman in 1653, and was selectman of Reading for several years. His house and farm were on Cowdrey's Hill, in the northwest part of the town, now within the limits of Wakefield. He died February 24, 1674, and his widow married, November 18, 1680, Henry Silsbee, of Lynn. The will of Jonas Eaton was proved April 7, 1674; bequeathed to wife Grace; sons, John, James, Joseph, Joshua, Jonathan, and daughter Mary. Children: Mary, born February 8, 1643-44, died 1731; John, mentioned below; Jonas, born and died September 10, 1645; Jonas, born and died September 24, 1648; Sarah, born 1650; Joseph, born January 5, 1651; Joshua, born December 4, 1653; Jonathan, born December 6, 1655; David, born September 22, 1657, died October 7, following.

(II) John, son of Jonas Eaton, was born September 10, 1645, died in Reading, May 25, 1691. He married, November 26, 1674, Dor-

cas Green, and they lived at Reading. Children: Jonas, born March 13, 1676, died March 28, 1676-77; Grace, January 12, 1677; Noah, January 26, 1678, died 1701; Thomas, June 22, 1679, died November 30, 1679; Jonas, May 18, 1680; Joseph, April 18, 1681, died April 29, 1681; Benjamin, January 16, 1683, died February 2, 1683-84; Joseph, mentioned below; Benjamin, settled in Roxbury; Dorcas, born July 26, 1688, died young; Stephen, August 11, 1689, died August 25, 1689; Phoebe, August 25, 1690.

(III) Joseph, son of John Eaton, was born about 1685, probably in Reading, Massachusetts. In 1709 he married Mary Pearson, of the adjoining town of Lynnfield, Essex county, whose family name appears frequently in the names of her descendants, and is variously spelled in the different records. Children: Joseph, born 1711; Mary, 1714, married Nathaniel Upton; Benjamin, 1720; Sarah, 1722; Pearson, mentioned below.

(IV) Pearson, son of Joseph Eaton, was born in 1725, probably in Reading, Massachusetts. In early life he moved to the neighboring town of Lunenburg, where on March 6, 1758, he was appointed fire warden, being chosen by his townsmen "to take care of fire and burn the woods." Pearson, his eldest son Pearson, and his fourth son Benjamin, all served in the revolution. He served from April 20 to April 30, 1775. Two months later, beginning May 29, he was enrolled under Captain George Kimball. He served for two months and eight days of that year in Captain Josiah Stearns' company, with Colonel Ephraim Doolittle's regiment, and was probably at Bunker Hill. He reenlisted in the same company in the fall of 1775. In 1776 he served in Captain Zachariah Fitch's company, Colonel Samuel Brewer's regiment, from August 23 to September 14; and September 14, 1777, he enlisted in Captain Nathaniel Carter's company, Colonel Job Cushing's regiment, and was at the battle of Saratoga and the surrender of Burgoyne. While on the subsequent march to New York City he was taken sick and was sent home by the surgeons. After recovering he again enlisted under Captain Carlisle, Colonel Stearns' regiment and served for six months; July 22, 1778, he enlisted under Captain Samuel King, Colonel Thomas Marshall's regiment for nine months. He married Anna Bryant. Children: Rebeckah, born April 17, 1753; Pearson, June 10, 1754, in revolution from 1775 to 1780, inclusive, responded at Lexington Alarm and is thought to have been the Eaton who was sergeant-major of Colonel Theophilus Cotton's regiment in 1783; Joseph;

Anne; John; Benjamin, mentioned below; William; Sarah; Ebenezer; Calvin, born November 5, 1774.

(V) Benjamin, son of Pearson Eaton, was born in Lunenburg, Massachusetts, March 4, 1762. When fifteen years old he enlisted with his father in Captain Nathaniel Carter's company, Colonel Job Cushing's regiment, September 14, 1777, and served for one month and eighteen days, which period included the battle of Saratoga and the surrender of Burgoyne. He evidently imbibed a taste for martial life, for he followed the service for a part of each year during the continuance of the war. On September 15, 1785, he married Lydia, born May 6, 1767, daughter of John and Lydia (Farwell) Ireland. They made their home with Pearson Eaton, father of Benjamin, until the death of the latter, when they moved to Maine, where most of their children married and settled. They had eleven children, and ten lived to a good old age. They had sixty-three grandchildren, of whom thirty-seven belonged to their sons and twenty-six to their daughters. He died in Maine, May 24, 1839, aged seventy-seven years, and she died January 22, 1855, aged eighty-seven years. Children: Asa, mentioned below; Benjamin, married Mary Moore, died at Skowhegan, Maine, aged ninety-one years; Aaron, married Mary Bent, died at St. John, New Brunswick; John, died in the navy, May 11, 1818, aged twenty-six; Mary, married William Searles, died at Putnam, Connecticut; Calvin, married Cynthia Shoals; Joseph, died in infancy; Nancy, married Benjamin Ireland, died at St. Albans, Maine; Sarah, married Stephen Youngman, died in Maine; Lydia, married Noah Pratt, lived in Skowhegan, Maine; Joseph, married (first) Deborah Connor, (second) Mrs. Charlotte Webb, (third) Mrs. Sarah Jane Gambel.

(VI) Asa, son of Benjamin Eaton, was born in Lunenburg, Massachusetts, November 20, 1786. He was the first of the family to move to New Hampshire, though he spent most of his life at Springfield, Vermont, just across the Connecticut river from Charlestown, where his death occurred, August 17, 1866. He moved from New Ipswich, New Hampshire, to Springfield in 1809. He was a cooper by trade. He married Deborah Marble. Children: Ellis M., mentioned below; Emily P., married Timothy Putnam; Maria, married Jonas Butterfield; Darius J., born July 25, 1812, in Springfield, Vermont; John P., married Emily J. Graham; Arrilla; Mary; Tilley O., married John Tower.

(VII) Ellis M., son of Asa Eaton, was born in New Ipswich, New Hampshire, May 8, 1806, died in Rockingham, Vermont, April

22, 1844. He was educated in the public schools of his native town, and followed farming for his occupation. In 1830 he removed from Springfield to Rockingham, where he spent the remainder of his life. He married Betsey, daughter of Amos Parker. Children: Calvin M.; Mary, married Samuel Stimson; Ellis M., mentioned below; Leonard P., lived at Woodstock, Vermont; Lewis, died at the age of ten years; John, died at the age of twelve years.

(VIII) Ellis M. (2), son of Ellis M. (1) Eaton, was born in Rockingham, Vermont, October 2, 1832, died at Springfield, in 1908. He was educated in the common schools of his native town. He removed to Springfield when a young man and learned the art of basket-making. Subsequently he became a manufacturer of baby carriages, in which basket material was used extensively. In 1859 the firm of Ellis, Britton & Eaton was formed for the manufacture of baby carriages, toys and other articles. The firm was afterward incorporated as the Vermont Novelty Works Company, of which Mr. Eaton was treasurer and superintendent for many years. He was an able and successful man of affairs. In politics he was a Republican and he took a keen interest in public affairs and held various offices of trust and responsibility. He served the village as trustee and was a grand juror. He was a member of St. John's Lodge, No. 41, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Springfield. In religion he was a Congregationalist. He married, April 19, 1860, Abbie Brown, who was born at Springfield, Vermont, in 1836, died in 1906, daughter of Jonathan and Hannah (Stocker) Brown. They had one son, Everett H., mentioned below.

(IX) Everett H., son of Ellis M. (2) Eaton, was born in Springfield, Vermont, April 9, 1876. He received his education in the public schools of that town. Early in life he learned the trade of machinist, and then entered the employ of the Jones & Lamson Machine Company, at Springfield, Vermont, manufacturers of turret machinery, and has remained there ever since. In politics he is a Republican. He married, January 24, 1912, Mary Eleanor Sullivan, who was born at Wilimantic, Connecticut, daughter of Michael and Mary (Shay) Sullivan.

Stephen Flanders, immigrant ancestor of all of the colonial families of this name in Massachusetts and Maine, and possibly of the whole country, was born in England, about 1620. He was a pioneer in Salisbury, Massachusetts, as early as 1640, and a proprietor of

that town from 1646 to 1677. He married Jane ———, who died November 19, 1683. He died June 27, 1684. His will was proved September 30, 1684, bequeathing to his eldest son Stephen, to daughters Mary, Naomi and Sarah, and to grandchild, Thomas Flanders, the residue being left to sons Philip and John. Children: Mary, died May 4, 1650; Stephen, mentioned below; Mary, born May 7, 1650; Philip, July 14, 1652; Sarah, November 5, 1654; Naomi, December 15, 1656, married, April 4, 1699, Benjamin Eastman; John, February 11, 1659, married Elizabeth Sargent, settled at Hampton, New Hampshire.

(II) Stephen (2), son of Stephen (1) Flanders, was born in Salisbury, Massachusetts, March 8, 1646, died October 6, 1744, aged ninety-eight years, six months and twenty-six days. He married, December 28, 1669, Abigail Carter, born February 11, 1653, daughter of Thomas and Mary Carter. Children, born at Salisbury: Thomas, February 17, 1671, died April 1, 1672; Stephen, January 31, 1672, married Sarah Blaisdell; Thomas, December 3, 1673, married, March 8, 1711, Catherine Hackett; Daniel, March 16, 1676; Joseph, March 28, 1677; Philip, January 11, 1678, died February 23, 1678; Sarah, December 7, 1679, died January 16, 1680; Philip, mentioned below; Jane, March, 1684, married John Martin; Jeremiah, September, 1686, married Mary Hayes; Abigail, October, 1688, married Jabez Page.

(III) Philip, son of Stephen (2) Flanders, was born in Salisbury, January 8, 1681. He married, February 2, 1710, Joanna Smith. They settled at Kingston, New Hampshire. Children: Sarah, born November 16, 1710; Philip, mentioned below; Zipporah, March 4, 1716; Joanna, May 20, 1719; Abigail, August 15, 1722; Richard, April 6, 1727; Abiah, June 29, 1728.

(IV) Philip (2), son of Philip (1) Flanders, was born at Kingston or Salisbury, March 13, 1713. He married, October, 1735, Hannah Morrill. Children: Sarah, born 1736; James, 1739; Daniel; Ezra, 1743; Philip, 1746; Christopher, mentioned below; Abner, 1752.

The family settled at Hawke, now Dansville, New Hampshire, and many of them went to Warner, New Hampshire. The history of Warner says: "Daniel Flanders came from Hawke, now Danville, and lived in the lower village near the Henry B. Chase house. He was Warner's first town clerk. His farm extended across the river and the lightning struck one of his trees near the Hutchinson place, broke it down and shivered it in pieces. Flanders hauled it home for firewood and in doing this stuck a sliver into his hand. He got cold

in this slight wound and died. From that circumstances, most of the people believed and some believe to this day that the electric fluid poisons the wood and that a scratch from a splinter of such a tree is sure death."

James Flanders from Hawke, now Danville, also came to Warner. He was a farmer and cordwainer and for eight or ten years a state senator, and a leading citizen. He had sons Calvin, Abner, Ezra, Philip and Timothy (p. 250, Warner).

"Philip Flanders was from Hawke, a brother of Daniel, who came to Warner with him, and to James and Christopher, who came afterward. Philip settled where the symmetrical elm tree now stands, it being the first place on the Schoodac Road. He was the father of 'Major Philip,' who lived on the Pine Plain and who is yet remembered by a majority of the people of Warner."

There was another family, distantly related, that also settled in Warner. Zebulon Flanders, of South Hampton, married Hannah French, of Kingston, and settled where Captain Timothy and Walter M. Flanders afterward lived. His children were: Nathaniel, Ezekiel, Zebulon, Benjamin F., Timothy, Hannah, Job and Washington. Hawke was formerly part of Kingston, New Hampshire.

Isaiah Flanders, another settler in Warner, was from South Hampton, and had daughters who married Nehemiah Ordway, ——— Dike and ——— Tewksbury.

Moses Flanders, of Warner, Zebulon's brother, had sons Ezekiel, Amos, John and Colonel William G. Flanders.

In the census of 1790 we find the following Flanders reported from Warner, as heads of families: James, Philip, Christopher (who had two males under sixteen and three females in his family), Zebulon, Philip Jr., Moses, Isaiah and Hopk (Hopkins probably).

(V) Christopher, son of Philip Flanders, was born in Kingston or Hawke, 1748, and came when young to Warner, New Hampshire. He served in the revolution on the Lexington Alarm, marching from New Ipswich (see Revolutionary Rolls, N. H. State Papers xiv, p. 34). The history of Warner says: "Christopher Flanders, brother of James, came from Hawke, New Hampshire, remained a few years and removed to Canada" (p. 93). He may have lived at Sutton, New Hampshire, for a time, after leaving Warner. He settled finally in the province of Quebec, Canada.

(VI) Philip (3), son of Christopher Flanders, was born about 1700, probably at Warner, New Hampshire. He settled at Hatley, province of Quebec, Canada. He married

Lydia Hall. Children: Craig, George, Hiram, mentioned below; Seth, Mary, Amanda.

(VII) Hiram, son of Philip (3) Flanders, was born at Hatley, Canada, March 1, 1821, died about 1879. He married Mary Leavitt Alexander, who was born at North Grantham, New Hampshire, November 6, 1825, daughter of Henry and Hannah (Story) Alexander. Children: Lydia Maria, born October 10, 1846, died June 29, 1850; Henry Albert, March 4, 1848, died November 15, 1851; Orville Sidney, March 22, 1850, died July 21, 1872; Albert Wellington, mentioned below; Henry Harrison, January 12, 1855, lives at 17 Pierce avenue, Everett, Massachusetts; Ella Victoria, July 22, 1857, died October 24, 1893, married Frank Bailey; Avis Jane Story, April 6, 1860, lives at Whitefield, New Hampshire.

(VIII) Albert Wellington, son of Hiram Flanders, was born August 28, 1852, in Stanstead, province of Quebec, Canada. He was educated in the public schools, and in his younger days was employed in saw mills and in lumbering. After his marriage he worked in a wood-working mill. For several years he was employed in a toy manufacturing concern at Pawtucket, Rhode Island, and was foreman. His home at that time was in the town of Lincoln, Rhode Island. In later years he has conducted a farm at North Brookfield, Massachusetts, where he is now living. He is a member of the Knights of Honor; the Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, and of the Congregational church. He married, November 15, 1879, Mary Lizzie Gilfillan, who was born in Monroe Plains, New Hampshire, in 1860, daughter of Thomas and Susan (Duncan) Gilfillan. Children: Ralph Edward, mentioned below; Alice Maud, born in August, 1881, died in 1903; Emily Rubina, born in January, 1883; Asenath Grace, died in childhood; Leslie Russell, died in childhood; Orville Kenneth, died in childhood; Thomas, died in infancy; Ernest Vincent; Donald Alexander.

(IX) Ralph Edward, son of Albert Wellington Flanders, was born in Barnet, Vermont, September 28, 1880. His parents removed to Rhode Island when he was about two years old and he attended the public schools of Lincoln, Rhode Island, and afterward the Pawtucket high school and the Central Falls high school, Rhode Island, graduating from the latter in the class of 1896. After graduating he worked under his father in the toy shops of R. Bliss Manufacturing Company of Pawtucket. In 1897 he entered the employ of Browne & Sharp at Providence, Rhode Island, and learned the trade of machinist, remaining there until the spring of 1902, when he entered the employ of the Taft-Peirce Company at

Woonsocket. A year later he went to Nashua, New Hampshire, to work for the International Paper Box Machine Company. In November, 1904, he left Nashua to enter the employ of the General Electric Company of Lynn, Massachusetts, as designer, remaining there until July, 1905, when he became associate editor of the magazine "Machinery." He resigned this position in July, 1911, to become mechanical engineer of the Fellows Gear Shaper Company of Springfield, Vermont. In August, 1912, he resigned this position to become manager of the Fay Lathe Department of the Jones & Lamson Machine Company of Springfield, a position he now holds. (For description of that plant see Hartness V). He is a member of the American Society of Mechanical Engineers, the Franklin Institute, also the Patrons of Husbandry. In religion he is a Congregationalist, in politics a Republican.

He married, November 1, 1911, Helen Edith Hartness, who was born May 19, 1890, daughter of James and Lena Sanford (Pond) Hartness (see Hartness V). They have one child, Helen Elizabeth, born September 8, 1912.

Thomas Hartness, father of HARTNESS was the American immigrant, was a native of Ireland. He and his wife Margaret were Scotch Covenanters in religion, and on account of religious persecution were compelled to flee from that country, and settled in the north of Scotland. They had three sons: John, mentioned below; James; William.

(II) John, son of Thomas Hartness, was born in 1774, in county Monahan, Ireland. He was the first of the three brothers to come to this country. He settled in Albany, New York, where he began business as a chandler, and after his two brothers arrived, James became a partner. John Hartness married, September 17, 1804, Marie Ladue, who was born September 29, 1785, in Dutchess county, New York. She was a daughter of Peter and Polly Ladue, descendants of French Huguenots who were driven to America by persecutions in France. Peter Ladue died about 1812, and Polly Ladue died in 1818.

(III) James, son of John Hartness, was born in Albany, New York, September 20, 1807, died May 8, 1889. He married, September 2, 1829, in the Third Presbyterian Church at Albany by the Rev. William H. Williams, Anne E. Farnham, who was born April 8, 1809, on Staten Island, New York, died May 21, 1845. She was a daughter of Lewis and Elizabeth (Albright) Farnham. Lewis Farnham was born in Connecticut, March 18, 1782, died in Albany, November 26, 1842; his grand-

father, General Starkweather, was born in Scotland and came to Connecticut, where he died. Elizabeth (Albright) Farnham was born in Bethlehem, Albany county, New York, March 10, 1788, and married Lewis Farnham, in March, 1807.

(IV) John Williams, son of James Hartness, was born at Albany, New York, July 31, 1830. When he was thirty-three years of age he moved to Cleveland, Ohio, where he remained from 1863 to 1893. While there he was employed as foreman and superintendent of a machine shop. He finally settled in Springfield, Vermont, where he lived a quiet life, retired from active business, and died May 11, 1906. He married, July 3, 1852, at Schenectady, New York, Ursilla Jackson, who was born there June 16, 1834, died October 14, 1891, being buried in Lake View Cemetery, Cleveland, Ohio. She was daughter of Robert Jackson, who was born in Yorkshire, England, about 1790, and died in 1870, he was a graduate of Oxford College at Oxford, England, and taught school at Egton and Egton Bridge; was finally engaged as teacher in a girls' seminary at Manchester, England, until he came to the United States. Robert Jackson married Elizabeth Smith, born in Listingham Kirby, Moorside, Yorkshire, England, 1792, died in March, 1844, in Schenectady, being buried in the St. George Episcopal churchyard there; she was a graduate of York Minster. Children of John Williams and Ursilla (Jackson) Hartness: 1. John A., born at Cohoes, New York, November 26, 1853; married (first) May 12, 1880, Clara Kelley, who died January 24, 1889; married (second) August 16, 1893, Minnie B. Harpster. 2. Morgan Germond, born at Schenectady, New York, May 2, 1859, died at Cleveland, Ohio, October 28, 1865. 3. James, mentioned below. 4. Robert Benton, born November 7, 1863; married, July 15, 1885, Lulu Caley Whitehead. 5. Leonard Stanton, born in Cleveland, Ohio, November 29, 1869, died at Detroit, Michigan, August 9, 1871.

(V) James (2), son of John Williams Hartness, was born in Schenectady, New York, September 3, 1861. He attended the grammar schools of Cleveland, Ohio, and when sixteen years of age entered a machine shop in that city to learn the machinist trade. After five years he came to Winsted, Connecticut, where he was employed as foreman for a bolt manufactory. He held a similar position in Torrington, Connecticut, later. In February, 1889, he moved to Springfield, Vermont, where he was engaged as superintendent of the Jones & Lamson Machine Company, one of the most prosperous and important manufacturing enter-

prises in the state. The business moved from Windsor to Springfield in 1888, occupying at that time a building forty by eighty feet with an addition of two stories twenty by forty feet, employing seventy-eight men. The business has increased steadily, so that now they have a floor space of 82,000 square feet, a part of which is constructed almost wholly of brick, steel and cement, as nearly fireproof as possible. The number employed now is about five hundred and the excellent machinery enables them to manufacture a large amount in proportion to the number of hands. Although the firm name is Jones & Lamson Machine Company, Mr. Hartness is president and Mr. Wolson is treasurer, and it is the chief employment in Springfield, Vermont. The product of the company consists largely of the inventions of Mr. Hartness. After becoming connected with the Jones & Lamson Machine Company he exchanged some patent rights for a one-third interest in the company of which he was then manager, being later appointed president. The company has an office at Birmingham, England, and several well organized agencies in cities all over Europe. At various times Mr. Hartness has taken out over eighty patents in America and many foreign patents to cover various inventions. One of his best known inventions is the flat turret lathe, which has been made in large numbers not only by the Jones & Lamson Company but by other concerns since the patent expired.

Among other inventions may be mentioned the so-called Lo-swing lathe, made at the Fitchburg Machine Works, in which Mr. Hartness is also interested.

Mr. Hartness has also brought his inventive genius to bear on the subject of astronomical instruments, and has built in Springfield what is known as the turret equatorial telescope, which is an instrument for astronomical work in which the observer may be comfortably housed while viewing the heavens. Although a few observatories have been made with this end in view, Mr. Hartness' turret observatory is the first one in which the result has been accomplished without serious optical losses.

Mr. Hartness is a life member of the American Society of Mechanical Engineers; life member of the Institution of Mechanical Engineers (British); fellow of the American Association for Advancement of Science; member of the Verein Deutscher Ingenieure (German); member of the Astronomical and Astrophysical Society of America; member of the London Astronomical Society; member of the Franklin Institute; member of the Boston Chamber of Commerce; vice-president of the Western

New England Chamber of Commerce; member of the Royal Society of Arts. He is a member of the following clubs: The Engineers' Club, New York; New Bedford Yacht Club; Machinery Club, New York; New York Railway Club, and the Royal Societies Club, London. In the American Society of Mechanical Engineers, Mr. Hartness has been successively manager and vice-president, and is now nominated for the office of president for one year, beginning December of 1913.

Mr. Hartness married, 1885, at Winsted, Connecticut, Lena Sanford, daughter of Frederick L. and Anna C. (Holt) Pond. She was born at Winsted, August 28, 1865. Children: Anna Jackson, born January 7, 1889; Helen Edith, born May 19, 1890, married Ralph Edward Flanders (see Flanders IX).

The branch of the Smalley SMALLEY family herein traced, represented in the present generation by Fred O. Smalley, of Walpole, New Hampshire, is descended from Edward Smalle (as the name was then spelled), who was baptized October 6, 1625, in England. He accompanied his father to this country between the years 1630 and 1635, the other members of the family remaining in England. Edward Smalle and his wife (maiden name unknown), were the parents of Francis, of whom further; Elizabeth, Mary, Edmond, Elizabeth (2d), and William.

(II) Francis, son of Edward and Elizabeth Smalle, was baptized October 6, 1625, at Bideford, England. He was a resident of Maine, and an Indian trader, deriving from this occupation a comfortable livelihood. He married Elizabeth (maiden name unknown), and their children were: Edward, Mary, Francis, Samuel, Benjamin (of whom further), Daniel, Elizabeth and Alice. He died about 1710, in Truro, Massachusetts, probably at the home of his son Daniel. Many of his descendants spell the family name Small.

(III) Benjamin Smalley, son of Francis Small or Smalle, was a resident of Eastham and Truro, Massachusetts, and of Lebanon, Connecticut, residing in Eastham about seven years after his marriage, and in 1711 taking up his residence in Lebanon. He married Rebecca, probably a daughter of John Snow, of Eastham, who bore him nine children, as follows: Hannah, Rebecca, Benjamin, Mary, James, Phebe, Joseph, Francis, Elizabeth. Benjamin Smalley died in the year 1721, and in the probate records of Willimantic, Connecticut, his widow and nine children are mentioned.

(IV) Captain James Smalley, son of Ben-

jamin and Rebecca Smalley, was born in Truro, Massachusetts, October 28, 1707. His parents removed to Lebanon, Connecticut, in 1711, and James Smalley resided there until he attained young manhood, when he removed to Barnstable county, Massachusetts, where he married Hannah Bickford, and three daughters were born to them who were recorded at Truro, namely, Hannah, Sarah and Ruth. He then returned to Lebanon, Connecticut; no children are recorded to him at Lebanon, but he probably had Elisha, David, William, James Jr., Abigail and Elias. His name appears on Lebanon records in the year 1745, but shortly afterward he probably removed to Norwich, but there is no evidence that he owned property there. Two of his daughters married in Norwich. The supposition is that his widow married a Mr. Byington, and in her old age married Captain Daniel Smalley, a cousin of her first husband.

(V) David, son of Captain James and Hannah (Bickford) Smalley, was born, probably, in Lebanon, Connecticut, died in Rockingham, Vermont, in 1796. He was a soldier in one of the colonial wars, and was also a member of a Guilford county regiment in the revolutionary war. About 1770 David Smalley and his brothers, William and James, purchased land in northern Massachusetts, at Bernardston, and later David and William removed to Guilford, Vermont, they being the owners of fishing rights in the Connecticut river (see Thompson's "History of Greenfield, Massachusetts," vol. 2, pp. 530-532). Both David and William Smalley held several local offices at Guilford, William being a member of the council of Vermont. His marriage to Mercy Clark, of Lebanon, is recorded at Lebanon, one record giving the date as June 19, 1763, and another as July 20, 1763. Their daughter Olive was born in January, 1765, and the other children are not recorded at Lebanon, but were: Mercy, married David Partridge; Jonathan, married Cynthia —; David Jr., of whom further.

(VI) David (2), son of David (1) Smalley, was born at Guilford, Vermont, in 1777, died in October, 1852. He became a shoemaker by trade. He removed to Grafton, Vermont. He married, January 13, 1799, Electa Coates, who died in 1852. Children: Erastus, Darius, David Harrison, Charles, Horace, Elmina, Electa, Eliza.

(VII) Erastus, son of David (2) Smalley, was born in Grafton, Vermont, January 2, 1800, died in October, 1872. He was a farmer in Grafton for a time, then removed to Rockingham, where he settled on a farm south of Saxtons River, where he remained a few years, then returned to Grafton, where he resided

until 1868, when he sold his farm and bought another near Bartonville, where he resided until his death. He married Sally Beaman. Children: Otis B., Philena, William, Sarah, Orren Erastus, Frank.

(VIII) Orren Erastus, son of Erastus Smalley, was born in Grafton, Vermont, July 29, 1826, died in Rockingham, August 16, 1900. His early years were spent on a farm. He married in 1850 and shortly after moved to Bartonville, town of Rockingham, Vermont, and learned the carpenter's trade, also followed other pursuits. He then moved to Saxtons River and learned the trade of blacksmith in the shop of Seymour Childs. Then moved to Cambridgeport and resided there until after the war, about 1866, when he returned to Bartonville and followed his trade until 1879. In that year he moved to Walpole, New Hampshire, and here he conducted the Track farm for seven years. In 1886 he removed to East Putney, Vermont, residing on the twin farms owned by Parker for two years, and then returned to Bartonville, where he followed his trade up to his death. In politics he was a Democrat. He married (first) at Rockingham, March 4, 1850, Elizabeth Roundy, born at Rockingham, died there in February, 1874, daughter of Ralph Griswold and Atlanta (Gilson) Roundy, of Rockingham. Her parents married March 23, 1830. Mr. Smalley married (second) Maloney (Sherwin) Davis, a widow, who resided at Springfield, Vermont. Children by first wife: 1. Ella, married La Forrest Lawrence, and lived and died in Northfield, Vermont. 2. Sarah, married William Hardy, of Haverhill, New Hampshire, where she died in 1887, leaving two children. 3. Fred Orren, of whom further. 4. William G., lives in Marlborough, New Hampshire. 5. Lemuel W., died at East Putney, New Hampshire, in 1886. 6. Helen M., married Frank Hardy, of East Haverhill, New Hampshire, and died in 1885. 7. May, married Will Cady, and lives at South Walpole, Massachusetts. Child by second wife: 8. Addie, married Louis A. Gamel, of Rockingham.

(IX) Fred Orren, son of Orren Erastus Smalley, was born at Rockingham, Vermont, December 9, 1857. He attended the district schools of his native town, and when a young man worked in the flour mill at Rockingham. He went west and conducted a livery stable at Galva, Illinois. He later returned to Vermont and was employed for a time as brakeman on the Rutland railroad. He was later employed in the flour mill at Rockingham again. From April, 1884, to 1866 he conducted a farm at Claremont, New Hampshire. He then bought

a farm in Walpole, New Hampshire, on the river road three miles from the village southward, and since then he has resided on that place. In addition to this farm he has purchased two others and also leases and cultivates adjoining farms, having in all two hundred and thirty-six acres of tillable land, one of the largest farms in the county. He makes a specialty of boarding horses in winter. He has a fine dairy, comprising eighty head of Holstein cattle. He raises large quantities of sweet corn. He organized milk routes for the Boston market among the farmers of this section in New Hampshire and Vermont, and was prime mover in securing the branch station called Hall's Crossing in Walpole, for loading milk consigned to Boston. For many years he has been surveyor of roads and has had charge of constructing various sections of state road. He has been active and influential in town affairs. In politics a Republican, he has held many offices of trust and honor in the town. In 1904 and 1906 he was selectman. He is a member of Walpole Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, and was master in 1905. He is also a member of Mount Kilburn Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Walpole, and of Rebekah Lodge, No. 89.

Mr. Smalley married, in Springfield, Vermont, December 20, 1883, Nora E. Lawrence, born in Rockingham, March 11, 1864, daughter of Martin S. and Laurenza E. (Davis) Lawrence. Her father was a native of Windham, Vermont, born March 14, 1836, and had been state senator one term, 1902-03, and selectman of Rockingham twenty-five years; he died October 15, 1904 (see Lawrence family). Her mother was born in Grafton, Vermont, October 6, 1836, daughter of Josiah Davis. Mrs. Smalley is a graduate of Vermont Academy, Saxtons River, class of 1883, and was lecturer of the Walpole Grange one year. Children: 1. Dean Fred, born at Claremont, New Hampshire, July 22, 1885; graduate of the New Hampshire College, class of 1908; was master of the Walpole Grange in 1904, at that time the youngest master in this order in the state; now with the General Electric Company in the designing department at Lynn, Massachusetts; married, September 20, 1911, Lucia Sarah Watson, of Durham, New Hampshire, daughter of David and Hattie (Soule) Watson; child, Harriet, born September 8, 1913. 2. Lee Lawrence, born at Walpole, April 23, 1887; graduate of the engineering department of the New Hampshire College, class of 1909; now an instructor in the Technical High School of Newton, Massachusetts.

DAVIS Dolor Davis, the immigrant ancestor, was one of the prominent pioneers. He came to New England with his wife, three children, and Simon Willard, his wife's brother, and settled in Cambridge, Massachusetts, before August 4, 1634. Simon Willard was one of the founders of Concord; captain of foot in 1646; major in 1654; at his death in 1673, the "colony lost one of its most distinguished members." Dolor Davis was a carpenter and a master builder. He received his first grant of land in Cambridge, June 4, 1635, and other grants later. He moved to Duxbury, August 5, 1638-39, was admitted freeman, and was granted land there in 1640. He was a resident in Barnstable in 1643, and admitted freeman there June 2, 1646. He held many public offices in Barnstable, including those of highway surveyor and constable. He and his wife were dismissed from the Duxbury church to the Barnstable church, August 27, 1648. In 1656 he left Plymouth Colony and returned to Concord, where he purchased one hundred and fifty acres of land, with a house. In 1666 he returned to Barnstable, where he died in June, 1673. His will, dated September 13, 1672, was proved July 2, 1673. He mentioned his sons Simon and Samuel as already having their portions; his son John and son-in-law Lewis, with Mary, Lewis' wife; daughter Ruth Hall. He married, in county Kent, England, March 29, 1624, Margery, daughter of Richard Willard, of Horsemonden, yeoman. She was baptized at Horsemonden, November 7, 1602, and died before 1667. Children: John, born in England about 1626, inherited homestead; Mary, born in England about 1631; Elizabeth, died young; Lieutenant Simon, mentioned below; Samuel, lived in Concord and Bedford; Ruth, born in Barnstable, March 24, 1645.

(II) Lieutenant Simon Davis, son of Dolor Davis, was born in this country and lived in Concord, on a farm given him by his father, situated near his father's homestead. He was one of Captain Thomas Wheeler's troopers in the expedition of 1675 to the Nipmuck country, and he took command when the captain was wounded. He received his commission as lieutenant, July 2, 1689. He was admitted a freeman, March 21, 1699, and was deputy to the general court in 1689-90-92-1705. He died in Concord, June 14, 1713, and his will was proved July 3, 1713. He married, December 12, 1660, Mary Blood, born at Concord, July 12, 1640, daughter of James and Eleanor Blood. Children: Simon, mentioned below; Mary, born October 3, 1663; Sarah, born March 11 or 15, 1666; James, January 19,

1668; Eleanor, October 22, 1672; Ebenezer, June 1, 1676; Hannah, April 1, 1679.

(III) Dr. Simon (2) Davis, son of Lieutenant Simon (1) Davis, was born in Concord, October 12, 1661. He lived in Concord and was one of the most distinguished physicians of his day. He married (first) February 14, 1689, Elizabeth, daughter of Henry Woodhouse, of Concord, and she died November 12, 1711. He married (second) Mary Wood. Children by first wife: John, mentioned below; Simon, born September 7, 1692, married Hannah Brown; Henry, February 23, 1694; Elizabeth, March 28, 1695, died 1706; Mary, November 8, 1701; Samuel, March 6, 1703; Eleanor, March 4, 1705-06; Peter, September 25, 1707, lived in Rutland.

(IV) Dr. John Davis, son of Dr. Simon (2) Davis, was born in Concord, November 19, 1689, died at Acton, November 16, 1762, aged seventy-two years. His will was dated September 3, 1762. He was a physician and lived in Concord and Acton. He married, December 17, 1713, Abigail Dudley. Children, born at Concord: John, mentioned below; Ezekiel, born June 8, 1717; Micah, born February 15, 1720; Isaac, October 24, 1723; Abigail, March 22, 1726-27; Samuel, April 23, 1730, married Ann Cole; Sarah, married, May 1, 1757, John Robbins.

(V) John (2), son of Dr. John (1) Davis, was born at Concord, July 15, 1715, died at Littleton, Massachusetts, October 8, 1753. He married Hannah ——. Children, born at Concord: John, mentioned below. Born at Acton: Ezekiel, February, 1737, settled in Shirley; Abel, May 14, 1739; Hannah, February 28, 1740; Elisha, twin of Hannah, February 28, 1740; Silas, November 8, 1743, married Ruth Page, served in revolution; Jonathan, October 9, 1749, married Elizabeth ——. Born at Littleton: Rebecca, July 9, 1750; Mary, February 20, 1753.

(VI) Sergeant John (3) Davis, son of John (2) Davis, was born June 1, 1735, at Concord. He lived at Acton and Littleton, Middlesex county, Massachusetts, and settled about the time of his marriage at Shirley, Worcester county. His home was the farm lately owned by the Wilsons and previously by Thomas Clark, and there most of his children were born. His brothers Ezekiel, Elisha, Silas and Jonathan also settled in that town. He served in the French and Indian war, and in the revolution, being sergeant in Captain Henry Haskell's company of minute-men, Colonel James Prescott's regiment on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775. He was a drummer in Captain Mills' company, Colonel Joseph Vose's



Fred C. Davis

regiment, 1778-79. In 1788 he moved with those of his family yet under age to Reading, Vermont, and built there the first saw mill in that section, turning a wilderness into a fine farm. "He fulfilled the mission of life with admirable precision, and went down to his grave, leaving behind an honorable and useful memory." He died in May, 1808. He married, at Acton, June 2, 1757, Huldah Thayer. Children, born at Shirley: John, about 1758-59, married Anna Holden; Cornelius, 1761, served in revolution; Huldah, November 3, 1763, married Philemon Holden; Samuel, March 13, 1765, married Phebe Spaulding and Mary Cogswell; Lucy, married, 1785, Nehemiah Estabrook; Ezekiel, mentioned below; Thankful, August 21, 1772, married Ezekiel Palmer; Elizakim, March 1, 1775, married Olive Hawthorn; Jonathan, October 11, 1776, married Sally Francis; Levi, October 15, 1777, married Jemima Hubbard and Sally Allen.

(VII) Ezekiel, son of Sergeant John (3) Davis, was born at Shirley, April 2, 1770. He was eighteen years old when the family of his father came to Reading, and he made himself useful in clearing the forest and cultivating the farm. At the age of twenty-one he married, June 17, 1791, Bethia Grandy, born December 29, 1770, died March 9, 1850. He was a farmer at Reading, also carried on a teaming route on the road between Boston and Reading, all his active life, and his children were all born there. He died September 11, 1849, in Reading. Children, born in Reading: Harry, August 7, 1792, died August 10, 1793; Edmund, mentioned below; Betsey, October 11, 1795, married, April 2, 1817, Sewall Shattuck; Solomon, April 3, 1797; Almond, March 24, 1799, died September 30, 1855, married (first) Semira Pratt, (second) Susan Pratt, (third) Grace Stearns; Clarissa, July 7, 1801, married America Amsden; Sophia, November 5, 1803, married Henry McGrath; Cynthia, January 28, 1806, married George Clyde; John, April 15, 1808, married Lydia Pratt; Christopher G., July 15, 1810, married (first) Elvira Wheeler, (second) Fannie H. White, (third) Polly Morey; Lurinha, September 29, 1812, married Francis Curtis; Lucy, October 26, 1814, married William G. Grandy.

(VIII) Edmund, son of Ezekiel Davis, was born in Reading, Vermont, October 10, 1793, died there September 3, 1880. He was a farmer in Reading all his life. He married, November 20, 1816, Rebecca Philbrook, born March 19, 1704, died April 21, 1858. Children, born in Reading: 1. Sabra G., born November 20, 1817; married Asa A. Burnham. 2. Lucius Carlos, mentioned below. 3. Aurelia E., born February 18, 1821; married (first)

Hiram Marsh, (second) Jonathan Hapgood, of Peru, Vermont. 4. Salome F., born August 13, 1823; married Silas A. Robinson. 5. Eliza A., born July 30, 1825; married (first) Silas W. Pike, (second) John Durand. 6. Charles A., born August 15, 1827; married (first) Nancy E. Jones, (second) Henrietta Doughty. 7. Fannie R., born February 20, 1830; married Benjamin F. Barnard. 8. Justin R., born March 11, 1832, died August 30, 1889. 9. Cornelia A., born May 8, 1834.

(IX) Lucius Carlos, son of Edmund Davis, was born in Reading, Vermont, March 29, 1819, died there, December 11, 1891. He received his early education in the public schools of his native town. In his youth he assisted his father on the farm to which he had been brought by his parents when he was two weeks old. He bought this farm of his father in 1841 and resided on it and conducted it as long as he lived. He held various offices of trust and honor in the town and for twenty years he was overseer of the poor. He married, November 22, 1842, Ruth Hapgood, born December 10, 1823, died in 1903, daughter of Josiah Hapgood (see Hapgood V). Children: Myron A., born August 19, 1848, died October 16, 1893, a chair manufacturer at Felchville, Vermont; Cornelia, died in infancy; Frank H., lives on the homestead; Nellie C., married Frank S. Griffen, of Masonville, Iowa; Fred Carlos, mentioned below.

(X) Fred Carlos, son of Lucius Carlos Davis, was born in Reading, Vermont, May 29, 1862. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Green Mountain Perkins Academy of South Woodstock, Vermont, and graduated from the New Hampshire College of Agriculture and Mechanical Arts at Hanover in the class of 1884. He then entered the United States Training School for Astronomical and Meteorological Work at Fort Myer, Virginia, from which he was graduated in 1885. He began to study law in the office of Gilbert A. Davis, of Reading, and continued in the office of A. M. Albee, of Springfield, Vermont, and was admitted to the Vermont bar, October 19, 1891. Since then he has been in active practice at Springfield. Aside from his law practice, he has organized several important water power companies. He organized the Claremont Water Power Company and the Black River Railway Light & Power Company. He conceived the idea of developing an electric plant at Shrewsbury and Clarendon, and was the prime mover in erecting a six thousand horse-power plant on Mill river and a four thousand horse-power plant on Cold river. He owns two large farms in Springfield, and several tenement houses, and

formerly owned the large Wheeler factory at Perkinsville. In politics he is a Republican, and he has been selectman, school director, auditor, town agent and grand juror. He represented the town in the state legislature in 1908, serving on the committees on banking and street railways. He drafted the charter and organized the Springfield Street Railway Company in 1905 and was attorney for the company during the construction of the road. Mr. Davis is a member of the Red Cloud Tribe, Improved Order of Red Men, and has held all the offices in succession in that state and was Vermont representative to the grand council of the United States. In religion he is a Congregationalist.

He married (first) May 23, 1892, Nellie A. Mitchell, of Weathersfield, Vermont, born August 1, 1869, died in January, 1904, daughter of Henry A. and Julia (Adams) Mitchell. He married (second) June 30, 1908, Eunice Round, of Lancaster, New Hampshire, daughter of George and Lettie Byron (Rhodes) Round, granddaughter of Hiram Round, great-granddaughter of George Round, great-great-granddaughter of George Round, and great-great-great-granddaughter of George Round, who married a Miss Hopkins. She is also a descendant of Governor Stephen Hopkins, of Rhode Island, signer of the Declaration of Independence, whose daughter married George Round, mentioned above.

(The Hapgood Line).

The surname Hapgood, more commonly spelled Habgood in England, is very ancient, as the simplicity of the arms show, as follows: Or, on an anchor between three fishes naient, azure: crest, a sword and quill in saltire proper. The name is also found spelled Hopgood. The name is first found in England in 1600, when six of the name made their wills, all members of the same family. John Hopgood, of Andover, whose will was proved in 1608, is supposed to have been father of John, of the same place, who in 1615 had a wife Alice and eight children, five of whom were John, Katherine, Mary (who married Henry Reade), Anne and Alice, all of age; and Robert, Clare and Thomas, then minors. This Thomas was probably father of Shadrach, mentioned below.

(I) Shadrach Hapgood, the immigrant ancestor of all the New England families of that name, was born about 1642, in England. When fourteen years old he embarked from Gravesend, May 30, 1656, in the ship "Speedwell," arrived in Boston the following July. He went to Sudbury, where his cousin, Thomas Haynes lived, and on January 25, 1676, he served with his cousin, Peter Noyes, and Edmund

Goodnow as appraiser of estate of Joseph Davis. In 1678-79 he petitioned for a grant of land, and with others took possession of the land afterwards incorporated as Stow. He cleared land on the south side of Assabet river, where he had fifty acres, but before he moved his family there King Philip's war broke out, and on August 2, 1675, he joined a company of twenty men under Captains Wheeler and Hutchinson, who agreed to meet the Indians and treat with them. They were surrounded by two hundred Indians in ambush and eight of them were killed, among them Shadrach Hapgood. His wife was appointed administratrix of his estate, which was appraised at one hundred and forty-five pounds, two shillings, September 2, 1675. On October 5, 1675, she presented a new inventory of one hundred and six pounds, eleven shillings, asking for an abatement of the difference because of the burning of the house by the enemy. Shadrach Hapgood married, October 21, 1664, Elizabeth Treadway, born April 3, 1646, daughter of Nathaniel Treadway, of Watertown, and Sufferance (Howe) Treadway; Sufferance was daughter of Elder Edward and Margaret Howe, of Watertown, who claimed descent from Lord Howe, an English peer. Elizabeth married (second) Joseph Hayward, of Concord, and had four children. Children of Shadrach and Elizabeth: Nathaniel, born October 21, 1665; Mary, November 2, 1667; Thomas, mentioned below; Sarah, 1672; Elizabeth, 1674.

(II) Thomas, son of Shadrach Hapgood, was born October 1, 1669. He settled in Marlborough, where he bought between the years 1694 and 1711 five tracts of land from different persons, and this enabled him to draw a large amount of land at various divisions. At one time he owned five hundred and seven acres and several farms, some of which his descendants still own. He served once as selectman, and in 1704 a garrison house in Marlborough was named for him. On November 12, 1703, he petitioned for an allowance from the court, as follows: "He having in 1690, been detached into the service against the Indian enemy, was engaged in the bloody fight near Oyster River, New Hampshire, wherein Captain Noah Wiswell and others were slain and wounded; that he then had his left arm broken and his right hand much shot, so that he endured great pain and narrowly escaped with his life; that he was thereby much disabled for labor and getting his livelihood; forced to sell what stock he had acquired before being wounded to maintain himself since, and that in the fight he was necessitated to leave and lose his arms with which he was well

furnished at his own charge." The court granted him five pounds. He died October 4, 1764, aged ninety-four, and the following is quoted from an English publication: "His posterity was very numerous, viz.: nine children, ninety-two grandchildren, two hundred and eight great-grandchildren, and four great-great-grandchildren; in all, three hundred and thirteen." His will, dated June 10, 1760, was proved October 31, 1764. The inventory was over five hundred and thirty pounds, and in his lifetime he gave each son a farm. He married, about 1693, at Marlborough, Judith Barker, born September 9, 1671, died August 15, 1759, daughter of John and Judith (Symonds) Barker, of Concord. Children: Mary, born October 6, 1694; Sarah, February 10, 1696; Judith, February 24, 1698; Elizabeth, October 4, 1699; Thomas, April 18, 1702; Hepsibeth, June 27, 1704; John, February 9, 1706-07; Huldah, February 10, 1709; Joseph, mentioned below.

(III) Joseph, son of Thomas Hapgood, was born October 2, 1714, died June 5, 1767, while administering on his brother Thomas' estate, of Marlborough. He was a prominent and active citizen, and served as selectman in 1758-63-64-66-67; assessor in 1766. He inherited his father's homestead with the east half of the large farm in Marlborough. His wife Mary was administratrix of his estate and also concluded the settlement of his brother Thomas' estate, November 1, 1768. Joseph Hapgood married, April 26, 1739, Mary, daughter of Hugh and Abigail (Barker) Brooks, born in Concord, July 11, 1714, died September 15, 1807, aged ninety-three years. Children, born in Marlborough: Abigail, October 12, 1741, died December 10, 1746; Thomas, August 29, 1743, died December 16, 1745; Jonathan, November 3, 1745, died December 17, 1746; Thomas, November 13, 1747; Joseph, mentioned below; Mary, August 6, 1756.

(IV) Joseph (2), son of Joseph (1) Hapgood, was born January 23, 1754, in Marlborough, died there, May 18, 1818. He married, in 1777, Ruth Jackson, born July 31, 1759, died February 8, 1839. Children, born in Marlborough: Josiah, mentioned below; Mary, November 20, 1780; Sarah, March 25, 1783; Joseph, November 17, 1784; Jonathan, December 26, 1786; Ruth, November 2, 1788; Isaac, March 8, 1791; Lucy, May 12, 1793; Lydia, July 9, 1795; Caty, November 15, 1797; Joel, September 20, 1801; Judith, October 14, 1803, died August 23, 1820.

(V) Josiah, son of Joseph (2) Hapgood, was born in Marlborough, March 7, 1779, died at Peru, Vermont, February 17, 1857. He moved to Peru in 1800, and worked clearing

his farm for a summer alone, returning to Marlborough to spend the next winter. In 1805 he built a barn which is still standing, and in 1806 he moved there after his marriage. The young couple lived in the barn until he could build the house. "He was a plain man, but everything he had was good; always satisfied with his lot, and therefore always happy." He married, May 29, 18—, Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph and Lovina (Barnes) Maynard, of Marlborough. She was born February 7, 1783, died October 1, 1853. Children: Joseph Jackson, born January 29, 1805, in Marlborough. Born in Peru: Elizabeth, December 6, 1806; Lovina, May 8, 1809; Persis, July 24, 1811; Mary, September 25, 1813; Josiah, October 15, 1815, died young; Almira, November 23, 1817; Jonathan, February 29, 1820; Ruth, December 10, 1823, married, November 1, 1842, Lucius Carlos Davis (see Davis IX); Joseph, August 11, 1827.

Dr. Stephen W. Adreon was a native of Baltimore, Maryland, born in 1806. He was a graduate

of the University of Maryland, receiving the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He practiced medicine in St. Louis, Missouri, and died there in 1867. He married Emily Gates Learned.

(II) Edward Lawrence, son of Dr. Stephen W. Adreon, was born in St. Louis, Missouri, December 23, 1847. He attended the public schools and Wyman's City University in St. Louis. He entered upon his business career in 1865 as clerk in the office of the comptroller of the city of St. Louis and held that office until 1877, when he was elected comptroller. He served eight years, being reelected in 1881 for four years. In 1885 he was appointed vice-president and general manager of the American Brake Company. Subsequently he became first vice-president, an office he now holds in the company, and he was succeeded as general manager by his son, Robert E. Adreon. The company manufactures locomotive brakes. Since 1888 Mr. Adreon has also been southwestern manager of the Westinghouse Air Brake Company. He is also vice-president of the Broadway Savings Trust Company and one of the directors; secretary and treasurer of the Westinghouse Automatic Air & Steam Coupler Company; director of Adreon & Company; president of the Emery Pneumatic Lubricator Company; director of the National Brake & Electric Company of Milwaukee. He is a member of the Manufacturers' Association; member of the advisory board and executive committee of the National Irrigation Asso-

ciation of the Missouri Section; member of the committee on transportation of the Business Men's League of St. Louis; member of the Civic League; of the Trans-Mississippi Commercial Congress; of the executive committee of the Railway Business Association; of the executive committee of the Railway Supply Men's Association; and of the Latin-American Club and Foreign Trade Association. He is also a member of the St. Louis Club; the Mercantile Club; the Noonday Club; the Missouri Athletic Club; the Masonic Club; the St. Louis Railway Club; the Adirondack League Club; the Aero Club of St. Louis. He is a member of Anchor Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; Ancient Order of United Workmen; Legion of Honor. He belongs also to the Veteran Employees' Association of the Westinghouse Air Brake Company; to the Air Brake Association and to the Fall Festivities Association. In politics he is a Republican.

He married, December 23, 1871, Josephine L. Young, born July 19, 1844, died December 21, 1911, daughter of William P. and Minerva (Woodward) Young. Her mother was of the family of Chief Justice Woodward, of Pennsylvania, whose home was in Philadelphia. Children: 1. Edward Learned, born at St. Louis, October 16, 1872; attended the Manual Training School in St. Louis and is now in the Railway Supplies Company in St. Louis; married Clemence Clark, great-great-granddaughter of Merriwether Clark, the discoverer, of Lewis and Clark fame; children: William Clark, Clemence and Josephine. 2. Josephine May, born May 3, 1874, died July 25, 1895. 3. Robert Enos, born November 1, 1876; attended Washington University of St. Louis, and Purdue University at Lafayette, Indiana; a mechanical engineer; now general manager of the American Brake Company, St. Louis.

(The Gates Line).

(I) Thomas Gates, Esquire, who lived in 1327 in Higheaster and Thursteubie, Essex, England, was the progenitor of the Gates family.

(II) William, son of Thomas Gates, married and had children: Sir Geoffrey, mentioned below; Ralph; Christopher.

(III) Sir Geoffrey Gates, son of William Gates, married Agnes, daughter and heiress of Sir Thomas Baldington, of Aldersbury, county Oxford, England, and had a son William.

(IV) William (2), son of Sir Geoffrey Gates, married Mabel, daughter and heiress of Thomas Capdow, of Higheaster, Essex, England, and his wife Ann, daughter and heiress

of Thomas Fleming, of Essex. Children: Sir Geoffrey, mentioned below; Anne, married Thomas Darcy, uncle to Thomas, Lord Darcy of Chicke.

(V) Sir Geoffrey (2) Gates, son of William (2) Gates, married Elizabeth, daughter of Sir William Clapton, Knight, of Kentwell, Sussex, England. Children: Sir John, married Mary, daughter of Sir Edward Denny; Geoffrey, mentioned below; Henry; William; Dorothy, married Sir Thomas Josselyn, of Josselyn Hall.

(VI) Geoffrey (3), son of Sir Geoffrey (2) Gates, married ——— Pascall, of Essex, England. Children: Geoffrey, mentioned below; Henry; John.

(VII) Geoffrey (4), son of Geoffrey (3) Gates, married Joan Wentworth, and had one child, Peter, mentioned below.

(VIII) Peter, son of Geoffrey (4) Gates, was of London, England. He married Mary Josselyn, and had a son Thomas, mentioned below.

(IX) Thomas (2), son of Peter Gates, was of Norwich, county Norfolk, England. He had a son Stephen, mentioned below.

(X) Stephen, son of Thomas (2) Gates, was born in England, and was the immigrant ancestor. He came from Hingham, England, to Hingham, Massachusetts, in the ship "Diligent" of Ipswich, England, in 1638. He was accompanied by his wife, Ann (Hill) Gates, and two children. He removed from Hingham to Lancaster, Massachusetts, at the settlement of that town, and was there in 1653, and subsequently went to Cambridge, Massachusetts, where he died in 1662. He was admitted a freeman in 1653. His will, dated June 9, 1662, was proved October 7, 1662. Stephen Jr. received the house and lot in Lancaster. His wife and son Simon received the place in Cambridge, and his son Thomas was to remain with them at his pleasure. Ann Gates, his widow, married (second) Richard Woodward, of Watertown, in 1663. Ann was known as Gates after the death of her second husband, and she died at Stow, February 5, 1682-83. Children: Elizabeth, born in England, died August 3, 1704, at Hingham; Mary, married John Maynard; Stephen Jr., mentioned below; Thomas, born 1642; Simon, 1645; Isaac, twin, baptized May 3, 1646, died September 3, 1651; Rebecca, twin, baptized May 3, 1646, died January, 1650.

(XI) Stephen (2), son of Stephen (1) Gates, was born about 1640, died at Acton, Massachusetts, in 1706. He lived in Stow, Massachusetts, and was an early proprietor of Preston, Connecticut, where some of his descendants are still found. His will was

made at Stow, September 5, 1701, and proved in 1707. He married Sarah, daughter of George and Elizabeth (Hammond) Woodward, of Watertown. Children: Stephen, born July 17, 1665; Simon, June 5, 1666; Thomas, December 31, 1669; Isaac, 1673; Nathaniel, 1675; Sarah, April 27, 1679, at Marlborough; Rebecca, July 23, 1682, at Marlborough; Daniel, April 23, 1685.

Lemuel Gates, of Lancaster, it is known, was a descendant of Stephen Gates, but a search of all the vital records, probate records and deeds of Lancaster and vicinity fail to reveal a record of the birth of Lemuel. He had a brother Stephen born in 1752 and a brother Benjamin. Lemuel was born April 29, 1758. The Massachusetts Rolls of the revolutionary war show that Lemuel was of Lancaster, Massachusetts, the ancient home of the Gates family, that he was a fifer in Captain Abijah Wyman's company, Colonel William Prescott's regiment, in the summer of 1775, August 1 to October 3. He was afterward in the Continental army in Captain John White's company of Lancaster, December 20, 1777, and had enlisted for three years. He was a gunner in Captain David Cook's company, Colonel John Crane's regiment of artillery, 1777-79; bombardier in Captain Jotham Drury's company, Colonel Crane's regiment, September to December, 1777; gunner in Captain David Cook's company, Colonel Crane's regiment in 1779; also in Captain Benjamin Frothingham's company, Colonel John Crane's regiment (Third Artillery) in 1780. A certificate dated at Boston, February 4, 1780, and signed by Lieutenant-Colonel John Popkin states that Lemuel and Samuel Gates were gunners in Colonel Crane's artillery regiment, formerly in Captain Cook's and late in Captain Frothingham's and were in camp before August, 1777, and had not been absent except on furlough. In a descriptive list in 1780 when he was in Captain David Cook's company, Lemuel was described as five feet, ten inches in height, of fair complexion, and holding the rank of sergeant. He was reported as deserted, July 19, 1780, but returned November 12, 1780. Many of the charges of desertion were made against whole companies who went home without proper authority, but returned when needed for the service.

According to family records he was afterward captain and at the time of his death held the rank of major. At one time he commanded Fort Independence in Boston harbor. He was ordered to Carlisle, Pennsylvania, on recruiting service and died there. It is a family tradition that General Horatio Gates, of the revolutionary war, was a relative, and that when

Lemuel and William Gates were cadets at West Point, after the revolution, he greeted them as relatives and put into their hands fifty dollars in gold. Lemuel Gates died in Carlisle, Pennsylvania, September 30, 1806.

He married, April 25, 1784, in Boston, Lydia (Whittemore) Blinn. She was born in Boston, December 22, 1763, and was left a widow when she was but eighteen years old. She died at Baltimore, Maryland, April 22, 1822. Children: Lydia, mentioned below; William, born April, 1788, one of the cadets mentioned above, afterward was brigadier-general in the army; Lemuel, the other cadet mentioned, attained the rank of captain in the regular army, was born in 1796 and was killed August 6, 1830, in the Florida war.

Lydia, daughter of Lemuel Gates, was born in Boston, March 9, 1786. She married as his second wife Colonel Joseph Denny Learned, at Fort Independence, Boston. Colonel Learned was for many years editor of the *St. Louis Native American*. By his first wife he had two children, Charles Joseph and Elvira. By his second wife he had: Eliza, Frances, Virginia, Susan Howe, Emily Gates, who married Dr. Stephen W. Adreon (see Adreon).

The surname Allbee is variously spelled in the early records Albee, Albye, Alber, Aby, Abie and Abee. The family is of English origin.

(I) Benjamin Allbee, the immigrant, was born in England and came to this country as early as 1639, when he was living in Boston. In the following year he was in Braintree, formerly Mount Wollaston, Boston. He was admitted a freeman of the colony, May 18, 1642. In 1649 he removed to Medfield and was one of the first selectmen of that town. He was also measurer of land, sealer of weights and measures, and in 1659 commissioner. His first lot of land in Medfield was near Brastow's Bridge, but it is not known whether he built his house there. Afterward he bought land of Thomas Grubb, about 1659, and this lot was at the corner of what is now Main and Bridge streets. He sold his property in Braintree in 1657, and was in Medfield in 1660. He was granted a house lot in Mendon, Massachusetts, in 1660, and in 1662 was a petitioner for the new town of Sherborn. Benjamin Albee was one of the constituent members of the Baptist church at Swansea in 1663, probably this man, as some of the members of that church lived as far as Mendon and Bellingham. Benjamin was living in Mendon in 1669. The history of Milford states that he became interested in the Quinshepaug Plantation (Mendon) in 1664. He made an agreement to erect and maintain

a cornmill on Mill river, at what is now Gaskill's Mills. He built a dam and started his mill, the first work of the kind, in what is now Milford, Massachusetts, and came, according to Sallou, to live there in 1664 or 1665. He lived on the south side of the road near what has been lately called the Willis Gould place. He received a bounty of fifty acres of land for establishing the mill. This land was east of the river and south of the road. The formal record of his mill grant was not made until 1672, however. He was a prominent citizen and held various town offices. He had to abandon his home during King Philip's war in 1675, and never returned there. His last years were spent at Medfield, and his Mendon property was inherited by his son James. He married Hannah ——. Children: James, married at Medfield, October 18, 1671, Hannah Cook, and many of their descendants have lived in Mendon and Milford; Hannah, baptized August 16, 1641, married Samuel Wight; Lydia, born April 14, 1642, at Braintree, married Alexander Lovell; John, mentioned below; Benjamin, born about 1652; Sarah, 1653, in Medfield.

(II) John, son of Benjamin Allbee, was born before 1650. He married, October 18, 1671, Jane Holbrook. He died in Mendon, July 14, 1675, and left four children, of whom their mother was appointed guardian by the Suffolk court.

(IV) John (2) Allbee, a descendant of Benjamin, and believed to be a grandson of John (1) Albee (II), settled in Dunstable, Massachusetts, in that part called Northtown, later known as the town of Townsend, Massachusetts. He married at Groton, Massachusetts, April 25, 1732, Abigail Searle, of Townsend. They had at Townsend six children.

(V) Ebenezer, son of John (2) Allbee, was born at Townsend, Massachusetts, June 9, 1743, and was the youngest child of his parents. He moved to Rockingham, Vermont, in 1770 or 1771. He was one of the early settlers and he cleared a farm and lived there the rest of his days. He married at Townsend, December 8, 1763, Rachel Avery, of Watertown, born in 1745, died November 4, 1815, at Rockingham. Children: John, born January 26, 1765, died January 27, 1765; Rachel, born June 25, 1766, married Barnabas Graves; Ebenezer, mentioned below; John, born February 18, 1770, died July 29, 1828; Benjamin, born 1771, died December 29, 1858; Mary, born February 7, 1774, married Lynds Simonds; Submit, December 19, 1775, married — Crane; Sarah, February 16, 1781, married Timothy Ross; Elijah, August 14, 1782; Eleazer, June 19, 1785, died August 28, 1864.

(VI) Ebenezer (2), son of Ebenezer (1) Allbee, was born at Townsend, Massachusetts, April 17, 1768, and died at Rockingham, Vermont, December 13, 1846. He came to Rockingham with his parents when he was four years old, attended the district schools and spent the rest of his life there. He was a farmer. He married, May 25, 1790, Anna Johnson, of Lancaster, Massachusetts, who was born January 20, 1771, and died September 16, 1849. Children, born at Rockingham: Ebenezer, born June 20, 1791, died August 21, 1867; Timothy J., mentioned below; Philena, born March 29, 1795, died September 19, 1866; Rev. Horace (q. v.); George Washington, born December 24, 1799, died November 27, 1872; Elijah Warren, born February 29, 1812, died May 21, 1885.

(VII) Timothy Johnson, son of Ebenezer (2) Allbee, was born in Rockingham, Vermont, December 10, 1792, and died at Fairlee, Vermont, August 9, 1874. He was educated in the district schools and throughout his active life followed farming. He married (first) Fannie Ware, a native of Thetford, Vermont. He married (second) June 24, 1828, Mrs. Clarissa Colton, of West Fairlee, born January 10, 1803, died May 2, 1883, daughter of Solomon and Olive (Morey) Colton. Children by first wife: 1. Fanny, married David Wight. 2. Lewis Lyman, mentioned below. 3. Child, died young. Children by second wife: 4. Timothy Morey, born February 24, 1841. 5. Warren Ebenezer, September 26, 1843. 6. Clarissa, married L. T. Lovell.

(VIII) Lewis Lyman, son of Timothy Johnson Allbee, was born at Thetford, Vermont, September 1, 1822, and died at Bellows Falls, Vermont, January 21, 1896. He came to the town of Rockingham, Vermont, when he was five years old to live with his grandfather, Ebenezer Allbee, and he later went to Massachusetts, where he learned the trade of stone-cutter. He worked at this trade in the construction of railroad bridges when the railroads were built in the Connecticut valley. In 1857 he bought a farm at Rockingham Depot, and he followed farming there until 1883, when he engaged in the plumbing business in Bellows Falls. He was a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. In politics he was a Democrat.

He married (first) at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, in 1854, Georgianna Brandt, who was born in Delaware county, Pennsylvania, April 14, 1827, and died in Rockingham, October 8, 1871, a daughter of John and Sarah (Holstein) Brandt. He married (second) October 9, 1872, Jane E. (Moore) Sherwin, who was born in Rochester, New York, June

14, 1827. By his first wife he had one child, George Brandt, mentioned below.

(IX) George Brandt, son of Lewis Lyman Allbee, was born in Rockingham, Vermont, January 25, 1860. He attended the public schools of his native town and Vermont Academy, at Saxtons River. He learned the trade of plumber and tinsmith at Springfield, Vermont, where he lived from 1878 to 1881. For a short time afterward he was employed by the Vermont Farm Machinery Company, at Bellows Falls. From 1882 to 1886, he conducted his father's farm. In 1886 he established himself in his present business as a plumber at Bellows Falls, and this business has prospered. He has taken an active part in public affairs. He is a water commissioner and chief engineer of the fire department. He has also held various school district offices. In social life he is popular and well known in Masonic circles. He has taken thirty-two degrees in Scottish Rite Masonry, and is a member of King Solomon Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; of Abenequi Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; of Holy Cross Commandery, Knights Templar, of Bellows Falls; the Vermont Consistory, of Burlington; Mount Sinai Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Montpelier. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church.

He married, March 15, 1882, Martha L. Sparrow, of Springfield, Vermont, daughter of William and Jane (Ford) Sparrow (see Sparrow). Children: Russell Lewis, born October 12, 1883; Georgianna Jane, born January 25, 1888; Robert Brandt, born May 23, 1891.

(The Sparrow Line).

Most of the Sparrow families of this country are descended from Richard Sparrow, who was born in England, and settled early in Plymouth, Massachusetts. His descendants are numerous in Plymouth and Barnstable counties, Massachusetts. Like most Cape Cod families, who followed the sea, descendants went to the eastward, as Maine was originally called, and it is not unlikely that the family mentioned below is descended from this progenitor. Richard was taxed in Plymouth in 1633, and was constable in 1639-40. He removed to Eastham, Massachusetts, where he was a townsman in 1655. His will is dated September 19, 1660, bequeathing to wife Pandora, son Jonathan, grandchildren John, Priscilla and Rebecca Sparrow, and to the church at Eastham.

(I) James Sparrow, born in 1777, in England, died in Huntington, Canada, in 1845, aged sixty-eight years. He married (first) Anna Kilbeth (probably originally Galbraith).

He married (second) Martha Douglass, daughter of John and Mattie (Snodgrass) Douglass. Children by first wife: Mary, Thomas and Mitchell. Children by second wife: Eliza, Ellen, James, John, Robert, William, mentioned below; Sarah, and Benjamin.

(II) William Sparrow, son of James Sparrow, was born at Huntingdon, Canada, June 1, 1835. He came to the United States in 1858 and settled in Hyde Park, Vermont, afterward in Charlestown, New Hampshire. In 1869, he located at Springfield, Vermont. He was a soldier in the civil war in the Union army, from 1861 to 1864, a private in Company I, First Vermont Cavalry. He married (first) Jane Ford, who was born in 1836 and died in 1881, daughter of Robert Ford. He married (second) in 1905, Dora E. Lee, daughter of William Lee, of Springfield, Vermont. Children, all by first wife: Martha L., married George B. Allbee (see Allbee); Florinda, died aged two years; Will B.; Henry Snodgrass; Allen Ford.

(VII) Rev. Horace Allbee, son ALLBEE of Ebenezer Allbee (q. v.), was born at Rockingham, Vermont, May 21, 1797, and died there in 1888. He received his early education in the public schools, but his real education and his training for his profession came largely as the result of his own study and exertions. He was qualified to preach early in life and continued in the ministry until 1860. He had various pastorates in the Vermont conference, including that at Fairlee. After 1860 he lived at Londonderry, Vermont, in the home of his son, with whom he was in partnership in owning and operating a saw mill. After the death of the son and his wife, he went to Springfield, Vermont, where for some time he followed farming. His last years were spent in the town of Rockingham.

He married (first) at Springfield, May 22, 1819, Hannah Herrick, who was born at Springfield, July 24, 1800, and died at Londonderry, August 28, 1863, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Spaulding) Herrick. He married (second) January 11, 1866, Hannah White Adams, who was born in Rockingham, Vermont, November 18, 1815, daughter of Samuel and Mercy (White) Adams. Children, all by the first wife: Horace H., born June 26, 1821; Almira, July 23, 1823; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Samuel, January 9, 1827; Adeline, July 11, 1829, married Rawson T. Johnson; Elizabeth F., December 21, 1831, married Robert D. Newton; Silas, November 27, 1833, a soldier in the civil war, died in Andersonville prison, September 9, 1864; Mary, Decem-

ber 2, 1835, died September 30, 1866, married Alva Whitman; Hannah, May 14, 1840, died August 17, 1868, married Henry E. Benson; Ellen, May 28, 1844, married William T. Wheeler.

(VIII) Ebenezer Allbee, son of Rev. Horace Allbee, was born at Fairlee, Vermont, May 23, 1825, and died in Brattleboro, Vermont, in January, 1907. He attended the public schools in various towns in Vermont, and for a time he resided in Londonderry, removing thence to Winhall, Vermont, in 1854, and lived there about four years. Returning to Londonderry he was employed in trucking; he removed to Jamaica, Vermont, where for several years he was engaged in the retail boot and shoe business. From 1872 to the time of his death, his home was in Bellows Falls, Vermont. He died at Brattleboro, where he was visiting. During the last sixteen years of his active life he was a farmer. He was interested in public affairs and held the offices of lister and justice of the peace. In politics he was a Republican.

He married (first) November 25, 1846, Angeline Z. Whitcomb, who was born in Londonderry, Vermont, November 18, 1829, and died at Rockingham, Vermont, November 15, 1880, daughter of John and Zeruah (Howard) Whitcomb. He married (second) April 19, 1883, Clarissa J. Perry, who died September 28, 1899. Children by first wife: 1. Elmore S., born at Londonderry, May 6, 1848; was a physician at Bellows Falls, died there in May, 1913; married Cara Allbee; one child, Angie G.; they still reside in Bellows Falls. 2. Zina H., mentioned below.

(IX) Hon. Zina Harrington Allbee, son of Ebenezer Allbee, was born at Grafton, Vermont, April 17, 1854. He attended the public schools of Jamaica, Vermont, the Burr & Burton Seminary, at Manchester, Vermont, and the Fort Plain Institute, at Fort Plain, New York. In 1873 he began to study law in the office of Judge L. M. Read, of Bellows Falls, Vermont, and was admitted to the bar in 1877. He continued in the office of Judge Read, however, until 1881, when he opened an office at Bellows Falls. He has continued there in general practice to the present time, and now occupies the same offices which were formerly occupied by Judge Read. For several years he was register of probate. He was appointed judge of probate for the district of Westminster in 1902, and subsequently reelected. He has continued to fill this office to the present time, and in 1892 he was state's attorney. For seventeen years he was a lister of the town. In politics he is a Republican. He is a trustee of the Bellows Falls Savings Bank and was its vice-president from 1902 to 1908, when

he became president, a position he now occupies. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church and a vestryman.

He married, October 23, 1889, Annie Tinkham Goodwin, who was born at Claremont, New Hampshire, December 31, 1858, daughter of James and Mary A. (Tinkham) Goodwin. They have one son, Sumner Goodwin, born at Bellows Falls, October 4, 1890, educated in the public schools and at Phillips Academy, Andover, Massachusetts, now with the Howard Hardware Company, of Bellows Falls.

The pedigree of this family ADAMS traces the ancestry, according to one account, to Ap Adam, the father of John or Lord Ap Adam, who was called to parliament by Edward I., and was Baron of the realm from 1296 to 1307, and states that he came out of the Marches of Wales into Devonshire.

(I) Henry Adams, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and came from Braintree, England, to Braintree, Massachusetts, about 1632-33. He was allotted forty acres of land for the ten persons in his family, February 24, 1639-40. President John Adams, a descendant, believed that Henry Adams came from Devonshire, and erected a monument to him in the old burying ground at Braintree, now Quincy, with this inscription: "In memory of Henry Adams who took flight from the Dragon persecution in Devonshire, England, and alighted with eight sons near Mount Wollaston. One of the sons returned to England, and after taking time to explore the country, four removed to Medfield, and two to Chelmsford. One only, Joseph, who lies here at his left hand, remained here—an original proprietor in the township of Braintree." The monument commemorates the "piety, humility, simplicity, prudence, patience, temperance, frugality, industry and perseverance" of the Adams ancestor. President John Quincy Adams, however, dissented from the conclusion of his father that Henry Adams was of Devonshire. Savage agrees with the younger Adams that the immigrant was of Braintree, England, in county Essex, and some of the sons from Chelmsford in that county. It is generally believed that the wife of Henry Adams returned to England with her daughter Ursula, and died there. Henry died at Braintree, October 6, 1646, and was buried on October 8. In his will, proved June 8, 1647, he mentioned his sons, Peter, John, Joseph, Edward, Samuel, and daughter Ursula. Children: Lieutenant Henry, born 1604; Lieutenant Thomas, mentioned below; Captain

Samuel, born 1617; Deacon Jonathan, 1619; Peter; John, 1624; Joseph, 1626; Ensign Edward, 1630; Ursula, mentioned in father's will.

(II) Lieutenant Thomas Adams, son of Henry Adams, was born in England in 1612, and died in Chelmsford, Massachusetts, July 20, 1688. He moved from Braintree to Concord, and thence to Chelmsford. He was chosen sergeant of the military company in 1659. He was made ensign in 1678, and lieutenant in 1682, in the company which his brother Captain Samuel commanded. He was town clerk, selectman and deputy to the general court. His will was dated March 28, 1688, and proved October 7, 1690. He married, in Braintree, in 1642, Mary Blackmore (?). Children: Mary, born in Braintree, July 24, 1645, died young; Jonathan, twin, born in Concord, January 6, 1646; Peletiah, twin of Jonathan; Timothy, mentioned below; George, March 29, 1650, died young; Samuel, 1652-53; Edith, February 21, 1655; Rebecca, September 18, 1657, died young; Elizabeth, December 21, 1658-59, died young; Thomas, July 22, 1660, died November 20 following; Mary, October 29, 1664.

(III) Timothy, son of Lieutenant Thomas Adams, was born February 15, 1648, died at Chelmsford, July 1, 1707. He married Mary ——. Children, born at Chelmsford: Thomas, 1675; Timothy, December 13, 1677; Mary, died January 29, 1681; Mary, died September 25, 1685; Jonathan, born April 3, 1688.

(IV) Thomas (2), son of Timothy Adams, was born at Chelmsford in 1675, died there February 18, 1746. He was a carpenter by trade. In 1726 he settled at Dunstable, Massachusetts. He married Judith ———, who was born in 1680, died April 15, 1754. Children, born at Chelmsford: Jane, born December 2, 1704; Esther, August 18, 1706; Henry, May 20, 1708, resided at Dunstable; Ephraim, November 14, 1712, resided at Dunstable and Stoddard; Stephen, February 4, 1715, lived at New Ipswich, Hollis, New Hampshire, and Andover, Vermont; Phebe, December 3, 1716; Zachariah, mentioned below; Phinehas and Hannah, May 7, 1724; Thomas, 1727, resided at West Windsor, Vermont.

(V) Zachariah, son of Thomas (2) Adams, was born at Chelmsford, November 5, 1718. He married Ann ———. He settled in Dunstable, removed before 1754 to New Ipswich, New Hampshire, and owned a saw mill there. He and his wife sold sixty acres of land at New Ipswich, May 21, 1773, to Eleazer Cummings. He appears to have settled afterward in Stoddard. The Stoddard history states that Nehemiah, Thomas, Zachariah and Eli came there between 1775 and 1800.

(VI) Eli, son of Zachariah Adams, was born in New Ipswich. He was a taxpayer in Stoddard in 1784. He served in the Bennington alarm, seventy days, 1777. He enlisted in the New Ipswich company, Captain Stephen Parker, Colonel Moses Nichols, July 19, 1777. He was in Captain Abijah Smith's company, Colonel Enoch Hale's regiment, 1776. This company was from Rindge, Temple, and vicinity. (See New Hampshire Revolutionary Rolls II., pp. 100, 221; I., 420; III., 839, 846).

Eli Adams was born April 15, 1759, died August 10, 1825, in Springfield, Vermont. He came from Stoddard to Springfield in 1791. He married, March 8, 1783, Hepsibah Farley, born March 3, 1764, died August 28, 1854. Children: Joseph, born February 16, 1784, died April 13, 1844; Anna, March 31, 1786, died August 14, 1819, married ——— Lockwood; Sally, September 19, 1790, married Henry C. Dana; Amos F., mentioned below; Jesse W., July 25, 1800, died November 6, 1844. The first three were born in Stoddard, the two youngest in Springfield.

(VII) Amos F., son of Eli Adams, was born in Springfield, May 7, 1794, died June 20, 1875, in South Charlestown, New Hampshire. He lived in Springfield, Vermont, Langdon and Charlestown, New Hampshire. He was a farmer during most of his active life. He married, March 21, 1816, Philena Goodnow, born at Grafton, Vermont, May 3, 1793, died September 12, 1865. Children: Horace, mentioned below; Olive, born December 28, 1818, died in June, 1881, married (first) Amos Blanchard, (second) C. P. Felch; Mary, born July 8, 1828, married Benjamin Sartwell; Eli, born July 8, 1828, died December 1, 1889.

(VIII) Horace, son of Amos F. Adams, was born at Springfield, Vermont, September 16, 1817, died at Bellows Falls, Vermont, October 18, 1883. He received his early education in the public schools. He left Springfield when quite young and lived in Bellows Falls, when a boy. Afterward he resided successively in Langdon, Alstead and Keene, New Hampshire. In 1875 he returned to Bellows Falls. Early in life he learned the trade of millwright and followed it all his active life. He owned and operated saw and grist mills. He had a grist mill and dealt in grain and feed at Bellows Falls from 1875 until he died. He was a prominent citizen of the town and a successful merchant. While living in Langdon, he was on the board of selectmen. He was a member of the Universalist church. In politics he was a Democrat. He married, January 1, 1850, Olive Sartwell, who was born at Langdon, New Hampshire, August 9, 1826,

daughter of Simon and Betsey (Elwell) Sartwell. Children: Ida M., born December 28, 1850, died April 23, 1863; Abbie, born August 4, 1854, married Daniel D. Howard, of Rutledge, Pennsylvania; Frank, mentioned below.

(IX) Frank, son of Horace Adams, was born at Alstead, New Hampshire, February 1, 1857. He attended the public schools there and at Keene, New Hampshire. After working in a shop at Keene for one year, he went with his parents to Bellows Falls and from 1875 to 1883 was employed in his father's mill. He succeeded to the business and has continued it with marked success to the present time under the name of Frank Adams & Company. He has a large wholesale and retail business in grain, flour and feed. Mr. Adams is a member of King Solomon's Temple Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of which he is the treasurer; Abenauqui Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Holy Cross Commandery, Knights Templar, all of Bellows Falls; Cairo Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Rutland, Vermont; he is at present grand treasurer of the Grand Commandery of Vermont. He belongs to the Universalist parish and is secretary of the board of trustees.

He married, June 4, 1889, Stella H. Allis, of Cold Spring, New York, daughter of S. P. Allis. Children: Walter F., born February 1, 1890, graduate of Norwich University, Northfield, Vermont, June, 1912, now associated with his father in business; Eugene Gerald, born July 20, 1895; Dorris Christine, born June 14, 1899.

BOLLES Joseph Bolles, the immigrant, came from Osberton, Nottinghamshire, England, to Winter Harbor, near the mouth of the Saco river, in Maine, about 1640, and afterwards settled in Wells, Maine. He belonged to one of the few armorial families represented in New England, of whom it is estimated there are less than fifty. In 1665 John Bolles, of Clerkenwell, Middlesex, England, making his will, bequeathed to "my brother Joseph Bolles, living in New England." The family arms are: "Azure out of three cups or, as many boars' heads coupé argent." On June 21, 1664, Joseph Bolles was appointed by Ferdinando Gorges one of the thirteen men in York county, who were to be "my Deputies and Commissioners for the Government of the sd. Province." Bolles appears as commissioner in various legal documents in 1651, 1655, 1658, 1659, 1661 and 1662. He was appointed in 1653, "clerk of the writs" of the town of Wells. By the burning of his house in 1657, a large volume

of town records were destroyed. In 1655 he assisted in "running the line" between the towns of Wells and Kittery. His will is dated September 18, 1678, and was presented for probate in November, 1678. He mentioned Mary, his wife, eldest son Thomas, son Samuel, daughter Frost, daughter Becke, daughter Locke and daughter Mercy. The inventory of his estate was 842 pounds, one shilling, six pence. He married Mary Howells, born in March, 1624, daughter of Morgan Howells, of Cape Porpoise, Maine. She was living at Portsmouth, New Hampshire, in 1684. Children: Mary, born August 7, 1641, married Charles Frost; Thomas, December 1, 1644, settled at New London, Connecticut; Samuel, mentioned below; Hannah, November 25, 1649; Elizabeth, January 15, 1652, married ——— Locke; Joseph, March 15, 1654, married Mary Call; Sarah, January 20, 1657; Mercy, August 11, 1661.

(II) Samuel, son of Joseph Bolles, was born March 12, 1646. In 1668 the inhabitants of Wells granted to Samuel Bolles 300 acres of land, on condition that he should "improve the same within a year." One of his descendants states that "after being burnt out in Maine by the Indians, he moved first to Clark's Island, Boston Harbor, and next to Rochester, Massachusetts, where he changed land with Samuel Hammon." (Deed in York Deeds XIII confirms this August 26, 1729); also that "his house was about two miles from Mattapoisett Village." He was probably called of Middleborough, because he lived near that town. He was a citizen of Rochester, in 1712, when the heirs of Christopher Dyer conveyed to him, June 10, their interest in the land at Sheepscott. The next day he sold it to Rev. Henry Flint, of Cambridge, for thirty pounds. This land was granted to William Dyer, father of Samuel Bolles' wife, and was executed at Braintree and signed by his wife Mary. On December 1, 1714, Samuel Bolles, of Rochester, divided his farm among his three sons, Joseph, Samuel Jr., and Jonathan. (Plymouth Deeds XII, p. 170; XIV, p. 53; XV p. 53).

Each was to have about one-third of the home lot, by estimation about forty acres, Joseph having the northern end. His wife Mary in the conveyance to Jonathan gave up her right of dower "and power of thirds," yet this deed was the only one renewed, possibly because he was not then of age. On September 5, 1723, Samuel conveyed to his son Jonathan, a third of the home lot, as by deed of December 1, 1714, "it being suspected that the aforesd Deed is not a firm & Legal Deed of Conveyance." As this deed of 1723 was signed by Samuel Bolles alone, it is probable that

his wife was not then living. He was seventy-seven years old and possibly was living with a daughter in Bridgewater. (No records of Samuel or wife are found in Bridgewater, so it is likely that he was living with the Tildens). He married Mary Dyer, daughter of William and sister of Christopher Dyer. Children: Joseph, married Mary —, and had William, Abigail, Hosea, Catherine, Ebenezer, Lemuel, William, Solomon, Amos and David; Samuel, married Lydia Balch, and had Benjamin, Deborah, Johannah, Deliverance, Lydia, Samuel, Johannah, David and Ruth; Jonathan, mentioned below; Joanna, married (first) January 23, 1701-02, at Marshfield, Joseph Tilden, (second) June 26, 1716, Charles Turner, of Scituate; Deliverance, married, May 4, 1733, Daniel Hayford, and had Samuel and Webster (her husband's first wife seems to have been Anne Webster, whom he married, February 7, 1723, whence the name Webster).

(III) Jonathan, son of Samuel Bolles, was born about 1700. He resided in Rochester, Massachusetts, and died there in 1773. His will was dated April 27, 1763. Children, born at Rochester: Thomas, born June 11, 1721; Mary, December 11, 1723; Hannah, December 25, 1725; John, October 29, 1727; Jonathan, mentioned below.

(IV) Jonathan (2), son of Jonathan (1) Bolles, was born at Rochester, Massachusetts, in 1732, and died in 1824. He went from his native town to Richmond, New Hampshire, and finally to Rockingham, Vermont, where he died. He married, October 4, 1754, Elizabeth Randall. Children: Solomon, Mary, Thankful, John, William, Sarah, Jonathan, Rest, Nicholas, Lemuel, mentioned below.

(V) Lemuel, son of Jonathan (2) Bolles, was born at Richmond, New Hampshire, about 1776. He settled in Westminster, Vermont, and about 1799, in Rockingham, Vermont, where he died August 26, 1827, aged fifty-one years. His farm was located one mile north of Cambridgeport. He married Mary Chamberlain. Children: Lemuel, a trader at Cambridgeport, married Esek Weaver; Ithamar, mentioned below; Nelson, lived at Townsend and Newfane, Vermont; Nancy, married Peleg Winslow; Hannah, married Prosper Merrill; Augusta, married Colonel Samuel B. Wells; Mary, died young.

(VI) Ithamar, son of Lemuel Bolles, was born at Westminster, Vermont, in 1813, and died at Rockingham, Vermont, August 11, 1882. He was educated in the public schools and followed farming and trading in his native town. In politics, he was an old-line Whig in early life. He became an Abolitionist and was

active in the anti-slavery movement. He joined the Republican party when it was formed and supported it during the rest of his life. He held various offices of trust in the town and was a justice of the peace. He married (first) Martha S. Wood, daughter of Hiram Wood, of Cambridgeport, in the town of Rockingham; she died November 29, 1859. He married (second) Rebecca E. Farr, of Athens, Vermont, who died May 7, 1887. Child by first wife: Francis Almon, mentioned below. Child by second wife: Frederick C., born March 9, 1862, resided in his native town until 1886, since then in Boston, Massachusetts.

(VII) Francis Almon, son of Ithamar Bolles, was born in Rockingham, Vermont, August 31, 1843, died May 24, 1909. He attended the public schools and the academy at South Woodstock, then entered Tufts College, from which he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts, in 1870. Immediately afterward he became a student in the law office of Hon. Charles B. Eddy, of Bellows Falls, and was admitted to the bar at the April term of the Windham county court in 1873. Subsequently, he became the law partner of Mr. Eddy, until May, 1877. For many years he practiced alone and he rapidly won a leading place in his profession. In later years his son was a partner under the firm name of Bolles & Bolles. In politics Mr. Bolles was a staunch and influential Republican. In March, 1872, he began his career in public life as town clerk of Rockingham, a position he filled with efficiency by successive reelections for thirty-eight years, up to the time of his death. He represented the town in the state legislature of Vermont in 1882-84, and served on important committees of the house. He was state's attorney in Windham county in 1884-86, and was active and popular in social life. He was a member of King Solomon's Temple Lodge, No. 40, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons of Bellows Falls. He sang in the Episcopal church choir twenty-one years.

He married, August 25, 1870, Augusta R. Carlton, who was born at Woodstock, Vermont, December 9, 1846, daughter of Levi and Adeline Rebecca (Richardson) Carlton. Children: 1. Almon Ithamar, mentioned below. 2. Edmond Carlton, born October 27, 1873, manager of the New England Telephone and Telegraph Company, resided at White River Junction some years, now teller in National Bank at Bellows Falls. He married, September 9, 1897, Myrtie Barros, of Keene, New Hampshire, now deceased. 3. Francis Richardson, born September 14, 1886; graduate of the Bellows Falls High School, 1905, and Harvard

College, 1910; now with Western Electric Company.

(VIII) Almon Ithamar, son of Francis Almon Bolles, was born at Bellows Falls Vermont, March 15, 1871. He attended the public schools of his native village and studied law in his father's office, also took special course in law at the University of Virginia. He was admitted to the bar in 1898, and soon afterward was admitted to partnership with his father. Since the death of his father, he has continued in practice at Bellows Falls and enjoys well-earned distinction as a solicitor and advocate. He has served his native town in the office of lister. For fifteen years he was assistant town clerk and he filled his father's unexpired term as town clerk. He is a Republican in politics. He is a member of King Solomon's Temple Lodge of Free Masons. In religion he is a Universalist. He married, June 17, 1897, Mary Chapin Nims, who was born at Walpole, New Hampshire, daughter of Albert F. and Cynthia (Chapin) Nims. Children: Margaret Chapin, born July 22, 1899; Gertrude Nims, June 13, 1901; Albert Thomas, June 24, 1903; Frances A., March 26, 1909.

The Ward family has an ancient
WARD and distinguished English history.

The records extend back to the days of Ward, a captain who came over from Normandy with William the Conqueror in 1066. The first of the family to assume an additional name, so far as we know, was William de la Ward, who resided in Chester, England, in 1175. The Wards of Yorkshire spread gradually over the adjoining counties and the similarity of their arms indicates a common origin, probably in Yorkshire. The arms are: Azure, a cross baton, or. Crest: A wolf's head, erased.

(I) William Ward, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1603, probably in Yorkshire. He came to New England before 1639, when he was living in Sudbury, Massachusetts. He was admitted a freeman May 10, 1643; was a deputy to the general court in 1644, and was for a number of years, chairman of the board of selectmen in Sudbury and commissioner to end small causes, appointed by the general court. He and eight others were the original petitioners for the grant of land on which Marlborough was founded. As originally laid out the town included not only the present city of Marlborough, but Westborough, Southborough and Northborough. Ward moved to Marlborough in 1660, the year that the town was incorporated. He deposed October 4, 1664, that he was sixty-one years old. He had a fifty-acre house lot on the

south side of the road nearly opposite the meeting house. He was elected deacon of the church. His lands finally extended westward to what is called Belcher's pond, near which was built the tavern of his son-in-law, Abraham Williams, who married his eldest daughter. He suffered with the other settlers great privations and loss during King Philip's war. One son was slain and his buildings burnt and cattle killed. He died August 10, 1687, and his will was dated April 6, 1686. He bequeathed to his wife Elizabeth; to children John and Increase; to the children of his sons Richard and Eleazer, deceased; to his son-in-law Abraham Williams; to all his children by his two wives. His widow died December 9, 1700, in her eighty-seventh year. Children: John, born about 1626; Joanna, born 1628; Obadiah, born 1632; Richard, mentioned below; Deborah, born 1637; Hannah, born 1639; William, born January 22, 1640, died young; Samuel, born September 24, 1641; Elizabeth, born April 14, 1643; Increase, born February 22, 1644; Hopestill, born February 24, 1646; William, born February 12, 1648-49; Eleazer, born 1657; Bethia, born 1658.

(II) Richard, son of William Ward, was born in 1635. He went to Sudbury with his father and lived there until his life was cut short by drowning in the Sudbury river, March 31, 1666. He married, September 8, 1661, Mary Moore, daughter of John Moore, an early settler of Sudbury. His widow married Daniel How. Richard had a house lot granted to him in Sudbury, eighteen acres, November 26, 1660. He was admitted a freeman in 1664. Children: Obadiah, mentioned below; Lydia, born March 16, 1665, married John Maynard.

(III) Obadiah, son of Richard Ward, was born at Sudbury, December 10, 1663, died at Worcester, Massachusetts, December 17, 1717. His will was made on the day of his death. He settled in Worcester as early as 1716 and built a mill at what was known later as the "Red Mills." In 1716 he bought the interest of his sister Lydia in his father's estate in Sudbury. He married, December 20, 1693, Joanna Harrington, who survived him. Children: Richard, born 1694; Obadiah, 1695; Hannah, 1696; Daniel, mentioned below; Dominada, November 26, 1702; Uriah, December 3, 1704, slain by the Indians at Rutland, August 3, 1724; Sarah, born 1701; Isaac, March, 1707; Thankful, February 15, 1712.

(IV) Major Daniel Ward, son of Obadiah Ward, was born in 1700, died at Worcester, May 21, 1777. He married (first) Sarah ———: (second) at Framingham, February 20, 1732-33, Mary Coggin, widow of Henry, and daughter of Nathaniel Stone, granddaugh-



Henry S. Ward.

ter of John Stone, and great-granddaughter of Gregory Stone, the immigrant. Children: Henry, mentioned below; William, September 27, 1728; Phineas, October 12, 1729; William, November 20, 1733; Mary, November 8, 1735, married Samuel Curtis, of Worcester; Azubah, October 30, 1737, married John Green; Samuel, September 25, 1739; Daniel, July 26, 1741; Sarah; Uriah, December 8, 1745; Asa, February 17, 1747-48; Esther, March 7, 1750.

(V) Henry, son of Major Daniel Ward, was born at Worcester, January 2, 1726-27, died in 1769. His inventory is dated December 11, 1769. He married, January 2, 1752, Lydia Mower, of Worcester. She married (second) June 22, 1779, James Trowbridge, who died July 21, 1806, in his ninetieth year. Children, born at Worcester: Lydia, born March 4, 1754; Mary, April 1, 1757; Abigail, April 25, 1759; Elizabeth, January 29, 1761; Lucretia, September 11, 1762; Henry, August 1, 1764; Samuel, September 20, 1766; Azubah, August 11, 1768.

(VI) Henry (2), son of Henry (1) Ward, was born in Worcester, August 16, 1764, died at Guilford, Vermont, September 1, 1821. He settled at Guilford when a young man, and married there, November 29, 1789, Priscilla Bixby, daughter of Samuel. She died at Brattleboro, June 5, 1847. Children, born at Guilford: Charles, born August 26, 1790; Sarah, July 2, 1792; Harriet, December 13, 1795; Henry, mentioned below; Samuel, January 17, 1802.

(VII) Henry (3), son of Henry (2) Ward, was born at Guilford, Vermont, May 12, 1798, and died there in November, 1864. He married, September 23, 1826, Eliza E. Houghton. Children: Martha P., born April 10, 1828; Henry Houghton, February 2, 1830; Eliza M., August 26, 1832; Samuel B., August 30, 1835; Francis E. (Frank Edward), mentioned below; Victoria A., December 16, 1840; M. E. Priscilla, October 1, 1844, died September 12, 1847.

(VIII) Frank Edward, son of Henry (3) Ward, was born in Guilford, Vermont, September 3, 1839, died in May, 1909, in that town. He received his early education in his native town. During nearly all of his active life he followed farming in Guilford. For a short time he was superintendent of a large stock farm in Dummerston. He was active and prominent in public affairs and held various offices of trust and responsibility. In politics he was a Republican. He served the town as school director, assessor and for many years as selectman, and as representative to the state legislature. He was a member of the local grange, Patrons of Husbandry, and of the Methodist Episcopal church.

He married, March 4, 1861, Olive Fowler, who was born in Whitingham, Vermont, February 9, 1840, died in May, 1903, daughter of Daniel and Lois (Brown) Fowler. Children: Henry Samuel, mentioned below; Marion L., born April 5, 1870, married William Wheeler, of Halifax, Vermont; Charles A., born May 10, 1876, railway postal clerk, living in Greenfield, Massachusetts.

(IX) Dr. Henry Samuel Ward, son of Frank Edward Ward, was born at Guilford, Vermont, February 18, 1865. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Glenwood Classical Seminary, of West Brattleborough, Vermont. He began to study his profession at the University of Vermont, from which he was graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine, in the class of 1887. After graduating, he practiced medicine for a time at Stonington, Connecticut. Thence he removed to Readsboro, Vermont, where for fourteen years he engaged successfully in general practice. Since 1902 he has been located at Springfield, Vermont, where he has a large and interesting practice. He is a member of the Windsor County Medical Society, of the Springfield Clinical Society, the Vermont State Medical Society and the American Medical Association. He is a prominent Free Mason, a member of Balance Rock Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Readsboro; of Skitchewaug Chapter, No. 25, Royal Arch Masons, of Springfield; of Holy Cross Commandery, Knights Templar, of Bellows Falls, Vermont; also of Springfield Lodge, No. 42, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Vermont. In politics he is a Republican, and he has been active and influential in party and public affairs. He served the town on the board of selectmen and was chairman of the board. He represented the town of Readsboro in the Vermont legislature in 1896 and was house chairman of the joint special committee on public health.

He married (first) September 12, 1888, Martha L. Carpenter, of Readsboro, Vermont, who died August 24, 1895, a daughter of Daniel P. Jr. and Lestina (Baker) Carpenter. He married (second) April 14, 1897, Effie A. Carpenter, of Readsboro, daughter of Oscar A. and Ann (Amidon) Carpenter. By his second wife he has one child, Rachel Martha, born November 10, 1898.

Anthony Buxton, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England about 1601. In 1637 he was in Salem, Massachusetts, and received five acres from the town that year. His will was dated March 8, 1683-84, and proved July

29, 1684. He married Elizabeth ———. Children: Rachel, died in Salem, February 24, 1675; Elizabeth, married Isaac Cook; John, mentioned below; Lydia, married Joseph Small; Mary, married John Cook, she was baptized September 18, 1720, when over seventy years old; Sarah; Anthony, born September 6, 1653, died May, 1676; Samuel, August 14, 1655, died February 24, 1675; James, August 8, 1659, died October 15, 1662; Thomas, February 24, 1661-62, died October 20 following; Joseph, July 17, 1663; Hannah, January 27, 1665.

(II) John, son of Anthony Buxton, was born at Salem about 1645. He married (first) March 30, 1668, Mary Small, who died January 27, 1675-76. He married (second) October 7, 1677, Elizabeth Holten. Children by first wife, born in Salem: Mary, September 3, 1669; Elizabeth, August 13, 1672; John, November 29, 1674. Children by second wife: Joseph, mentioned below; Sarah, February 9, 1680; Anthony, February 24, 1681; Rachel, May, 1682; Hannah, January 20, 1685; Ebenezer, June 20, 1690; Lydia, October 16, 1692; Benjamin, March 11, 1694-95; James, September 28, baptized December 11, 1698; Amos, February 12, 1700; Jonathan, July 25, 1706, had sons Jonathan and Benjamin at Danvers. The father died May 16, 1715.

(III) Joseph, son of John Buxton, was born in the North Precinct of Salem, now Danvers, November 24, 1678. He settled at North Danvers, where his children were baptized. He married Elizabeth ———. Children: Joseph, mentioned below; Abigail, born January 27, 1712, baptized June 22; Rachel, born May 1, 1714, baptized June 27; Hannah, baptized March 16, 1717-18; Sarah, baptized June 21, 1719; Lydia, baptized August 9, 1724.

(IV) Joseph (2), son of Joseph (1) Buxton, was born at North Danvers, May 28, 1709, died May 7, 1770. He lived in North Danvers until 1754, when he bought a farm at Sutton, Worcester county, Massachusetts, of Samuel Carriel. In 1764 he moved to Rutland District, now town of Barre, and he bought land of John Winslow, of Boston, October 16, 1764. (See Worcester Deeds, Book 42, page 303; Book 51, page 172). He married ———. Children, born at Danvers: Anthony, baptized February 10, 1733; Dorcas, baptized April 20, 1735; Rachel, baptized May 14, 1738; Joseph, baptized June 23, 1745; John, baptized December 18, 1748; Daniel, mentioned below.

(V) Daniel, son of Joseph (2) Buxton, was baptized at North Danvers. He went with the family to Rutland District (Barre) and after his father died and he reached his majority, January 1, 1771, his older brother Jo-

seph deeded to him a part of the farm of Joseph Buxton, deceased. He married, at Barre, January 2, 1772, Lucy Allen. He died in 1784, and about 1790 his widow married Joseph Bacon. When the estate was divided Joseph and Lucy Bacon were guardians of John and Anne; Zebadiah Allen was guardian of Daniel and Lucy. After they came of age they deeded their interests in the homestead to their mother and stepfather. Lucy (Allen) (Buxton) Bacon died in her ninety-seventh year. Children, born at Barre: Lucy, born in 1775, married, at Barre, February 28, 1797, John Bullard, and lived at Shrewsbury, Massachusetts; Anne, born 1777, married, January 15, 1798, Manasseh Osgood Jr., and lived at Westford, Vermont; John, born November 5, 1779, came to Newbury, Vermont, in 1804, and married Prudence Bayley; Daniel, mentioned below.

(VI) Daniel (2), son of Daniel (1) Buxton, was born in Worcester county, Massachusetts, about 1780. He went to Vermont with his brothers and sisters and located at the town of Jericho and Westford. He married ———. Children: John; Daniel; Benajah Case, mentioned below; Rachel; Prudence, who married ——— Babcock.

(VII) Benajah Case, son of Daniel (2) Buxton, was born at Westford, Vermont, March 30, 1813, died September 22, 1885. He was educated in the district schools. He learned the trade of millwright, and also established a butter and cheese factory at Jericho, Vermont, but continued in mill work all his active life. He married, January 6, 1835, Elizabeth E. Philips, born at Underhill, Vermont, October 9, 1812, died May 13, 1890. Children: Zilpah, born January 23, 1836, died March 29, 1896; Daniel, July 14, 1837, died February 25, 1907; Eunice, April 9, 1839, died January 26, 1902; Benajah C., September 15, 1840, died October 18, 1840; Thomas H., January 15, 1842, died August 11, 1893; Lydia A., November 24, 1843, married Nelson Pryor; George C., mentioned below; Henry M., August 7, 1847, died November 12, 1886; Benajah C., September 13, 1850; Frank P., September 13, 1852.

(VIII) George Cornelius, son of Benajah Case Buxton, was born at Jericho, Vermont, October 27, 1845, died June 30, 1908, in Burlington, Vermont. He attended the public schools, and began when a boy to work in his father's mill, learning the trade of millwright. He resided at Jericho up to 1893 when he moved to Burlington, Vermont, and made his home there up to his death. He was one of the owners of the Baldwin Refrigerator Works at Burlington. In politics he was a Republican

and he always took a keen interest in public affairs. He was made a Mason at Jericho, but was afterward a member of Burlington Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons. He was a faithful and consistent member of the Congregational church. He married, December 10, 1869, Martha A. Conklin, born at Stanbridge, Canada East, December 26, 1842, daughter of Isaac and Martha (Everett) Conklin. Children: Rose C., born April 15, 1871, married Hobart C. Rogers and they have two children—Hobart and Catherine Rogers; George Delbert, mentioned below.

(IX) Dr. George Delbert Buxton, son of George Cornelius Buxton, was born at Jericho, Vermont, December 5, 1873. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Burlington Business College. He was bookkeeper for Dr. Webb, at Shelburne Farms, for nearly ten years. He then began to study medicine and was graduated in 1905 with the degree of Doctor of Medicine from the University of Vermont. He has been in general practice in Proctorsville, Vermont, since 1906. He is a member of the Windham County Medical Society, the Vermont State Medical Society and the American Medical Association. He is also a member of Mount Sinai Lodge, No. 21, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Proctorsville. He has been health officer of the town since 1907. In religion he is a Congregationalist. He married, June 14, 1906, Veronica E. Nichols, born at Underhill, Vermont, December 16, 1875, daughter of John William and Jane Lena (Tenney) Nichols. They have had one child, Gertrude Elizabeth, who died in infancy.

James Babcock, progenitor of
BABCOCK this family in New England,
was born in 1612, in the county of Essex, England, and died June 12, 1679. He resided at Portsmouth, Rhode Island, and was made a freeman, February 25, 1665. His first wife, who bore the name of Sarah, died in 1665. In 1669 he married Elizabeth March, he and his family having removed to Westerly, Rhode Island, in 1662.

(II) John, son of James and Sarah Babcock, was born at Portsmouth, Rhode Island, 1644, died in 1685. Tradition says he eloped with Mary Lawton from Newport, and settled on the east bank of the Pawcatuck river, near what is now Avondale, near Mastuxet Cove, in the town of Westerly. Many romantic stories in prose and verse are founded upon this tradition. Some of the property on which he settled is still in the possession of his descendants.

(III) Captain John (2) Babcock, son of

John (1) and Mary (Lawton) Babcock, was born at Westerly, Rhode Island, 1669, died March 28, 1746. He was made a freeman February 13, 1689. He married, 1700, Mary Champlain. He held many town offices, became captain in the militia, and was a highly respected and honored man of his day.

(IV) Ichabod, son of Captain John (2) and Mary (Champlain) Babcock, was born November 21, 1703, and died at Ashaway, Rhode Island, in 1768. During 1734-35-36 he was lieutenant of the First Company, Westerly militia. He and his wife were members of the Ashaway Seventh Day Baptist Church. He married, December 1, 1731, his cousin, Jemima Babcock.

(V) Joseph, son of Ichabod and Jemima (Babcock) Babcock, was born February 3, 1735, died in March, 1804. He married (first) March 31, 1765, Hannah, born in South Kingstown, December 9, 1747, died in 1767, daughter of Samuel and Hannah (Clark) Champ-
lin; he married (second) 1771, Hannah, daughter of John and Hannah Ross, of Westerly, Rhode Island.

(VI) Captain Daniel Babcock, son of Joseph and Hannah (Ross) Babcock, was born September 20, 1777, died in 1860. At one time he was a sea captain, later became a farmer at Westerly, and in 1821 became captain of militia at that place. He married, October 29, 1801, Nancy, born in Westerly, December 19, 1778, daughter of Colonel James and Joanna (McDowell) Babcock. Children: Nancy, born November 29, 1803, married John Hall; Emory, born February 6, 1806, died June 29, 1892; Oliver, see forward; Joseph, born December 24, 1813, died May 12, 1892; Ezra, born January 16, 1816, married Eunice Palmer.

(VII) Oliver, son of Captain Daniel and Nancy (Babcock) Babcock, was born June 26, 1811, died at Westerly, October 22, 1900. For many years he was captain of a whaling ship, the barque "Fellows," which sailed from Stonington, Connecticut. On sea and land he was a man who won and retained friends, and he died highly respected. He married, March 27, 1837, Martha, born September 9, 1817, died March 10, 1888, daughter of Tristram and Desire Hannah (Ross) Dickens. Tristram Dickens, born November 14, 1793, married Desire Hannah Ross, born July 9, 1795, and had children: Martha, mentioned above; Charles B., born April 26, 1819; James R., February 28, 1821; Charles W., February 2, 1824; Sarah Frances, February 2, 1824; Mary Esther, April 26, 1826, married Elias Watrous, and she died in Westerly; Lois B., born April 15, 1828; Samuel L., October 27, 1830. Oliver

and Martha (Dickens) Babcock had children: Martha Esther, born May 28, 1838, died April 7, 1841; George, born June 10, 1841, died December 28, 1842; Tristram D., born December 10, 1842; Nancy, born September 20, 1852, married, August 20, 1884, John Tourgee, and they reside at East Greenwich, Rhode Island; Daniel, born March 28, 1857, died September 13, 1858; James Oliver, born December 15, 1859; and Daniel Courtland.

(VIII) Daniel Courtland, son of Oliver and Martha (Dickens) Babcock, was born August 14, 1863, at Avondale, in the town of Westerly. He went to the public schools of his section and, at a suitable age, entered upon his business career. He has made the hotel business his specialty, and is now the manager and proprietor of a fine hotel at No. 14 East Sixtieth street, New York City. His summers are spent in his old family home. He takes great interest in the Masonic fraternity, being a thirty-second degree Mason. Mr. Babcock married, in Brooklyn, New York, December 10, 1896, Margaret Stillman Burke, who was born March 6, 1868, and who is a member of the Phoebe Greene Ward Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution of Westerly. They have one child: Lois, born June 29, 1906. (See Burke).

(The Burke Line).

The Burke family came to this country from the North of Ireland. William Burke brought with him his wife Mary and his three children: George, William and Edith. They lived for a time in Albany, New York, then removed to Charleston, South Carolina, where Mr. Burke was engaged in the building trade. During a yellow fever epidemic both parents died of the disease, and George and Edith succumbed to it not long after their parents.

(II) William (2), son of William (1) and Mary Burke, the only one of the family who escaped the terrible yellow fever scourge, came north and located in Fordham, New York, where he followed the carpenter's trade until his removal to New York City. He there bought a hat store at the corner of Broadway and Fulton streets, and was located there for a period of forty years, in all this time doing a very successful business, and being known as "Burke, the Hatter." He acquired a large fortune, and devoted a share of it to charitable undertakings. He was a devoted and indulgent husband and father, and all of his spare time was spent with his family. He was a member of Plymouth Church, Brooklyn, New York, when Henry Ward Beecher was the pastor, and his widow still owns the pew there.

He was a member of the Masonic fraternity, and in high standing in that order.

Mr. Burke married (first) Margaret Valentine, by whom he had children: John and Mary, both deceased. After her death he married (second) Harriet Eugenia, daughter of Asher Miner Babcock, and they had children: 1. Margaret Stillman, see forward. 2. Eleanor Rutledge, married L. A. Gregg, and has one child: Eleanor Stillman. 3. Caroline Ackerman, is unmarried. 4. Mabel, married F. J. Perry, and has: Edgar Lockwood and Katherine. 5. William Lockwood, living in New York, unmarried. 6. George Herman Babcock, who married Florence W. Graham, and they reside in Chicago.

(III) Margaret Stillman, daughter of William and Harriet Eugenia (Babcock) Burke, married Daniel Courtland Babcock (see Babcock VIII).

The Bodine families of New York and New Jersey had their origin in the family le Boudin, or de Baudain, and the antiquity of the surname is attested by the French charters of the twelfth century. The family le Boudin was settled in Cambray, France, originally a district of the Low Countries as early as 1126 and bore for arms: D'azur au chevron d'or, acc. de trois roses du meme; au chef d'arg. chargé de trois merlotte du champpe. In France the family has borne an honorable part in war and peace and has given to the world the noted political writer, Jean Bodin, who was born at Angiers, May 31, 1530, and died of the plague at Laon in 1596, author of "Livres de la Republique," published in Paris in 1576. Sir William Hamilton said of him, that, from the time of Aristotle until Montesquieu, the six books of Bodin's form the ablest and most remarkable treatise extant on the philosophy of government and legislation. Gaspard de Bodin, of the branch Bodin de Boisrenarde, progenitor of Bodins de Galumbert, was captain of the grenadiers of Guyenne and Chevalier de St. Louis, and left the service in 1767 with the rank of brevet-major. This line bore the arms of le Boudin with the addition of lions as supporters. Of this family was Jean Francis Bodin, the historian, born at Angiers, September 26, 1776, died in 1829; his son Felix was also an author of historical works.

(I) Jean Bodine, of the Cambray family in France, is said to have removed to Medis, in the province of St. Onge, France, where his son Jean was born in 1645. He was doubtless a Huguenot and left his native land to seek a refuge in other countries. It is thought that

he went to Holland, and, after a short stay, went to England before coming to America. He came to New York as early as 1677, for on November 3rd of that year, he witnessed with Maria Creison at the Reformed Dutch Church, the baptism of Jan, son of Andries Canon by his wife Janetje Pluck. Bodine settled on Staten Island, New York, where he had a survey of land, April 1, 1686, and where he died in the latter part of 1694. Paulus Richards was appointed to administer his estate, March 4, 1695, and before the final settlement, the son, Jean Bodine, appeared as defendant in a suit against his father's estate. Nothing is known of Bodine's family, except that he had a son John, mentioned below.

(II) Jean (or John), son of Jean Bodine, was born at Medis, France, near the south shore of St. Onge, on the Gironde, May 8, 1645, and he was naturalized at London, England, March 21, 1682, with his second wife Esther, her parents, Francis and Jane Susan Bridon, and their son Francis Bridon. Many French Huguenots were naturalized about this time in England. For a short time he resided in Rye, county Sussex, where at least two of his children were born. He joined his father on Staten Island and was living there when his father died in 1695. He bought land in Middlesex county, New Jersey, and he went thither, possibly with the intention of settling there. He bought eighty acres of land, May 12, 1701, in Middlesex county, East Jersey, on the west side of Staten Island, at Charles Neck. He bought eighty acres more of Francis Bridon, May 8, 1722, and the heirs of Francis Bridon deeded other lands to him, February 2, 1736. He was living March 7, 1736, when he and wife Esther deeded lands. He married (first) — Crocheron, daughter of John Crocheron, one of the immigrants at Staten Island, who by will, dated December 13, 1695, described himself as "of great age," and bequeathed his estate to wife Mary, sons Nicholas and Anthony and other children. Nicholas Crocheron's will dated February 10, 1702, gave bequests to his nephews and nieces, children of John Bodine by his first wife. Jean Bodine married (second) probably in England, Esther Bridon, daughter of Francis Bridon, who was naturalized in London and came to New York, where he died in May, 1704. Children of Jean Bodine by first wife: 1. Isaac, died in July, 1752. 2. Jacob, died in May, 1748. 3. Peter. 4. Abraham. 5. Vincent, died in 1744. Children by second wife: 6. Marianna, born March 5, 1680, married Jean Abelin. 7. Jean, January 23, 1681, a mariner. 8. Eleazer, mentioned in will of

brother John, 1707. 9. Esther, living in 1707. 10. Francis, married Maria Dey.

(IV) William Bodine, grandson or great-grandson of Jean, was born about 1720. Unquestionably he belonged to the family of Jean Bodine, but the record of his birth has not been found. He was granted a large tract of land in Montgomery, in the village of Walden, and his homestead was occupied by several generations of his descendants. His name appears on the town records often, from 1768 to 1778, and also the name of Peter Bodine, doubtless his son. Jacob Bodine also settled early in Walden with sons Charles and Lewis. He was also a son of William, it is believed, but possibly a brother. According to the census of 1790 there were several Bodine families at Walden, Orange county. William Bodine had four males over sixteen, one under that age and five females; Jacob Sr. had four males over sixteen, two under that age and six females, indicating perhaps that he was as old as William. John, Lewis and Peter also had families. Moses and James Bodine were living in Walden in 1812. During the civil war Henry, Meron, Courtland and John Bodine enlisted from Walden. The brief town history tells us that Peter Bodine, son of William, married Mary Milspaugh and had eleven children, of whom Sylvester had a son Frederick, born 1835, a resident of Montgomery.

(VI) Benjamin Bodine, a grandson of William Bodine, the pioneer in Montgomery, Orange county, New York, was born at Montgomery, October 9, 1773, and died June 8, 1849. He married Susannah Kimbark, of German ancestry, born at Montgomery, New York, March 2, 1776, died January 14, 1862. Children: Maria, born October 4, 1797, died September 7, 1875; Hannah, November 8, 1798, died April 10, 1888; Delilah, October 11, 1800, died June 9, 1802; Elcy C., October 10, 1802, died March 11, 1877; Amanda, May 4, 1805, died April 27, 1835; William, May 10, 1807, died December 22, 1875; George; Melinda, April 10, 1811, died April 5, 1888; Elizabeth L., April 15, 1813, died February 9, 1824; John Howard, May 8, 1815, died November 7, 1858; Francis Millard, mentioned below; Susan Leeds, November 7, 1823, died April 19, 1909.

(VII) Francis Millard, son of Benjamin Bodine, was born in Walden, or Montgomery, Orange county, New York, March 28, 1818, and died at Pine Bush, Orange county, New York, November 15, 1898. He received his early education in the public schools and engaged in business as a wagon-maker, undertaker and farmer. He had a farm in Middle-

town, New York, near Goshen, and all his life was spent in Orange county. He married, February 28, 1844, Rachel Niver, who was born in Orange county, New York, February 7, 1819, died November 17, 1898, daughter of Ephraim and Elizabeth (Rumsey) Niver. Children: Theron, born February 20, 1845; Mary Amanda, born October 5, 1846; Benjamin, April 24, 1851, died November 20, 1857; Elizabeth, August 22, 1853, married Orville Edinburg; William H., mentioned below.

(VIII) William Howard, son of Francis Millard Bodine, was born at Pine Bush, town of Crawford, Orange county, New York, January 12, 1859. He received his early education in the public schools of his native town. In 1876 he went to Middletown, New York, to learn the trade of tinsmith. After six months there, he went to Newburg, New York, where he worked at his trade for a time, then six months at Goshen, New York, then two years at Warwick, then to Monroe, New York, where he remained eight years. In 1888 he engaged in the heating and plumbing business at Bellows Falls, Vermont, in partnership with George B. Allbee. After three years, however, the firm was dissolved and Mr. Bodine became connected with M. F. Davis, remaining ten years. Since then he has been with H. H. Wiley and E. J. Lynch up to the present time. Mr. Bodine is a member of King Solomon's Temple Lodge of Free Masons; of Abenaki Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; of Bellows Falls Council, Royal and Select Masters, and of Bellows Falls Lodge, No. 23, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. In religion he is a Methodist, and steward and trustee of the Society of the Methodist Church. He married, December 25, 1883, Florence N. Stoddard, who was born at Middletown, Orange county, New York, daughter of Ira L. Stoddard, who was born August 5, 1817, died January 4, 1896, and Sarah J. (Greenleaf) Stoddard, who was born July 10, 1823, died March 30, 1879, granddaughter of Increase B. Stoddard, who died June 13, 1844 (see Stoddard line). Children of Mr. and Mrs. Bodine: 1. Bertha, born February 17, 1885, graduate of Smith College, teacher in the musical department of Smith. 2. Rosamond, born October 21, 1889, married B. C. Niles, of Hartford. 3. Wilfred Greenleaf, born May 21, 1890. 4. Florence, February 4, 1894. 5. Clarence, December 28, 1897. 6. Rachel May, November 25, 1901.

(The Stoddard Line).

(I) John Stoddard, the immigrant ancestor, was born about 1612, and died probably in 1676. He lived in New London, Connecticut, where he had a house and lot of six acres

given him in 1652 on Foxen Hill; also fifty acres, September 8, 1652, of upland on the Mohegan river (now Thames), east side. He deposed in 1672 that he was sixty years old. In 1671 he sold fifty acres to Joshua Ramond. On June 8, 1688, his son Robert owned land near New London, formerly owned by his father, John, and in 1689 he sold land to John Rogers which had belonged to his father. John Stoddard married Catherine ———, who married (second) John Sampson. Children: Robert, mentioned below; Ralph, born about 1666; Thomas, born about 1674.

(II) Robert, son of John Stoddard, was born at New London about 1652, and died September 5, 1749, at Groton, Connecticut, aged ninety-seven years. He purchased the land known as Stoddard's Landing, now in town of Ledyard, which is still owned by the family. He was a farmer in New London and Groton. He married (first) Mary, daughter of Thomas Mortimer. He moved to Groton about 1713. He married (second) Sarah Perkins, of Norwich, who married (second) Increase Billings, of Stonington, July 26, 1751. Children, first five born in New London, others in Groton: Elizabeth, born about 1690; Mary, about 1693; Mercy, about 1696; Robert, mentioned below; Abigail, about 1705; Sarah, August 1, 1718; Brimsley, September 15, 1728; Samuel, October 13, 1730; Catherine, December 25, 1732; James, February 17, 1735; Susannah, August 23, 1737; Stephen, March 12, 1739.

(III) Robert (2), son of Robert (1) Stoddard, was born in New London, Connecticut, about 1700, and died at Groton, March, 1771. He was a farmer in Groton. He married (first) December 21, 1728, at New London, Bathsheba Rogers, daughter of John Rogers. She was born March 1, 1708. He married (second) Sarah Plumb. Children: Robert, mentioned below; Bathsheba, born August 25, 1732; Mary, July 21, 1734; Mortimer, March 16, 1735; Mercy, March 10, 1739; Ichabod, January 10, 1741; Mark, October 10, 1743; Abigail, October 6, 1745; Lucy, April 10, 1747.

(IV) Robert (3), son of Robert (2) Stoddard, was born in Groton, August 26, 1729, and died there April 20, 1807. He was a farmer at Groton. He married (first) at Stonington, Lucy, daughter of Increase and Hannah (Hewit) Billings; she died July 1, 1789. He married (second) November 30, 1790, Sarah Smith, widow of Jonathan Smith and daughter of Lawrence Johnson. He worked on his father's farm until about twenty-three years old, the time of his marriage. Children: Bathsheba, born January 11, 1755; Robert, June 2, 1757; Anna, December 14, 1759; Dan-

iel, November 6, 1761; Jonathan, November 14, 1765; Increase Billings, mentioned below.

(V) Increase Billings, son of Robert (3) Stoddard, was born in Groton, October 22, 1767, and died at Minisink, New York, June 15, 1844. He was a farmer at Groton until April, 1796; he then lived in Preston, Connecticut, until April, 1797, when he moved to Minisink, Orange county, New York, where he remained the rest of his life. He married (first) in Groton, Prudence, daughter of William Morgan, and she died March 7, 1814. He married (second) February 26, 1816, Anna (Loder) Smith, widow of Asahil Smith, and she died July 6, 1849. Children by first wife, born at Groton: Henrietta, born August 30, 1790; Prudence, November 6, 1791; Lucy, August 27, 1793; William Billings, born at Preston, July 1, 1796. Born at Minisink: Simeon, December 21, 1798; Increase, February 9, 1801; Hannah, December 26, 1802; Jonathan, February 16, 1806. By second wife, at Minisink: Ira L., mentioned below.

(VI) Ira L., son of Increase Billings Stoddard, was born at Minisink, New York, August 5, 1817, and died January 4, 1896. He was a farmer at Middletown, New York. He married, September 26, 1842, Sarah J. Greenleaf, who was born July 10, 1823, and died March 30, 1879. He lived with his daughter in Middletown after his wife's death. Children, born at Middletown: Emeline C., born March 26, 1844, died January 30, 1847; Sarah Josephine, December 23, 1845, married John E. Iseman, a prominent man of Middletown; Emmet R., June 30, 1850; Rosamond E., June 15, 1855; Charles Wesley, May 13, 1857; Washington Irving, October 5, 1860; Florence N., August 19, 1862, married, December 25, 1883, William H. Bodine, of Monroe, Orange county, New York (see Bodine).

John Ball, the immigrant ancestor,

BALL was born in England about 1585, and came to this country from Wiltshire before 1650. He was admitted a freeman of Watertown, Massachusetts, May 22, 1650, but afterward settled in that part of Concord, Massachusetts, now the town of Bedford. He died in Concord and was buried there, November 1, 1655. He married Joanna ———. Children: 1. Nathaniel, mentioned below. 2. John, born in England, 1620; married (first) Elizabeth Peirce, and (second) Elizabeth Fox; he and his wife and infant son were massacred by the Indians at Lancaster, September 10, 1675. 3. Abigail.

(II) Nathaniel, son of John Ball, was born in England, and came to New England with his father. He also settled in Concord, Massa-

chusetts. He was admitted a freeman of Concord, May 22, 1650, the same day as his father or possibly his brother John. His farm was in what is now Bedford. He married Mary ———. Children: 1. John, died July 27, 1649. 2. Nathaniel, born September 28, 1649, died November 23, 1649. 3. Ebenezer. 4. Eleazer, mentioned below. 5. John, born August 15, 1660. 6. Nathaniel, born July 3, 1663; married, April 19, 1688, Mary Brooks, and had ten children in Concord. 7. Hannah, born January 22, 1665.

(III) Eleazer, son of Nathaniel Ball, was born in Concord, Massachusetts, in 1650, died there November 15, 1698, aged forty-eight. He married (first) at Concord, September 25, 1675, Priscilla Wood; (second) June 14, 1688, Sarah Merriam, of Cambridge, who survived him. Children by first wife, born at Concord: 1. Mary, born July 3, 1678. 2. Eleazer, born May 26, 1681, died August 3, 1682. 3. Elizabeth, born June 22, 1683. 4. Jeremiah, born April 21, 1686. Children by second wife: Eleazer, mentioned below, and probably others.

(IV) Deacon Eleazer (2) Ball, son of Eleazer (1) Ball, was born in Concord, Massachusetts, in 1698, died at Spencer, Massachusetts, March 29, 1765, aged sixty-seven years. He was one of the founders of the town of Rutland, Worcester county, Massachusetts. He moved there in 1719, having cleared a few acres. He and his family suffered the hardships of frontier life. During an Indian attack in 1723 he was wounded in the arm by a musket ball. Several Rutland settlers were slain by the Indians. He was selectman of the town and a leading citizen. He removed to Spencer in 1758, bought the farm of Deacon James Wilson, and spent his last years there. He married (first) at Lancaster, March 23, 1726-27, Abigail Rogers, who died October 9, 1741, in her thirty-ninth year. He married (second) Margaret ———. Children by first wife, born at Rutland: 1. Eleazer, born October 27, 1728, died at Rutland, April 19, 1766; married, at Concord, December 28, 1758, Lucy Darby, and settled at Rutland. 2. Grace, born August 19, 1730. 3. Phineas, born March 9, 1732. 4. Abigail, born January 19, 1734-35. 5. Sarah, born June 15, 1737. 6. Israel, mentioned below. 7. Hannah, born August 20, 1741. By second wife: 8. Mary, born February 21, 1743-44. 9. John, born September 13, 1747.

(V) Israel, son of Deacon Eleazer (2) Ball, was born at Rutland, Massachusetts, August 8, 1739. He went to Spencer with his father. He was a soldier in the revolution from Spencer, a private in Captain Dexter's company, Colonel Woodbridge's regiment in June, 1775;

a sergeant in Captain Benjamin Richardson's company, Colonel Dyke's regiment in November, 1776. (See vol. i, *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution*, p. 537). He removed to Vermont after the war and in 1790 was living, according to the federal census at Kingston, Addison county, having in his family two males over sixteen, one under that age and three females. Children, born in Spencer: 1. Jonathan, born June 29, 1761. 2. Levi, born April 26, 1764. 3. Ezra, born February 26, 1767. 4. Tyler, born August 16, 1769. 5. Persis, born February, 1772. 6. Chloe, born October 22, 1775. 7. Phebe, born March 10, 1778. 8. Rufus, mentioned below.

(VI) Rufus, son of Israel Ball, was born at Spencer, Massachusetts, March 31, 1781. He went to Vermont with his father. He died of lung fever at the age of forty-four years. He lived at Warren, Vermont. He married Eliza Seeley, who lived to the age of sixty-nine years. Children: 1. Rufus, born in 1813; moved to Dorchester, Massachusetts, and by wife Sarah had four children: Child, died November 30, 1839; Sarah, born July 5, 1839; Alfred, February 22, 1843; Rufus, July 12, 1845. 2. Henry William, mentioned below. 3. Mary Ann, married George Mead. 4. Sarah, married ——— Hobart. 5. Elizabeth, married Caleb Hobart.

(VII) Henry William, son of Rufus Ball, was born at Warren, Vermont, July 31, 1815, died at Gassetts, Vermont, in February, 1895. He attended the district schools in Vermont. At the age of eighteen years he went to Massachusetts and learned the trade of tanner and currier. When he was twenty-one years old he was a musician in the Ruggles Street Church, Boston, and for many years played the bass viol there. He came to Vermont about 1844 and lived for a time at Jamaica, afterward at Londonderry in that state. He had a tannery and made a specialty of French fancy tanning. While he was living in Roxbury, now part of Boston, he served on the school committee of that town. He married Mary Dunham, born in Westmoreland, New Hampshire, in 1817, died in 1861, daughter of William and Elizabeth Dunham. Children: 1. William Dunham, mentioned below. 2. Lizzie, born September 2, 1845; married W. E. Mellich, of Shirley, Massachusetts. 3. Laura, born in 1849, died aged sixteen years. 4. Henry William Jr., born in 1851; resides at Norwood, Rhode Island. 5. Frank Pierce, mentioned below.

(VIII) William Dunham, son of Henry William Ball, was born in Dorchester, Massachusetts, August 28, 1843, died in Ludlow,

Vermont, October 26, 1912. He received his education in the public schools, and learned the trade of tanner and currier under the instruction of his father and followed this trade until October, 1862. He then enlisted in Company C, Sixteenth Regiment, Vermont Volunteer Infantry, under Colonel W. G. Veazey, for nine months. He went to the front with his regiment and took part in the battle of Gettysburg. At the expiration of his term of enlistment, he was mustered out with his regiment in August, 1864. Later he reenlisted for three years, but at the end of the war, in May, 1865, he was mustered out. After completing a course in Langsley's Commercial College at Rutland, he entered the employ of the firm of Robbins & Marsh, hardware dealers at Chester, Vermont, where he continued for five years. He left Chester to engage in business on his own account in Bellows Falls, Vermont. He removed to Ludlow, Vermont, in 1871, establishing there a hardware store, which he conducted with much success until he retired from active life in 1893. Afterward he dealt in carriages, farm wagons, sleighs and other vehicles. He bought sleighs by the car-load lot. He handled the Milburn tubular steel axle farm wagons. His hardware business is now owned by Henry T. Brown, successor of Howard & Brown, to whom he sold it.

He was a member and past commander of O. O. Howard Post, Grand Army of the Republic, and was aide-de-camp on the staff of the National Department Commander in 1910 and 1911, and a delegate to the National Grand Army Encampments at Salt Lake City, at Atlantic City and at Rochester, New York. In 1911 he was senior vice-commander of the Department of Vermont. He was a member and past master of Black River Lodge, No. 85, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, and member of Okemo Chapter, No. 28, Royal Arch Masons. He was a loyal and faithful member of the Universalist church, of which he was for many years a deacon. He lent his aid and support to every movement for the support and upbuilding of the church. He was president of the Universalist State Convention of Vermont and the Province of Quebec for one year and vice-president for seven years.

He was keenly interested in public affairs and held various offices of trust and honor in the towns in which he lived. For many years he was a director of the Chester Savings Bank. He was highly respected and honored in the community and through many years of business life demonstrated his integrity and honor. His sterling character, his kindness and charity won for him many friends in all the walks

of life and he ranked for many years among the best and foremost citizens of the town. His death was due to heart and kidney disease from which he suffered for many months. Rev. F. L. Payson officiated at the funeral at his late residence and his Masonic and Grand Army associates acted as escort. Business was suspended in the village during the services.

He married (first) Agnes J. White, who died two years after their marriage. He married (second) November 19, 1878, Eva E. Dorval, born at Landgrove, Vermont, daughter of Eusebe and Relief M. (Wiley) Dorval. Her father was a native of Quebec; her mother of Amherst, New Hampshire. By the second wife he had one son, Allen Dorval, mentioned below.

(IX) Allen Dorval, son of William Dunham Ball, was born in Ludlow, Vermont, July 22, 1882. He attended the public schools and the Black River Academy at Ludlow and for two years was a student in Middlebury College, in the class of 1895. He then became associated with his father in the carriage and wagon business, which he has continued since the death of his father. For ten years he has also been agent of the American Express Company in Ludlow. In politics he is an active and influential Republican. In 1904 he was appointed doorkeeper of the legislature. He is a member of the Universalist church, of which he has been a trustee. He is also a member of Altamont Lodge, No. 30, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Ludlow; member and master of Black River Lodge, No. 85, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; past high priest of Okemo Chapter, No. 28, Royal Arch Masons; member of the Grand Chapter of Vermont and has taken the thirty-two degrees in Scottish Rite Masonry; member of Vermont Commandery, No. 4, Knights Templar, of Windsor; of Cairo Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Rutland; of Windsor Lodge of Perfection; of J. W. Roby Council, Princes of Jerusalem; Delta Chapter of Rose Croix and the Vermont Consistory.

He married, June 9, 1909, E. Louise Gobie, born at Newport, New Hampshire, October 22, 1883, daughter of Henry A. and Ella (Keith) Gobie. Her father was born in Pomfret, Vermont, August 31, 1852, and her mother at East Stockholm, St. Lawrence county, New York. Her grandfather, Augustus Gobie, a native of Canada, married Theresa Gartin. Mr. and Mrs. Ball have one child, William Henry, born November 9, 1911.

(VIII) Frank Pierce, son of Henry William Ball, was born in Jamaica, Vermont, May

3, 1855. He attended the public schools of Londonderry, Vermont, and Black River Academy at Ludlow, Vermont. He afterward was a student in Boston for a time. He went west, after leaving school, and learned the art of telegraphy at Janesville, Wisconsin. For eight years he was a telegraph operator for various commercial houses. In 1883 he came to Ludlow and was associated with his brother, William Dunham Ball, for a time in the hardware business. Then he engaged in the insurance business in Boston. He was superintendent of the Boston Mutual Insurance Company, having charge of outside territory for the company. Since 1908 he has resided in Ludlow, conducting a farm and dairy and manufacturing maple sugar and maple sugar products. He attends the Methodist Episcopal church and is a trustee and treasurer of the Sunday school. He is gifted musically and formerly sang in the Ruggles Street Church choir of Boston, where years before his father played the bass viol. He was tenor soloist for a time in Christ Church, Harvard Square, Cambridge.

He married, October 11, 1882, Helen Cleantha Spofford, of Ludlow, daughter of Alvah M. and Mary E. (Angier) Spofford (see Spofford VII). Children: 1. Alice Helen, born October 6, 1884, died April 29, 1890. 2. Chester Spofford, born at Roxbury, September 8, 1894.

(The Spofford Line).

(I) John Spofford, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1612, died in 1678. He settled in Rowley, Massachusetts, where before 1643 he was one of the proprietors. On the division of the common land that year, he had a house lot granted on Bradford street, Rowley, an acre and a half, and had many grants later. In 1669 he lived on Spofford's Hill in Rowley, and was doubtless the first settler in what is now Georgetown, Massachusetts. He had a farm at Gravell Plain, now Blad Hill, leased for twenty-one years, assigned to his sons John and Samuel in 1676. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Scott. His will was proved November 6, 1678, bequeathing to wife Elizabeth, sons Francis, John, Thomas and Samuel; daughters Elizabeth, Hannah, Mary and Sarah. The genealogy makes the same error in dates as the Stockney genealogy. In all dates given originally in figures (as 3-11-1666, which is January 3, 1666-67), two months should be added to the date given in the genealogy. As far as possible the dates herein are thus corrected. Children: Elizabeth, born February 14, 1646-47; John, mentioned below; Thomas, January 4, 1650-51; Samuel, January 31, 1653; Han-

nah, April 1, 1654; Mary, November 1, 1656; Sarah, January 15, 1658, died February 15, 1660; Sarah, March 22, 1662; Francis, September 24, 1665.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) Spofford, was born December 24, 1648, died in Georgetown, April 27, 1696-97, being buried in the old cemetery at Bradford. He lived on his father's homestead in Georgetown. He married, March 9, 1675, Sarah Wheeler, of Rowley, and she married (second) June 12, 1701, four years after his death, Caleb Hopkinson, of Bradford, now Groveland, Massachusetts. She died October 24, 1732, aged eighty years, and was buried in Groveland cemetery. Children: John, born June 12, 1678; Mary, March 9, 1680; David, November 23, 1681; Jonathan, mentioned below; Martha, May 16, 1686; Ebenezer, June 14, 1690, died June 29, 1690; Nathaniel, September 10, 1691; Sarah, December 20, 1693.

(III) Jonathan, son of John (2) Spofford, was born May 28, 1684, died January 16, 1772, aged eighty-eight years, according to his gravestone. He lived in Rowley, Massachusetts, then Georgetown. He married Jemima Free-the, of York, Maine. Children: Samuel, mentioned below; David, born December 4, 1710; Nathaniel, 1712; John, December 12, 1714; Hannah, December 22, 1716; Abel, November 14, 1718; Joseph, July 13, 1720; Jacob, August 17, 1722; Dorcas, September 19, 1724; Job, December 21, 1726; Jonah, April 19, 1729; Moses, January 19, 1732; Jemima, May 30, 1733.

(IV) Samuel, son of Jonathan Spofford, is said to have been killed in a clay-pit when fifty-six years old. He settled in the part of Lancaster which is now Boylston, Massachusetts. He married, about 1752, ———, and she married (second) ——— Richardson. Children: Job, born 1753; Jacob, 1754; John, mentioned below; Lucy, 1758; Samuel, 1762.

(V) John (3), son of Samuel Spofford, was born October 19, 1756, in Lancaster, Massachusetts. After his father was killed in the clay-pit, he was bound out by his mother until he should be of age. On coming of age he enlisted in the revolutionary army, serving thirteen months. After this he engaged in farming for several years, and then drove a team to and from Boston, carrying freight for the towns on the route. He was the first one to drive a four-horse team over West Boston bridge into Boston. He married, 1779, Lucy Robbins, born in Sterling, September 8, 1758. They lived in Sterling until March, 1806, when they moved to Ludlow, Vermont. Children: Job, born April 23, 1780; Artemas, mentioned

below; John R., July 26, 1784; William, December 11, 1786; Lucy, September 16, 1788, died February 21, 1791; Polly, November 16, 1790; Lucy, May 13, 1793; Merrick, February 11, 1799; Almira, July 13, 1803.

(VI) Artemas, son of John (3) Spofford, was born April 12, 1782. He married (first) April 5, 1813, Sally Warren, who died April 17, 1816. He married (second) December, 1817, Mary Brinhall, who died May 7, 1847. He married (third) Mrs. Betsey Cleveland. He died at Ludlow, Vermont, where he lived almost all his life, February 26, 1862. Child by first wife: John F., born August 18, 1814. Children by second wife: Alvah M., mentioned below; William P., born March 21, 1823; Sarah W., September 7, 1824; Charles O., January 9, 1831, died October 28, 1852.

(VII) Alvah M., son of Artemas Spofford, was born in Ludlow, Vermont, December 18, 1819. He married (first) December 7, 1848, Mary E., daughter of Rev. Aaron Angier, of Ludlow. She died July 29, 1806. He married (second) July 9, 1867, Lura Dickerman. Children by first wife: Mary A., born February 28, 1853, died April 21, 1854; Frederick A., October 13, 1855, married Hattie Davis; Helen C., July 5, 1858, married Frank Pierce Ball (see Ball VIII); Julian A., July 2, 1860. Child by second wife: Mattie E., born April 10, 1870.

Thomas Brigham, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1603. He em-

barked from London for New England, April 18, 1635, in the ship "Susan and Ellen," Edward Pyne, master. In 1637 he had a fourteen acre lot in Watertown, Massachusetts, bought of John Dogget, in that part of the town adjoining Cambridge. He built his house in Cambridge on a lot containing three acres and a half, about two-thirds of a mile from Harvard College, and at one point abutted on the Charles river. He resided there until 1648. He was admitted a freeman April 18, 1637, and was one of the leading citizens. He was selectman in 1640, 1642 and 1647, and constable in 1639 and 1642. He made a specialty of raising hogs on his farm, and in 1647 owned a third of all the swine in town. He owned a wind mill, the power from which was used to grind corn. He died December 8, 1653. His will was dated December 7, 1653, and proved October 3, 1654. He married, about 1637, Mercy Hurd, who is said to have come with her sister from England, owing to religious differences from which they suffered annoyance and persecution. She married (second)

March 1, 1655, Edmund Rice, of Marlborough, by whom she had two daughters. She married (third) William Hunt, of Marlborough, who died in 1667; she died December 23, 1693, after being in her third widowhood twenty-six years. Children: Mary, born probably in Cambridge about 1638; Thomas, mentioned below; John, born March 9, 1644-45; Hannah, born March 9, 1649-50; Samuel, born January 12, 1652-53.

(II) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) Brigham, was born probably in Cambridge, Massachusetts, about 1640, died in Marlborough, Massachusetts, November 25, 1716. When his mother married Edmund Rice, Thomas went with them to Sudbury and Marlborough. On attaining his majority he bought of his step-father, for thirty pounds, a town-right in Marlborough of "Twenty-four acres with the frame of a dwelling house thereon." This land, situated near Williams pond in the southwest part of the town, was the beginning of his large farm. He was also one of the purchasers of the old plantation "Ockoocangansett," which had been reserved for the Indians out of the ancient boundaries of Marlborough. On the old Thomas Brigham homestead on the south side of the present Forest street, something like a score of rods from the highway is a slightly raised rectangular plot, about 30 to 75 feet, in the center of which is a large apple tree. Here rest the last of the Marlborough Indians, including their last chief and about thirty of his followers. This spot is sacredly cherished by the family of Brighams. The place is or was lately owned by George F. Nichols, whose wife was a Brigham. The last male Brigham owner of the place is said to have strikingly resembled his paternal ancestry, "having thick, wavy black hair, black eyes and red cheeks; a fine looking man." The house stood a few rods above the brook which flowed to Williams Pond. The first dwelling, a log one built by Thomas, was burned during his absence by flax catching fire. In 1706 he built a frame house which was used as an ell by his son Gershom who built a two-story house about 1724. During Queen Anne's war the old house was used as a garrison. In 1791 the ell was taken down by Warren Brigham. Thomas Brigham was one of the principal citizens of the town. He made his will April 21, 1716, and died November 25 of the same year, sitting in his chair which is now in the possession of Miss Martha L. Ames. His will was proved January 2, 1717. He married (first) December 27, 1665, Mary Rice, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth (Moore) Rice, and granddaughter of Edmund Rice, the im-

migrant. He married (second) July 30, 1695, Susanna Shattuck, daughter of William Shattuck, of Watertown, and widow first of Joseph Morse and second of John Fay, whose first wife was Mary Brigham, sister of Thomas Brigham. Children: Thomas, born February 24, 1666-67; Nathan, born June 17, 1671; David, born August 11, 1673, died young; Jonathan, born February 22, 1675; David, mentioned below; Gershom, born February 23, 1680; Elnathan, born March 7, 1683; Mary, born October 26, 1687.

(III) David, son of Thomas (2) Brigham, was born April 12, 1678, in Marlborough, Massachusetts, died in Westborough, Massachusetts, June 26, 1750. In 1711, according to Morse, he was surveyor in Marlborough, but when the town was divided in 1717, he became a resident of Westborough, where he held town offices; seven years as sealer of leather, and six years as selectman. His farm consisted of a wild tract of about five hundred acres, including the present hospital grounds and several adjacent farms in Westborough and Northborough; his house was situated about sixty rods east of the present insane asylum. On October 16, 1737, when quite advanced in years, his house was burned with most of the contents, and the minister tells the following: "The Congregation was disturbed this P. M. by ye burning of Mr. David Brigham's House; But when the people gathered in again, and were composed, I went on with ye rest of my sermon. A very sorrowful Providence! a great loss! but I trust you and all of us to profit by it, that our hearts may be taken off from temporal transitory Enjoyments." Brigham's will was dated June 14, 1748, and proved August 22, 1750. He married (first) Deborah ———, who died October 11, 1708. He married (second) August 21, 1709, widow Mary (Leonard) Newton, who died December 1, 1741. He married (third) ———, who survived him. Children, born in Marlborough, by first wife: John, born April 22, 1704; David, born September 30, 1708. Children by second wife: Silas, born August 9, 1710; Jemima, born August 24, 1712; Deborah, born September 17, 1714; Levi, born August 21, 1716; Jonas, born February 25, 1718; Asa, mentioned below.

(IV) Major Asa Brigham, son of David Brigham, was born in Westborough, December 21, 1721, died in Fitzwilliam, New Hampshire, November 6, 1777. Until 1775 he lived in Shrewsbury, Massachusetts, and was admitted to the church there in 1747. His house there was still in good preservation in 1894. Major Asa Brigham was the first captain of

the South Militia Company of Shrewsbury. In 1775 he moved to Fitzwilliam, where he served as moderator in 1775 and 1777, and as selectman in 1776. He was on the committee of safety in 1777, and also was treasurer the same year. He married, January 23, 1745, Mary Newton, who died December 17, 1795, aged seventy years. Children, born in Shrewsbury: Alpheus, born April 30, 1746; Molly, born March 10, 1748; Leonard, born May 7, 1750; Levina, born February 21, 1752; Stephen, born May 13, 1754; Elizabeth, born September 26, 1756; Asa, mentioned below; Thankful, born June 13, 1760; Lyman, born November 19, 1762; Josiah Newton, born March 30, 1765.

(V) Asa (2), son of Major Asa (1) Brigham, was born September 10, 1758, in Shrewsbury, Massachusetts, died in Barnard, Vermont, in 1839. He served in the revolution, in Rhode Island, in 1778, in Colonel Josiah Whitney's regiment. He married Sally Newton. Children, born in Barnard: Sophia, born February 24, 1786; Cloe, born July 16, 1789; Sally, born May 2, 1792; Asa, born June 16, 1794; Alden, mentioned below; Polly, born September 8, 1798.

(VI) Alden, son of Asa (2) Brigham, was born in Barnard, Vermont, October 28, 1796, died there in 1872. He was a farmer, and married, in 1822, Lydia Lathrop Smith. Children, born in Barnard: Sarah, married George Chedel; Charles W., mentioned below; Adelia; Dennis S.

(VII) Dr. Charles Wesley Brigham, son of Alden Brigham, was born at Barnard, Vermont, May 17, 1831. He attended the public schools of his native town and of Springfield, Vermont, and the Newbury Academy. He entered Dartmouth College, from which he was graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1860. After nine months as interne in the hospital at Deer Island, Boston, he located at Pittsfield, Vermont, where he continued in general practice for nearly forty years, then retired and died there August 7, 1913. In addition to his practice he was for twenty-five years in partnership with George Chedel in the lumber business, under the name of Atwood & Chedel, later Brigham & Chedel. Dr. Brigham was a member of the Vermont State Medical Society and the American Medical Association. He was a citizen of public spirit and for many years took an active and prominent part in public affairs. In politics he was a loyal and influential Republican. He held various offices of trust and honor in the town of Pittsfield and represented the town in the state legislature of Vermont for several

terms, serving on important committees. In 1876 he was state senator from Rutland county. He joined Rural Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Rochester, Vermont. He was a communicant of the Methodist Episcopal church.

He married (first) Mary Louisa Cox, of Barnard, Vermont, daughter of George and Louisa (Page) Cox. His wife died in 1863, and he married (second) her sister, Sarah L. Cox. Child by first wife: Frederick Lucian, mentioned below. Child by second wife: George Alden, a lawyer of Rutland, Vermont, married Anna Kelley, and has two sons—Charles Kelly and Frederick Clarence Brigham.

(VIII) Dr. Frederick Lucian Brigham, son of Dr. Charles Wesley Brigham, was born at Pittsfield, Vermont, July 7, 1862. He attended the public schools there, the State Normal School, at Randolph, Vermont, and the Methodist Seminary of Montpelier, then entered Dartmouth College. Here he received his degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1887 and soon afterward began to practice medicine at Pittsfield. After fifteen years in his native town, Dr. Brigham moved to Windsor, Vermont, where he practiced two years. He practiced one year at Worcester, Massachusetts, and four years at Springfield, Vermont, locating finally at Ludlow, Vermont, in 1909, where he has since built up a fine practice. He is a member of the Windsor County Medical Society, the Vermont State Medical Society and of the American Medical Association. He was health officer of the town of Pittsfield while living there and he represented the town in the state legislature in 1892, serving with credit as a legislator. He was on the committee on the insane and the committee on public health. In politics he is a Republican. He attends the Baptist church.

He married, February 9, 1887, Kate Louise Davis, born in Claremont, New Hampshire, daughter of George W. and Eldora A. (Hadley) Davis. They have no children.

The surname Boyce is of French origin, coming from the word *bois*, meaning wood. The name is also spelled Boyes and Boyse. In France Du Bois is still a common name, and in England Boyce dates back to the Norman Conquest. Most of the Boyes and Boyce families in America, however, are of the Scotch branch, either directly from Scotland or from Ulster province, Ireland. The family seat in Scotland was Forfarshire. An English branch of the family settled in Salem, Massachusetts, in



J. L. Biggam M.D.

1639, and a Scotch-Irish immigrant located with the pioneers at Londonderry, New Hampshire.

(I) Abraham Boyce was born in Scotland, and came when a young man, about 1790, with other Scotch pioneers to northern New York. He finally settled about 1800, in Ontario, Canada. He was the father of four sons: David; mentioned below; William, Caleb and Abraham.

(II) David, son of Abraham Boyce, was born in New York state in 1799, died in Ontario in 1855. He married Susan Sciver, who was born in 1800. Children: Caleb, mentioned below; James, David, Jacob, John, George, Nancy, Betsey, Mary Ann, Susan, Esther.

(III) Caleb, son of David Boyce, was born in Canada in 1823. He married Margaret Phelan, who was born May 15, 1830, died May 14, 1901. Children, all born in Ontario: Harvey, Mary, Nelson, mentioned below; Susan, Margaret, Elizabeth, John, Thomas, Minnie, Richard, Katy.

(IV) Nelson, son of Caleb Boyce, was born at Ontario, Canada, June 16, 1853, and is now living at Murvale, Ontario. He had a common school education, learned the trade of carpenter, and has for many years been in business as a carpenter and builder. He received contracts to erect various buildings at World's Fair, Chicago, and at the Pan-American Exposition at Buffalo, New York. He has erected many fine dwelling houses and important public buildings. In politics he is a Republican, and in religion a Methodist. He married Martha Irwin, who was born in Ontario, May 3, 1847, daughter of David and Mary Irwin. Children: Frederick Elbridge, born December 28, 1874; Milford Winford, July 27, 1877; Lester Earle, mentioned below; Elise Mabel Elizabeth, August 3, 1887, married Miles Orser.

(V) Lester Earle, son of Nelson Boyce, was born in Detroit, Michigan, July 5, 1884. He attended the public schools of Chicago, Illinois, and Murvale, Ontario. From 1902 to 1909 he was engaged in the bakery business on his own account in New York state. Subsequently he removed to Island Pond, Vermont, and engaged in lumbering until 1912. Since March, 1912, he has been superintendent of the Gill Odd Fellows Home at Ludlow, Vermont. He is a well known member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, belonging to Essex Lodge, of Island Pond; Ross Encampment and Clyde River Rebekah Lodge. In politics he is a Republican. He married, February 19, 1902, Vinnie Danforth, of Island

Pond, daughter of Wright and Alice (Vinton) Danforth. They have one child, Elvin, born June 14, 1906.

The Blake family is of ancient English origin. It was mentioned on the Wiltshire rolls of subsidies granted by Edward I., A. D. 1286, and Robert de Blakeland was assessed to that king's requirement. The family owned large tracts of land in Blakeland.

(I) Robert Blake, progenitor, dropped the particle "de" and suffix "land" from his name. He resided in Calne, adjoining the family estates of Blakeland, where he was assessed to the subsidies of Edward III. in 1347 to an amount larger than any other citizen. He married Anne, daughter of William Cole.

(II) Henry, son of Robert Blake, married a daughter and co-heir of Edward Durant.

(III) William, son of Henry Blake, succeeded to the estates and married Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Power.

(IV) Henry (2), son of William Blake, lived at Calne and inherited from his father. He married Margaret Bellett.

(V) Robert (2), son of Henry (2) Blake, succeeded his father and inherited land at Calne and Quenberford in right of his mother. He married Alice Wallop, daughter and heir of John Wallop, of Nether Wallop, county Southampton, and acquired estates in that county. His wife died October 29, 1474, and was buried in Calne church. In windows of this church in stained glass he is represented as habited in armor with a surcoat charged with his armorial bearings, and she with a scarf embroidered with her family arms. Children: Gilbert, Alexander, John, Robert, William, mentioned below; Alice, Joan.

(VI) William (2), son of Robert (2) Blake, lived at Calne and White Parish, Wiltshire. After he died, in 1471, his widow removed to Hampshire and settled at Eastontown, formerly part of the possessions of her husband's mother. Children: William, mentioned below; Robert.

(VII) William (3), son of William (2) Blake, lived at Andover, White Parish, in Old Hall, at Eastontown, and also had lands and tenements at Knights Enham, occupied by his brother Robert in 1504. He married Mary Cole or Coles, daughter of Humphrey Cole. Children: Nicholas; Humphrey, mentioned below.

(VIII) Humphrey, son of William (3) Blake, removed early in the sixteenth century to Over Stowey, Somersetshire, and became

lord of the manor of Plainfield, in that parish, adjoining the adjoining manor of Tuxwell, bought in 1555 of George Sydenham. Over Stowey was owned in large part by the Blake family for two centuries. The manor house has the Blake coat-of-arms over the fireplace in the great hall. Humphrey died in 1558 and was buried December 28, in Over Stowey. His will is dated November 19, 1558, and proved May 11, 1559. His widow Agnes was buried June 24, 1585. Children: John, the elder, mentioned below; Robert; Thomas; John, the younger; Agnes; Eleanor; Alice.

(IX) John, the elder, son of Humphrey, was born in 1521. He succeeded to the manor at Plainfield and to other estates. He was buried in the chancel of the Over Stowey Church, December 10, 1576. His will was dated November 26, 1570. He left the advowson of the church at Over Stowey to his son Richard. He married Jane ———, who was buried June 17, 1595. Children: Humphrey; William, mentioned below; Alice, married, October 2, 1569, James Richards; Annie, married, August 3, 1573, Thomas Saunders; Elizabeth, married October 5, 1572, Robert Selleck; Richard, baptized January 1, 1562-63; Robert, baptized May 12, 1566.

(X) William (4), son of John Blake, the elder, received from his father lands and houses in Over Stowey and Bishops Lydiard, at Plainfield, in Over Stowey, and Padnoller, in Parish Spaxton. He bought land in Pitminster in 1586 and went to live there. Children: Grace, baptized February 9, 1588; Eme (or Anne), December 3, 1592; William, mentioned below; John, June 15, 1597; Anne, October 16, 1600; Richard, April 17, 1603.

(I) William Blake, the American immigrant, was undoubtedly son of William Blake, of Pitminster, where he was baptized July 10, 1594. The coat-of-arms of the family is described: Argent a chevron between three garbs sable. He married, at Pitminster, September 23, 1617, Agnes Band or Bond, a widow, thought to be a daughter of Hugh Thorne, of Pitminster, and widow of Richard Band. He came to New England probably in the fall of 1635 or early in 1636 and located at Dorchester, Massachusetts. He was one of the founders of Agawam (Springfield), Massachusetts, in 1636. He stayed but a short time at Springfield, however. He was again in Dorchester, January 2, 1637-38, and two months later shared a division of lands at what is now South Boston. His home lot is fixed by good authority at the corner of Bowdoin street and Union avenue. He was admitted a freeman March 14, 1638-39, was constable

in 1641, selectman 1645-46-47 and 1651, on a committee to build a new meeting house in 1645, town clerk in 1656 and clerk of the writs for the county of Suffolk, and he held the office of town clerk until he died, October 25, 1663. In his will he left a fund for repairing the burying ground. His widow removed to Boston and was dismissed to the Third Church, March 6, 1669-70. She died at Dorchester, July 22, 1678. Children: John, baptized at Pitminster, August 30, 1618; Anne, baptized at Pitminster, August 30, 1618; William, at Pitminster, September 6, 1620, died at Milton, Massachusetts, September 3, 1703; James, mentioned below; Edward, died at Milton, September 3, 1692.

(II) James, son of William Blake, was baptized at Pitminster, England, April 27, 1624. He came to this country with his father and married, about 1651, Elizabeth, daughter of Deacon Edward and Prudence (Clapp) Clapp. She died in Dorchester, January 16, 1693-94, in her sixty-first year. He married (second) at Rehoboth, September 17, 1695, Elizabeth (Smith) Hunt, widow of Peter Hunt, and daughter of Henry and Judith Smith, who came from county Norfolk, England. Mr. Blake lived in the north part of Dorchester and about the time of his marriage built a substantial house which was retained by his descendants until 1825. In 1895 it was removed to Richardson Park and is now owned by the Dorchester Historical Society. He was very active in public affairs from 1658 to 1685. He was selectman thirteen years, rater, constable, deputy to the general court, clerk of the writs, recorder, sergeant of the military company. For fourteen years he was deacon and for fourteen years afterward ruling elder of the church. "He was an excellent penman and his name appears very frequently on deeds and wills and in the settlement of estates. He was evidently a man of sound judgment and capacity. He died June 28, 1700, leaving a will dated two days earlier. His inventory shows property valued at 473 pounds." Children: James, born August 15, 1652; John, March 16, 1656-57; Elizabeth, October 3, 1658; Jonathan, July 12, 1665; Sarah, February 28, 1666; Joseph, mentioned below.

(III) Joseph, son of James Blake, was born at Dorchester, August 27, 1667, died there, February 1, 1739. He was a substantial citizen of Dorchester. He married Mehitable Bird, who died April 15, 1751. Children, born at Dorchester: Hopestill, born January 11, 1690; Nathaniel, September 6, 1692; Elizabeth, December 5, 1693; Mehitable, March 23, 1696; Joseph, March 8, 1699; Zipporah, Janu-

ary 28, 1701; Ruth, December 10, 1702; Ann, March 3, 1705; Jeremiah, March 13, 1706-07; Sarah, July 14, 1709; Ebenezer, mentioned below.

(IV) Ebenezer, son of Joseph Blake, was born at Dorchester, October 22, 1712, died June 27, 1790. He married, December 29, 1736, Relief Leadbetter. Children, born in Dorchester: Sarah, March 29, 1737; Ebenezer, March 26, 1739; Increase, November 2, 1741; Relief, June 10, 1744; Joseph, April 9, 1747; Susannah, September 14, 1750; Seth, mentioned below; James, April 22, 1755; William, December 4, 1757.

(V) Seth, son of Ebenezer Blake, was born at Dorchester, September 19, 1752. He was a soldier in the revolution, a matross in Major Thomas Pierce's company, Colonel Richard Gridley's regiment of artillery, May 8, 1775, to August 1, 1775; also in Captain Pierce's company, Colonel Knox's regiment, later in 1775. He married Rixby Marshall, of Dorchester. Children, born in Dorchester: Bela (Billy on record), April 2, 1774; Sally, September 26, 1775, died at Milton, February 27, 1777; Seth, December 6, 1777, a farmer in Dover; Sally, born January 17, 1780, married Daniel D. Bodge; James, November 18, 1781; Joseph, mentioned below; Rixby, August 27, 1787, died March 20, 1875, married Stephen B. Wales; Polly, January 1, 1791, married Edward Glover; Washington, September 2, 1797, died February 9, 1872; Lemuel, September 16, 1799, died May 11, 1872.

(VI) Joseph, son of Seth Blake, was born at Dorchester, April 18, 1785, died at Randolph, Vermont, September 7, 1865. He was a farmer. He came to Vermont at an early age and lived at Brookfield, then at Randolph, where he spent his later years and died. He married (first) Prudence Shepard, of Alstead, New Hampshire, who died June 4, 1828, aged forty-two years. He married (second) Rebecca Williams, of Alstead, who died November 18, 1852, aged fifty-six years. He married (third) Abigail Brooks, of Randolph, Vermont, and she died April 26, 1878. Children by first wife: Marinda, born October 11, 1807, died October 17, 1807; Sophronia, born October 11, 1809, died May 28, 1868, married Nathaniel Morey; Amos Shepard, born January 18, 1812; William Brooks, born July 25, 1814; Seth Marshall, mentioned below; Edward Wales, born May 27, 1820; Fannie, March 29, 1823, married Martin Bixby. Children by second wife: Lorinda, born July 27, 1830, died September 30, 1877, married Stearns Hatch; Joseph Millard, born October 1, 1833; Palmer, June 1, 1835.

(VII) Seth Marshall, son of Joseph Blake,

was born at Brookfield, Vermont, August 17, 1817, died at Bellows Falls, Vermont, June 25, 1904. He attended the public schools and learned the printer's trade. In 1839 he was employed as compositor in the office of the *Bellows Falls Gazette*, and afterward became the owner and publisher of that newspaper. In 1846 he sold his printing business and learned the profession of dentistry, which he followed in Bellows Falls from 1847 to 1877. He was a student and not only kept pace with the progress of his own profession but became a scholar of large attainments. He was an astronomer of some note. In 1885 he was credited with being the first to discover the "Star of Bethlehem," which appears in view once in three hundred years. He was the first to discover the exact age of the great pyramid of Cheops. He invented the first combination lock for safes, such as is still in use in small safes. He was chairman of the first railroad meeting in the state of Vermont and was active in developing the railroad system there. He was an able and versatile man, progressive, far-sighted and influential.

He married, August 18, 1842, Martha Jane Glover, who was born at Concord, New Hampshire, December 24, 1820, died June 7, 1892. Children: 1. George Spurzheim, born August 16, 1843, died May 14, 1906. 2. Helen Louise, April 11, 1845, died August 12, 1890, married Edson E. Dewey. 3. Elizabeth, August 11, 1847, died October 6, 1848. 4. Charles M., mentioned below. 5. Franklin, July 6, 1851, died December 12, 1851. 6. Frederick Joseph, December 3, 1853. 7. Walter Glover, October 21, 1855. 8. John Fremont, February 23, 1858. 9. Henry Lincoln, February 20, 1860. 10. Jennie S., November 14, 1864, married Carroll W. Black.

(VIII) Charles Marshall, son of Seth M. Blake, was born at Bellows Falls, July 21, 1849. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. For twenty-five years he owned and conducted a brewing business at Walpole, New Hampshire. In 1901 he engaged in the manufacture of paper at Bellows Falls, at the mouth of Saxton's river, under the firm name of Blake & Higgins, making a specialty of manila paper for bags and envelopes. The business has flourished. Mr. Blake has served on the board of village trustees. He is a member of King Solomon's Temple Lodge, Free Masons; Abenaki Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Holy Cross Commandery, Knights Templar, of Bellows Falls, and of Mount Sinai Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Montpelier. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church.

He married, September 2, 1880, Eva L.

Walker, of Bellows Falls, daughter of Warren and Emily (Scripture) Walker. She died May 12, 1913. Children: Emily Isabel, born January 27, 1883; Margaret Louise, June 12, 1890.

The name of Burke, Bourke or BURKE Bourck, was originally written De Burgh, and under that form is an ancient name, and signifies "pertaining to a city." It is of much note in England, and may be traced back to the eighth century. The first head of this family was Charles, Duke d'Inghem, fifth son of the Emperor Charlemagne. In the fourth generation from him is Baldwin de Bourg, his great-grandson, a renowned crusader, whose son Baldwin founded the house of Blois in France and was a progenitor of the noble families of Burgh and Vesey in Ireland. Early in the fourteenth century John, Earl of Comyn and Baron of Tonsburgh, a descendant of the above, was living in Normandy, "who, being general of the king's forces, and governor of his chief towns, obtained the surname of de Burgh." The name is mentioned in very early English history, and its owners verify their descent from the old crusader by deeds of bravery, piety and loyalty to their king. The most celebrated was Robert de Burgh, who became King's Justiciary of England under Henry III., was made Earl of Kent, and received in marriage the oldest sister of the King of Scotland. In the reign of Henry II., a branch of the de Burghs went over into Ireland, and from that time down the family figures in Irish history. It is frequently involved in the wars and struggles which harassed that riotous kingdom, and in most cases, is found on the side of law and order.

(I) Richard Burke, the immigrant ancestor, is supposed to have been born about 1640, in England, and died at Sudbury, Massachusetts, in 1693-94. On October 24, 1670, he bought 130 acres of land in Sudbury, and March 1, 1685-86, he was granted by the town of Stow thirty acres of upland and swamp land for a house lot. On July 26, 1687, he had another small grant of land in Stow. He married, in Sudbury, June 24, 1670, Mary Parmenter, born in Sudbury, June 10, 1644, daughter of John and Amy Parmenter, and granddaughter of Deacon John Parmenter, born 1588, who was one of the first settlers of Sudbury, 1639. She survived her husband, and afterwards married ——— Allen. Children, born in Sudbury: Richard, mentioned below; John, married Rebecca ———; Joseph, born April 1, 1676; Mary, September 25, 1680, married

George Parmenter Jr.; Jonas, January 4, 1683-84; Thomas, November 1, 1686.

(II) Richard (2), son of Richard (1) Burke, was born in Sudbury, April 16, 1671, and lived at Stow, Sudbury and Brookfield, Massachusetts. His name appears on the records of Stow as late as 1705; in 1708 he is called of Sudbury, and in 1720 he had a grant of land in Brookfield. He was a carpenter by trade. He married Abigail, daughter of Jonathan and Mary Sawtell, and granddaughter of Richard Sawtell, a proprietor of Watertown in 1636-37, and one of the first settlers of Groton, where he was town clerk for the first three years after its organization. Her father was also an original proprietor of Groton, where she was born March 5, 1671-72, and she died in Sudbury, April 1, 1716. Children, first three born probably in Stow, last three in Sudbury: Abigail, married John Parmenter; Richard, of Brookfield, married Mary ———; Jonathan, mentioned below; Sarah, born 1708; Keziah and Uzziah, twins, February 24, 1710-11.

(III) Jonathan, son of Richard (2) Burke, was born January, 1701, in Stow, and died in Windsor, Vermont, May 18, 1775. He lived in Brookfield, where his name appears on records as late as 1748, at which time he purchased real estate in Brimfield, Massachusetts. On July 10, 1759, he conveyed to his son Jonathan eighty acres of land in Brimfield, and was later of South Brimfield, which was incorporated September 18, 1762. He was often appointed on committees on town and church affairs in the two latter towns. On December 15, 1769, he was living in what is now Westminster, Vermont, and he died in Windsor, Vermont. He married, May 10, 1731, in Northampton, Massachusetts, Thankful, daughter of William and Ann (Webb) Wait; she was born in Northampton, January 27, 1706, and died in Windsor, January 29, 1783. Children, all but the youngest born in Brookfield, the latter in Brimfield: Keziah, March 3, 1732; Jonathan, February 26, 1733-34; Simeon, May 3, 1736; Jesse, mentioned below; Isaiah, June 13, 1740; Richard, "Deceast, April 13, 1741;" Solomon, born December 2, 1742; Silas, November 22, 1744; Elijah; Anna, September 2, 1748.

(IV) Captain Jesse Burke, son of Jonathan Burke, was born in Brookfield, April 8, 1738, and died in Westminster, Vermont, January 10, 1811. He was one of the first settlers of Westminster, and a large landowner. He was proprietor of a large part of the land comprised in the lower settlement of the East Parish of that town. In the political agitation



George H. Burke

which preceded the outbreak of the revolution he was early allied to the side of the patriots, and was captain of the first military company raised in the vicinity. He was a friend and confidant of Ethan Allen, of revolutionary fame, and during the collision between the people of Vermont and the authorities of New York, prior to the independence and admittance of Vermont into the Union as a state, he had the latter as a guest at his house. He was a man of marked decision of character, of integrity and intelligence. He married, in May, 1761, in Brookfield, Leah (Jennings) Rice, widow of Charles (?) Rice; she died August 5, 1811, aged seventy-four years, gravestone record. Children: Anna, married (first) Calvin Chaffee, (second) ——— Cobb; Joseph, born in Westminster, June 22, 1763; Jonathan, married, May 26, 1811, widow Laurana Butterfield; Eliab, born in Westminster, 1766; Jesse, born in Westminster, December 20, 1770; Eli, born in Westminster, October 21, 1771; Elijah, mentioned below.

(V) Elijah, son of Captain Jesse Burke, was born in Westminster, March 3, 1774, and died March 21, 1843. He was a farmer by occupation, and in early life was very active in that line. He was among the first to engage in the introduction and growth of merino sheep in Vermont, and for many years was owner of large flocks of those valuable animals. He was much respected by his fellow townsmen, and was often tendered public offices, all of which, except the most humble and practically useful, he invariably declined. He married, September, 1795, Grace, daughter of Moses and Lucy Jeffers, of New London, Connecticut; she was born September 14, 1777. Children, born in Westminster: Russell, mentioned below; Rhoda, born June 25, 1799, died March 18, 1818; Elijah, born March 31, 1802, died August, 1804; George Emery, born October 27, 1803; Sidney, September 1, 1806; Edmund, January 23, 1809, was elected to United States Congress, to House of Representatives, 1839, for six years, was commissioner of patents during the administration of President James K. Polk, editor of *New Hampshire Argus*, *Washington Union*; Thales, born January 31, 1811; Gratia, March 22, 1815; Catharine, May 5, 1817.

(VI) Russell, son of Elijah Burke, was born in Westminster, March 26, 1797, and died in Springfield, Vermont, October 4, 1852. For many years he was a prominent merchant in Springfield, and during the last years that he was in active business life he was associated with his brother Sidney Burke in Springfield, in a dry goods and general merchandise store situated where Leland's block now stands;

their firm name was R. & S. Burke. He married, August 18, 1822, Eliza Williams, born March 15, 1803. Children: Russell Williams, born July 5, 1825, died June 19, 1826; Russell Williams, born April 3, 1827; John Westfield, September 4, 1829, died July 26, 1830; John Westfield, June 2, 1831, died April 20, 1832; Harriet Eliza, March 2, 1833, died March 16, 1833; Harriet Eliza, May 14, 1834, died April 14, 1838; George Henry, February 23, 1837, died August 6, 1839; George Henry, mentioned below; Charles Clinton, October 26, 1842.

(VII) George Henry, son of Russell Burke, was born at Springfield, Vermont, June 5, 1839, and died May 7, 1908. His early education was obtained in the public schools of his native town and of Cambridge, Massachusetts. He began when very young as a traveling salesman for a china and crockery concern of Boston, and when a mere boy acquired much knowledge of the country, of business, and human nature, through his experience on the road. He became interested in the oil industry in Pennsylvania, and in the course of a few years acquired the ownership of a number of profitable oil wells at Titusville, Pennsylvania. Afterward he was for some years with the Standard Oil Company. In later years he was with a Pittsburgh company of glass manufacturers, having offices in Park Place, New York City. In 1898 he retired from active business and made his home in his native town, Springfield, Vermont, where he was well known and highly respected. He was a member of the Congregational church, in which his father was a deacon.

He married, November 27, 1871, Nella Augusta Sanders, who was born in Springfield, Vermont, June 11, 1850, daughter of Charles and Augusta (Brown) Sanders. Children: 1. Florence Louise, born June 20, 1874; married Arthur W. Robinson (q. v.); children: Russell Brown, Florence Augusta, Richard Burke. 2. Blanche Velma, born June 25, 1876; married, January 25, 1911, Walter L. Martin. 3. Charles H., born August 18, 1885; a civil engineer.

BENNETT Bennett has been a numerous family in Connecticut. There are various branches in that state of a widespread and distinguished family. At Fairfield and Stratford, numerous descendants are found of James Bennett who came early to Fairfield from Concord, Massachusetts, who married Hannah, daughter of Thomas Wheeler, and had Sarah, Hannah, Joseph, Thomas, John, Mary and Jane.

Isaac Bennett, a grandson of James Ben-

nett, settled in Stratford, Connecticut, married, June 2, 1683, Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Rose.

Isaac (2), son of Isaac (1) Bennett, married (first), in May, 1708, Martha ———, and (second) Eunice, widow of James Hawley. Their son William was baptized in December, 1708; he married Hannah Seeley and had a son Daniel, born April 26, 1732. This Daniel married in Stratford, March 27, 1758, Lois Burton. Daniel Bennett, perhaps the same man, married, January 4, 1773, Rhoda Hubbell, at Stratford.

In 1780 there were in Connecticut, according to the first federal census, two men named Daniel Bennett, heads of families, one living in Huntington, another in Fairfield, and Daniel N. Bennett, of New Fairfield, while in New London county were two more Daniels. It has not been possible to locate and identify the Daniel Bennett mentioned below and trace his ancestry, though it is not unlikely that he belonged in Huntington, formerly Stratford, Connecticut.

(I) Daniel Bennett, born in Connecticut, doubtless descended from one of the Bennett pioneers there, of Scotch ancestry, according to family tradition, came to Vermont when a young man. He was a soldier in the War of 1812, a private in Captain Corning's company, Eleventh Regiment of Vermont Infantry. For his services in the army he received from the United States government one hundred and sixty acres of land in Illinois, where the city of Peoria is now located. The deed was signed by President Monroe.

(II) Daniel (2), son of Daniel (1) Bennett, was born in Guildhall, Essex county, Vermont, where his father lived. He died about 1880, in Middlebury, Vermont. He had a common school education, and followed farming all his active life at Guildhall and Middlebury. He married Martha Dewey, of Middlebury. Children, born in Middlebury: 1. Henry, a soldier in the Union army, enlisting from Middlebury, died of fever at Fortress Monroe, Virginia; unmarried. 2. John W., a Methodist Episcopal minister, who had pastorates in Vermont and New York state; died at Round Lake, New York. 3. Edward Dewey, mentioned below. 4. Martha, died in infancy.

(III) Colonel Edward Dewey Bennett, son of Daniel (2) Bennett, was born in Middlebury, Vermont, December 6, 1843. He attended the public schools of his native town, and when he left school he was prepared for college but did not enter. He taught school in Upton and Middlebury for a time. In 1863 he was employed by the Western Union Telegraph Company as foreman of a construction

gang. He picked up a knowledge of telegraphy here and was placed in charge of the telegraph office at Lansingburg, New York. He was afterward operator at Bennington, Vermont, for the Bennington & Rutland Railroad Company and he remained in the service of the railroad company there until he was appointed superintendent in 1885. When the railroads were consolidated in 1890 he was made assistant to the president and for several years was in the office at Rutland. He was appointed freight agent at Bennington, a position he held during the remainder of his life. In addition to his duties as freight agent, he was train despatcher and auditor of the passenger and freight accounts of the Harlem extension railroad and superintendent of the Lebanon Springs, Bennington & Glastonbury railroad. In politics he was a Republican. For a number of years he was a member of the Bennington school board and in 1892 was president. He was a member of the Bennington Historical Society and was one of the committee of fifty in charge of the dedication of the Bennington Monument. In 1888 he was appointed on the staff of Governor Dillingham with the rank of colonel. In religion he was a Congregationalist and he was for many years deacon of the church and superintendent of the Sunday school. He was a member of Mount Anthony Lodge, No. 13, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, and was a past master. He died April 25, 1912, in Bennington.

He married, September 15, 1870, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Sophronia (Hurd) Cushman. Children: 1. Martha, died in infancy. 2. Edward Cushman, mentioned below. 3. Charles Henry, member of the faculty of the New England Conservatory of Music, Boston. 4. Elizabeth Dewey, a trained nurse, residing in New York City.

(IV) Edward Cushman, son of Colonel Edward Dewey Bennett, was born in Bennington, Vermont, September 5, 1873. He attended the public schools of his native town and graduated from the Bennington high school. He entered the University of Norwich in the fall of 1880 and was graduated in the class of 1893 with the degree of Bachelor of Science. He held successively the rank of corporal, sergeant and second lieutenant of the corps of cadets. He won the second prize in the Sheldon contests in 1890 and 1891. He was a member of the Theta Chi fraternity. During 1894-95 he took a special course in the Boston University Law School and afterward was a student in the law office of Barber & Darling. He was admitted to the bar in November, 1900, and immediately afterward began to practice in Bennington, where he has since

been located. From 1907 to December 1, 1912, he was a partner in the law firm of Bennett & Graves, of Bennington. The firm was then dissolved and he has been practicing since that time alone. In politics he is a Republican. From 1898 to 1902 he was deputy state auditor, and from 1902 to 1904 he was executive clerk for Governor John G. McCullough. He was appointed judge of probate for the district of Bennington by Governor Fletcher D. Proctor, September 5, 1907, to fill the unexpired term of Hon. John V. Varney, deceased, and he was elected to this office in 1908 and re-elected in 1910 and 1912. He has filled this office with efficiency and distinction and to the entire satisfaction of his constituents.

He served for some years as second lieutenant and adjutant of the Third Battalion, Vermont National Guard. He is a member of the Second Congregational Church of Bennington; of Mount Anthony Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; of Temple Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; of Taft Commandery, Knights Templar, of which he is now the prelate; of Cairo Temple, Mystic Shrine, of Rutland.

He married, July 24, 1901, Cynthia Gardner. Children: Charles Gardner, born January 3, 1906; Harriet Estelle, May 2, 1910.

Cornelius Cadle lived in New CADLE York City and died there. He was buried in the grounds of St. Paul's Church, New York City. He married Hannah Kidson. Among their children was Cornelius, mentioned below.

(II) Cornelius (2), son of Cornelius (1) Cadle, was born in New York City, March 26, 1809, died there March 26, 1886. He was a dealer in all kinds of foreign woods. He married Abigail Howe, daughter of William and Sally (Fiske) Larrabee (see Larrabee V and Fiske XIII). She was born September 17, 1814, died September 27, 1843. Children: 1. Colonel Cornelius, mentioned below. 2. Edward Fiske, born at Muscatine, Iowa, president of the Globe Iron Works, formerly of Stockton, now of Sacramento, California; married —; children: Frank Fiske, Cornelius Edward and Abby Cadle. 3. William Larrabee, born in Muscatine, Iowa, in 1842; a lumber dealer in Chicago, Illinois; was captain of the Second Iowa Cavalry in the civil war; married —; children: William Larrabee, Charles Fiske and Genevieve. 4. Edward Fiske, born in Muscatine, February 1, 1845; was a private in the Union army, Second Iowa Cavalry, in 1864; married Hattie Swan, who came from New England; child, Cornelius Cadle. 5. Henry, born in Muscatine, Iowa; lumber merchant at Bethany, Missouri;

is unmarried. 6. Abby, born at Muscatine, Iowa; married Frank W. Mahin, United States consul at Amsterdam, Holland, and had Anna, who married Dr. Tweedy, of Nottingham, England.

(III) Colonel Cornelius (3) Cadle, son of Cornelius (2) Cadle, was born in New York City, May 22, 1836, now deceased. He attended private schools in New York and in Muscatine, Iowa, whither the family removed. In 1854 he entered Iowa College at Davenport, Iowa, where he was a student for two years. He began his business career as clerk in the postoffice at Muscatine and afterward was teller in the bank of Ives & Brewster, of that town. When the civil war came he enlisted, September 1, 1861, in Company H, Eleventh Regiment, Iowa Volunteer Infantry, from Muscatine. He was commissioned first lieutenant, October 30, 1861, and made adjutant of the regiment. He was commissioned captain and assistant adjutant-general, May 1, 1863. In 1864 he was commissioned major and continued as assistant adjutant-general. Subsequently he became assistant adjutant-general of the Seventeenth Army Corps with the rank of lieutenant-colonel. He served to the end of the war and was brevetted colonel, March 24, 1865. He was mustered out September 1, 1865, after serving five years and taking part in many memorable battles of the civil war. He was wounded in the head at the siege of Vicksburg.

Shortly after he returned from the army he was appointed receiver of the Selma National Bank of Alabama. After the affairs of this institution had been settled, he became interested in coal mining and during the next twenty-five years was vice-president and manager of the Cahaba Coal Mining Company. In 1895 he was appointed chairman of the Shiloh National Military Park Commission and he held this office until he resigned in 1910. In later years he made his home in Cincinnati. He was a member of the famous Cincinnati Literary Club, of which a number of the presidents of the United States have been members, and also many prominent military men. Colonel Cadle read many papers before the club while he was a member. He also contributed in a similar way to the Cincinnati Commandery, Military Order of the Loyal Legion, of which he was a member and of which he was commander in 1901. He was vice-president of the Ohio Society, Sons of the Revolution, in 1899, and president in 1900. He was a member of Ransom Post, Grand Army of the Republic, of St. Louis, Missouri, and was formerly department commander of the Grand Army of the State of Alabama. In

politics he was a Republican; in religion an agnostic.

He married, September 26, 1867, Lucina Burns, born in Warren, Rhode Island, October 18, 1841, daughter of William L. and Lucina (Peck) Burns. No children.

(The Larrabee Line).

The Larrabee family is of French origin. The name has long been distinguished in France, notably one county Larrabee. The progenitor of the American line was undoubtedly a Huguenot, emigrating on account of the religious persecution by the Roman Catholics after the Revocation of the Edict of Nantes. The name was originally L'Arabie, Arabie or D'Arabie, finally becoming in America as well as in France Larabee and Larrabee. The early records give a fine variety of spellings of all the French proper names. With this surname we find Larabe, Laraby, Larabee, Lareby, Laribe, Laribee, Laroby, Larrabee, Larraby, Leareby, Learaby, Leraby, Lerabe, and others.

(I) Stephen Larabee, the immigrant ancestor, was born about 1630, probably in France. He came to this country with his brother William and they settled before 1673, in Malden, Massachusetts, where William lived the remainder of his days, dying without children living, and bequeathing to his brother's large family his estate at Malden. This will was dated October 24, 1692, and the inventory is dated September 28, 1692. Stephen Larabee was a soldier in King Philip's war. He settled in North Yarmouth, Maine, but his family had to leave that town during Indian hostilities. A petition dated March 6, 1732-33, gives the names of his sons. Children: Stephen, born 1652; William, about 1658; Captain John, went to sea and did not return; Thomas, about 1660; Isaac, born 1663-64; Captain Benjamin, born 1666; Ephraim; Jane; Samuel, mentioned below. Each of the children had a grant of ten acres on account of the father's war services.

(II) Samuel Larrabee, son of Stephen Larabee, according to the best authority and evidence obtainable, was born about 1680. He was driven from his home at North Yarmouth, Maine, by the Indian hostilities and settled at Lynn with his brothers. He joined the Lynn church, and married, January 14, 1717, Sarah Breed, of Lynn. He removed again to Lunenburg, where he resided until 1762, removing thence to Rindge, New Hampshire, with his eldest son and he probably died a few years later. Children: Samuel, mentioned below; Benjamin, married, December 7, 1752, ———; Sarah, born March 18, 1725; John, married, June 19, 1760, Abiel Arven; Isabella, married,

September 28, 1752, William Barron; Abigail, married William Simonds; Timothy, of Lunenburg.

(III) Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1) Larabee, was born about 1720, probably at Lynn, Massachusetts. He was a soldier in the revolution, enlisting in February, 1776, in the company of Captain Joseph Estabrook. He married (first) April 23, 1746, Anna, daughter of John and Margaret Williamson, of Groton. She was born October 20, 1728. He married (second) Mary Simonds, widow, of Shirley, December 19, 1758. He and his wife were admitted to the church at Rindge, New Hampshire, December 15, 1765. He had a negro slave girl, Phyllis, baptized at Rindge in 1768. Three of their children were born at Lunenburg, two at Shirley and one at Rindge. Children: Stephen, born August 4, 1747; Anna, April 28, 1750; Samuel, mentioned below; Ebenezer, October 10, 1759; David, March 29, 1766.

(IV) Samuel (3), son of Samuel (2) Larabee, was born in Lunenburg, Massachusetts, August 1, 1752. He was in the revolution in the same company with his father in a New Hampshire regiment under Captain Joseph Estabrook. He returned from Maine or New Hampshire to the old home of the family in Malden, Massachusetts, about 1800, perhaps some years earlier, though none of his children were born in Malden. Children: Samuel Jr., married, at Malden, February 2, 1800, Polly Green; Captain John, born about 1776; Nancy, married, March 24, 1811, at Malden, Benjamin Lynde Jr.; Sally, married, at Malden, September 27, 1812, William Bruce; Mary, married, January 2, 1827, ———; George, settled in Bangor; Thomas (?); William, mentioned below.

(V) William, son or nephew of Samuel (3) Larabee, was born in Malden, and in 1803 moved to Framingham, Massachusetts. He was a merchant and innholder. In 1821 he built the square house in the Centre, known as the "Larrabee house" for a tavern. He died December 1, 1825. He married, September 16, 1806, Sally, daughter of John Fiske. She died April 5, 1848. Children: Mariah, born May 30, 1807, died young; William F., September 25, 1808; Edward W., February 4, 1811, died March 10, 1835; Charles Thomas, May 13, 1812; Abigail Howe, September 17, 1814, married Cornelius Cadle (see Cadle); George B., August 12, 1816, died young; George B., April 26, 1818; John Fiske, April 7, 1820.

(The Fiske Line).

The surname Fisk or Fiske has been in use from the earliest times in England. The rec-

ords show that in May, 1208, the Duke of Lorraine granted land in Digneceton Park to the men of Laxfield, the list including one Daniel Fiske, who is supposed to have been the grandfather of Lord Symond Fiske, from whom the American family is descended.

(I) Lord Symond Fiske, grandson of Daniel Fiske, was proprietor of the manor of Stadbaugh, parish of Laxfield, Suffolk, England, 1390-1422. He married (first) Susannah Smith; (second) Katharine ———. His will was proved at Norwich, February 26, 1463-64. Children: William, married Joan Lynne; Jeffrey, married Margaret ———; John; Edmund, married Margery ———; Margaret, married ——— Dowsing or Dowling.

(II) William, son of Lord Symond Fiske, was born at Stadbaugh, England. He married Joan Lynne, of Norfolk. He died before his wife, who made her will July 15, 1504, which was proved February 28, 1505. Children: Thomas, William, Augustine, Simon, mentioned below; Robert, John, Margery, Margaret.

(III) Simon, son of William Fiske, was born at Laxfield, England. He married Elizabeth ———, who died in Halesworth, June, 1558. He died in June, 1538. His will was dated July 10, 1536, and proved July 13, 1538. Children: Simon, mentioned below; William, Robert, Joan, Jeffrey, Gelyne, Agnes, Thomas, Elizabeth, John.

(IV) Simon (2), son of Simon (1) Fiske, was born in Laxfield, England. His will was dated January 26, 1555, and he died that year. Children: Robert, John, George, Nicholas, Jeffrey, Jeremy, William, Richard, Joan, Gelyne, Agnes.

(V) Robert, son of Simon (2) Fiske, was born at Stadbaugh, England, about 1525. He married Mrs. Sybil (Gould) Barber. For some time he lived in the parish of St. James, South Elmham, England. Sybil, his wife, was in great danger at the time of the religious persecution, 1553-58, as well as her sister, Isabella (born Gould), who was confined in the castle of Norwich, and escaped death only through the intervention of her brothers. Robert Fiske fled to Geneva during the reign of Bloody Mary on account of the religious faith that he held. He died in 1600, and his will was proved July 28, 1600. The progeny of three sons settled in New England. Children: William, mentioned below; Jeffrey; Thomas; Eleazer, died in England in 1615; Elizabeth, married Robert Bernard.

(VI) William (2), son of Robert Fiske, was born in Laxfield, England, in 1546. He married (first) Anna, daughter of Walter Anstye, of Tibbenham, county Norfolk, Eng-

land. He married (second) Alice ———. He also had to leave his home on account of his religion. His will was proved May 17, 1623. Children: John, born at St. James, England; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Eleazer, Eunice, Hannah, Hester, Mary.

(VII) Nathaniel, son of William (2) Fiske, married Alice Henel, widow of Mr. Leman. Children: Nathaniel, mentioned below; Sarah.

(VIII) Nathaniel (2), son of Nathaniel (1) Fiske, was born in Weybred, county Suffolk, England. He married Dorothy Symonds, of Wendham, daughter of John Symonds. Children: John, Nathan, mentioned below; Esther, Martha.

(IX) Nathan, son of Nathaniel (2) Fiske, was the immigrant ancestor. He was born in England in 1615. He settled in Watertown, Massachusetts Bay Colony, and was made a freeman there May 10, 1643. He became a landed proprietor by purchasing eighty acres of land, the same having been allotted to Mr. Robert Feake, whose name appears on the annals of the town as second on the list made July 25, 1636, when the desirable lands of the town were allotted to the inhabitants in quantities ranging from one hundred acres to Sir Richard Saltonstall, down to twenty acres, and here the name "Mr. Robert Feake" appears next to Sir Richard, the quantity of land allotted as eighty acres. The land was on the north side of the great highway leading to Sudbury. This purchase by Nathan Fiske was made September 10, 1643. His sister Martha, who married Martin Underwood, of Weybred, Suffolk, England, by trade a weaver, were also among the first settlers of Watertown, his name appearing on the list of names of persons to whom land was allotted, July 25, 1636, his share being twenty-five acres, and his name also appears on the list of early settlers who took the freeman's oath in 1634. Nathan Fiske died in Watertown, June 21, 1676. Children: Nathan, born October 17, 1642; John, August 25, 1647; David, April 29, 1650; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Sarah, 1656.

(X) Nathaniel (3), son of Nathan Fiske, was born July 12, 1653. He was a weaver of Watertown, and died there September, 1735. He married, April 3, 1677, Mary, daughter of Daniel Warren and widow of John Child. She died May 12, 1734. Children, born in Watertown: Nathaniel, born June 6, 1678; Hannah, August 29, 1680; John, mentioned below; Sarah, July 4, 1684; Lydia, December 2, 1687; Mary, baptized April 20, 1690; Elizabeth, born June 24, 1692; Abigail, August 28, 1698.

(XI) John, son of Nathaniel (3) Fiske, was born in Watertown, Massachusetts, March 17, 1682-83, died in Sherborn, Massachusetts,

in 1730. He married in Sherborn, July 31, 1706, Lydia, daughter of Moses Adams. Children, born at Sherborn: John, 1709; Lydia, 1712, died 1715; Isaac, mentioned below; Daniel, 1716; Lydia, 1720; Peter, 1723; Abigail, born and died 1727; Nathaniel, 1730.

(XII) Isaac, son of John Fiske, was born August 24, 1714, at Sherborn, Massachusetts. He was a weaver by trade. He settled first in Worcester, Massachusetts, and moved as early as 1745 to Framingham, Massachusetts, where he lived near Addison Dadmun's lot at first, and later near the Haven land. On June 11, 1765, he bought the John Drury place of sixty-three acres of John Haven, of Athol. This was situated north of Abraham Rice's lot, and the cellar hole can still be found. He died December 22, 1799. He married, November 11, 1736, Hannah, daughter of Richard and Lydia Haven. She was a school teacher before and after marriage, and she died February 21, 1800. Children: Isaac, born 1737; Hannah, 1739; John, mentioned below; Moses, died young; Richard, born February 25, 1750; Daniel, a physician; Lydia, born October 25, 1753; Moses, July 12, 1755.

(XIII) John (2), son of Isaac Fiske, was born in 1741. He learned the tanner's trade in Roxbury, Massachusetts. There are several records of land bought and sold by him at various times. He served as justice of the peace, as selectman and as representative. He died December 17, 1819. He served in the revolution, enlisting as private in Captain Simon Edgell's company, on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775. He was present at the Lexington and Concord fights. He married Abigail Howe, who died April 14, 1829, aged seventy-seven years. Children: Nat, born August 12, 1772; Thomas, March 22, 1774; Sally, July 17, 1776, died young; John Boyle, at Sherborn, December 2, 1778; Susannah, 1781; Sally, 1783, married William Larrabee (see Larrabee V); Edward, May 25, 1786; Nancy, January 26, 1789; William, 1791, died November 19, 1805; George, September 23, 1793.

The Ray family in England is prominent in Berwick, Lincoln, Suffolk, Derby and Gloucester. The oldest Ray coat-of-arms seems to be: Quarterly or and azure on a bend gules, three fleurs-de-lis or. The Rea or Ree family, prominent in London and Worcestershire, have the following arms: Azure a bezant four crescents argent. Crest: Out of a mural coronet argent a dragon's head azure. The Rae family has seats at Esk Grove, Mid-Lothian, Scotland. The only Scotch coat-of-arms of the Rae family is given by Burke: Vert three stags cou-

rant argent. Crest: A stag at gazze proper. Supporters: Dexter a stag; sinister, a lion; both proper. Motto: *In omnia promptus*. A branch of the Rae family in England has: Per cross argent and azure on a bend gules three fleurs-de-lis of the first. Crest: A mountain cat courant guard proper. Several pioneers came to New England before 1650. Simon Ray settled at Braintree, where he died September 30, 1641; his son Simon settled at New Shoreham, Rhode Island, and is the progenitor of a numerous family at Block Island and vicinity. Caleb Ray settled in Boston and died there, leaving a son Caleb; was a member of the Second Church of Boston. A David Ray, baptized at Forfarshire, Scotland, owned the covenant at Charlestown, September 26, 1696; his son Samuel, born August 29, 1697, married, October 24, 1723, in Boston, Mary Fullerton.

(I) Daniel Ray, the immigrant ancestor of this family, was doubtless brother of Caleb Ray, of Boston, and probably also of Simon Ray, of Braintree. Tradition has it that he was Scotch, but few came to the colonies at the time he came, except from England. The family was prominent, however, in Galloway, Caithness and Ayrshire, Scotland, for many centuries, and since 1612 in the Scotch counties of Ireland. There are reasons for believing, however, that Daniel Ray came from Suffolk-shire, England, though he may have been of Scotch ancestry. He settled in Plymouth colony in 1630, or earlier, and bought land of Anthony Annable, but soon afterward removed to Massachusetts Bay Colony, settling at Salem before February 6, 1631-32, according to a letter from Governor Bradford to Governor Winthrop of that date. The descendants of Daniel in Essex county have followed the spelling Rea, but those who left that section in most cases have adopted the spelling Ray, which is nearly universal in the families descended from Caleb and Simon, the other immigrants. Daniel Ray became a prominent citizen of Salem. He was admitted a freeman May 14, 1634, and was a proprietor of the town in 1636, and held various town offices. He removed to Salem Village, now Danvers, in 1662. He married Bethia ———, who survived him. He died before completing his will, but an agreement of his heirs, dated June 26, 1662, divided the estate among them. Children: Joshua, mentioned below; Rebecca; Sarah; Bethia, died December 6, 1686, married Captain Thomas Lothrop, (second) Joseph Grafton, (third) William Goodhue.

(II) Joshua, son of Daniel Ray, or Rea, was born about 1628, in England probably, and died at Salem Village, now Danvers, in

1710. According to various depositions he stated his age incorrectly, making his birth in one case 1628, in another 1631, and another 1637. He was admitted to the First Church of Salem in 1668, and was made freeman May 3, 1665. He married, February 26, 1651, Sarah Waters, who died May 19, 1700, aged seventy years. He and his wife were among the original members of the church at Salem Village. In 1693 he was keeping a tavern. Children, born at Salem and Salem Village: Samuel, mentioned below; Daniel, born March 30, 1654, died March 5, 1714-15; Rebecca, born September 4, 1656; Sarah, November 10, 1659-60; Sarah, June 4, 1661; Bethia, January 3, 1662; Joshua, August 6, 1664; John, May 23, 1666; Hannah, August, 1667.

(III) Samuel, son of Joshua Ray, first appears on the public records at Salem Village, now the north parish of Danvers. His wife Mary was baptized in that church with her six children, June 14, 1702. His brother John was a member of the same church. The name is spelled Rae and Ray in both these families. There is no reasonable doubt that Samuel was son of Joshua. Children: Samuel, born about 1685-89, at Salem; Robert; Jonathan; William, born 1691, died August 21, 1693, at Danvers; Benjamin; Abel, mentioned below. The foregoing were baptized June 14, 1702; also Elizabeth, baptized at Salem Village, September 19, 1703.

(IV) Abel, son of Samuel Ray, was baptized at Salem Village, now Danvers, June 14, 1702, with other children, and he was probably a year or two old at the time. He settled in Marlborough, Massachusetts, and served in the French and Indian war in 1754. The Marlborough history says that he was also in the revolution, when an old man, but he was seventy-five years old at the beginning of the war. The Massachusetts records do not credit him with service, but he may have been engaged as a volunteer. This service was more likely that of his son Abel. He married Hannah ——. Children: Abel, joined the church at Marlborough, and had Abel, baptized September 5, 1756; Francis, on the same day; Reuben, March 13, 1756; Mary, born at Marlborough, August 26, 1722; Amos, mentioned below; Eunice, January 23, 1728.

(V) Amos, son of Abel Ray, was born at Marlborough, October 17, 1725. He married (intentions dated at Stow, August 27, 1748) Priscilla Gates. He removed to Henniker, New Hampshire, and died there January 30, 1803. He was a soldier in the revolution, in Captain Jacob Haskin's company, Colonel John Jacob's regiment, in 1778. At the age of fifty-five he enlisted in the Continental army

for three years, August 17, 1781 (Massachusetts records). Children: Reuben, born April 17, 1751; Jonathan, mentioned below; Joseph, August 26, 1755; Hannah, October 30, 1757; Benjamin, September 3, 1761; Charles, November 13, 1768.

(VI) Jonathan, son of Amos Ray, was born at Stow, Massachusetts, March 20, 1752, and died at Henniker, New Hampshire, March 22, 1816. He went to Henniker in 1777 and bought a farm there, making a clearing and building a cabin before he settled. He married (first) April 3, 1777, Betty Barnes, who died July 26, 1794, daughter of Silas and Mary C. Barnes. He married (second) December 24, 1794, Peggy Emerson, a widow. Children by first wife: Silas, 1778; William, 1780; Jonathan, November 16, 1782; Lucy, 1784; Betsey, February 5, 1785, married Thomas Sargent; Hannah, 1787, died January 30, 1797; Polly, 1790, died December 2, 1806; Paul, mentioned below; Joel, March 9, 1794. Children by second wife: Amos, May 5, 1798; Calvin, 1799; Joseph, 1801; Olive, 1803, married Levi Kemp; David, June 11, 1806.

(VII) Paul, son of Jonathan Ray, was born in Henniker, New Hampshire, in 1792, and died April 18, 1835. He married, November 9, 1820, Sophronia Connor, who was born January 4, 1800, and died September 16, 1867, daughter of John and Mary (Whitney) Connor. They had one child, John C., mentioned below.

(VIII) John C., son of Paul Ray, was born in Henniker, New Hampshire, January 25, 1825, and died January 28, 1889, in his native town. He was educated there in the district schools, and always lived on the old homestead which his grandfather settled, and followed farming. He married, January 28, 1851, Mary P. Dodge, of Henniker, born September 30, 1830, died April 20, 1901, daughter of Carlton S. and Delilah (Stevens) Dodge. Children, born at Henniker: Myron Hoyt, mentioned below; Charles Sumner, born October 27, 1858; James B., March 10, 1862, died January 20, 1863; Alfred Winship, September 8, 1866.

(IX) Myron Hoyt, son of John C. Ray, was born at Henniker, New Hampshire, August 30, 1855. He attended the public schools there and assisted his father on the farm until he was twenty-five. For four years he was an officer in the New Hampshire state prison at Concord, and for four years at the Merrimac county farm in New Hampshire. In 1887 he came to Bellows Falls, Vermont, where he has resided since then, and has followed farming and lumbering. He is president of the Bay State Saddle-tree Company. In politics he is

a Republican, and has been chairman of the board of selectmen of the town of Rockingham for twelve years. He represented the town in the state legislature in 1906-07, and served on the committee on highways and bridges and on corporations. He is a member of King Solomon's Temple Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; Alpha Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star; and of Bellows Falls Lodge, No. 23, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Bellows Falls.

He married, October 15, 1884, Sarah Grace Pickard, born at Canterbury, New Hampshire, August 8, 1863, daughter of Enoch E. and Mary J. (Small) Pickard (see Pickard). Children: Florence Marion, born May 11, 1888, assistant town clerk; Edith Lane, February 25, 1891, died September 21, 1913; Gwendolyn Frances, born February 19, 1899.

(The Pickard Line).

(I) John Pickard, the immigrant, was born in England, in 1622, according to a deposition made in 1664. He settled at Salem, Massachusetts. His name is also spelled Pickett, and some of his descendants use that spelling. He was admitted to the Salem church November 1, 1649, and was a proprietor of Salem. He married (first) October 29, 1644, Jane Crosby, daughter of Widow Constance Crosby. His wife died February 20, 1715-16, aged eighty-nine. He was buried September 24, 1683. His mother, Ann Lume, died March 19, 1661-62. (See Essex Hist. Coll., iv, p. 20, and Essex Deeds, 2 Ips., 362, 412-14.) He died September, 1683; will proved November 27 following, bequeathing to wife and children—John, Samuel, Rebecca, Sarah, Mary, Ann, Jane, Hannah. Children recorded at Rowley: Rebecca, born October 3, 1645; John, March 1, 1653. Recorded at Salem: John, Thomas and Sarah, baptized November 9, 1648; Rebecca, baptized June 30, 1650; Daniel, baptized February 25, 1651-52; Jacob, baptized February 3, 1654. Born at Rowley: Sarah, January 3, 1656; Ann, July 15, 1659; Samuel, May, 1663.

(II) Samuel, son of John Pickard, was born in May, 1663, at Rowley, Massachusetts. He married, June 22, 1685, Elizabeth, daughter of Captain Moses and Elizabeth (Harris) Bradstreet, of Ipswich: she was born March 22, 1666-67, and was buried May 28, 1686. He married (second) May 31, 1687, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas Hel, of Newbury. She died June 29, 1730, and he married (third), intention dated May 20, 1731, Sarah, widow of Maximilian Jewett. She died August 26, 1771, in her ninety-fourth year. Samuel died Sep-

tember 2, 1751, in his eighty-ninth year. His will was dated April 9, 1739, and proved September 30, 1751. Child by first wife: Elizabeth, born May 14, 1686. Children by second wife: Samuel, born March 9, 1687-88; Samuel, December 4, 1689; Thomas, February 6, 1690-91; Moses, December 4, 1694; Elizabeth, March 22, 1696-97; Mary, August 20, 1698; Joseph, mentioned below; Jane, May 5, 1704; Hannah, baptized February 3, 1705-06; John, baptized September 3, 1710.

(III) Joseph, son of Captain Samuel Pickard, was born March 17, 1699-1700, and died December 2, 1797-98. His will was dated July 10, 1789, and proved January 2, 1798. He married Sarah, daughter of Deacon Maximilian Jewett; she died November 22, 1802, aged ninety-five. Children, born at Rowley (baptismal dates): Joseph, May 18, 1729, died 1739; Samuel, November 9, 1731; Samuel, July 8, 1733; Jacob, June 29, 1735; Sarah, December 18, 1737; Joseph, June 8, 1740; Amos, August 22, 1742; Joseph, September 23, 1744; Jeremiah, mentioned below.

(IV) Jeremiah, son of Joseph Pickard, was born at Rowley, May 27, 1847, baptized May 31, 1747. He married, December 14, 1773, Mehitable Dresser, of Ipswich. He removed to Canterbury, New Hampshire, about 1791. Children, born at Rowley and Canterbury: Moses, December 4, 1774; Jeremiah, October 9, 1776; Mehitable, October 10, 1778; Sarah, October 4, 1780; Amos, mentioned below; Betsey, July 24, 1786; Abigail, January 9, 1791; Samuel, March 9, 1793; Daniel, October 2, 1796.

(V) Amos, son of Jeremiah Pickard, was born at Rowley, February 3, 1781, and died October 10, 1857. He came with his parents to Canterbury. He married, February 16, 1815, Elizabeth Emery, who died August 20, 1871. Children, born at Canterbury: Jeremiah, August 4, 1817; Enoch E., mentioned below; Joseph, July 22, 1820; John Dresser, March 22, 1822; Elias Sargent, December 21, 1823; Mehitable D., December 9, 1826.

(VI) Enoch E., son of Amos Pickard, was born at Canterbury, August 18, 1818, and died April 1, 1893. He married, January 13, 1843, Mary J. Small, who died on March 31, 1901. Children: 1. John, born December 5, 1849, died April 23, 1850. 2. Jane C., June 4, 1851; married, December 23, 1886, James Burbeck. 3. Mary E., January 13, 1853; married, June 18, 1879, Worcester Dearborn. 4. Frances A., November 13, 1854; married, October 8, 1876, Charles Osgood. 5. Louisa M., October 18, 1856; married, May 4, 1878, Hugh Tallant, died May 6, 1899. 6. Warren D., February



L. G. Howard

25, 1859. 7. Sarah Grace, August 8, 1863; married, October 15, 1884, Myron H. Ray (see Ray).

(VII) Warren D. Pickard, son of Enoch E. Pickard, was born at Canterbury, February 25, 1859. He married, December 10, 1885, Alice C. Shaw, of Concord. Child: Katharine Shaw, born June 18, 1891.

HOWARD Robert Howard, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England. He came to Dorchester, Massachusetts, and was one of the proprietors in 1639. He removed to Boston about 1668. He was admitted a freeman in 1653. He was a notary public. His will was dated, May 28, 1683, and proved January 29, 1684, bequeathing to wife Mary, son Jonathan and other children. The will of the widow Mary was dated July 2, 1683, and proved July 19 following, bequeathing to son-in-law, William Clarke, of Boston; daughters, Bethiah Messenger, Hannah Minot, Mary Jones and Temperance Smith; to Samuel Bass; grandchildren, John Amee and Mary, children of son Jeremiah; residue to son Jonathan. Children: Bethiah, baptized February 16, 1639; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Jonathan, baptized June 25, 1643; Hannah, baptized February, 1644, married Samuel Minot; John, baptized January 4, 1645; Abiel, baptized August 8, 1647; Sarah, baptized July 20, 1651.

(II) Nathaniel, son of Robert Howard, was baptized February 6, 1641, at Dorchester, Massachusetts. He joined the Baptist church in 1664, and was a tenant on Winthrop's farm February 12, 1671. He lived in Charlestown in 1677-78, and afterward settled at Chelmsford, Massachusetts. He married (first) July 2, 1666, Sarah Willard, who died January 22, 1677-78. He married (second) March 5, 1678, Sarah Parker. His will was dated November 7, 1709, and proved February 1 following. Children: Sarah, born September 30, 1667, married Benjamin Parker; Nathaniel, of Charlestown, November 9, 1671; Mary, May 16, 1673; Samuel, of Dunstable; Benjamin, mentioned below; Jacob, 1679; Rebecca; Rachel, married Samuel Richardson; Jonathan.

(III) Benjamin, son of Nathaniel Howard, was born at Chelmsford, about 1675. Among his children was Samuel, mentioned below.

(IV) Samuel, son of Benjamin Howard, was born about 1700, in Chelmsford. He (or his son Samuel, then of Chelmsford) deeded land in Lunenburg to Timothy Howard. Mary, wife of Samuel, also signed this deed, which was dated in 1787.

(V) Timothy, son of Samuel Howard, was

born 1745-50, and lived to a great age. His will was dated at Lunenburg, Massachusetts, November 18, 1857. In it he bequeaths to wife Sarah; children: Rufus, Sarah Sander-son, Lydia Peabody, Mary Lewis, Martha Fox Houghton, John, Timothy (deceased, married Susanna ———), Luther, Calvin, Samuel.

(VI) Deacon John Howard, son of Timothy Howard, was born in 1800, died at Lunenburg, October 11, 1881. He married Nancy Caldwell. Children: Luther G., mentioned below; Frances, married G. O. Henry, of Springfield, Vermont; John Augustus, of Brookline, Massachusetts; Sarah P. and Susan T., twins, lived at Manchester, New Hampshire; George; Jacob; James H., of Worcester; William, of Lunenburg, only one except Luther now living; Edward.

(VII) Luther Grant, son of Deacon John Howard, was born at Lunenburg, Massachusetts, July 19, 1822. He received a common school education and learned the trade of blacksmith. In 1848 he came to Bellows Falls, Vermont, and engaged in the livery stable business there and in Fitchburg, Massachusetts, until 1859. He also had contracts for furnishing wood for locomotives on the Cheshire railroad. From 1859 to 1877 he was in the lumber business in Paxton, Massachusetts. In 1877 he returned to Bellows Falls and in partnership with his son, Charles E. Howard, engaged in business under the firm name of L. G. & C. E. Howard, as hardware dealers. In 1900 the business was incorporated under the name of the Howard Hardware Company, of which Luther G. Howard was made president and continues to hold that office. Mr. Howard was selectman of the town of Paxton, Massachusetts, and afterward of Rockingham, Vermont. During his term of office in Rockingham many improvements were made, including the installation of the sewerage system, the widening of Westminster street in Bellows Falls. He was the first president of the New Bellows Falls Building Association, and he superintended the erection of the buildings of the Vermont Farm Machinery Company. In 1895 he gave to the village of Bellows Falls a fund of ten thousand dollars as a memorial to his wife, the income to be used to assist the worthy poor of the village. He has invested extensively in real estate in Bellows Falls and has done much to promote the welfare and growth of the village. Since 1887 he has made his home in Reading, Massachusetts, and has partly withdrawn from business. In politics he is a Republican.

He married, May 13, 1847, Sarah Burr Damon, who was born in Reading, North Parish, Massachusetts, July 16, 1826, died in

Bellows Falls, September 29, 1884, a daughter of Ebenezer Damon. Through her mother she was descended from Rev. Jonathan Burr, born 1604, in Red Grover, county Suffolk, England. The Damons were pioneers in Reading. Children: 1. Lydia Frances, born March 25, 1849. 2. Sarah Maria, born August 16, 1850, died January 7, 1853. 3. Charles E., mentioned below. 4. Dr. Herbert Burr, born March 24, 1855; graduated from Harvard College in 1881, with the degree of Bachelor of Arts, and from Harvard Medical School in 1884; was superintendent of the State Hospital at Tewksbury, Massachusetts, 1891-97; resident physician of the Massachusetts General Hospital of Boston since 1897; member of the state board of insanity, 1898 to 1902; chairman of the board of trustees of the state colony of insane since 1901; married Emily Pagelsen, of Grand Haven, Michigan, and has children: Charles Pagelsen, born December 26, 1887; Sarah Ernestine, April 11, 1891. 5. Ernest Caldwell, born July 7, 1860; dealer in hardware and coal, Whitman, Massachusetts; married Ada Betsey Way, of Alstead, New Hampshire; children: Luther Damon, born October 28, 1889; Marjorie Emily, July 14, 1892; Dorothy, April 19, 1899, died January 18, 1904.

(VIII) Charles Elliott, son of Luther G. Howard, was born in Fitchburg, Massachusetts, September 19, 1852. He removed to Paxton with his parents when he was six years old, and attended the public schools in that town, and Leicester Academy. He engaged in the hardware business and has been in mercantile life continuously since 1872. In 1877 he started in business in partnership with his father. Since the business was incorporated in 1900 under the name of the Howard Hardware Company, he has been treasurer and general manager. He has also large real estate holdings in Bellows Falls. He is, together with his father and brother, owner of the Windham Hotel and of several business blocks. He is vice-president of the Bellows Falls Trust Company; trustee of the Bellows Falls Library; vice-president of the Rockingham Hospital Association. For fifteen years he was village treasurer. He represented the town in the state legislature in 1900-01. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of King Solomon's Temple Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; Abenaki Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Holy Cross Commandery, Knights Templar, all of Bellows Falls. He attends the Congregational church. He married, April 17, 1894, Bertha M. Griffith, of Claremont, New Hampshire. They have no children.

COTÉ The Cote family of Canada is very numerous and its history dates to the early days of the settlement.

The immigrant ancestor of by far the larger part of the family was Jean Cote, who married at Quebec, November 17, 1635, Anne Martin, born 1614, died December 4, 1684. He died March 28, 1661. He had sons: Louis, Martin, Jean, Mathieu, Hean Noel. Claude Cote, another immigrant, was born in 1702, son of Andre and Aimee (Bazilla) Cote, of St. Dizier, Lyon, France. He died April 5, 1747, at St. Thomas; married, July 20, 1724, Frse Angelique Pampalon.

(I) Augustin Cote, said to have been son of a native of France who came to Quebec, was born at St. Francis, Province of Quebec, about 1785. The baptismal name Augustin, however, is of ancient origin and was used in the Quebec family from the early generations. He married Agathe Forcier. Children: Augustin; Anastasia, married ——— Ross; Henry, mentioned below; Theodore.

(II) Henry, son of Augustin Cote, was born in St. Francis, Canada, in 1810, died in Biddeford, Maine, in 1868, aged fifty-eight years. He was educated in his native place, and came in 1852 to Biddeford, where he resided the remainder of his life. He married Bridget Grenier, born in Canada in 1816, died at Biddeford, in 1882. Children: Joseph H., Alfred F., Oniseme, Conrad, Matilda, Clara, Josephine, Olive, Philomen, Elizabeth.

(III) Alfred Ferdinand, son of Henry Cote, was born in St. Francis, Province of Quebec, April 15, 1847. He came to Biddeford with his parents when he was five years old, and at seven years of age began to work in the cotton mills, and continued until he was twenty-three. For several years during this time he attended the night schools. He left the mills at Biddeford and went to Nashua, New Hampshire, where he served an apprenticeship of four years and learned the mason's trade. He then returned to Maine, but after a short time located at Spencer, Massachusetts. Three years later he removed to Northampton, Massachusetts, where he was employed for four years. Since 1892 he has made his home at Greenfield, Massachusetts, where he has been a successful contractor and builder. In politics he is independent. He is a communicant of the Roman Catholic church.

He married, at Biddeford, March 2, 1867, Mary Berrard De Lapine, born in the province of Quebec, Canada, in 1845, daughter of Godfrey and Sophia (Sylvester) De Lapine. Children: 1. Georgiana, born February 6, 1868, died December 29, 1869. 2. William Theodore, born February 11, 1870, died July 21,



Chas. E. Howard

1870. 3. Alfred Horace, born at Nashua, New Hampshire, March 1, 1872; foreman for the New Home Sewing Machine Company, Orange, Massachusetts; married Eva Turner, and has three children: Alfred Horace, Charles Henry, Aline (deceased). 4. Mary Delia, born January 28, 1873, died January 29, 1873. 5. Narcisse Ferdinand, born April 29, 1874, died December 16, 1876. 6. Joseph D., mentioned below. 7. Henry C., born at Spencer, May 26, 1882, lives in Providence, Rhode Island; married Cora Calsey.

(IV) Joseph Docite, son of Alfred Ferdinand Cote, was born in Biddeford, Maine, November 30, 1877. He removed to Spencer with his parents and was educated there in the public schools and in the schools of Northampton. He was employed for a time in a brickyard in Northampton, and for four years was a teamster at Orange. He then went to Greenfield, where he learned the carpenter's trade and followed it for five years. Since 1903 he has been living at Bellows Falls, Vermont, carrying on business as a builder and contractor and manufacturer of house finish and builders' material. Since 1908 he has been in partnership with C. C. Frost, under the firm name of Cote & Frost. The firm employs regularly twenty-five hands. Mr. Cote is a member of the Knights of Columbus, the Alhambra and the Elks. In politics he is a Democrat.

He married, November 2, 1898, Mary J. O'Neil, born at Greenfield, October 7, 1876, daughter of James and Catherine (Lyon) O'Neil. Children: 1. Irene May, born October 14, 1899, died May 28, 1904. 2. Mildred K., born July 16, 1901. 3. Joseph F., born July 21, 1903.

Banfield Capron, the American CAPRON immigrant, was born, it is said, at Chester, England. He was undoubtedly born about 1660 in the north of England. He left England as a stowaway with three other boys, each about fourteen years old. After a few years he settled in Rehoboth, now Barrington, Rhode Island, then part of Massachusetts. After twenty years he removed with a large family of children to what is now Attleboro, Massachusetts, where he purchased a large tract of land between Bungay river and the falls. A part of this farm which he cleared is now known as the Lucas Daggett place. He also had land from the estate of his first wife, who was a daughter of John Callender, who lived on the site of the house lately owned by Philip Brady. Capron owned land also in what is now Farmers Village and built his first house on the present

site of the late James N. Dean's house. His second house was near the site of a house built by the late B. J. Angell, on his farm which still goes by the name of the Jacob Capron farm. Banfield Capron married (first) Emma Callender, of Rehoboth, Massachusetts. He married (second) Elizabeth Blackington, of Attleboro. She died May 10, 1735. He married (third) December 16, 1735, Sarah Daggett, widow of Deacon John Daggett, of Attleboro. Capron died August 20, 1752, aged ninety-two years; his widow survived him. Children: Banfield, born in Barrington, July 12, 1683; Joseph, of Attleboro; Edward, of West Greenwich, Rhode Island; Walter, settled near Groton, Connecticut; John, followed the sea; Jonathan, mentioned below; Betsey, married Captain John Brown; Mary, born October 22, 1684, married Captain Samuel Tyler; Hannah, married David Aldrich; Mary, married William Arnold, of Smithfield; Sarah, married Ralph Freeman, of Barrington; daughter, died young.

(II) Jonathan, son of Banfield Capron, was born March 11, 1705, died August 29, 1772. He followed farming at Attleborough. He married and had children: Benjamin, born 1728; Jonathan, mentioned below; Elisha, married Abigail Makepeace; Comfort, Elizabeth, Margaret, Hannah, Rebecca.

(III) Jonathan (2), son of Jonathan (1) Capron, was born at Barrington, July 12, 1733. He removed to Marlborough, New Hampshire. He married Alice Alden, daughter of John and Thankful Alden (see Alden IV). Children: Jonathan, born in 1760; Thankful, born June 12, 1762; Margaret, June 13, 1764; Walter, mentioned below; Charles, February 24, 1768; David, April 19, 1770; John, March 2, 1772; Putnam, August 8, 1774; Rebecca, August 23, 1777.

(IV) Walter, son of Jonathan (2) Capron, was born May 6, 1766, died January 31, 1836. He was a blacksmith by trade. His house was south of the old meeting house and was afterward occupied by Nathan E. Wild. He removed to Roxbury, New Hampshire, where he followed farming. In later years he returned to Marlborough and lived with his son, Curtis W. He married, March 20, 1821, Lucy Parker, of Keene, New Hampshire, born April 20, 1801. Children: Curtis W., mentioned below; Charles W., born February 8, 1827; Caroline M., June 30, 1830, never married.

(VI) Curtis W. Capron, son of Walter Capron, was born at Roxbury, New Hampshire, March 8, 1822, died at Marlborough, August 28, 1897. He was educated in the common schools and learned the trade of carpenter. He lived in Keene, New Hampshire,

and at Springfield, Massachusetts, for a number of years. His last years were spent in Marlborough. He married, May 7, 1845, Eme-line B., daughter of Levi and Hannah (White) Thatcher. She was born in Marlborough, September 16, 1827, and died January 16, 1892. Children: 1. Emma A., born July 16, 1846, died December 2, 1912; married Edwin N. Fogg. 2. Charles E., mentioned below. 3. Flora L., born June 28, 1852; married (first) Charles M. Fairbanks, (second) Henry Wallace. 4. Jennie A., born August 22, 1858; married Will A. Russell. 5. Cora M., January 8, 1870; married Sumner L. White.

(VII) Charles Edward, son of Curtis W. Capron, was born in Marlborough, New Hampshire, August 5, 1849. When a child he went with his parents to Keene in that state and attended the Keene public schools. He started life in the business of railroading, then learned the tailor's trade in the shops of Whitcomb & Dunbar, of Keene. He was employed as a journeyman by D. H. Brigham & Company, tailors, Springfield, Massachusetts, worked for a short time in Rutland, Vermont, and in the employ of Mr. Bickford, at Meriden, Connecticut. Eventually, he returned to Marlborough. In 1878 he located at Bellows Falls, Vermont, where he has been in business on his own account since that time. He has taken a keen interest in public affairs and held various offices of trust in the town. He is at present treasurer of the town of Rockingham and also of the incorporated village of Bellows Falls. He is a member of King Solomon's Temple Lodge, Free Masons, and a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church.

He married, November 2, 1868, Emma A. Mabury, who was born April 4, 1850, and died at Bellows Falls, November 8, 1894, daughter of George H. and Abbie (Rodin) Mabury, of Portland, Maine. Children: 1. Mabel De Forrest, born November 7, 1870; married Waldo M. Edson, of Malden, Massachusetts, and they have one son, Capron Waldo Edson. 2. Bertha Irene, born June 15, 1873; married Frederick W. Burbank, of Brooklyn, New York, who is with the International Paper Company; they have one son, Richard. 3. Guy Edward, born May 6, 1876; assistant treasurer of the International Paper Company; married Marjorie Burbank, and has one son, Richard. 4. Charles Dean, born October 12, 1878; manager of Marshall Field & Company, Chicago; married Alice Baldwin; children: Florence and Helen. 5. Henry C., born January 30, 1884; bookkeeper for the Robertson Paper Company of Bellows Falls; married Grace Williams; children: Charles and Marion.

(The Alden Line).

John Alden, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1599. He joined the Pilgrims on the ship "Mayflower," at Southampton, and came to Plymouth. He was a cooper by trade. He married, in 1621, Priscilla Mullins (or Molines), who came with her parents in the "Mayflower." In 1633 he was chosen assistant to the governor, an office that he filled nearly all the remainder of his life. From 1666 until he died he was first assistant and often was called deputy governor, being acting governor during the absence of the governor. From 1640 to 1650 he was also deputy to the colonial council from Duxbury. He died in Duxbury, September 1, 1686, the last of the Pilgrim Fathers. Children: John, born about 1622; Joseph, 1624; Elizabeth, 1625; Jonathan, 1627; Sarah, married Alexander Standish; Ruth, married John Bass; David, mentioned below.

(II) David, son of John Alden, was born in Duxbury in 1646, and was probably the youngest son. He died in 1719, intestate, having deeded his real estate to his sons. He was also prominent in public affairs and the church. He was a selectman, deputy to the general court, assistant to the governor and deacon of the church. In 1676 he was constable, and in 1701 treasurer of Duxbury. He married Mary, daughter of Constant and Elizabeth (Collier) Southworth, and granddaughter of Constant and ——— (Carpenter) Southworth. Her grandmother was the second wife of Governor Bradford. Children: Henry, mentioned below; Ruth; Elizabeth; Priscilla; Benjamin; Alice; Samuel.

(III) Henry, son of David Alden, was born in Duxbury about 1671. He went to sea with his uncle, Captain John Alden. In 1700 he settled in Dedham, Massachusetts, and had a grant there August 30, 1704. He died in Dedham, February 18, 1730. His home was in what is now Needham. He married (first) Deborah ———; (second) August 11, 1719, at Weston, Elizabeth Collier, of Natick, a descendant of William Collier, of Plymouth. Children by first wife: John, mentioned below; Thomas, born at Roxbury, October 29, 1696; Henry, January 20, 1700; William, August 14, 1709; Deborah; Susanna; Alice.

(IV) John, son of Henry Alden, was born at Dedham, September 20, 1690. He settled in Needham and followed farming. He died July 14, 1783. He married, November 26, 1728, Thankful Parker, born July 18, 1704, died May 3, 1790. Children: Joanna, born March 9, 1730; John, October 9, 1731; Alice, July 12, 1733, married Jonathan Capron (see

Capron III); Henry, November 27, 1734; Silas, October 31, 1736; Moses, November 13, 1738; Bethia, baptized March 21, 1741; Thomas, baptized January 3, 1745; Thankful; Mary, baptized November 6, 1748.

CHANDLER William Chandler, the immigrant ancestor, came to Roxbury, Massachusetts, in 1637, with his wife and four children. According to the Roxbury history "the Roxbury people were the best that came" from England to this country at that period, and it also said that "no people can boast of more honorable descent than are those of Massachusetts." William Chandler was one of the original proprietors of Andover, Massachusetts, and was made freeman in 1640. According to tradition, he had a tannery in 1640, where later the guild tannery was situated. The Roxbury records said of William: "He lived a very religious and godly life among us, and fell into a Consumption to which he had, a long time, been inclined; he lay near a yeare sick, in all which time his faith, patience & Godliness & Contentation So Shined that Christ was much glorified in him; he was a Very thankful man, and much magnified God's goodness. He died in the yeare 1641, and left a Sweet memory and Savor behind him." The Eliot church records say: "William Chandler, a Christian, Godly brother * * * He was buried in Roxbury." William Chandler married, in England, Annis Alcock. She died March 15, 1683, and was called in church records "a blessed saint." Children, born in England: Hannah, born about 1629; Thomas, mentioned below; William; John, married Elizabeth Douglas. Child, born in Roxbury: Sarah, married four times.

(II) Captain Thomas Chandler, son of William Chandler, was born in England in 1630, and died May 15, 1703, probably being buried at North Andover. He was a well-to-do blacksmith, and carried on iron works which were successful. He was rated as a rich man. In 1678 and 1679 he was representative from Andover to the general court. He, as well as his father, was one of the original proprietors and settlers of Andover, and his name was "23d of householders in order as they came to Town." He was lieutenant of the foot company of Andover, Captain Dudley Bradstreet's company. His will was dated September 13, 1700, and proved February 8, 1702-03. Thomas Chandler's son Joseph, in 1718, sold one-half of the iron works in Salisbury. Captain Thomas Chandler married Hannah Brewer, at Andover, and she died there October 25, 1717, aged eighty-seven years. Children, born in Andover: Thomas, born October 2, 1652,

died June 6, 1659; John, born March 14, 1655; Hannah, married Daniel Bixby; William, born May 28, 1659; Sarah, born December 20, 1661; Thomas, born October 9, 1664; Henry, mentioned below; Joseph, born August 3, 1669.

(III) Ensign Henry Chandler, son of Captain Thomas Chandler, was born May 28, 1667, at Andover, Massachusetts, died August 27, 1737. He was chosen tythingman, March 6, 1710, at Andover, and surveyor in 1720. In 1695 the town granted Henry and Joseph the privilege of setting up a sawmill. Henry inherited half of his father's homestead and in January, 1723, he bought seventeen hundred acres of land in Enfield, Connecticut, where he settled and lived the rest of his life. He had thirteen children and ninety-nine grandchildren. He married Lydia Abbot, of Enfield, daughter of George and Sarah (Farnum) Abbot, and granddaughter of George Abbot, the immigrant ancestor; George (2) was a tailor and sexton of the North meeting house at Andover. Lydia (Abbot) Chandler was born September 29, 1675, and died March 11, 1739. Children, born in Andover: Henry, born September 3, 1696; Samuel, born October 11, 1698; Lydia, born November 27, 1699; Daniel, born May 25, 1701; Nehemiah, mentioned below; Abigail, married John Rumrill; Sarah, born July 9, 1707; Deborah, born July 9, 1709; Hannah, born March, 1712; Mary, born March 14, 1713; Mehitable, died March 30, 1717; Isaac, born 1717; Mehitable, born June 23, 1720.

(IV) Nehemiah, son of Ensign Henry Chandler, was born in Andover, in 1703, died September 9, 1756. He was constable at Enfield, March 8, 1742-43, and in 1752 was grand juror. He lived at Tyingham, Hampshire county, and his will was dated May 11, 1756, the inventory being dated December 8, 1756. He married Mary, daughter of John Burroughs. She died in Enfield, December 13, 1807, aged ninety-five years five months and nine days. When she was over seventy-five years of age, she rode on horseback from Enfield to Alstead, New Hampshire. Children: Nehemiah, born February 21, 1733-34, died October 23, 1738; Elizabeth, born July 26, 1735, died September 15, 1758; Samuel, born October 11, 1737; Nehemiah, born September 15, 1739, died August 30, 1742; Jonathan, born May 10, 1742, died November 28, 1760; Nehemiah, born August 4, 1744; John, born September 14, 1746, died August 10, 1758; Joel, mentioned below; Benjamin, born January 8, 1750, died same day; Zebulon, born November 23, 1754.

(V) Joel, son of Nehemiah Chandler, was born October 24, 1748, died in Alstead, New

Hampshire, August 20, 1825. They lived on the top of the hill in Alstead, about a mile west of the meeting house, on a farm of four hundred acres. The inventory of his estate amounted to \$5,378.52. In 1778 he was moderator of the town meeting and he also served as constable, and in 1798 as selectman. He served as representative to the legislature, and in 1812 as justice of the peace. He married Abigail Simmons, of Alstead, who died September 25, 1822, aged seventy-five. Children, born at Alstead: Joel, born November 14, 1773, drowned September 7, 1786; Abigail, born December 30, 1774; Mehitable, born March 4, 1776; Naomi, born 1777; Nehemiah, born June 14, 1780; Nathan, mentioned below; Joel, born 1789; Ruth, died October 8, 1795, aged five years.

(VI) Nathan, son of Joel Chandler, was born in Alstead in 1781, died February 4, 1825. He was deaf and dumb. He was a farmer in Alstead, and married Esther Marvin, of that place. She died in 1851, and her will was proved in January, 1851, by Barnabas C. Peters, the executor. Children, born in Alstead: Samuel, mentioned below; Polly M., born March 1, 1822, died in three or four days; John Marvin, went to Ohio in 1847.

(VII) Samuel, son of Nathan Chandler, was born in Alstead, August 17, 1820, died in Worcester, Massachusetts, at the home of his daughter, Emma Esther, who married Charles Hartwell Dunton. He was a shoemaker, and lived for ten years at Bellows Falls, and also lived in Alstead, New Hampshire. He married Mary S. Kilborn, of Alstead. Children: Austin Nathan, mentioned below; Herbert Elmer, born May 27, 1846, married June 25, 1867, Lizzie Matteson, daughter of Rev. Hezekiah Austin and Eliza (Weston) Matteson, of Worcester; Emma Esther, born June 9, 1851, married Charles Hartwell Dunton; Charles Samuel, born May 15, 1855, married Carrie F. Baldwin, of Bellows Falls, Vermont.

(VIII) Austin Nathan, son of Samuel Chandler, was born June 1, 1843, in Alstead, New Hampshire. He attended the public schools of his native town and Bellows Falls, Vermont. When a young man he was employed for a time in a sash, door and blind factory, and afterward learned the trade of house painting. He followed his trade at Alstead and Charlestown, New Hampshire, until 1860, and at Bellows Falls, Vermont, from 1860 to 1867. He lived at Grafton, Vermont, from 1867 until 1873, and while following his trade also learned that of barber. In 1873 he moved to his present home in Chester, Vermont, where for seventeen years he conducted a barber's shop. Since that time he has had a

job printing business in Chester. He is a member of Olive Branch Lodge, No. 64, Free Masons, of Chester, and was master three years, and of the Order of the Eastern Star, in which he has held the office of worthy patron; is a member of the United Order of the Golden Cross, and of the Local Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. He is senior warden and lay reader of the Protestant Episcopal church.

He married, August 16, 1866, Lizzie Joslyn Hadley, who was born in Grafton, Vermont, daughter of ——— and Sarah C. (Clapp) Hadley. His wife died August 15, 1900. Children: Albert H., mentioned below; Mary Eva, August 19, 1869, married Frank L. Jenkins, of Exeter, New Hampshire; Annie Maud, died young; Annie Maud, born 1876, married Guy E. Earl, of Chester; son, died in infancy.

(IX) Albert Henry, son of Austin Nathan Chandler, was born at Bellows Falls, June 27, 1867. When a child he went with the family to Grafton, Vermont, and subsequently moved to Chester, in that state. He received his education in the Chester public schools. Coming to Bellows Falls in 1887, Mr. Chandler was a clerk in the postoffice, and afterward in the railway mail service between Newport, Vermont, and Springfield, Massachusetts, and from Rutland, Vermont, to Boston. After two years in the railway mail service, he became in 1891 a bookkeeper in the Bellows Falls National Bank, continuing in that position and others in the bank for eleven years. When the Bellows Falls Trust Company was organized, he was appointed treasurer and has continued to administer its affairs to the present time. He is a director of the Bellows Falls Trust Company; member of Olive Branch Lodge, No. 64, Free Masons, of Chester; Abenaki Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, of Bellows Falls; Bellows Falls Council; Holy Cross Commandery, Knights Templar, of Bellows Falls, and Mount Sinai Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Montpelier. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church.

He married, October 11, 1905, Adah B. Edwards, of Richmond, Vermont, daughter of George A. and Ellen (Howe) Edwards. They have one child, Austin Edwards, born at Bellows Falls, October 7, 1907.

According to the first federal census there were but two heads of families named Carlisle in New Hampshire in 1790. Daniel, of Westmoreland, had eight children, and David, of Walpole, had seven. We know that David,



Geo W. Simmons

of Walpole, came from Lunenburg, Massachusetts, and was of Scotch ancestry.

(I) Lewis M. Carlisle was born in New Hampshire and doubtless belonged to one of the families mentioned. The records of the Walpole family are apparently complete and include no Lewis, so that it is assumed that he belonged to the Westmoreland family, about which we learn little from the records. He settled in Plymouth, Vermont, as a pioneer, took up a tract of land, followed farming, and died there. He followed farming in Plymouth. He married Mary ———. Children: Studley, Winchester, Lewis, Ara M., mentioned below; Hannah, Solomon, Lorenzo, Mrs. Bates, and one other.

(II) Ara Martin, son of Lewis M. Carlisle, was born at Plymouth, Vermont, died in Bennington, and is buried at Chester, in that state. He removed to Chester when young and spent his active years there. He married (first) Eliza Staples, who was born at Plymouth and died in 1842, daughter of Lewis Staples. He married (second) Mahala Briggs. Child by first wife: Edwin M., mentioned below. Children by second wife: Eliza, William, Mark, Lizzie and Jennie.

(III) Edwin Martin, son of Ara Martin Carlisle, was born at Plymouth, Vermont, March 6, 1842, and when a child came with his father to Chester, Vermont, where he received his early education in the public schools. He served in the Union army in the civil war, enlisting in Company E, First Vermont Regiment Volunteer Infantry, for three months in 1861. He again enlisted in Company E, Sixth Vermont Regiment. He took part in the Seven Days' Fight, the battles at Lee's Mills and at Savage Station, in the latter battle he was wounded, and was confined in the hospital for six months. After he was discharged from the service he returned to Chester and engaged in the lumber business. He had a large chair factory, and conducted a successful business until this was destroyed by fire. He then retired from active business. He is a member of Henry Post, Grand Army of the Republic. In religion he is a Universalist.

He married, March 6, 1866, Nancy Jane Wood, who was born at Rockingham, Vermont, March 8, 1838, daughter of Harvey and Betsey (Mason) Wood. Children: 1. Mary, born May 8, 1867; married, August 20, 1898, Urbon Doran, of Chester; children: Pearl Alice, born August 9, 1902; Harold Carlisle, September 27, 1905; Stanley Francis, May 4, 1909. 2. Fred Edwin, born June 28, 1870, now with the McCormick Farm Machinery Company; married Gertrude Reed.

The Simmons family, represented in the present generation by Mrs. Charles H. Cary and Mrs. William J. Fish, of Bristol, Rhode Island, claims as an ancestor Thomas Simmons, a Baptist minister who preached when one hundred years of age and lived to the remarkable age of one hundred and five years.

The first of the line here under consideration were Comfort Simmons, and his wife Abigail, who had a son Comfort, who married, August 25, 1805, Mary, daughter of Jonathan and Hannah Drown; Comfort died April 30, 1837, and his widow, July 3, 1839; their son, Smith B., married Sarah B. Cartee, and died July 4, 1849, aged forty-three years. Their son, George W., of whom further.

George W. Simmons was born in Bristol, Rhode Island, March 9, 1833. At sixteen years of age he began an apprenticeship of four years with John S. Weeden, of Bristol, at the cabinetmaking trade, having until that age attended the public schools of Bristol. He served his time and continued his trade with his preceptor, with whom he was associated for twenty years, and in 1869 began the undertaking business on his own account, in which he ever afterward continued, this becoming the oldest undertaking business in Bristol county.

The Twelfth Regiment of Rhode Island Volunteers was formed in answer to a call of President Lincoln made August 4, 1862, for three hundred thousand men to serve for a period of nine months. In this regiment, which was under the command of Colonel George G. Browne, and in Company E, commanded by Captain John J. Phillips, was enrolled at Bristol, September 20, 1862, George W. Simmons, of that town, who was made sergeant of the company. Owing, however, to the fate which awaited the young sergeant, his term of active service was not long, yet severe, and his months in hospital acute and trying. The history of the regiment, covering his active service with it, was marked by only one engagement—the historic battle of Fredericksburg, Virginia, in which he proved a conspicuous figure. He was severely wounded in the left thigh, and was in the hospital from that time until March 5, 1863, when he was discharged at Lovell Hospital, Portsmouth Grove, Rhode Island.

Mr. Simmons was elected a representative from Bristol to the lower house of the general assembly in 1891, and reelected continuously until 1897, in which year he was chosen a member of the senate, and was elected to that body each year thereafter until 1902, a period

of eleven years, and while serving in the senate was a member of the committee on corporations. He was a faithful and efficient public servant, performing the duties devolving upon him in a conscientious and efficient manner. For twenty-one years he was a member of the fire department of Bristol, and in 1869 he was foreman of King Philip hand engine, and for two years was assistant engineer on the board of engineers of the department. He formerly belonged to the Bristol Train of Artillery. He was a member of St. Alban's Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, from 1864; a member of United Brothers' Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, from 1870; a member and past chief patriarch of Wampanoag Encampment; and past ensign and lieutenant of Canton Miller, Patriarchs Militant. He was also a member of Burnside Lodge, Knights of Pythias, and of Babbit Post, Grand Army of the Republic. Mr. Simmons was the most popular and beloved man in the town of Bristol, the friend of everybody, courteous and genial in his treatment of all, whether rich or poor, and his death, which occurred May 6, 1905, was deeply lamented by a large circle of friends and acquaintances. He left behind him a name held in honor and respect by all.

Mr. Simmons married, October 4, 1855, Elizabeth R. Allen, daughter of Richard and Ellen E. (Wilson) Allen. She died September 5, 1906. Children: 1. Amy E., who died in infancy. 2. Emma Elizabeth, of whom further. 3. Mary Rhodes, of whom further.

Emma Elizabeth, daughter of George W. and Elizabeth R. (Allen) Simmons, was born November 11, 1857, and died August 13, 1913. She married, October 17, 1878, Charles H. Cary, born April 3, 1847, a member of the old Cary family of Hampden, Maine. He came to Providence, Rhode Island, and went to work for the Harris Corliss Engine Company, and was with them in important departments for fifteen years, then removed to Bristol, where he was employed as chief engineer for the National India Rubber Company, remaining until his health demanded his retirement from active business. He attends the Episcopal church, is a Republican in politics, and a member of St. Albans Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, also the Royal Arch Chapter of the same order. One child, Elizabeth L. F., born November 29, 1881; she developed a taste for photography, made a study of it, and now conducts a studio where she makes a specialty of children, and enjoys an extensive clientele from all parts of the state, who come to secure reproductions of themselves and children; she married, May 29, 1913, Wil-

marth H. Colwell, of Providence, Rhode Island.

Mary Rhodes, daughter of George W. and Elizabeth R. (Allen) Simmons, was born January 23, 1868. She married, September 18, 1890, William J. Fish, born February 22, 1859, in Bristol, Rhode Island, son of Rowland and Abbie Fish. He acquired an excellent education, also practical business experience, and is now one of the leading business men of Bristol, owner and manager of the Bristol branch of the Old Colony Bill Posting and Advertising Company, which controls all of southeastern New England. He is a Democrat in politics, and is prominent in the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, past grand of United Brothers' Lodge, No. 13, past chief patriarch of Wampanoag Encampment, and member and officer of the Grand Lodge of Rhode Island. Children: 1. George Rowland, born November 23, 1891; he attended the public schools of Bristol, a commercial course in the high school, graduating in 1910, and then took a special post-graduate course; he went to Springfield, Massachusetts, to fit himself for the position of teacher of physical culture in the Young Men's Christian Association; upon his return home he prepared himself for the civil service examinations, and is now an expert stenographer and typewriter; he is a member of Trinity Episcopal Church; Knights of King Arthur; Sons of Veterans, in which he is inside guard; color sergeant of Bristol Train of Artillery; organizer of Boy Scouts, and commander of Troop I, of Bristol. 2. Harold Richmond, born November 26, 1893; attended the public schools, including the high school, pursued a commercial course for three years, and then secured employment with the National India Rubber Company, remaining in the hose room for one year; in July, 1912, he went to Detroit, Michigan, and became an electrician with the United States Tire Company, in the electrical department of the Morgan & Wright factory. He still retains his membership in the Bristol Train of Artillery, having served three years. He married, December 30, 1912, Maybelle Eudora Smith, born November 21, 1891.

John Henry Elliott lived at ELLIOTT Port Chester, Westchester county, New York, and at Greenwich, Fairfield county, Connecticut. He was a hotel proprietor of Greenwich during the civil war. In early life he was a stage driver, carrying the mails. He married twice. Children: Edward, Napoleon, Frank R.,

Georgia, Louise, Mary, William Henry, mentioned below.

(II) William Henry, son of John Henry Elliott, was born in 1841, in Connecticut, died in 1869, in Michigan. He lived in Port Chester when a young man, afterward in New York City, where he was engaged in the silver designing and plating business. He resided for a time in Newark, New Jersey, and afterward at Hastings-on-the-Hudson. He went west on account of ill health and died there. He was buried at Greenwich, Connecticut. Mr. Elliott married Julia Chase (Demming) Hunter, born at Chester, Vermont, in 1835, died at Enosburg Falls, Vermont, March 29, 1897, daughter of Charles and Lucy (Hyde) (Chase) Demming, and granddaughter of Paul and Georgia Chase. Julia Chase Demming married (first) Captain Donald C. Hunter, an officer in the United States navy, by whom she had two children: Alice, married Preston Barr, of Wilkinsville, Massachusetts, and Laura, married Charles W. Rawson, of Akron, Ohio. She married (second) William Henry Elliott, and (third) Joseph Wilson, of Bellows Falls, Vermont. Children of William Henry and Julia C. Elliott: 1. Georgia, died in infancy. 2. Harry Cromwell, mentioned below. 3. Arthur, died at the same time as his father and was buried in the same grave.

(III) Harry Cromwell, son of William Henry Elliott, was born at Newark, New Jersey, August 16, 1865. He came with his mother to Bellows Falls, Vermont, after his father died, when he was five years old, and attended the public schools of that village. Afterward he was a clerk in the general store of George S. Robbins, at Chester, Vermont, for a time. For a year or more he lived in Pennsylvania with his sister's husband and was clerk for a time in the grain store of his step-father, Mr. Wilson, at Bellows Falls. For seven years he was a clerk in the office of the division superintendent of the Connecticut River railroad. For six years he was a clerk in the clothing store of J. H. Blakeley, in Bellows Falls. He engaged in the insurance business, January 2, 1898, as agent of the Prudential Insurance Company, and since 1907 he has been manager of the Bellows Falls office of that company. Mr. Elliott is a well-known singer, and for three years he was soloist in various Massachusetts churches, and for twenty years director of the choir of the Protestant Episcopal church at Bellows Falls. He is a member of King Solomon's Temple Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Bellows Falls; of Abenaki Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Holy Cross Commandery, Knights

Templar; Windsor Lodge of Perfection and of the Daughters of the Eastern Star. In politics he is a Republican.

He married, August 17, 1892, Ethel N. King, born at Langdon, New Hampshire, daughter of Hiram and Elizabeth A. (Leland) King, granddaughter of Hiram and Relief (Morrison) King, of Langdon, New Hampshire. They have one child, Virginia King, born at Bellows Falls, December 13, 1912.

(IV) Captain Joseph Fletcher FLETCHER, son of Joshua Fletcher (q. v.), was born at Chelmsford, Massachusetts, June 10, 1689, died October 4, 1772. He married, November 17, 1712, Sarah Adams, of Concord, who was born in 1691, died April 24, 1761. He resided in Westford, formerly part of Chelmsford, on the farm lately owned by E. Tower. Children, born at Westford: Joseph, born July 6, 1713; Benjamin, August 8, 1716; Timothy, mentioned below; Thomas, March 10, 1721; Sarah; Edith, April 8, 1725; Captain Pelatiah, May 3, 1727; Deacon Joshua, November 20, 1731; Ruth, August 28, 1733; Mary, August 29, 1735.

(V) Timothy, son of Captain Joseph Fletcher, was born at Westford, April 12, 1719. He lived on the homestead at Westford and at one time kept a tavern there, and there died April 15, 1786. The gravestones of Timothy and his first two wives are in the east cemetery. He married (first) Bridget Richardson, daughter of Captain Zachariah Richardson, of Chelmsford. She was a woman of distinguished piety, author of a volume of hymns published by her son about 1774. She died June 8, 1770. Timothy married (second) Huldah Perley, a widow, a woman of great sense and energy. She died August 21, 1777, aged sixty years. We are told she was closely related to General Israel Putnam. Timothy married (third) November 25, 1778, Hannah Proctor; she married (second) June 3, 1789, Major Eleazer Hamlin, whose son, by his first wife, was father of Vice-President Hannibal Hamlin. Children, born at Westford: Elijah, born June 8, 1747; Josiah, October 18, 1749, soldier in the revolution; Bridget, July 4, 1751; Lucy, August 30, 1754; Bridget, August 12, 1760; Jesse, mentioned below.

(VI) Jesse, son of Timothy Fletcher, was born at Westford, Massachusetts, November 9, 1762. He was a soldier in the revolution, in Captain Nathan Smith's company, Colonel Jacobs' regiment; also in Captain Zachariah Wright's company, Colonel Cyprian Howe's regiment, July 27 to October 30, 1780. (See

Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors of the Revolution, p. 774, vol. v.) He married, August 8, 1781, Lucy Keyes, of Westford, born November 15, 1765. They removed to Ludlow in 1785, and settled on a farm on Black river. The history of Windsor county states that James Whitney was the first settler of Ludlow, and in 1785 Jesse and Josiah Fletcher were next. He was the first town clerk and second representative in the state legislature from Ludlow. Children: Charlotte, born November 8, 1782; Stephen, January 23, 1784; Michael, February 12, 1785; Fanny; Jesse, September 21, 1787; Elijah, July 28, 1789; Timothy, March 10, 1791; Lucy, June 25, 1792; Stephen, January 10, 1794; Laura, September 1, 1796; Calvin, February 4, 1798; Miles J., November 11, 1799; Dexter, June 5, 1801, died in 1803; Louisa, April 12, 1804; Stoughton A., mentioned below.

(VII) Stoughton A., son of Jesse Fletcher, was born at Ludlow, Vermont, August 22, 1808, died in 1889. He was educated in the public schools. He removed when a young man to Newark, New York, afterward to Chester, Ohio, and finally settled in Indianapolis, Indiana, where he was a prominent farmer and banker. He married (first) at Newark, New York, August 25, 1836, Maria Kipp, who died in 1841. He married (second) February 20, 1844, Julia Bullard, who was born in Franklin, Massachusetts, January 23, 1820, died March 29, 1859. He married (third) at Chester, Ohio, August 8, 1859, Mrs. Julia A. Johnson. Children by first wife: Laura, married, August 28, 1866, Rev. N. A. Hyde; Maria. Children by second wife: Frances, born July 30, 1846; Jesse, November 2, 1848, died young; Stoughton J., born November, 1850, a banker in Indianapolis; Allen M., mentioned below.

(VIII) Governor Allen Miller Fletcher, son of Stoughton A. and Julia (Bullard) Fletcher, was born at Indianapolis, Indiana, September 25, 1853. He attended the public schools of his native city and the Williston Seminary at Easthampton, Massachusetts. He inherited his father's business ability and became active when a young man in business and financial circles. He was for many years vice-president of the Indianapolis Gas Company. He retired from active business in Indianapolis in 1900, and since then has made his home in Cavendish, Vermont. He also takes pride in possessing the old homestead of his revolutionary sire and his ancestors for many years, located at Ludlow, which he purchased some years ago. He has devoted his attention during the past ten years to his farming interests

and to public affairs. A lifelong Republican, he has exerted a wide and wholesome influence in his party. He was elected to the state legislature from Cavendish in 1902, and to the state senate in 1904. In 1908 he was again elected to the legislature and reelected in 1910. In *The Vermonter*, April, 1912, appears a portrait and biographical sketch of Governor Fletcher, from which we quote:

During the past decade, Mr. Fletcher has been an active force in the affairs of the state, especially as they relate to legislation. For five consecutive sessions he has been a member of the general assembly, as senator from his county during one session and as representative from Cavendish during four sessions. This long continuation in legislative office shows very plainly the esteem of his fellow townsmen, as well as their confidence in his integrity and ability. He was a member of the Commission on Constitutional Amendments which reported changes in the constitution to the present legislature, and is president of the Vermont Forestry Association, having succeeded the late Governor Fletcher D. Proctor in that position. His long legislative experience has given Mr. Fletcher an experience in public life and a knowledge of political, social and economic conditions in the state that peculiarly fit him for working out a solution of the many questions that now confront the people. He has been an active leader in securing the enactment of many of the progressive measures that have become law during his membership of the legislature. He has taken a special interest in laws for the development of good roads, for conservation of natural resources, for the advancement of agriculture, and for a greater publicity for the state and its resources and attractions, believing that Vermont will achieve her greatest development along these lines. Mr. Fletcher has expressed himself as favoring other measures of a progressive character, such as a direct primary act, a stringent corrupt practise act, and a law to remove the evil of double taxation. He also favors the proposed constitutional amendment providing for election of United States senators by the direct vote of the people.

Mr. Fletcher received the Republican nomination for governor in the fall of 1912, and was subsequently elected. His administration promises to mark a new era in the history of the state.

Governor Fletcher has served the village of Proctorsville as trustee and has always taken an active part in municipal affairs. He is a member of Lafayette Lodge, No. 53, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Proctorsville; of Mt. Sinai Lodge, No. 22, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and of Cavendish Grange, Patrons of Husbandry, of Proctorsville.

He married, April 26, 1876, Mary E. Bence, who was born in Indianapolis, Indiana, daughter of Robert and Carrie (Coburn) Bence. Children: 1. Mary C., born June 13, 1877; married Dr. Frederick Charlton, of Indian-

apolis, and has one daughter, Mary Elizabeth, born April 10, 1913. 2. Fannie B., born November 13, 1878. 3. Allen M. Jr., born February 22, 1887.

Lieutenant Thomas Fuller, the FULLER immigrant ancestor, was a proprietor of Woburn, Massachusetts, in 1640. He was a blacksmith by trade. In 1664 he signed a petition for a grant of land. In 1666 he was sergeant, and lieutenant in 1685. He was selectman in 1663, 1664 and 1685. He left Woburn for Salem Village about 1664 and returned in 1684, when he married his second wife. After her death, he returned to Salem Village (Danvers), and married his third wife. He married (first) June 13, 1643, Elizabeth Tidd, daughter of John Tidd. He married (second) August 25, 1684, Sarah (Nutt) Wyman, died May 24, 1688, daughter of Myles Nutt and widow of John Wyman. He married (third) Hannah ———, who died abroad. She survived her husband and returned to Woburn, where she lived with her daughters. His will was dated June 9, 1698, and proved July 4, 1698. He bequeathed to daughters, Elizabeth Dean, Ruth Wilkins, Deborah Shaw; to sons, Thomas, Jacob and Benjamin, and to his grandchildren. Children: Thomas, mentioned below; Elizabeth, born September 12, 1645; Ruth, born May 17, 1648; Deborah, born May 12, 1650; John, born March 1, 1653; Jacob, born May 14, 1655; Joseph, born August 8, 1658, died young; Benjamin, born April 15, 1660; Samuel, born May 9, 1662, died January 1, 1688.

(II) Thomas (2), son of Lieutenant Thomas (1) Fuller, was born April 30, 1644. He lived in Salem. He married (first) in 1669, Ruth Richardson, (second) July 19, 1699, Martha Durgy. Children: Thomas, born April 3, 1671; Jonathan, born September 19, 1673; John, born January 22, 1676; Joseph, mentioned below; William, born November 30, 1685; Stephen, born August 10, 1700.

(III) Joseph, son of Thomas (2) Fuller, was born August 12, 1679, died March 27, 1748. He married (first) Mrs. Rachel Buxton, (second) Susanna Dorman. Children: Joseph, born February 28, 1711-12; Rachel, born 1714, baptized August 15; Ruth, born 1715-16, baptized September 2; Amos, mentioned below; Thomas, born 1720, baptized April 10; Fohraim, born 1722, baptized October 21, died February 20, 1792.

(IV) Amos, son of Joseph Fuller, was born at Middleton, Massachusetts, February 6, 1717. He married, at Middleton, May 8, 1746, Hannah Putnam. He removed to Wilton, New Hampshire, about 1760. He was there when

the town was incorporated. Children: Susannah, born March 11, 1747; Sarah, November 15, 1749; Amos, resided at Temple, New Hampshire; Enoch, mentioned below; Eunice, February 24, 1756; Joseph, July 21, 1760; Aaron, lived at Wilton and had sons, Amos and Aaron.

(V) Enoch, son of Amos Fuller, was born at Middleton, Massachusetts, February 13, 1754. He was active in the revolution; signed the Association Test, at Wilton, in 1776 (p. 259, vol. xxx, N. H. State Papers), and was a soldier in the war, in Captain Taylor's company, December, 1775 (vol. i, Revolutionary Rolls of New Hampshire, p. 249). He married (first) Sarah ———, (second) Rebecca Gage. Children, born at Wilton, by first wife: Amos, April 27, 1780; Sally, November 5, 1781, married Peter Putnam; Benjamin, mentioned below; Daniel, September 20, 1785, died October 3, 1858, lived at Andover, Vermont, thirty years, then returned to Wilton; James, June 26, 1787; Frederick, March 15, 1790; Mary Putnam, July 5, 1794; Enoch, August 5, 1796.

(VI) Benjamin, son of Enoch Fuller, was born at Lyndeboro, adjoining Wilton, New Hampshire, September 1, 1783, died at Andover, Vermont, July 29, 1873. He removed to Andover from Lyndeboro about 1808. He was a farmer. He married, October 11, 1804, Naomi Burton, born at Wilton, July 29, 1786, died February 26, 1858, daughter of Deacon John Burton. Children: Amos, born December, 1804, in Wilton, died June 1, 1864, at Ludlow, Vermont; Francis Putnam, mentioned below; Rodney, born at Andover, November 3, 1809, died May 19, 1841; Lewis, September 3, 1811; Rebecca Gates, March 15, 1814, died March 11, 1856; John Burton, October 13, 1817, died February 1, 1883; Elvira, November 5, 1820, died August 16, 1833; Arvilla, December 23, 1822, died July 5, 1907; Joseph Lafayette, October 5, 1824, died September 15, 1840; William Wallace, October 17, 1826, died February 14, 1899.

(VII) Francis Putnam, son of Benjamin Fuller, was born at Lyndeboro, New Hampshire, June 15, 1807, died at Andover, Vermont, August 11, 1897. He married, February 10, 1831, Achsah Haselton, who was born at Andover, June 10, 1803, died in July, 1880. Children: Amanda S., born March 13, 1834, married ——— Stannard; Alfred P., born August 14, 1836; Byron S., mentioned below.

(VIII) Byron S., son of Francis Putnam Fuller, was born at Andover, Vermont, September 26, 1842. He received his early education in the public schools. He has followed farming all his active life. Until 1902 he lived

in his native town, and then removed to Perkinsville, Vermont, and four years later to Springfield, Vermont, where he has made his home ever since. He married (first) in 1861, Caroline Haselton, who was born at Troy, New Hampshire, November, 1846, died at Andover, February 3, 1885. He married (second) Fannie Batchelder, (third) Josephine Nichols, (fourth) Mary Smart, (fifth) ——— Cram. Children, all by his first wife: Frank E., born March 8, 1862; Fannie Achsah, November 29, 1864, died May 21, 1866; Myrtis Delania, July 23, 1866, married ——— Farrar; Arvilla Amanda, February 23, 1868, married George Howe; William Alfred, June 23, 1871; Fay Seaman, February 5, 1873; Carl Archie, October 2, 1875, died February 25, 1903; Harry Harland, June 29, 1877, died October 15, 1877; Arthur Hugh, mentioned below; Stella Verona, July 6, 1880, married William Fish, of Keene, New Hampshire.

(IX) Arthur Hugh, son of Byron S. Fuller, was born at Andover, Vermont, March 3, 1879. He attended the public schools of his native town until he was thirteen years old. He began to work in a grocery store in Springfield, Vermont. After two years in this position he went to Connecticut, where he was clerk in a grocery store for another year. He then returned to Springfield and studied pharmacy three years and fitted himself to be a druggist. In 1901 he started in business for himself, establishing a drug store at Bellows Falls, Vermont, where he has continued doing a prosperous business. For five years he also owned and conducted a drug store at Chester, Vermont. He has taken a prominent part in his profession and is now president of the Vermont Drug Company. For six years he was a member of the Vermont National Guards, from February 8, 1906, to October 23, 1912, when he resigned, being then first lieutenant of Company E, First Regiment of Infantry. On May 5, 1913, he was elected captain of this company, and is now holding that office.

Mr. Fuller has taken the thirty-two degrees of Scottish Rite Masonry, being a member of King Solomon's Temple Lodge; Bellows Falls Council, Royal and Select Masters; Abenaki Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Holy Cross Commandery, Knights Templar; Windsor Lodge of Perfection; Burlington Consistory; Mount Sinai Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, and of Bellows Falls Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He attends the Universalist church. In politics he is a Republican.

He married, November 22, 1906, Blanche

G. Bowtell, of Bellows Falls, Vermont, daughter of George A. and Nettie (Sanderson) Bowtell. They have no children.

Lieutenant William French, the FRENCH immigrant ancestor, was one of the first settlers of Billerica, Massachusetts. He came from England in 1635, with Harlakenden and Shepard. He bought a part of the Dudley farm in Shawshin, and his house was near the turnpike, east of the Bedford road, near Ralph Hill's house; Ralph Hill called him brother in his will. William French was the first representative from Billerica to the general court in 1663-64, was a lieutenant, and a leading man in the town. He married (first) in England, Elizabeth ———, who died March 31, 1668, aged sixty-two or sixty-four years. He married (second) May 6, 1669, Mary Lathrop, widow of Lieutenant John Stearns. He died November 20, 1681, aged seventy-seven years. His widow married (third) June 29, 1687, Isaac Mixer, of Watertown, Massachusetts. John Stearns was one of the Dudley farm purchasers and earliest settlers of Billerica. Children: Elizabeth, born about 1631; Mary, about 1633; John, mentioned below; Sarah, March, 1638; Jacob, January 16, 1639-40; Hannah, February 2, 1641-42, died June 20, 1642; Hannah, about 1643; Sarah, December 3, 1645, died July 15, 1646; Samuel; Mary, April 3, 1670; Sarah, October 29, 1671; Abigail, April 14, 1673, died April 13, 1674; Hannah, January 25, 1676.

(II) Corporal John French, son of Lieutenant William French, was born about 1635, died October, 1712. He lived in Billerica, south of Fox Hill, on the east road. He was a corporal in the militia, and during the attack of the Indians at Quaboag, in 1675, he was wounded. He petitioned for relief, "a poor, wounded man," harassed by the constable, soon after. He served the town often in various ways. He married (first) June 21, 1659, Abigail, daughter of Henry Coggan, of Barnstable, Massachusetts. She died April 5, 1662, aged about twenty-four years. He married (second) July 3, 1662, Hannah, daughter of John Burridge, of Charlestown, Massachusetts. She died July 7, 1667, aged twenty-three years. He married (third) January 14, 1668, Mary, daughter of John Rogers. She died June 16, 1677. He married (fourth) January 18, 1678, Mary, widow of John Kittredge, who died October 17, 1719. Children, born in Billerica: Hannah, January 20, 1664; Abigail, December 6, 1665; Mary, March 4, 1669-70, married Nathan Shedd; John, May 15, 1679; Elizabeth, July 24, 1681; William, November 26,

1683, died April 21, 1685; Sarah, September 15, 1685; William, mentioned below; Hannah, February 18, 1692-93.

(III) Sergeant William (2) French, son of John French, was born in Billerica, August 8, 1687, and died there February 25, 1745-56. He married Mehitable, daughter of Thomas Patten, born February 28, 1686-87, and died January 15, 1742-43. Thomas Patten lived on the west side of Long street, south of the Common, Billerica, and in the time of Indian alarms his house was used as a garrison; he also owned a sawmill near Pattenville. He married (first) April 1, 1662, Rebecca Paine, daughter of Thomas Paine, of Dedham; she died May 19, 1680, and Patten married (second) May 20, 1686, Sarah Didson, widow, of Reading. Thomas Patten was son of William Patten, the immigrant, of Cambridge and Billerica. Children of William and Mehitable (Patten) French: William, born January 25, 1712-13; Elizabeth, born April 13, 1716; Mehitable, born August 29, 1718; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Jonathan, twin, born May 28, 1724, died June 20 following; David, twin, born May 28, 1724; Sarah, born April 28, 1728; John, born May 27, 1730.

(IV) Nathaniel, son of Sergeant William (2) French, was born at Billerica, Massachusetts, February 2, 1721. Before the revolution, he made his home in Brattleboro, Vermont. In 1769 the family was living in Fort Dummer and removed afterward to the home in which they were living in 1784, the old Willington place, lately owned by Church Miller and Milton Miller. In 1771 he was living in Brattleboro, and his son had settled near the line between Brattleboro and Dummerston. The father's home was near the south line of Dummerston, in Brattleboro. On April 29, 1783, Nathaniel Sr. bought part of Samuel Wheeler's farm in Dummerston. His home was on the road running south of the Miller place. He died June 8, 1801, aged eighty-one years. He married, September 28, 1744, Elizabeth Frost, who died September 20, 1777, daughter of William Frost, who was son of James (2), son of James Frost, the immigrant. Children: Rebecca, married Samuel Dutton; Joel, married Polly Bailey, October 29, 1794; Nathaniel, born 1747, married Widow Betty Duncan; William, born March 27, 1753, victim of the "Westminster Massacre," which resulted from the first organized resistance to royal authority in the colonies; Asa, mentioned below. The son Joel and perhaps other children removed to Pennsylvania. William French has been called the first martyr to the cause of American Independence, the inscription on his tombstone reads:

In memory of William French.

Son of Mr. Nathaniel French.

Who was shot at Westminster March ye 13th 1776,
by the hands of Cruel Ministerial tools of
George ye 3d,
in the Corthouse at 11 a clock
at Night in the 22d year of his Age.

HERE WILLIAM FRANCH his Body lies
For Murder his Blood for Vengeance Cries
King George the third his Tory Crew
They with a Bawl his Head Shot threw
For Liberty and His Countrys Good
He lost his life his dearest blood.

(V) Asa, son of Nathaniel French, was born in Hubbardston, Massachusetts, January 31, 1760, and died in Windham county, Vermont, October 16, 1839. He was a farmer. He married, April 17, 1783, Mary (Mercy?) Rice, who was born in Petersham, Massachusetts, August 14, 1760, and died January 20, 1847. Children: Jesse, born November 12, 1784, died September 25, 1855; Asa, born February 25, 1786, died September 8, 1798; Stephen, born June 27, 1788, died July 28, 1858; Jonathan, born January 19, 1791, died January 18, 1864; Martha, born February 26, 1794; Lyman, mentioned below; Asa, born September 16, 1799, died September 17, 1846; Betsy, born July 13, 1802, died February 18, 1847; Chester, born January 14, 1805, died April 4, 1812.

(VI) Lyman, son of Asa French, was born in Brattleboro, Vermont, June 12, 1796, and died in Grafton, Vermont, January 20, 1852. He was a farmer and wheelwright. After 1833 he removed to Grafton, Vermont, where he remained the rest of his life. He owned a carriage shop there, and followed the trade of wheelwright after settling there. He married Sophronia Gibbs, who was born in Dummerston, Vermont, April 22, 1797, and died March 17, 1881. She was daughter of Elijah and Hepsibeth (Wyman) Gibbs. Hepsibeth was daughter of John Wyman, who was a captain in the revolution, and was one of those prominently concerned in the throwing of the tea into Boston Harbor. Children: Lyman E., born August 26, 1821, died April 21, 1907; Sophia, born October 10, 1823, died October 27, 1860; George Nelson, mentioned below; Dexter B., born May 22, 1833, died April 27, 1899; Sarah N., died August 11, 1835, aged one year.

(VII) George Nelson, son of Lyman French, was born in West Westminster, Vermont, June 29, 1830. He removed to Grafton, Vermont, with his parents when he was three years old and was educated in the district schools of that town. He learned the trade of carriage-making in the employ of his father, and became a manufacturer of wagons, having

a factory and repair shop at Grafton, until 1889, when he came to Bellows Falls, Vermont, where he has since that time been in the same line of business. In 1913 he had been in the carriage-making business for sixty-one years. He has an excellent plant at Bellows Falls, stands high in the business community and is a well known and highly respected citizen. In politics he is a Republican.

He married, November 23, 1852, Lucy Ellen Gowing, who was born at Grafton, Vermont, September 17, 1833, and died February 24, 1895, a daughter of Levi S. and Mary Ann (Davis) Gowing. They had one son, George Dexter, born at Grafton, Vermont, October 16, 1853, who was admitted to partnership by his father, when he was a young man, and who has continued in the firm, the name of which is George N. French & Son, to the present time. George Dexter French married, December 1, 1880, Minerva Ann Walker, who was born December 10, 1856, in Grafton, a daughter of Metcalf and Mary Ann (Ayers) Walker. They have one daughter, Marion Walker French, born January 23, 1896.

GILLETTE Jonathan Gillette or Gillett, the immigrant ancestor of this family, was with his brother Nathan, of the company of one hundred and forty Puritans from the counties of Devon, Dorset and Somerset, England, sailing with Rev. John Warham and Rev. John Maverick, as pastors, in the ship "Mary and John," March 20, 1630, and locating at Dorchester, Massachusetts. Both he and Nathan came with Mr. Warham with other Dorchester men to form the settlement at what is now Windsor, Connecticut, about 1636. He had a lot seventeen rods wide, near John Warham's lot, and opposite Alexander Alvord's. Jonathan and his wife Mary are included in the list of church members made by Matthew Grant, thirty-seven years after the settlement, among "the twenty-one members who were so in Dorchester and came up with Mr. Warham and are still with us." These members were privileged, having paid six shillings, to sit in the long seats of the meeting house. Jonathan contributed four shillings six pence to the fund in aid of the settlers at Simsbury and Springfield, who had suffered from Indian raids, and he was one of a committee to distribute the fund. He died August 23, 1677, and his wife died January 5, 1685. Children: 1. Cornelius, married Priscilla Kelsey. 2. Jonathan, married (first) April 23, 1661, Mary Kelsey, who died April 18, 1676, (second) December 14, 1676, Miriam Dibble, who died April 18, 1687. 3. Mary, married Peter Brown. 4. Anna, born

December 29, 1639, married, October 29, 1663, Samuel Filley. 5. Joseph, baptized at Windsor, July 25, 1641, settled at Deerfield, killed in King Philip's war; married Elizabeth Hawks. 6. Samuel, born January 22, 1642. 7. John, born October 5, 1644; married, July 8, 1669, Mary Parker. 8. Abigail, baptized July 28, 1646, died in 1648. 9. Jeremiah, born February 12, 1648; married, October 15, 1685, Deborah Bartlett. 10. Josiah, mentioned below.

(II) Josiah Gillette, son of Jonathan Gillette or Gillett, was baptized at Windsor, July 14, 1650, died January 23, 1735. He married, June 30, 1676, Joanna Taintor, born April, 1657, died October 29, 1736, daughter of Michael Taintor, of Branford, Connecticut. He removed in 1702 to Colchester, Connecticut, where he was one of the first settlers. Children: Josiah, mentioned below; Joanna, married, October 28, 1680, Josiah Strong; Elizabeth, born January 16, 1682; Jonathan, June 28, 1685; Mary, March 8, 1687; Dorothy, April 15, 1689; Samuel, October 1, 1690; Joseph, March 3, 1695; Mindwell, February 4, 1696; Aaron, March 8, 1699; Noah, December 5, 1701.

(III) Josiah (2), son of Josiah (1) Gillette, was born November 24, 1678, at Windsor, died October 14, 1742, at Colchester. He married, March 7, 1711, Sarah Pellett. Children, born at Colchester: Daniel, born February 2, 1714, settled in New Haven county; Josiah, December 7, 1715; Sarah, June 24, 1717; David, June 13, 1719; Elizabeth, April 15, 1721; Timothy, mentioned below; Charles, April 22, 1728; Esther, November 24, 1734.

(IV) Timothy, son of Josiah (2) Gillette, was born at Colchester, June 27, 1723. He was a soldier in the revolution (p. 471, Connecticut Revolutionary Rolls), in the company of Captain Jonathan Buttolph, of Southwick. The regiment marched to New York in August, 1776, the Eighteenth Connecticut. Isaac and Levi Gillette were in the same company and may have been sons, doubtless were near relatives. Timothy Gillette settled at Granby, Hartford county, Connecticut. In 1784 he came from Granby to Wilmington, Vermont. He married Lydia Waters. Children: Timothy, mentioned below; Oliver, Lydia, Deborah, Sylvia.

(V) Timothy (2), son of Timothy (1) Gillette, was born in Connecticut about 1758. It is possible that the record of revolutionary service described above belongs to him, instead of his father. In 1790 there was but one Timothy Gillette living in Connecticut and none in Vermont, according to the first federal census. Timothy Gillette, of Granby, Connecticut, had

in his family one male under sixteen and two females. In the same town we find reported in this census as heads of families, Joab, Oliver, Nathaniel and Nathaniel Gillette Jr. These were doubtless of the same family, and perhaps some of them were brothers of Timothy Jr. If the census is correct, Timothy removed after 1790 to Wilmington, Vermont. He married Beulah Fitch. Children: Fitch, Waters, mentioned below; Calista, Elliott, and one who died in infancy.

(VI) Waters, son of Timothy (2) Gillette, was born at Wilmington, Vermont, December 7, 1801, died July 7, 1892. He married, June 28, 1832, Britannia Whitney, born October 18, 1805, died September 8, 1885, daughter of Moses Whitney (see Whitney VIII). Children, born in Wilmington: Calista D., born June 16, 1833, married John Sawyer; Barnicia W., born January 13, 1835, died August 30, 1854; Henry O., of whom further; Sabrina A., born May 28, 1839, died November 29, 1862; Elliott F., born June 12, 1841, lives in Shelburn Falls, Massachusetts; Winslow W., born October 22, 1843, died September 28, 1845; Abigail M., born September 2, 1845, resides at Wollaston, Massachusetts, married Chester B. Newell; Ransom W., born November 27, 1847, resides at Heath, Massachusetts; Cora B., born January 18, 1850, lives in North Adams, Massachusetts, married John Gould.

(VII) Henry Oliver Gillette, son of Waters Gillette, was born at Readsborough, Vermont, December 18, 1836, and died December 19, 1877. He attended the public schools. He enlisted in Company F, 16th Regiment Vermont Volunteer Infantry, and was commissioned lieutenant. He saw nine months service in the civil war, and took part in the battle of Gettysburg. He married Sophronia M. Read, born in Heath, Massachusetts, June 29, 1843, died March 29, 1912, daughter of John and Jane (Burrington) Read. Children: Herbert B., Wallace L., resides in Bellows Falls, Vermont; Leon H., mentioned below; child, died in infancy; John R., farmer at Whitingham, Vermont; Henry O., resides in Orange, Massachusetts.

(VIII) Dr. Leon Henry Gillette, son of Henry Oliver Gillette, was born in Whitingham, Vermont, March 15, 1869. He was educated in the public schools, and entered the University of Vermont, medical department, Burlington, Vermont, from which he was graduated in 1891 with the degree of M. D. He began the practice of his profession at Whitingham, and after a period of three and a half years removed to Wilmington, where he practiced for eleven years. In November, 1905, he located where he now resides, at

Springfield, Vermont, entering into partnership with Dr. Henry S. Ward, under the firm name of Ward & Gillette, a notably successful firm of physicians and surgeons. He is a member of the White River Valley Medical Society, the Windham County Medical Society, the Connecticut River Medical Society, the Vermont State Medical Society, and the American Medical Association. He is affiliated with the Jacksonville Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and the Springfield Tribe, Improved Order of Red Men. In politics he is a Republican.

Dr. Gillette married, October 30, 1890, Fannie Persons, of Bernardston, Massachusetts, daughter of Edgar S. and Ellen S. (Clough) Persons. Children: Waters, born at Whitingham, Vermont, August 12, 1891; Corene E., born at Whitingham, March 29, 1894; Gertrude F., born at Wilmington, February 18, 1897, died November 22, 1908; Margaret, born at Wilmington, December 18, 1898; Cleon H., born at Wilmington, June 29, 1900; Linwood E., born at Wilmington, January 18, 1903.

(The Whitney Line).

(I) John Whitney, the immigrant ancestor, son of Thomas Whitney, was born in England in 1589. He received a good education in the Westminster School, now St. Peter's College. He was apprenticed at the age of fourteen to William Pring, of the Old Bailey, London. The latter was a freeman of the Merchant Tailors' Company, then the most famous and prosperous of all the great trade guilds, numbering in its membership distinguished men of all professions, many of the nobility and the Prince of Wales. His apprenticeship expired March 13, 1614, and he became a full-fledged member. He lived at Isleworth-on-Thames, eight miles from Westminster. After a time he returned to London doubtless, and lived in Bow Lane, near Bow Church, where his son Thomas was baptized in 1627. In September, 1631, he placed his eldest son, John, in the Merchant Tailors' School, where according to the register he remained as long as the family were in England. Early in April, 1635, he and his family sailed on the ship "Elizabeth and Ann," and in June they settled in Watertown, Massachusetts. He was admitted freeman, March 3, 1635-36; selectman, 1638-1655 inclusive; appointed a constable, June 1, 1641; town clerk, 1655. He was one of the foremost citizens for years. He was granted eight lots in Watertown, and bought sixteen acres, his home lot. He died June 1, 1673. His will was dated April 3, 1673.

He married (first) in England, Elinor —,

born 1599, died in Watertown, May 11, 1659. He married (second) in Watertown, September 29, 1659, Judith Clement, who died before her husband. Children: Mary, baptized in England, May 23, 1619, died young; John, mentioned below; Richard, baptized in Isleworth, January 6, 1623-24; Nathaniel, born in England, 1627; Thomas, England, 1629; Jonathan, England, 1634; Joshua, Watertown, July 5, 1635; Caleb, Watertown, June 12, 1640, died 1640; Benjamin, Watertown, June 6, 1643.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) Whitney, was born in England about 1620, baptized at Isleworth, September 14, 1621. He settled in Watertown, where he married, 1642, Ruth, daughter of Robert Reynolds, of Watertown, Boston, and Wethersfield, Connecticut. He was made freeman, May 26, 1647, aged twenty-three; selectman of Watertown from 1673 to 1680 inclusive. His homestead was a three-acre lot on the east side of Lexington street, next south to the Phillips homestead. He served in King Philips war under Captain Hugh Mason. He died October 12, 1692. Children: John, born September 17, 1643; Ruth, April 15, 1645; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Samuel, July 26, 1648; Mary, April 29, 1650; Joseph, January 15, 1651; Sarah, March 17, 1653; Elizabeth, June 9, 1656; Benjamin, June 28, 1660.

(III) Nathaniel, son of John (2) Whitney, was born in Watertown, February 1, 1646. Hon. William Whitney Rice, late congressman from the Worcester district, wrote an interesting account of the Nathaniel Whitney homestead in Weston, about a mile and a half from the center on the road toward Lexington. Nathaniel Whitney married, March 12, 1673, Sarah Hagar, born September 3, 1651, died May 7, 1746. He died January 7, 1732, in Weston. Children: Nathaniel, mentioned below; Sarah, born February 12, 1678; William, May 6, 1683; Samuel, baptized July 17, 1687; Hannah, baptized March, 1688; Elizabeth, born December 15, 1692; Grace, born 1700, died March 23, 1719-20; Mercy.

(IV) Nathaniel (2), son of Nathaniel (1) Whitney, was born March 5, 1675, in Watertown, died there September 23, 1730. He married, November 7, 1694, Mercy Robinson, born September 6, 1676, died December 31, 1740. Children, born in Watertown: Nathaniel, January 23, 1696; Sarah, March 3, 1698; Amos, April 19, 1701; Elizabeth, July 23, 1702; Jonas, December, 1703; James, March 2, 1705; Israel, about 1706; Susanna, baptized June 17, 1711; Solomon, baptized June 17, 1711; Samuel, mentioned below; Ebenezer,

baptized April 25, 1714; Joshua, born March 25, 1714; David, 1716.

(V) Samuel, son of Nathaniel (2) Whitney, was baptized June 17, 1711, died August 2, 1788, in Shrewsbury, will dated May 2, 1788, yeoman. He lived a time in Weston, moving to Shrewsbury, Massachusetts, in 1743, where he and his wife were admitted to the church in 1761. He married, April 8, 1735, at Watertown, Elizabeth Hastings, born 1716, died October 23, 1800, in Marlboro, Vermont. Children: Elizabeth, born November 30, 1736, died young; Elizabeth, February 26, 1738; Samuel, mentioned below; Lydia, baptized March 22, 1740, died October 3, 1745; Nathaniel, baptized December 5, 1742, died November 19, 1744; Lucy, born August 27, 1744; Lydia, June 1, 1746; Susanna, February 26, 1748; Nathaniel, May 30, 1749; Jonas, June 14, 1751; Sarah, June 14, 1751; Sarah, July 15, 1753; Eliphalet, baptized May 4, 1757; Martha, baptized August 5, 1759.

(VI) Captain Samuel (2) Whitney, son of Samuel (1) Whitney, was born September 23, 1739, in Weston, died February 1, 1811. He was an early settler in Grafton, Massachusetts, moving in a short time to Shrewsbury, and about the middle of November, 1769, with brother Nathaniel, to Marlboro, Vermont, taking his family there in 1772. He erected buildings and carried on a public house where the West Marlboro postoffice now stands; he also made maple sugar, and was noted as a hunter. He married, 1762, Phebe Harrington, of Grafton, born there, May 25, 1740, died in Marlboro, March 6, 1812. Children: Catherine or Caty, born May 5, 1763; Elizabeth (Betty), August 26, 1764; Moses, October 20, 1765, died December 14, 1765; Moses, mentioned below; Guilford, January 2, 1769; Samuel, April 18, 1772; Mariam, June 10, 1776; Zenas, March 14, 1779; Simci, April 10, 1781; Phebe, January 17, 1786; Rupert, July 27, 1789, died May 3, 1790.

(VII) Moses, son of Captain Samuel (2) Whitney, was born in Marlboro, Vermont, January 26, 1767, died January 19, 1834, as a result of an accident while going from Bennington, Vermont, to his home in Hoosick, New York. He was driving a span of horses along the bank of the river, and the wagon slipped on the ice off the road down the bank. He was thrown from his seat and so injured that he lived only thirty-six hours, though his son, Zenas H., did all in his power to save him. He lived in Hoosick, moving there from Marlboro, Vermont. He married, May 4, 1789, Bernice Locke, born April 11, 1768, in Pelham,



Samuel V. Ferris

Massachusetts, died November 28, 1855. Children: William Ayres, born January 20, 1790; Russell, May 17, 1792; Torrey, July 1, 1794; Stephen, July 26, 1796; Barnard, February 5, 1799; Moses Allis, June 11, 1802; Britannia, October 18, 1805, married, June 28, 1832, Walter Gillette (see Gillette VI); Bernice, May 11, 1808, died June 10, 1824; Zenas H., January 12, 1812.

(III) Joseph Ferris, son of FERRIS Zachariah (q. v.), was born in New Milford, September 17, 1703; married, November 11, 1725, Hannah Welch, of Milford. He settled in New Milford in the plain south of Fort Hill. Children: David, born September 18, 1726; Sarah, September 11, 1728; Joseph, January 5, 1732; Jude, May 14, 1735, died September 28, 1757; Zachariah, mentioned below; Samuel, September 11, 1743, died October 14, 1775; Gilbert, September 24, 1747.

(IV) Zachariah (2), son of Joseph Ferris, was born March 25, 1739, at New Milford. He lived and followed farming in the village of Jerusalem, on Rocky River, New Milford, and died there February 19, 1804. He married, March 13, 1766, Phebe Gaylord, who died May 14, 1811. Children, born at New Milford: 1. Hannah, born June 19, 1768; married Samuel Couch and went to Ohio. 2. Aaron Gaylord, mentioned below. 3. Angus, October 19, 1772. 4. Nathan Langrish, February 15, 1775, settled in Clinton county. 5. Zachariah, July 11, 1779, died August 30, 1860, at New Milford. 6. Rufus, March 21, 1780, went to Ohio as agent for Elijah Boardman, and died there. 7. Zina, October 6, 1782, died January 20, 1794. 8. Phebe Ophelia, November 16, 1784; married James Briggs, of Sherman. 9. Thirza, January 2, 1787; married Squire Johnson and went to Canada.

(V) Aaron Gaylord, son of Zachariah Ferris, was born at New Milford, Connecticut, May 15, 1770. He removed to Sandgate, Vermont and was a large landowner there. He was commissioned adjutant of the Second Vermont Regiment by Governor Isaac Tichenor, in 1806. He removed from Vermont to Geneseo, New York. He married twice, his first wife being Catherine Birch; his second wife Abigail Stillson. Children of first wife: Alonzo, Almira, Ophelia, Heman, mentioned below; Walter, Marcia. Children of second wife: Emily and Edwin Gaylord.

(VI) Heman, son of Aaron Gaylord Ferris, was born in Sandgate, Vermont, November 4, 1804, died in Delaware, Ohio, in 1850. He was a school teacher in his younger days, in

Geneseo, New York, and Lima, New York, and among his pupils was Henry J. Raymond, founder of the *New York Times*. In the early 30s he moved to Delaware, Ohio, where he became the proprietor of a bookstore; later to Marysville, Ohio, where he resided several years.

He was married to Maria Eunice Skinner, daughter of Aaron and Alice (Brockway) Skinner, daughter of Rev. Thomas Brockway (see Brockway). Children: 1. Eliza Maria, born in West Mendon, New York, in 1832; married Andrew C. Humphreys, and they had May Maria, Myron Ferris and Alonzo C. Humphreys. 2. Alice, born in West Mendon, in 1834; married Rev. John T. Killen. 3. Heman Charles, born in Marysville, Ohio, April 10, 1836; married Cynthia Pope; child: Heman Alonzo, who lives in Houston, Texas. 4. Caroline, born in Marysville, Ohio, in 1838, died aged twenty years. 5. Julia Skinner, born at Marysville, in 1840; married Andrew C. Humphreys; she died in 1864; they had one daughter, Julia Flora Humphreys, now living in Urbana, Ohio. 6. Hannah, born at Marysville, November, 1843; married (first) George Culver, who died leaving a daughter, Ruth Culver; married (second) Burr Summers, of Livingston county, New York. 7. Aaron Alonzo, mentioned below. 8. Henrietta Emma, born at Delaware, Ohio, in 1848; married Sidney H. Nichol, of Granville, Ohio, and had three children: Mary, who married Jasper Jones, of Granville, Ohio; Alonzo Ferris, who married Ella Humphreys, is a division engineer on the Atlantic Coast Line railroad, and lives at Gainesville, Florida; Maria, who married Wilfred Owens, of Newark, Ohio.

(VII) Aaron Alonzo, son of Heman and Maria Eunice (Skinner) Ferris, was born in Delaware, Ohio, November 8, 1845. He attended the common schools of Marysville, Ohio, and at fifteen years of age, began learning the trade of printer, in Marysville, in the *Tribune* office. Remaining here for a time, he later took a position as clerk in the dry goods store of his uncle, Thomas B. Skinner, of Battle Creek, Michigan, where he remained till 1867, when he entered the freshman class of Marietta College, graduating in the class of 1871, with the degree of Bachelor of Arts, being salutatorian of his class. He then taught school for about four months, in Michigan, and during this time began the study of law; and in 1872 he became a student in the Cincinnati Law School, and was admitted to the bar in 1873. He began the practice of law alone, but subsequently formed a partnership with Stephen H. Wilder. This firm was

later dissolved and for five years he was in partnership with Worcester B. Morrow and Francis F. Oldham, at Cincinnati. Since that firm was dissolved Mr. Ferris has practiced alone. He is a member of the Cincinnati Bar Association, the Ohio State Bar Association, and the American Bar Association; of the Literary Club of Cincinnati, said to be the oldest literary club in the country, including in its membership many of the prominent men of the city, several presidents of the United States, and prominent Union generals. He is also a member of the Phi Beta Kappa Society, University Club, the City Club and the Church Club of Cincinnati. He is a communicant and vestryman of Christ Protestant Episcopal Church. He has written various magazine articles on legal topics and contributed to the newspapers from time to time. For the Cincinnati Literary Club he has written many papers. In December, 1880, Mr. Ferris wrote an article for the *North American Review* in defense of Abraham Lincoln's Emancipation Proclamation, taking issue with James C. Welling and Richard H. Dana, eminent lawyers who had written from the opposite point of view. This contribution was widely discussed. In politics he is a Republican. While he has been active all his life in national politics, locally he has been one of the active and open fighters of the corrupt organization that dominated Cincinnati for a quarter of a century up to January 1, 1912, when a new order of things began.

He married, March 7, 1894, Sarah Ewan Guthrie, born in Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, July 16, 1848, a daughter of William Woodward and Elizabeth (Ivester) Guthrie. Mrs. Ferris died December 22, 1911. They had no children.

(The Brockway Line).

(I) Wolston Brockway, the immigrant ancestor, was born probably in some part of England, about 1638. According to a deposition made July 10, 1714, in Lyme, he said that he was about seventy years of age and that he had lived in Lyme for fifty years, but it is thought that both these statements are too low. On December 3, 1659, he bought lands of John Reynolds, near Saybrook. If he was of age at that time he lived in Lyme about fifty-five years. He probably settled first on Duck river, south of Lyme, near Long Island sound. In 1675 he sold land to Isaac Waterus, and in the deed he was called a planter, while in a deed dated February 9, 1676-77 he was called a cooper. On April 29, 1682, he sold land to Christopher Christophers, of New London, and on March 13, 1707-08, he and his wife Hannah gave their homestead to their

son, Richard Brockway, with reservation during their lives. On September 5, 1716, he gave to his youngest son, John, five acres of land. He held various town offices. He was hayward in 1676-77 and 1684; fence viewer, 1677-79, 1690, 1697, 1698, 1701; poundkeeper, 1684; surveyor, 1689, 1690. On December 18, 1699, he was elected constable, but refused to serve. On February 1, 1702-03, he bought forty acres of land at Tantum Morantum, of Rev. Moses Noyes, and later he bought other land there, near what is now known as Brockway's Ferry. He died shortly before November 11, 1717, when his son Richard was appointed administrator on his estate. He married (first) Hannah Briggs, widow of John Harris, of Boston, Massachusetts, whom she had married September 10, 1657. She was born at Boston, August 28, 1642, daughter of William and Mary Briggs, and died at Lyme, February 6, 1687-88. He married (second) Hannah ———, and she probably died before April 7, 1719, as the property was divided at that time among the children. He probably was buried in Duck River cemetery in Old Lyme. Children by first wife, all born at Lyme: Hannah, born September 14, 1664; William, mentioned below; Wolston, February 7, 1667-68; Mary, January 16, 1669-70; Bridget, January 9, 1671; Richard, September 30, 1673; Elizabeth, May 24, 1676; Sarah, September 23, 1679; Deborah, May 1, 1682; John.

(II) William, son of Wolston Brockway, was born at Lyme, Connecticut, July 25, 1666. In 1674 he received by will from Gregory Wilterton, of Hartford, Connecticut, a legacy of ten pounds, for which he received land from his father in 1709. He settled at Brockway's Ferry, the part of Lyme which was later called Joshuatown. On June 8, 1697, his father deeded to him land at Tantum Morantum, and it was probably this land on which he settled. In May, 1724, he was given permission by the general court to keep the ferry since called Brockway's Ferry. On December 7, 1724, he signed a paper concerning ecclesiastical matters in Lyme, North Quarter, now Hamburgh. He married at Lyme, March 8, 1692, Elizabeth ———. He died at Brockway's Ferry, March 29, 1755, and was buried in the graveyard there. His wife is said to be buried by his side. Children, born at Lyme: William, mentioned below; John, born May 10, 1697; Richard, September 11, 1699; Elizabeth, March 2, 1701-02; Ebenezer, October 29, 1704; Dorothy, named in her father's will of 1728.

(III) William (2), son of William (1) Brockway, was born at Lyme, Connecticut,

December 26, 1693, died at Brockway's Ferry, in Lyme, April 7, 1773, aged eighty years. He was buried in the Brockway cemetery. On December 7, 1724, he signed a paper telling of the inability of the people of Lyme to support a minister; a church was formed there two years later, now the church at Hamburg. He married (first) October 3, 1716, Prudence Pratt, daughter of Captain William and Hannah Kirtland Pratt, of Saybrook, Connecticut. She was born at Saybrook, March 11, 1685-86, and died April 7, 1760, aged seventy-one years. She was buried at Brockway cemetery. He married (second) November 10, 1760, Mrs. Susanna Tinker, of Lyme. Children, by first wife, born at Lyme: Hannah, born November 30, 1718; Gideon, about 1720; William, mentioned below.

(IV) Captain William (3) Brockway, son of William (2) Brockway, was born at Lyme, Connecticut, February 22, 1723-24, and died February 25, 1798, aged seventy-four years. He lived at Joshuatown, where he and his wife were buried. He married, at Lyme, April 19, 1744, Hannah Clark, daughter of Thomas and Hannah Clark. Thomas Clark was born about 1686 or 1687. Hannah (Clark) Brockway died January 8, 1797, aged seventy-two years; her death was caused by a "fit," during which she fell into a fire. William Brockway had the title of captain. Children, born at Lyme: Thomas, mentioned below; ———, died in infancy, October 13, 1746; Caroline, May 18, 1748; Mary, October 8, 1750; Hannah, December 28, 1752; Abner, December 28, 1754; Temme, November 17, 1757, died December 13, 1762; Elisha, about 1759; Elizabeth, about October, 1759, died December 19, 1760; Lois, about 1761; Temperance, June 30, 1763; Clark, about 1766; William, about 1769.

(V) Rev. Thomas Brockway, son of Captain William (3) Brockway, was born at Lyme, Connecticut, January 20, 1744-45. He attended Yale College from which he was graduated in 1768. He was ordained as pastor of the church at Lebanon, now Columbia, Connecticut, June 24, 1772, having preached there since January, 1772. When he began his ministry there were sixty-nine members in the church, and during his ministry one hundred and thirty-nine members were added. After thirty-five years in the ministry there, he returned to Lyme, because of ill health, and died suddenly the night of the fourth of July, 1807. He was a chaplain in the revolution. His publications were an epic poem entitled "The Gospel Tragedy," 1795; "Virtue Its Own Rewarder," 1795, and a sermon at the ordination of Rev. Bezaleel Pinneo, in Milford, October 26, 1796. The following inscription is on his

gravestone in the cemetery at Columbia: "In Memory of the Rev. Thomas Brockway, A. M. He died July 5th, A. D., 1807, in the 63 Year of his age. As a Husband he was tender, as a Father affectionate and as a Friend sincere. As a minister of Christ he shunned to declare all the counsel of God, and was wise in turning men to righteousness. Be thou faithful unto death and I will give thee a crown of life. Rev. 11, 10th." He married, December 8, 1772, Eunice Lathrop, daughter of Elijah and Susanna (Lord) Lathrop, of Norwich, Connecticut. She was born September 13, 1753. After her husband's death, she moved to Clinton, Oneida county, New York, and lived at the home of her son, Lathrop Brockway, where she died September 16, 1823. Children, born at Lebanon: Diodate, born September 19, 1773, died December 15, 1775; Elizabeth, November 28, 1774; Diodate, December 29, 1776; Eunice, November 20, 1778; Sophia, January 27, 1781; Alice, mentioned below; Polly, June 19, 1784; Nancy, April 30, 1786, died April 15, 1794; Nabby, June 27, 1788; Laura, June 7, 1790; Lathrop, July 5, 1792; Sukey, June 20, 1794; Maria, July 23, 1796.

(VI) Alice Brockway, daughter of Rev. Thomas Brockway, was born at Lebanon, now Columbia, Connecticut, November 4, 1782, died at Marysville, Ohio, August 19, 1851. She married, November 24, 1802, Aaron Skinner, son of David and Jerusha (Lord) Skinner, of Colchester, Connecticut, where he was born March 22, 1779. He was a captain in the war of 1812, and died at Battle Creek, Michigan, August 31, 1862. They had eleven children. Their daughter, Maria E. Skinner, married Heman Ferris (see Ferris).

The family of Gilchrist is of GILCHRIST Scotch origin. The word means son or servant of Christ. The family originated among the border clans of East March. From the origin of surnames in Scotland the family has been seated in Berwickshire and Roxburgshire. Some of the family went with the Scotch Presbyterians to the North of Ireland and while the name has never been numerous in Ulster, Ireland, from that section came the ancestors of the American families of colonial days. There is a branch of the family in Alabama, another in Pennsylvania, whither many Scotch-Irish went early. Besides William Gilchrist mentioned below, two others of the family came early to New England from the north of Ireland. Robert and William Gilchrist, brothers, settled in Chester, New Hampshire, and their descendants are numerous. They came from Ayrshire, Scotland, to London-

derry, Ireland, thence to Andover, Massachusetts, and finally to Chester, New Hampshire. The name is spelled also Gilchrest, Gilcross, Gilcriss, etc.

William Gilchrist, of Lunenburg, was born in Glasgow, Scotland, in 1711, and when a boy removed to Londonderry, Ireland, where he lived in the family of Robert Smith, with whom he came to America in 1736 and settled in Lunenburg, Worcester county, Massachusetts. He married, June 21, 1743, Elizabeth White, who came over with her parents from Londonderry when she was four years old. She was admitted to the church, November 17, 1751. William Gilchrist settled in the eastern part of the town, was constable in 1762, and selectman the same year. The family was noted for their great size and physical strength. He died at Lunenburg, June 11, 1796; his wife May 25, 1804.

(I) Alexander Gilchrist, descendant of William Gilchrist, lived at Palmer, Massachusetts. He married Etta Smith. He settled at Evansville, Indiana, where he is a judge. He has been a prominent lawyer and a distinguished citizen. He served throughout the civil war, enlisting from Ovid, New York, and he was on the staff of General Ord with the rank of major.

(II) Clarence Dyer, son of Alexander Gilchrist, was born in Ovid, New York. He attended the public schools, the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, and for two years was a student in the United States Naval Academy at Annapolis. He is now a civil engineer with offices in Boston. He is a member of the Masonic lodge at Evansville, Indiana, and a Knight Templar. He is a member of the Presbyterian church. He married Hallie Ione Phillips, born at Arlington, Vermont, April 9, 1876. She attended the public schools and was graduated from the Burr & Burton Seminary in 1895. She also graduated from the School of Expression, Boston, in 1897. For five years she was a teacher in the College for Women at Columbia, South Carolina. She is a member of St. James' Protestant Episcopal Church and active in Christian work. Mr. and Mrs. Gilchrist have had two children, both of whom died in infancy.

(The Phillips Line).

(I) Charles Phillips was born in Hanover, Erie county, New York, and was educated there in the public schools. He became a general contractor and furnished laborers for the company that built the Welland canal. He was also a cattle dealer. In politics he was a Democrat. The Phillips family came down the Erie canal in 1849 on a packet from Buf-

falo to Smith's Basin, near Sandy Hill, the trip lasting three weeks. They afterward removed to Pawlet, Vermont, where Mr. Phillips followed farming. He married Marietta Bennett, born in Pawlet, daughter of Aaron C. Bennett, one of the pioneers of the town of Pawlet, where he owned a thousand acres. He was also a distiller of oils and essences. Nancy (Monroe) Bennett, his wife, was born in Pawlet. Mr. Bennett died in 1849, aged ninety-one years, and his wife in 1846, aged eighty years. They had five children. Mr. Phillips died at Arlington, Vermont, January 31, 1860, aged sixty-seven. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Phillips: 1. Sarah, born January 30, 1837, died at Seymour, Connecticut, December 22, 1891; married, February 5, 1856, George Guild, born at Rupert, Vermont, a machinist, now living in Seymour. 2. Ellen Amelia, born October 28, 1838, died at Bennington, Vermont, December 19, 1910; married Jerome Gault, born in Jackson, New York, October 12, 1841, a farmer, now living in Arlington; enlisted in the civil war, in Company C, Fourteenth Vermont Regiment, organized August 28, 1862; was discharged July 30, 1863; took part in the battle of Gettysburg; reenlisted in December, 1863, in Company G, First Vermont Cavalry, and was discharged August 9, 1865; served under Sheridan, Kilpatrick and Custer; was taken prisoner, March 19, 1865, and was confined in Libby Prison one week, then paroled. 3. Henry Harrison, born June 17, 1840, died March 20, 1841. 4. Winfield Scott, mentioned below. 5. Henry C., born July 10, 1844; resides in Tinmouth, Vermont; enlisted in the First Vermont Cavalry and served during the last year of the war; married, February 15, 1865, Sylvia Reed, of Wells, Vermont. 6. George Washington, born December 25, 1846; resides at Middletown Springs, Vermont; a cabinetmaker, foreman of A. W. Gray Works; married, May 5, 1875, Ella Reed, sister of Sylvia.

(II) Dr. Winfield Scott Phillips, son of Charles Phillips, was born at Hanover, New York, December 9, 1841. He attended the public schools of Pawlet, Vermont, and after teaching school for a short time began to study medicine in the office of Dr. Munroe, of West Pawlet. After the death of Dr. Munroe he continued his studies in the office of Dr. Moseley, and in February, 1865, entered the medical school of the University of Vermont. In September, 1866, he entered the Albany Medical College, but returned to the University of Vermont, from which he was graduated in June, 1867, with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He was for a short time associated in practice with Dr. Moseley, but he returned to the Uni-

versity of Vermont for a special course, and finally located at Arlington, Vermont, where he continued in practice for a period of forty years, winning a place of prominence in his profession and the esteem and confidence of his townsmen.

Dr. Phillips was a charter member of the Union Medical Society, of which he was censor for several years. He was president of the Bennington County Medical Society and a member of the Vermont State Medical Society and the American Medical Association. In politics he was a Republican. In 1890 he was elected to the state legislature, where he gave special attention to the temperance question and he was also chairman of the committee on the insane. He was vestryman of St. James' Protestant Episcopal Church of Arlington and a devout churchman. For six years he was master of Red Mountain Lodge, No. 63, Free and Accepted Masons; Adoniram Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, of Manchester; of Taft Commandery, No. 8, of Bennington. He was deputy district grand master for one year. He died at Arlington in May, 1908.

He married Ione Parsons, born at Sunderland, Vermont, February 20, 1849, daughter of Clark H. Parsons (see Parsons III). She was a graduate of the Burr & Burton Seminary. She is now living in Arlington. Children, born in Arlington: 1. James Hawley, born June, 1872, died February, 1873. 2. Hallie Ione, married Clarence Dyer Gilchrist (see Gilchrist II). 3. Dr. Charles Winfield, born September 28, 1877; graduate of Burr & Burton Seminary and from the medical school of the University of Vermont in 1902, now a physician practicing at Bennington; married Caroline Conklin, of Burlington.

(The Parsons Line)

(I) Ephraim Parsons, of an old colonial family, was born in 1763, died in 1848. His father was a Loyalist during the revolution and went with other Tories to Canada. He married Ruth Austin. Children: Trueman, mentioned below; Levi, Moses, Norman, Abigail.

(II) Trueman, son of Ephraim Parsons, was born August 15, 1795, probably at Sunderland, Vermont, where his parents settled after the revolution, or at Pittsford, Vermont, where they lived for a time. He died September 1, 1876, in Sunderland, where he followed farming all his active life. He was a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. He married Margaret Hawley, born August 29, 1795, at Arlington, died December 7, 1881, at Sunderland, daughter of Sylvester and Lucy (Mitchell) Hawley, and a descendant of the

ancient Hawley family of Connecticut. Children, all born on the homestead at Sunderland: 1. Clark H., mentioned below. 2. Mark A., born May 13, 1823, died in Illinois, May 21, 1899; he was a merchant; married Jane Crossett. 3. Cyrus T., born April 7, 1824, died in Kansas, 1911; was a promoter. 4. Fayette, born August 13, 1825, died July 26, 1888, in Kansas. 5. Anson H., born June 19, 1830, died February 26, 1903, in Springboro, Pennsylvania; was a physician. 6. Mary C., born March 25, 1832, died January 23, 1901, in Manchester, Vermont, unmarried. 7. Henry S., born May 19, 1834, died June 21, 1905, in Arlington; married Lydia King, of Sunderland; she resides in Arlington; he was a farmer. 8. Ann Eliza, born May 10, 1836; married Leaman Oatman; they reside on a farm at Kingston, Nebraska. 9. Lucy M., born December 27, 1840, died January 6, 1897, in Burlington, Vermont, unmarried. 10. Fanny C., born February 23, 1845, died May 16, 1895, in Manchester, unmarried.

(III) Clark H., son of Trueman Parsons, was born in Sunderland, Vermont, April 1, 1822, died at Arlington, August, 1901. He had a common school education. He followed farming in Sunderland, and afterward was a blacksmith with a shop in Arlington. In politics he was a Democrat. He was a member of the local lodge of Odd Fellows at Manchester. He married Sarissa White, born June 23, 1825, died at Arlington in October, 1903. Children: 1. Ellen, born at Arlington, July 29, 1843; married C. A. Bundy, of Manchester Centre, Vermont; he is a veteran of the civil war; they reside at Troy, New York. 2. Alta, born at Bennington, March 1, 1847; married J. K. Batchelder, of Peru; they reside at Arlington; he is a lawyer with offices at Bennington. 3. Ione, born at Sunderland, February 20, 1849; married Dr. Winfield Scott Phillips (see Phillips II).

The surname Graham is used GRAHAM interchangeably with Graeme in Scotland, and it is also spelled Grahames, Graems and Grimes. The history of this ancient Scotch family is extensive. According to the Scottish genealogists, who as Camden tells us, think surnames as ancient as the moon, this illustrious patronymic is derived from Grene, who was a regent of Scotland during the minority of Eugene II., commencing A. D. 419, and he had many engagements with the Britons. By forcing that mighty rampart the Britons had reared between the rivers Firth and Clyde, he became so famous that to this day, the entrenchment is called Graham's Dyke. Collins, however, finds

no record of the family earlier than the time of King David I., about 1123, when the name was spelled de Graeme, showing its local origin—that it was taken from the place called Graham or Graeme. The termination indicates that the word is of ancient English origin, and the family in Scotland is traced to William de Graham, who settled in Scotland in the twelfth century. The only place of this name, however, is near Kestoven, in Lincolnshire. The name is found in the Hundred Rolls in England in the twelfth century. But the name became early one of the most distinguished and prolific in Scotland. Of the forty-six coats-of-arms borne by various branches of the family, all but one are Scotch, and that one belongs to a Scotch family in Ireland. Many of the Scotch armorials resemble this ancient one: Argent on a chief sable three escallops. Before 1150 the Grahams were in Linlithgowshire, Forfarshire, Perthshire, Stirlingshire and Dumfriesshire. The family possesses the dukedom, marquise and earldom of Montrose; marquise of Graham and Buchanan; earldoms of Airth, Kincardine, Monteith and Strathern; viscounties of Dundas, Dundee and Preston; lordships of Aberuthven, Kilpoint, and barony of Esk, etc. Hanna says the family is reputed to be of Norman origin.

(I) John Graham, the American progenitor of this family, was born in Glasgow, Scotland, and came to this country with his brother William, about 1845. After a brief stay in New York City, he went south, and at length engaged in business as a dry goods dealer in Charleston, South Carolina. A few years before the civil war, he sold his store, and came to Craftsbury, Vermont, where he spent the rest of his active life in farming. He died at Tomah, Wisconsin, while visiting his son George. He married, in Scotland, Susan Glenn, who was born about 1819, and died in 1873. Children: George, now postmaster at Tomah, Wisconsin; John; Susan, married Amos Macomber, of Craftsbury, Vermont; William, mentioned below; James.

(II) William, son of John Graham, was born in Charleston, South Carolina, November 29, 1853. He came to Craftsbury with his parents when he was four years old and attended the public schools there. He assisted his father on the farm during his boyhood, until the age of eighteen years. In 1871 he went west, but after a few years, returned to Vermont and located at Greensboro, where he had a sawmill. Since 1905 he has owned and conducted the hotel at Greensboro Bend, Vermont.

He married (first) in 1874, Jennie Foster, who died in 1877, a daughter of Jonathan and

Harriet (Shipman) Foster. He married (second) August 28, 1879, Inez Lorinda Fayer, who was born at Greensboro, Vermont, daughter of Thomas Jefferson and Lorinda (Aiken) Fayer (see Fayer). Children, by first wife: Lewis, born November 2, 1875, lives in Hyde Park, Vermont; by second wife: George, born May 3, 1880; Glenna L., September 14, 1881, married Versal L. King, of Greensboro; Henry M., January 28, 1883, lives in Gardner, Massachusetts; Warner A., mentioned below.

(III) Warner Aiken, son of William Graham, was born at Greensboro, Vermont, January 9, 1884. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Hardwick Academy, from which he was graduated in 1903. He decided to study law and entered the Albany Law School, from which he received the degree of Bachelor of Laws in 1907. In the same year he was admitted to the bar and began to practice his profession at Bellows Falls, Vermont. In October, 1907, he formed a partnership with Hon. H. D. Ryder, under the firm name of Ryder & Graham. This firm has continued to the present time. In politics Mr. Graham is a Republican. For four years he was auditor of the village of Bellows Falls and at the present time he is one of the grand jurors of the town. During the administration of Governor Allen M. Fletcher in 1912-13, Mr. Graham was secretary of civil and military affairs.

He is a member of King Solomon Temple Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; of Abenaki Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Holy Cross Commandery, Knights Templar, of Bellows Falls; and Cairo Temple, of the Mystic Shrine, of Rutland. In religion he is a Congregationalist.

(The Fayer Line)

(I) Thomas Fayer, the first of the family to come to this country, was born in Scotland and died in Calais, Vermont. He married ——— Mallard, who was born in Paris, France, and among their children was Marshall M., mentioned below.

(II) Marshall M., son of Thomas Fayer, was born May 11, 1800, in Hartland, Vermont, and died in Glover, Vermont, December 21, 1875. He married Eliza Macomber, who was born at Woodstock, Connecticut, 1799, died 1883, daughter of Isaiah and Susan (Harvey) Macomber, of an old Plymouth county colonial family.

(III) Thomas Jefferson, son of Marshall M. Fayer, was born at Greensboro, Vermont, June 14, 1826, and is now living at Glover, Vermont. He married, September 15, 1852, Lorinda Aiken, born February 11, 1830, died April 18, 1909, daughter of Warner and

Lorinda (Page) Aiken. Her father was a soldier in the war of 1812. Children: Kate Adella, married William M. Graham; Henry, died in childhood; Inez Lorinda, married William Graham (see Graham); and Harvey.

The spelling of the French surname Gobeille has been Anglicized in the United States to Gobie, and this spelling has been generally adopted by this branch of the family.

(I) Augustine Gobeille was born in France in 1764, died at St. Hyacinthe, province of Quebec, Canada, in 1858. When a young man he came to Canada and lived for many years in the city of Quebec, where his children were born. His last years were spent in the homes of his children at St. Hyacinthe. He lived to the great age of ninety-four years. Children: Louis, Maurice, Moses, Joseph, Gabriel, Augustine (mentioned below), Margaret, Maguire, Peter, Francis, Anelina and Celina.

(II) Augustine Gobeille, son of Augustine Gobeille, was born in the city of Quebec, Canada, October 15, 1821, died at Woodstock, Vermont, July 24, 1900, aged seventy-nine years. He went to St. Hyacinthe, province of Quebec, when a young man, and learned the cooper's trade. In 1853 he came to Woodstock, Vermont, where he followed farming and gardening during the remainder of his life. He married, October 23, 1843, Tersil Gertain (or Guertin), who was born at St. Hyacinthe, August 16, 1824, and died November 19, 1895, daughter of Paul Gertain. Children: 1. Margaret, born August 16, 1844, died September, 1911; married John G. White. 2. Peter A., born April 29, 1846, lives at Woodstock, Vermont. 3. Napoleon Augustine, born January 25, 1848, died in July, 1848. 4. John Jeremiah, mentioned below. 5. Cluffie, born January 15, 1850; married Louis Bourdon, of Woodstock. 6. Henry, born August 31, 1852; lives in Ludlow, Vermont. 7. Mary, born December 15, 1854, died September 15, 1857. 8. Phoebe, born October 15, 1856; married Moses Gobie. 9. Mary Louise, born April 15, 1858; married George Liberty, of Woodstock. 10. Charles N., born May 18, 1860, died in June, 1911. 11. Delia, born May 27, 1862; married Jeremiah Bourdon, of Woodstock. 12. David, born October 29, 1864, died October 26, 1865.

(III) John Jeremiah Gobie, son of Augustine Gobeille, was born at St. Hyacinthe, Canada, July 11, 1849. He came to Vermont with his parents when he was four years old and attended the public schools of Woodstock. He learned the mason's trade and followed this trade most of his active life at Woodstock and

at Hanover, New Hampshire. He married Elizabeth Fecteau, who was also a native of St. Hyacinthe. Children: 1. Eugene J., born July 22, 1868. 2. Edward E., born 1871. 3. Corinne M., born June 15, 1874; married Fred B. Dana. 4. Philip Henry, mentioned below. 5. Lena, born July 7, 1877; married Edward E. Penney. 6. Delia, born September 19, 1879, died May 4, 1899. 7. Fred H., born in July, 1882. 8. Ella M., born September 15, 1884. 9. Cluffie, born June 15, 1886. 10. Elmer G., born December 1, 1888.

(IV) Philip Henry, son of John Jeremiah Gobie, was born at Woodstock, Vermont, December 6, 1875. He received his early education in the public schools of his native town. He learned the printer's trade in the office of A. B. Freeman, at Lebanon, New Hampshire. He afterward worked at his trade in Concord, New Hampshire, and at White River Junction, Vermont, from 1898 to 1900. He started in business for himself in 1900 at Lebanon, and continued till 1902, when he came to Bellows Falls and purchased of H. B. Davis an old established plant known as the Times Job Print, and changed the name to the Times-Press. This continued till 1906, when he changed the name to P. H. Gobie Press. He has built up an extensive business. His plant occupies all three floors of the building in which it is located and he not only does a varied general job printing business but makes a specialty of book and catalogue work. Mr. Gobie was a soldier in the Spanish war, serving in Company G, New Hampshire Regiment Volunteer Infantry, from May, 1898, to November, 1898. He is a member of Bellows Falls Lodge, No. 23, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Bellows Falls.

He married, May 15, 1900, Susan V. Shaw, of St. Johnsbury, Vermont, a daughter of Charles W. and Kate (Macauley) Shaw. Children: Ruth Viorene, born April 10, 1904; Neil Shaw, September 29, 1905; Henry Philip, May 10, 1911.

(V) Joel Holton, son of John HOLTON Holton (q. v.), was born July 10, 1738, at Northfield, Massachusetts, and died at Westminster, Vermont, August 12, 1821. From March 31 until December 25, 1759, he served in Captain John Burk's company, Colonel Timothy Ruggles' regiment, in the expedition to Ticonderoga and Crown Point. He was one of the twelve men to settle at Westminster, Vermont, at the time when New York and New Hampshire were disputing as to its possession. He erected the first saw mill there and spent most of his time in running this. He married Bethiah

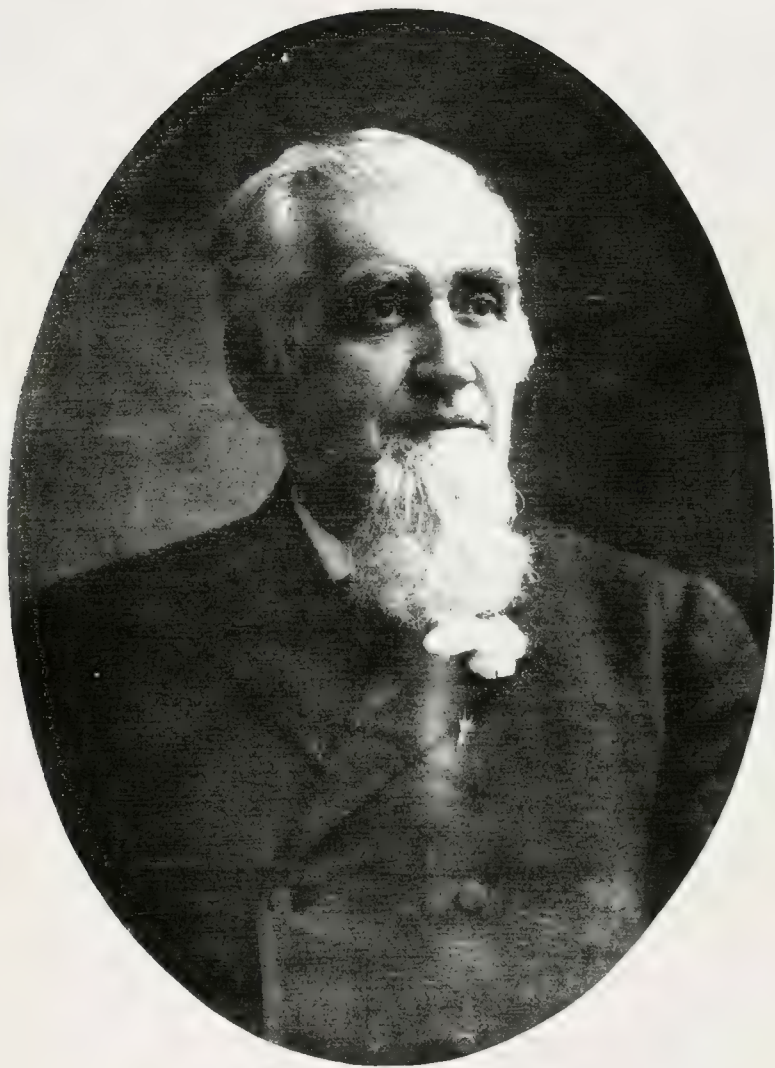
Farwell, born September 18, 1747, at Mansfield, Connecticut, and died at Westminster, February 3, 1813 (see Farwell). Children, born at Westminster: Joel, born October 5, 1769, died December 10, 1846, married, December 2, 1802, Phebe Parsons; William, July 26, 1771, died April 12, 1857, married (first) Olive Rockwood, (second) Mrs. Keziah Shaw; Zoeth, mentioned below; Jemima, born January 18, 1775, died August 18, 1778; John, February 11, 1777, died November 28, 1815, married Harriet Richards; Alexander, January 19, 1779, died August 4, 1823, at Vevay, Indiana, married Harriet Warner; Erastus, February 6, 1781, died February 12, 1781; Bethiah, March 7, 1782, married, September 6, 1821, John White; Erastus, February 19, 1784, died May 3, 1800; Jemima, May 28, 1786, died July 7, 1865, taught many years in Westminster, later was principal of a ladies' seminary at South Berwick, Maine; Elisha, March 1, 1788, died February 1, 1790; Isaac, March 13, 1792, died at Hillsgrove, Illinois, June 26, 1850, married Phebe Arnold.

(VI) Zoeth, son of Joel Holton, was born January 21, 1773, in Westminster, Vermont, and died there June 25, 1859. He lived on his father's homestead in Westminster, and was a farmer. He married, February 5, 1805, Amanda Loomis, who was born at West Springfield, Massachusetts, August 16, 1779, and died March 5, 1859. She was daughter of Noahdiah and Thankful (Bagg) Loomis, of Springfield, Massachusetts. Children, born in Westminster: 1. Noahdiah Loomis, born December 4, 1805; married, August 16, 1847, Elizabeth Burroughs, of Alstead, New Hampshire; died February 5, 1859, at Walpole, New Hampshire; she was born March 10, 1819, daughter of John and Anna (Slade) Burroughs. 2. Elihu Dwight, mentioned below. 3. Julia Ann, born November 3, 1809; married (first) Hiram King, who died October 19, 1840; married (second) Darwin Wood. 4. Olivia Arnold, December 27, 1814; married February 5, 1839, Mark Richards Clapp. 5. Laura Wolcott, born March 10, 1818, died October 8, 1854, at Ashburnham, Massachusetts; married, at Westminster, October 8, 1848, Joseph Parker Rice, born March, 1819; he enlisted in Company H, 21st Regiment Massachusetts Volunteers, August 21, 1861, for the civil war; was captain until promoted major, February 28, 1862; promoted lieutenant-colonel, May 16, 1862; killed at battle of Chantilly, Virginia, September 1, 1862. 6. Ann Jennette, born July 12, 1820; married, at Milford, Wisconsin, November 8, 1860, Sylvester Sage Stoddard, of Westminster, born February 24, 1804; he was town clerk many

years, and deacon of Congregational church at Westminster.

(VII) Elihu Dwight, son of Zoeth Holton, was born in Westminster, Vermont, February 19, 1807. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. During his youth he followed farming, and shortly after he married he bought a farm at Saxtons River, where he lived during the rest of his days and followed farming. In early life he was a Whig, and later a Republican. He was married, at Westminster, by Rev. Sylvester Sage, November 30, 1831, to Nancy Grout, who was born February 24, 1812, in Westminster, and died at Saxtons River in 1890. Her nephew, Rev. Lewis Grout, was missionary in Africa, and Revs. Edwin and Isaac Bliss were missionaries in Turkey in 1879. Mr. Holton died at Saxtons River, July 18, 1888. Children: 1. Luceba Grout, born January 12, 1833, at Westminster; married, March 10, 1853, at Saxtons River, Leonard Emerson Butterfield, son of Leonard and Almira Ward (Randall) Butterfield, of Springfield, Vermont; married (second) February 2, 1863, Jonathan Erastus Smith, born November 18, 1825, son of Otis and Rebecca (Lane) Smith, of Rockingham, Vermont. 2. Henry Dwight, mentioned below.

(VIII) Dr. Henry Dwight Holton, son of Elihu Dwight Holton, was born at Saxtons River, town of Rockingham, Vermont, July 24, 1838. He attended the public schools and the seminary in his native village, and in 1856 entered the medical department of the University of New York, from which he was graduated in 1860 with the degree of doctor of medicine. He immediately began to practice at Putney, Vermont, where he remained seven years. Since 1867 he has been practicing in Brattleboro, and he is a highly successful and distinguished practitioner. He is a member of the Windham County Medical Society; the Vermont State Medical Society; the American Medical Association; the American Public Health Association, of which he was treasurer for many years and president in 1892; of the British Medical Association; the Royal Arts and Crafts Society of London; the Association International for the Prevention of Tuberculosis, of Berlin, Germany, of which he was appointed corresponding member by decree of the Great Council; and of the American Society for the Study of and Prevention of Tuberculosis. For many years he has been a prominent Republican. He was state senator from Windham county in 1884, and representative of the town of Brattleboro in the state legislature in 1888. While in the legislature he served on important committees.



Henry D. Hutton.

For twenty-five years he was a member of the school board of Brattleboro, and for sixteen years he was secretary of the State Board of Health. Dr. Holton is a member of Brattleboro Lodge, No. 102, Free Masons. He has been for many years an active and prominent Baptist, chairman of the board of trustees of the Baptist church, and at present the senior deacon. For two years he was president of the Baptist State Convention.

He married, November 19, 1862, at Saxtons River, Ellen J. Hoit, who was born at Saxton's River, and died at Brattleboro, May 14, 1909. She was educated in the public schools of her native town, and was a faithful and active member of the Baptist church. Her father, Theophilus Hoit, was a woolen manufacturer at Saxtons River. Her mother was Mary (Chandler) Hoit. Dr. Holton has one adopted daughter, Edith, a graduate of the Brattleboro high school, now living in Hartford, Connecticut, unmarried.

(The Farwell Line).

Richard Farwell, believed to be the ancestor of Henry Farwell, the American immigrant, was born in England. He married the daughter and heiress of Elias de Rillstone, and brought that estate and others into the Farwell family. These continued in the family until about 1500, when they passed to the family of Radcliff, although some portion of the estate still remains in a Farwell branch bearing the same arms and claiming descent from Richard Farwell. About the time the estate passed to the Radcliff family, Simon Farwell migrated from Yorkshire to Somersetshire, and built at Bishop Hall, near Taunton, the manor house on which is carved the Farwell arms, quartered with de Rillestone and others.

(I) Simon Farwell, mentioned above, of Bishop Hall, died in 1545; married Julia Clark.

(II) Simon Farwell, son of Simon, of Bishop Hall, married Dorothy Dyer, heiress of Sir James Dyer, speaker of the house of commons, and judge. She died 1580. Children: Simon; John, of Holbrook; George, mentioned below; Richard; Christopher, founder of the Devonshire branch of the family; four daughters.

(III) George Farwell, son of Simon, was born in 1533, and died in 1609; married Philippa, daughter of John Parker. She died in 1620. They lived at Bishop Hall. Children: Sir George, knight of Bishop Hall, mentioned below; Elizabeth; Sir John; Arthur.

(IV) Sir George Farwell, son of George, knight, of Bishop Hall, died in 1647. He married Lady Mary, daughter of Sir Edward Seymour, Duke of Somerset, and brought into

the family royal Plantagenet blood. They had twenty children, some of whom were: Thomas; John, mentioned below; George; Nathaniel; Edmund; James.

(V) John Farwell, son of Sir George, married Dorothy Routh, daughter of Sir John Routh. Children: Henry, mentioned below; John.

(I) Henry Farwell, believed to be the son of John Farwell (V), of Bishop Hall, England, was one of the first settlers in Concord, Massachusetts, and is ancestor of most of the Farwell surname in America. In this connection it is interesting to note that Thomas Farwell was in Taunton, Massachusetts, in 1643, where he made a contract with his servant, James Bishop; the name Bishop may have been derived from the place Bishop Hall, in England. Henry Farwell was admitted a freeman May 14, 1638-39. He served on important committees for the proprietors and the town. He removed to Chelmsford, Massachusetts, an adjoining town. His will was dated July 12, 1670, and he died August 1, 1670. The inventory of his estate was filed August 5 following. He married Olive —, who died March 1, 1691-92. Children: John, born at Concord, about 1639, married (first) Sarah Wheeler, (second) Sarah Fisk; Mary, born December 26, 1640, married John Bates; Joseph, mentioned below; Olive, married, October 30, 1668, Benjamin Spaulding; Elizabeth, married — Wilkins.

(II) Ensign Joseph Farwell, son of Henry Farwell, was born in Concord, Massachusetts, February 20, 1642. He removed with his father to Chelmsford about 1654, and in 1691, when his mother died, received his share in the estate there. About 1699 he bought the Waldo farm in Dunstable, Massachusetts, part of which he deeded to his son Henry in 1702. He owned considerable property. He settled in Dunstable in 1699, and was selectman in 1701-02-05-07-10; highway surveyor in 1706; he was also on important committees in 1712-14-15-17. His will was dated November 13, 1711, and he died December 31, 1722. He was deacon of the church. He married, December 25, 1666, Hannah Learned, who was born in Woburn, August 24, 1649, daughter of Isaac and Mary (Stearns) Learned. Her father was born in England, son of William and Judith Learned, who came to Charlestown, Massachusetts, in 1632. Her mother was daughter of Isaac and Mary Stearns, who settled in Watertown in 1630. Children: Hannah, born January 20, 1667, married (first) Samuel Wood Jr., (second) Captain Peter Joslin; Joseph, born July 24, 1670, died August, 1740, married Hannah Colburn; Eliza-

beth, born June 9, 1672, married January 31, 1693-94, John Richardson; Henry, born December 18, 1674, died 1738, married, January 23, 1695-96, Susannah Richardson; Isaac, mentioned below; Sarah, born September 2, 1683, married, September 5, 1707, Jonathan Howard; John, born June 15, 1686; William, born January 21, 1688, married Elizabeth —; Oliver, born November 25, 1692, killed by Indians, September 5, 1724, married Mary Cummings.

(III) Isaac, son of Joseph Farwell, was born in Chelmsford, and died June 28, 1753, probably at Mansfield, Connecticut. He lived in Medford, Massachusetts, where his children were born, and March 6, 1710, was chosen a fence viewer there; was taxed for poll, real estate and personal estate, September 20, 1711. He married Elizabeth Hyde, born March 23, 1680. Children: Elizabeth, born June 15, 1707; Mary, November 19, 1709, married Edmund Hovey; John, June 23, 1711, died October, 1756, married Dorothy Baldwin; William, mentioned below; Dorothy, born April 23, 1715.

(IV) William, son of Isaac Farwell, was born December 28, 1712, at Medford, and died December 11, 1801, at Charlestown, New Hampshire. He was made freeman April 25, 1738. He lived for a time in Mansfield, Connecticut, and then moved to Westminster, Windham county, Vermont, then to Charlestown, New Hampshire. He married, in Mansfield, November 7, 1744, Bethiah, daughter of Elisha Eldredge, of Cape Cod, Massachusetts. She was born in 1726, and died January 5, 1812, at Charlestown. Children, born in Mansfield: 1. William, born April 4, 1746, died April 9, 1749. 2. Bethiah, born September 18, 1747, married Joel Holton (see Holton). 3. (Rev.) William, January 16, 1748-49, died December 11, 1823, at Barre, Vermont, married Phoebe Crosby, of Charlestown. 4. Elizabeth, August 1, 1751, died September 9, 1840, at North Charlestown, married Elijah Parker. 5. Jemima, April 5, 1753, died young. 6. Elisha, July 1, 1754, married Sarah Farnsworth, died about 1826-28. 7. Joseph, March 29, 1756, married Polly Carpenter, died November 15, 1833. 8. John, June 30, 1758, married Phebe Safford. 9. Dorothy, June 29, 1760. 10. Isaac, born in Walpole, New Hampshire, October 29, 1763; married Prudence Allen.

The coat-of-arms of the
HOLLISTER Hollister family in America is as follows: Sable.

between a greyhound courant bendways and a dolphin, haruian in base, argent, three roses

gules; on a chief of the second, two slips of strawberry fructed proper. Crest: An arm in armor, embowed between two sprigs of strawberry, as in the arms, and holding a branch of holly, proper. Motto: *Fuimus, et sub Deo Erimus.*

(I) Lieutenant John Hollister, the immigrant ancestor, is said to have been born in England in 1612, and to have come from Bristol to America about 1642. He must have been of a good family and well educated, for he immediately became one of the influential men of Wethersfield and the Connecticut Colony. The first mention of him is as juror of the particular court, March 2, 1642. In 1643 he was made freeman, and in 1644 and April, 1645, he was deputy to the general court. Until 1656 he represented the town of Wethersfield many times. On October 3, 1654, he with two other men was appointed for Wethersfield to join with the deputy-governor to press men at Wethersfield for an expedition, which was very likely against the Indians, and in February, 1656, he was one of those appointed to give "the best and safe advice to the Indians, if they agreed to meet and should crave their advice." In March, 1658-59, he applied to the court regarding the charges made against him for which he had been excommunicated from the church. It seemed that Rev. John Russell had excommunicated him without giving any reasons, and the act made many prominent members of the church very angry. There was a long controversy over the matter, and Mr. Russell was finally removed from the church; the opinion of the court seems to have been that both parties were unforgiving in behavior and equally at fault. On March 14, 1660, Lieutenant Hollister was made collector at Wethersfield. He held a large amount of land there, and much of it was on the east side of the Connecticut river, now known as Glastonbury. Part of his land remained in the family until 1884, when Mr. Charles Hollister died: the house in which he had lived, "the old Red House," is said to have been built in 1675. There is a family tradition that on one occasion when Mr. Hollister was working on his farm an Indian named Nayaug came to him and said that he was the strongest man in his tribe, that he had heard that Mr. Hollister was the strongest "pale-face," and that he wished to fight with him and see which was the stronger. Mr. Hollister consented and they began a long, hard fight until both were too tired to keep at it any longer. They then called a truce until they became rested, after which they began again to struggle for mastery, but again they proved equal in strength:

in this manner they fought until sunset, fighting and resting, but neither could overcome the other, and so they made peace and were friends the remainder of their lives.

Lieutenant Hollister married Joanna, daughter of Hon. Richard and Joanna Treat, and she survived him. He died at Wethersfield in April, 1665, and she died in October, 1694. Children: Elizabeth, married Samuel Welles, 1659; John, born about 1644, married Sarah Goodrich, November 20, 1667; Thomas, mentioned below; Joseph, died August 29, 1673-74; Lazarus, born 1656; Mary, married John Welles about 1669; Sarah, married Rev. Hope Atherton and Lieutenant Timothy Baker; Stephen, married Abigail Treat and Widow Elizabeth Reynolds, daughter of John Coleman.

(II) Lieutenant Thomas Hollister, son of Lieutenant John Hollister, was born in Wethersfield in 1649, and died there November 8, 1701. His widow was appointed administratrix on his estate, December 9, 1701, with Thomas, his son. He was a lieutenant of the colonial militia. He married (first) Elizabeth, daughter of John Lattimer, an early settler. She was born December 26, 1652. He married (second) about 1690, Elizabeth, widow of Amos Williams, of Wethersfield, who had four children: Amos, born 1670; Samuel, 1675; Elizabeth, 1677; Susannah Williams, 1680. Children, born in Wethersfield: Thomas, 1672; Jonathan, married Elizabeth Williams; Joseph, mentioned below; John; Mary, married Walter Harris; Sarah, married John Williams; Abiah or Abigail, married John Hollister, her cousin, 1693; Stephen, born September 30, 1681, died October 26, 1681.

(III) Joseph Hollister, son of Lieutenant Thomas Hollister, was born in Wethersfield. On March 4, 1701, he chose a guardian, doubtless being a minor then. He married Mary, widow of Zachariah Seymour, of Wethersfield. In 1719 her three daughters by Mr. Seymour, and their husbands, gave a deed to Joseph Hollister, their "father-in-law;" this was probably Joseph, son of Lieutenant Thomas Hollister.

(IV) Gurdon Hollister was the son of Joseph Hollister. This is established by family tradition. The records concerning Joseph are meagre. Gurdon Hollister was born in Connecticut and came from Colchester, Connecticut, to Lenox, Massachusetts. He and his wife were admitted to the church in Lenox in 1774, and in the same year he was one of several of his name who signed a covenant with others in Lenox, in which they agreed not to buy, sell, or use British goods. His daughter Mahala was baptized in Lenox in July, 1774, and

was probably his youngest child. Gurdon Hollister married Hannah Strong. Children: 1. Jesse, born 1756; captain in revolutionary war; married Clarissa Hurlbut, October 2, 1805. 2. Major, fought in war of 1812, died of wounds received at Sackett's Harbor. 3. Abby, married Calvin Perrin. 4. Elijah Strong, mentioned below. 5. Josiah. 6. William, born January 29, 1767; married Orra Willard, 1790. 7. Gurdon, born 1768; married Mary Stone, before 1792. 8. Annis, born 1770; married Simeon Kimpton, 1793. 9. Mahala, born October 9, 1773; married William Smith, September 18, 1793. 10. Joseph.

(V) Sergeant Elijah Strong Hollister, son of Gurdon Hollister, was born about 1763, died in Rutland, Vermont, January 12, 1813, aged fifty years. He served in the revolution, enlisting at Manchester, Vermont, and was mustered into service, July 1, 1780, for six months, as a private under Captain Stoddard at Lenox. Colonel Joseph Vose's regiment. For the larger part of his service he was at Robinson's Farms, near West Point. In the winter of 1781 he enlisted for three years in Colonel Marinus Willett's New York Regiment. He was appointed a sergeant in this regiment, and was part of the time at Fort Plain in the Mohawk Valley, now in Montgomery county, New York. He was mustered out in the winter of 1784, at Schenectady. He married Lucy Clark, who was born about 1759, died in Manchester, Vermont, April 6, 1842, aged eighty-three years. Children: 1. Marinus Willett, born March 14, 1785; married Hannah Burton, January 11, 1817. 2. Richard, killed by a falling timber. 3. Jesse William, born September 10, 1791; married Elizabeth Jordan, about 1822. 4. Lucy, married Joseph Wells, 1812. 5. Alvah, mentioned below. 6. Polly, born 1796; married Dr. Elijah Burton. 7. John, died in infancy. 8. Orra, married David Anderson. 9. Abby, born November 12, 1805; married Dr. Elijah Burton. 10. Diantha, born March 30, 1807; married James B. Hoyt, August 6, 1827.

(VI) Alvah Hollister, son of Sergeant Elijah Strong Hollister, was born in Manchester, Vermont, August 12, 1793, died there November 8, 1872. He was a stage proprietor and farmer. He lived almost his entire life in Manchester, and from 1818 to 1822 was in Plattsburgh, New York, and then returned to Manchester. From 1828 to 1837 he was living at Sandgate, New York. He married, April 27, 1816, at Manchester, Polly Munson, who was born December 31, 1796, daughter of Rufus and Bethiah (Burton) Munson. Rufus Munson was a soldier in the revolution. Bethiah Burton was a daughter of Josiah and

Sarah (Howes) Burton; Josiah Burton died May 28, 1793, aged sixty-seven. He was a soldier in the revolutionary war and participated in the battle of Bennington; Sarah Howes died January 17, 1832, aged ninety-eight. Children of Alvah Hollister: 1. Harriet Burton, born at Manchester, June 30, 1817; student at Mt. Holyoke Seminary; died August 24, 1840. 2. Julia Pierpont, born August 31, 1818; married Rev. Theodore J. Clark, October 5, 1842; died December 2, 1901. 3. George Benjamin, mentioned below. 4. Rufus Munson, born at Manchester, April 28, 1822; married Sarah Blood, October 21, 1852. 5. Ann Maria, born November 25, 1824; married Rev. Alexander B. Campbell, June 4, 1851; died May 11, 1912. 6. Sarah Howes, born at Sandgate, July 22, 1829. 7. Josiah Burton, born June 17, 1831, died December 3, 1907; married (first) Cynthia Frances Page, of Rutland, Vermont, August 31, 1867; (second) Ella S. Olmstead, of Rutland, December 15, 1898.

(VII) Hon. George Benjamin Hollister, son of Alvah and Polly (Munson) Hollister, was born at Plattsburgh, New York, April 29, 1820. He attended Burr & Burton Seminary, Manchester, Vermont, of which his great-uncle, Josiah Burton, son of Josiah, was one of the founders, and afterwards Middlebury College, Vermont, in the class of 1847. In 1848 he came to Cincinnati, Ohio, and studied law in the office of Thomas J. Strait, born at Manchester, Vermont, to whose daughter he was afterwards married. Another student in the office at the same time was Samuel S. Cox, afterwards prominent in public life. Mr. Strait began the practice of the law at Cincinnati in 1826. In 1850 Mr. Hollister became his partner and was actively engaged in the practice until his death, a period of forty-eight years. In politics he had been a Whig, later became a Republican, being active in the formation of that party. He was a member of the Ohio senate in the session of 1866-68. He was deeply interested in all efforts for civic betterment, and while a member of the city council was chairman of the law committee which had in its charge the organization of the Cincinnati University, of which he was subsequently a trustee for a period of sixteen years. He was a member of the Presbyterian church, with which he had been identified from his youth, and was at the time of his death an elder in the Mt. Auburn Presbyterian Church.

He married, August 6, 1851, at Cincinnati, Laura Strait, born at Cincinnati, September 27, 1829, died there February 22, 1906. She was the only daughter of Thomas J. and Anne (Wyatt) Strait. Anne Wyatt, with her father

and mother, came to Cincinnati in early times from New Jersey. Her mother's maiden name was Jarvis. Children of George Benjamin and Laura (Strait) Hollister: 1. Ella Strait, born October 27, 1852; graduate of Vassar College in the class of 1872. 2. Emma Bidwell, born August 28, 1854; graduate of Vassar College in the class of 1875; died June 8, 1891. 3. Howard Clark, mentioned below. 4. George Thomas, born November 16, 1858, died March 9, 1913. 5. Laura Strait, born March 22, 1864. 6. Edwin Strait, born November 22, 1867, died April 5, 1868. 7. Burton Page, born February 22, 1870.

(VIII) Hon. Howard Clark Hollister, son of Hon. George Benjamin and Laura (Strait) Hollister, was born on Mt. Auburn, Cincinnati, September 11, 1856. He attended the district and intermediate schools and Woodward high school at Cincinnati, and completed his preparation for college at Greylock Institute, South Williamstown, Massachusetts. He entered Yale College in the fall of 1874, graduating with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in June, 1878. He studied law in the office of his father and in the Cincinnati Law School, from which he received the degree of Bachelor of Laws in 1880. Before graduating from the law school, he had been admitted to the bar by the supreme court of Ohio. He was assistant prosecuting attorney of Hamilton county, Ohio, in the year 1882. At the end of that service he entered into partnership with his father in the practice of the law. Having received the nomination from the Republican convention for judge of the court of common pleas for the first judicial district of Ohio (Hamilton county), he was elected by a large plurality and took his seat as judge of that court, December 5, 1893. At the expiration of his first term of five years, he was renominated by the county convention, receiving also the endorsement of the Cincinnati Bar Association, and took his seat for a second term of five years as judge of that court in December, 1898. In December, 1903, at the expiration of ten years' service on that bench, he resumed the practice of the law, being associated with his brothers, George Thomas and Burton Page, who were practicing law under the name of Hollister & Hollister, and was actively engaged in the practice until March, 1910, when he was appointed by President Taft to the office of judge of the district court of the United States for the southern district of Ohio, which position he now holds. He took the oath of office, March 15, 1910.

During his incumbency as judge of the court of common pleas, perhaps the most important case decided by him was the suit

brought by the state of Ohio, on the relation of the attorney-general, against the prize-fighters, Jeffries and Ruhlin and important citizens of Cincinnati who had contracted with those persons for a prize-fight between them at Cincinnati. He stopped that performance by issuing an injunction. (State of Ohio, ex rel. vs. Hobart, 8 Ohio Nisi Prius Reports, 246.) The most important case over which he has presided as United States district judge was United States vs. John H. Patterson and twenty-eight other officials and agents of The National Cash Register Company, in which the defendants were charged with conspiracy in restraint of interstate trade in cash registers and monopoly of that trade under the Sherman Anti-Trust Act. The jury found defendants guilty and they were sentenced to imprisonment (February 17, 1913).

On June 2, 1887, Judge Hollister married Alice Keys, daughter of Samuel Barr and Julia (Baker) Keys. Mrs. Hollister's forebears were among the early settlers at Cincinnati, one of them being of the company of those who first arrived. Children: 1. Howard Keys, born at Cincinnati, July 8, 1888; was a student at Yale College for three years, class of 1910, now conducting an apple ranch in the Bitter Root Valley, Montana. 2. John Baker, born at Cincinnati, November 7, 1890; graduate of Yale College in the class of 1911, now at the Harvard Law School. 3. Mary Evelyn, born at Cincinnati, October 30, 1892; educated in private schools at Cincinnati, at Greenwich, Connecticut, at Florence, and at Paris. 4. George Burton, born at Cincinnati, June 19, 1894; now a student at the Taft School at Watertown, Connecticut, in preparation for Yale College.

Judge Hollister is an elder in the Seventh Presbyterian Church of Cincinnati. He is a member of the Queen City Club, the University Club of Cincinnati, the Country Club, the Literary Club of Cincinnati (founded 1848), and the Historical Society of Ohio.

This family is of English origin, HULING and records in England show that a Huling was Lord Mayor of London in 1456. From him was descended the founder of the family in America.

(I) James Huling was born in England in 1635, died in Newport, Rhode Island, March 6, 1697. His wife Margaret was born in 1632 and survived her husband, dying February 16, 1707, and was buried in the Episcopal churchyard in Lewes, Delaware. She sold house and land on Broad street, New York, to son John. Children: John, a merchant and mariner; had

lands in Delaware; James; Alexander, of whom further; Walton, a mariner.

(II) Captain Alexander Huling, son of James and Margaret Huling, was born in 1665, died July 29, 1725, and was buried in the Baptist burial ground, North Kingston, Rhode Island. He was a carpenter, a leading citizen, ratemaker most of the time from 1700 to 1722, deputy 1707-08. He married Elizabeth, daughter of Levi and Elizabeth (Updike) Wightman. Children: James, Alexander, of whom further; Honor Brown, Margaret, Elizabeth Nichols, Catherine Nichols, Mary.

(III) Captain Alexander (2) Huling, son of Captain Alexander (1) Huling, was born about 1690, died about 1746. He received by bequest from his father a silver spoon, gun, sword, walking cane, watch and clothing. He was called captain in a suit with his brother in 1713. He married Eunice Tarbox. Children, born at North Kingston: Alexander, of whom further; Virtue, born 1740; Catherine, May 28, 1743; Walter, 1745; Abigail; Martha, November 23, 1750.

(IV) Captain Alexander (3) Huling, son of Captain Alexander (2) and Eunice (Tarbox) Huling, was born at North Kingston, Rhode Island, January 29, 1737-38, died May 31, 1816. According to the family records he went to Vermont, arriving at Bennington, August 16, 1777, the day of the battle, and with his son John participated as volunteers in the battle. This son must have been very young for the service. The revolutionary records of Vermont show that Alexander Huling was a soldier in the service on the alarm in October, 1780, in Captain Jonas Galusha's company. The only other Huling in the Vermont rolls was John, probably his son (see Vermont Rolls, page 248). He married (first) Susannah Brown, born in 1740, died in 1773. He married (second) March 31, 1777, Mary Allen or Havens, Elder Philip Jenckes officiating. The births of his children are not recorded at North Kingston; their names were: John, Ella, Rhodes, Daniel, of whom further.

(V) Daniel, son of Captain Alexander (3) and Mary Huling, was born August 18, 1782. He was a farmer and owned a large tract of land in Shaftsbury, Vermont, where the old brick homestead is still standing, and was one of the largest cattle owners of that period. His farm was the stopping place for drovers from Montreal to Albany and New York, and they drove large herds of cattle, sometimes numbering two thousand head and even more. It is a tradition in the family that he often purchased several hundreds of these, paying for them in good coin. In 1838 he invested in six thou-

sand acres of land in Illinois. He married, July 23, 1818, Henrietta Vaughn, born October 3, 1794, died April 8, 1875. Children: 1. Daniel Jr., of whom further. 2. Alexander (the fourth), born August 30, 1820, died in September, 1886. 3. Truman, born March 29, 1822, died in February, 1902. 4. Columbus, born May 18, 1824, died in 1906. 5. Anna, born February 16, 1826; married, August 13, 1861, Franklin Blackmer, had one son: Samuel Huling, born May 20, 1871, died November 25, 1911; he married Fanny L. Abbott, and had one son: Samuel Howard, born March 2, 1902. 6. George Vaughn, born September 22, 1828. 7. Milo, born April 4, 1830. 8. Alonzo, born October 8, 1831; removed to Kansas City; he married, July 23, 1856, Nellie Lanfear, and had one son: George Daniel, a prominent citizen of Kansas City, who died July 19, 1908, leaving a large fortune to three cousins.

(VI) Daniel (2), son of Daniel (1) and Henrietta (Vaughn) Huling, was born in Shaftsbury, Vermont, April 10, 1819. He removed to Bennington, Vermont, and died there in November, 1875. He married, January 28, 1840, Sophronia Chase, born in Shaftsbury, Vermont, December 3, 1821, died July 22, 1903. She was the daughter of Samuel Chase, born March 5, 1799, died July 22, 1878, and Betsy (Clement) Chase, born September 30, 1800, died March 1, 1879; they were married February 25, 1819. Children of Daniel and Sophronia (Chase) Huling: 1. Edward Chase, of whom further. 2. Henrietta, born February 26, 1847, died in Chicago, Illinois, and is buried in Shaftsbury, Vermont; she married (first) October 7, 1875, William J. Loveland, (second) Julius N. Starrett. 3. Melissa, born February 19, 1849; married, November 5, 1889, C. H. Mason, both living in Bennington, Vermont. 4. Catherine, born May 29, 1852, died June 26, 1866.

(VII) Edward Chase, son of Daniel (2) and Sophronia (Chase) Huling, was born at Shaftsbury, Vermont, October 26, 1844. Early in life he removed to Chicago, Illinois, and became a prominent real estate dealer. He died there in May, 1903, and is buried at Old Bennington. He married, June 6, 1867, Fannie Bentley Griggs, born in Lebanon Springs, New York, in 1843, daughter of Edward and Louisa (Bentley) Griggs, born in 1813; granddaughter of William N. and Rhoda (Goodrich) Bentley; and a niece of Cyrus Bentley, one of the most prominent of the pioneer lawyers of Chicago, a leading citizen and renowned for his strict integrity. Cyrus Bentley built the old Lebanon Springs Hotel, and was proprietor for many years. She resides in Chi-

cago. Children: 1. Walter Chase, born April 10, 1868; is now with Armour & Company, Chicago. 2. Edward Bentley, of whom further. 3. Clarence Griggs, born in 1876; now with Armour & Company, Chicago. 4. Gertrude, born 1878; married George S. Gaylord, of Chicago, now with a paper manufacturing concern at Neenah, Wisconsin.

(VIII) Edward Bentley, son of Edward Chase and Fannie Bentley (Griggs) Huling, was born in Chicago, Illinois, May 16, 1870. He attended the public schools in his native city and the Mount Pleasant Military Academy, at Ossining, New York, and prepared for college but did not enter. He was associated in business with his father. Afterwards he became a dealer in stocks and bonds also, and he is now financially interested in a number of industries and corporations.

He married, December 25, 1893, Sara J. Hawks, born in Bennington, January 23, 1872. She received her early education in the public schools of her native town; she was graduated from the Bennington high school in 1888, and entered the Misses Bangs' School, of New Haven, Connecticut, from which she was graduated in 1892. She is a member of the Second Congregational Church, of the King's Daughters, also of the Daughters of the American Revolution. She is president of the Parent-Teacher Association, a branch of the Congress of Mothers. She is also a member of the Village Improvement Society, and is active in all kinds of social, church and civic work. Mr. and Mrs. Huling reside in Chicago and have a summer home in Bennington (see Hawks). Children: 1. Katharine Brown, born in Chicago, May 19, 1896; is a student in Miss Porter's School, in Farmington, Connecticut. 2. Elizabeth Hinman, born July 8, 1900, in Chicago; is a student in the Bennington public schools. 3. George Edward, born in Bennington, July 22, 1903, died in Chicago, May 10, 1905, buried in Bennington. 4. Sara Hawks, born in Chicago, April 5, 1906.

(The Hawks Line)

(I) John Hawks, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and settled in Windsor, Connecticut, as early as 1640. His name was at first spelled Hakes, and once at least Hake. He resided there until 1659 or 1660, when he removed to Hadley, Massachusetts. He sold his land there and his name appears spelled Hawks on the agreement of parties in Hartford county, Connecticut, growing out of disagreements in the church, to settle in Hadley, before April, 1660. Since that time the name has been spelled Hawks or Hawkes. He was admitted a freeman, September 3, 1634, then

of Dorchester, Massachusetts. He married Elizabeth ———. He was buried June 30, 1662. His widow married, before 1669, Robert Hinsdale, who was killed in King Philip's war at Bloody Brook. She married (third) June 25, 1683, Thomas Dibble, of Windsor, and she died at Hadley, September 29, 1685. Children: John, born August 13, 1643; Nathaniel, baptized February 16, 1645, died young; Elizabeth, baptized January 10, 1647; Anna, baptized August 4, 1649; Isaac, born August 15, 1650, drowned June 22, 1659; Mary, born May 23, 1652; Joanna, born February 8, 1654; Eleazer, of whom further; Sarah, born September 29, 1657; Gershom, born August 12, 1659.

(II) Sergeant Eleazer Hawks, son of John and Elizabeth Hawks, was born December 20, 1655, died March 27, 1727, is buried in the old burying ground at Deerfield. He was surveyor May 30, 1689; selectman in 1691-99, 1701-03-06-08-10-13-14-16-23-26; and on the committee to seat the meeting house in 1701. He had a share in the eight thousand acres of land formerly granted to Dedham, May 6, 1723. His house lot was No. 18, which he owned in 1704. Tradition says that he built the present house in 1712 (page 611, "History of Deerfield"). In September, 1713, he received a permit to make brick in his shed. He was moderator of town meetings twenty-six times between 1700 and 1723. He was with Captain Turner at Peskeomskut, and came out without any injury. He married, April 30, 1689, Judith Smead, who died January 27, 1718-19, at the age of fifty-four years, daughter of William Smead. This marriage was the first recorded on the town register. Children: Elizabeth, born February 26, 1690, died January 1, 1691; Thankful, February 23, 1692; Elizabeth, January 26, 1693, died August 11, 1693; Eleazer, of whom further; Mary, December 2, 1695; Elizabeth, November 1, 1697; Nathaniel, October 9, 1699; Sarah, July 26, 1701; Hannah, July 7, 1703; John, December 5, 1707.

(III) Eleazer (2), son of Sergeant Eleazer (1) and Judith (Smead) Hawks, was born December 26, 1694, died May 14, 1774. He settled on the Hawks place at Wapping. In 1743 he bought of John Chickley, five hundred acres of land at Charlmont, and about 1762 removed there and lived for a few years, returning to Deerfield, where he died. He married, November 24, 1714, Abigail Wells, who died May 7, 1768, aged seventy-one years. Children: Gershom, born February 23, 1716; Eleazer, November 13, 1717; Abigail, October 17, 1719; Joshua, of whom further; Judith, October 1, 1723; Sarah, September 5, 1725; Mary, January 4, 1727-28; Seth, October 5,

1729; Ruth, May 18, 1732; Dorcas, July 8, 1734; Paul, baptized November 7, 1736; Thankful, born January 26, 1738-39; Waitstill, baptized August 30, 1741.

(IV) Joshua, son of Eleazer (2) and Abigail (Wells) Hawks, was born January 25, 1721-22. He was a soldier in the French and Indian war. He married, March 5, 1744, Abigail, daughter of Benjamin Hastings. Children, born at Deerfield: Abigail, January 31, 1745; Eleazer, of whom further; Joshua, baptized July 1, 1750; Jared, October 8, 1752; Ruth, September 22, 1754; Asahel, March 9, 1757; Ichabod, September 13, 1761.

(V) Major Eleazer (3) Hawks, son of Joshua and Abigail (Hastings) Hawks, was born August 25, 1746. He came from Deerfield, Massachusetts, in 1774. He settled in Bennington, Vermont, and took part in the battle there, August 16, 1777, in Captain Elijah Dewey's company. He was also in Captain William Hutchin's company, Colonel Herrisk's regiment, in 1780, and in Captain Armstrong's company, Colonel Woodbridge's regiment, in 1783. He served in the war of 1812 and died in service, leaving a widow and eleven children. (See "Jennings' Memorial of a Century," page 287.) He married Rhoda Kinsley, whose father owned an adjoining farm.

(VI) Alvah, son of Major Eleazer (3) and Rhoda (Kinsley) Hawks, was born at Bennington, June 17, 1804, died there, September 23, 1886. He lived on Main street in his native town and was a landowner. He married, April 28, 1831, Julia Ann, born at Bennington, October 11, 1808, died June 23, 1864, daughter of Captain Stephen and Julia (Knox) Pratt, and granddaughter of Sergeant Stephen and Hannah (Billings) Pratt. Sergeant Stephen Pratt, born in Hardwick, Massachusetts, September 11, 1751, died in Bennington, December 20, 1835, was a private in Captain Samuel Billings' company, Colonel Larned's regiment, and served during five enlistments while the war of the revolution was in progress. Children, born in Bennington: 1. William Edward, of whom further. 2. Frances Caroline, born April 28, 1833, died January 9, 1883; married George A. Wood, a merchant, and died without children. 3. Henry Septimus, born December 27, 1834, died April 4, 1902; married Mary Bedford, of New York City, and had: Henry S. Jr.; Minnie B., who married L. Rockwell. 4. Charles Alvah, born September 16, 1836, died December 23, 1886; married Carrie Pratt, of Pownal; he was a merchant in Bennington and built the Wallbridge Block. 5. Stephen Pratt, born February 16, 1838, died September 24, of the same year. 6. Julia Maria, born January 24, 1839; married, Febru-

ary 9, 1859, Albert G. Patchen, of Bennington, born April 26, 1839, died February 1, 1907; she died December 18, 1910.

(VII) William Edward, son of Alvah and Julia Ann (Pratt) Hawks, was born in Bennington, January 27, 1832. He attended the public schools until eighteen years of age, when he began his career in business as clerk for the firm of Hunt Brothers, jobbers in dry goods, New York. After four years he left this house to become salesman for Richards & McHarg. From 1857 to 1860 he was partner in the firm of Hurd & Hawks, New York. He had financial interests in Bennington, and in later life spent the most of his time in his native town. He was a director of the Bennington County National Bank, vice-president of the Bennington County Savings Bank, and the owner of much real estate in the town and county. He was one of the prime movers in grading the public schools and was active in assisting the Battle Monument Association. In 1872 he was one of the organizers and directors of the First National Bank of Marseilles, Illinois, and later was president of the Marseilles Water Power Company and its largest stockholder. He was also at one time vice-president of the Joliet Water Works Company, of Illinois; president of the Plymouth Rock Cattle Company, of Idaho; for forty years president of the Leadville Water Company, of Colorado; president of the Soda Springs Land and Cattle Company, of Idaho; in all of these he had a controlling interest. He was a regular attendant at the Congregational church for more than forty years, and generous in his gifts to that and other churches and charities. A Bennington newspaper said of him in an obituary notice: "Bennington has lost one of its most prominent and wealthy men. * * * Mr. Hawks was a man of high type of public spirit and always contributed largely to all worthy causes to advance the welfare of the town. Before his death there were a few men in the community who were better known in their business or social life. * * * His past life indicated that he was a remarkable man in his capacity to grasp and successfully direct great enterprises." He was one of the five founders of the Young Men's Christian Association in Bennington, and died in Bennington, July 29, 1911.

He married, February 2, 1859, Helen Elizabeth, born at Bennington, March 28, 1834, daughter of Major Samuel H. and Sarah Maria (Brown) Hinman (see Hinman-Brown line). Mrs. Hawks resides at Bennington, where she is a member of the First Church. Children: 1. Samuel Brown, born January 11, 1862, died August 26, 1899; he married, September 8,

1887, Carrie Isabel Chapple, born at Marseilles, Illinois, February 15, 1866, died February 19, 1911; children: Samuel Brown Jr., born August 18, 1888; William E., born June 19, 1890; Douglas, born November 8, 1892; Helen Jeannette, born September 25, 1895. 2. William E., born August 31, 1864; is one of the three administrators of the estate of his father, and resides in Bennington; he married, November 16, 1892, Jessie Blanchard, of Pownal, born February 10, 1874, and they had two children, both of whom died in infancy. 3. Helen Frances, born January 25, 1869, died October 10, 1909; she married, October 25, 1893, Clement H. Cone, cashier of the Bennington County National Bank for more than twenty years, and had one son: William Hawks Cone, born January 14, 1897; she was very active in church work and very philanthropic. 4. Sara J., married Edward Bentley Huling (see Huling VIII). 5. George Mordaunt, born March 21, 1878; since leaving school he has been associated in business with his father, and is one of the administrators of his father's estate; he married, October 23, 1907, Mrs. Margaret Breard McAdoo, widow of Calvin McAdoo, of Greensboro, North Carolina; she had one daughter: Margaret B. McAdoo. By her second marriage she had one son: Breard Hinman, born November 25, 1910.

(The Hinman-Brown Line)

The name of Hinman is found in England, Ireland and Scotland, and also in Germany, where it is spelled Hinmann. In England the name was often spelled Inman. The Inman coat-of-arms: Vert on a chevron or three roses gules slipped and leaved of the first. Crest: On a mount vert a wivern proper ducally gorged and lined or.

(I) Sergeant Edward Hinman, the immigrant ancestor, came from England, and settled in Stratford, Connecticut, about 1650. He was the first and only immigrant of the name in America. Tradition says that he had belonged to the body guard of Charles I., as sergeant-at-arms, and escaped from Cromwell's wrath to America. This is probably where he gained the title of sergeant which he held in America. From the Dutch records at Albany, it appears that he had some kind of connection with Captain John Underhill, in offering their military services to Governor Stuyvesant to fight the Indians, but the offer was declined, and tradition says that Sergeant Hinman disbanded his company at Stamford soon afterward, and settled at Stratford. He was a farmer and extensive landholder there and was the first owner of the old tide mill between Stratford and what is now Bridgeport. Soon

after settling there, he had a house lot which is recorded and described in the "Stratford Records, 19th month, 1668." Royal R. Hinman, in his work of 1856, says: "This house of Sergeant Hinman was located upon the west of the present Main street in Stratford, a little southwest of that noble old Episcopal Church, the beauty of which is its antiquated structure and plainness." At a town meeting on March 7, 1654, and on February 2, 1664, various pieces of land were given to him by division of the town lands. He also purchased land at various times. In 1681 he sold his homestead and removed to Woodbury, Connecticut, where he made his will. He died November 26, 1681, it is thought in Stratford, where his will was proved and recorded. He mentioned all his children and directed that his youngest son, Edward Jr., be brought up to a trade by Jehiel Preston, of Stratford. His death is recorded in Stratford. He was a man of pure character and was much respected for his strict honesty and integrity. He married in Stratford, Hannah, daughter of Francis and Sarah Stiles, who had removed from Windsor to Stratford. Children, born in Stratford: Sarah, September 10, 1653; Titus, of whom further; Samuel, 1658; Benjamin, February, 1662-63; Hannah, July 15, 1666; Mary, 1668; Patience, 1670; Edward, 1672.

(II) Captain Titus Hinman, son of Sergeant Edward and Hannah (Stiles) Hinman, was born June, 1655. He was an original settler of Woodbury, Connecticut, in 1672, and was one of the organizers of Southbury into a separate society in 1731. He was a captain of the Train Band, a military rank few could attain at that time; and deputy to the general assembly seven sessions between 1712 and 1720. He died April 5, 1736, at the age of eighty-one years. He married (first) Hannah Coe, (second) January 14, 1703-04, Mary Hawkins, of Woodbury. Children by first marriage: Ephraim, baptized July 26, 1685; Joseph, of whom further; Andrew, April, 1690; Titus, 1695; Ebenezer, January 4, 1702-03; Titus, March, 1703-04. Children by second marriage: Eleazer, March 1705-06; Timothy, baptized March 4, 1708-09; Mary, February, 1713-14.

(III) Joseph, son of Titus and Hannah (Coe) Hinman, was baptized in June, 1687. His name is found in the list of proprietors' names in Woodbury, October, 1751, and in the list of taxpayers in 1712. He married, November 16, 1714, Esther Downs. Children, born in Woodbury: Ebenezer, of whom further; Joseph, baptized June 1, 1718; Tabitha, baptized in February, 1721; Esther, baptized June 14, 1723; Eunice, January 30, 1725-26;

Mabel, August 4, 1728; Amos, November 30, 1730; Elijah, April, 1733; Daniel, July 6, 1735; Louis, October, 1737.

(IV) Ebenezer, son of Joseph and Esther (Downs) Hinman, was born October 15, 1715, died December 27, 1767, in Southbury, Connecticut, of smallpox. He married (first) January 5, 1737, Hannah Mitchell; (second) April 20, 1743, Elizabeth Pierce. Children by first marriage: Dorcas, 1738; Jonathan and Rhoda, 1742. Children by second marriage: Betty, baptized April, 1746; Amos, died young; Comfort, 1750; Daniel, of whom further; Amos, February, 1755; Esther, October, 1757; Jonathan, February, 1761; Jonathan, May, 1764.

(V) Captain Daniel Hinman, son of Ebenezer and Elizabeth (Pierce) Hinman, was born in Southbury, Connecticut, October 15, 1752, died November 30, 1807, and is buried in Old Bennington, where he had lived, having removed there from Charlotte, in 1802. He served in the revolutionary war as a member of the First Company of Colonel Hinman's regiment, this being his maternal uncle. He was a member of a committee to provide clothing for the soldiers in the Continental army. He married, September 21, 1773, Annis, born August 14, 1752, died December 11, 1815, daughter of Deacon David and Sarah (Hinman) Hinman, the latter the daughter of Titus Hinman Jr., of Southbury, Connecticut. They had one child, Betsey, of whom further.

(VI) Betsey, daughter of Captain Daniel and Annis (Hinman) Hinman, was born at Southbury, March 20, 1775, died May 8, 1811, in Old Bennington. She married, August 3, 1794, Samuel Brown, of Greenwood, Connecticut, born June 10, 1765, died April 26, 1819, buried in Old Bennington cemetery. They bought, in 1802, from Rawzel Mosely, Esq., Ethan Allen and Jonas Say, a farm in Bennington, Vermont, comprising two hundred and fifty acres, now owned by Edward H. Everett, paying six thousand one hundred dollars in gold. Children: Sally, born in Southbury, Connecticut, October 14, 1795, died March 28, 1810; Samuel Hinman, of whom further; Elijah H., twin of Samuel Hinman, born May 2, 1804, died February 27, 1811. Samuel Brown was the son of Nehemiah Brown, who was born at Round Hill, Connecticut, 1728, died May 1, 1810, whose father emigrated to America from London, England. Nehemiah Brown married Sophia ———, born in 1728, died in 1781, and they had children: Hannah, married Doctor Perry, of Ridgefield, Connecticut; Sophia, married a Mr. Marshall, of Westchester county, New York; Elizabeth, married a Mr. Mead, of Horseneck, Connecticut; Nehe-

miah; Major; Charlotte, married Abram Knapp, of New York City; Samuel, mentioned above. All of these children were born at Round Hill, Connecticut.

(VII) Major Samuel Hinman Brown, son of Samuel and Betsey (Hinman) Brown, was born May 2, 1804, died May 31, 1887. He inhabited the home farm where all of his children were subsequently born. In 1840 he traded this farm for Troy property and removed to Bennington, where he built and operated the old grist mill on North street. He was in business with Resolry Gage and Colonel Olin Scott in 1860. In 1853 he was elected judge of the county court and served in that office for several terms. For a term of years he was brigade-major and inspector of militia, and this was at the time when Vermont troops held such high distinction. Major Brown and his wife joined the Old First Church, and his name is found among the leaders of the choir for the first century of the history of the church. This was in 1871, and he left a trust fund to that church. He was a gentleman of the old school in manner and dress, was liberal to a fault, his acts of charity having been frequent and generous throughout his life. He married, October 10, 1826, Sarah Maria, daughter of Captain Park and Mary Hinman (Curtis) Brown. Children: 1. Hinman Samuel, born July 23, 1827, died March 1, 1913, at St. Augustine, Florida; he had been a resident of Old Bennington; he married Margaret, born May 5, 1833, daughter of Benjamin and Margaret L. Fay, and they had children: Benjamin Fay, born October 5, 1860, died May 24, 1897; Sarah Hinman, born October 27, 1862, died March 28, 1906. 2. Sarah Marie, born February 5, 1829, died October 22, 1854. 3. Francis Raymond, born May 8, 1831, died October 10, 1858. 4. Helen Elizabeth, married William E. Hawks (see Hawks VII). 5. Cordelia, born June 4, 1836, died May 20, 1838.

Captain Park Brown was born in 1759, died at New Haven, Connecticut, September 23, 1840, buried at Southbury. He served during the revolution. He married Mary Hinman, born in 1768, at Southbury, Connecticut, died June 30, 1825, daughter of Deacon Daniel and Sarah (Hinman) Curtis. Children: Henry, born February 8, 1786, died September 4, 1858, buried at Southbury; Fanny, born September 11, 1787, died November 4, 1798; Charlotte, born January 23, 1790, died in 1818, married Sylvester Aylesworth, of Deruyter, New York; Charles Robert, born November 1, 1791, died in Indiana in 1827; Samuel, born September 19, 1793, died June 3, 1846, buried at Fair Haven, Connecticut; Mary Ann, born

June 24, 1795, died February 18, 1859, married Captain Russell Hicock; Hannah, born August 27, 1797, married Gay R. Sanford, both died in Bennington; Fanny, born June 10, 1802, died in March, 1890, married Mitchell S. Mitchell, of Southbury; Sarah Maria, who married Major Samuel Hinman Brown, as mentioned above, born May 4, 1804, died June 11, 1899; Curtis, born July 15, 1806, died December 18, 1814; Ephraim, born August, 1808, died in 1832, at Schenectady, New York.

This family for centuries HAMILTON has been one of the most distinguished in Scotland and England, and closely related to royalty in both countries. Before 1300 the family was established in Scotland in Lanarkshire, Renfrewshire and Ayrshire, and has been numerous ever since. The name is a place name of Norman origin. The family in Scotland possesses the titles of the dukedom of Hamilton (and of Chatelherault in France), marquises of Clydesdale and Hamilton; earldoms of Ayrn, Haddington, Lanark, Melrose, Orkney, Rothes, Ruglen; viscountcy of Kirkwall; lordships of Aberbrothwick, Avercorn, Binning, Byres, Haliburton, Hamilton, Kilpatrick, Machanshire, Mountcastle, Paisley, Polmount, Ricerton; baronies of Bargeny, Belhaven and Stenton. The Lanarkshire family whose seat was in Westburn, and from whom the American immigrant, mentioned below, is said to have sprung, bore these arms: Gules, three cinquefoils ermine, within a border counterpoint of the second and first. Crest: A hand grasping a lance in bend proper. Motto: *Et Arma et Virtus*. Many families of this name emigrated to Ireland and settled in Ulster in the counties of Tyrone, Antrim and Londonderry.

(I) David Hamilton, the immigrant ancestor of this branch of the family, lived in the township of Hamilton, near Glasgow, Scotland. He was taken prisoner by Cromwell at the battle of Worcester, September 3, 1651, and with many others was sent to this country by Cromwell as prisoners of war, and sold into slavery. David Hamilton sailed on the ship "John and Sarah" from Gravesend, near London, November 8, 1652, arriving at Charlestown, Massachusetts, in the April following. He worked from five to ten years for his liberty and went to Dover, New Hampshire, and settled in what is now the town of Wollinsford on the west bank of the Salmon Falls River, at a place called Newichawannok, and which he bought in 1669. Here he lived until he was killed by the Indians, September 26, 1691. His name appears February 20, 1689,

on a petition for defence against the enemy. He married, at Saco, Maine, July 14, 1662, Anna, daughter of Richard Jackson, who came to this country on the same ship and who was also a prisoner. Children: Solomon, born August 10, 1666; Jonathan, December 20, 1672; Abel, 1676; Jonas, 1678; Gabriel, mentioned below; Abiel, born 1680; James, 1682; David, died without issue.

(II) Gabriel, son of David Hamilton, was born in 1679, and lived in Berwick, Maine. He owned much property in Berwick, and also some in New London, Connecticut. He and his wife Mary joined the church at Berwick, September 6, 1713. His will was dated September 22, 1729, and proved April 6, 1730. He married (first) about 1705, Mary Hearl, who died before August 9, 1718, daughter of William Sr. and Elizabeth Hearl. He married (second) May 24, 1721, Judith (Lord) Meeds, born March 29, 1687, daughter of Nathan and Martha (Toxer) Lord, of Berwick, and widow of Benjamin Meeds. Children of first wife, the first five baptized September 6, 1713: Gabriel, mentioned below; Mary, died young; Hannah; John; Patience; Jonathan, baptized August 4, 1715; Katherine, baptized May 29, 1718. Children of second wife: Mary, baptized August 27, 1724; Martha, baptized same day; Margaret, baptized same day; Olive, baptized May 6, 1731.

(III) Gabriel (2), son of Gabriel (1) Hamilton, was born about 1705, baptized September 6, 1713, at Berwick. He had several wives, but the records are confusing. Children of Gabriel and Judith Hamilton: Gabriel, Gabriel, Reuben, Simeon, Silas. Children of Gabriel and Margaret Hamilton: Mary and Amy. Children of Gabriel, name of wife not given: Jerusha and Sarah. It is certain that this Gabriel married, as second, third or fourth wife, July 17, 1746, Sarah, daughter of Peter Grant. She is mentioned in her father's will. Children by Sarah: Lydia, baptized November 9, 1748; James, baptized July 6, 1750; Jonathan, mentioned below; Margaret, baptized August, 1754; Patience, baptized November 26, 1755.

According to the census of 1790, there were three of the name Jonathan Hamilton living in Berwick and having families. One was Colonel Jonathan, son of Joseph Hamilton (3), another was his son and the third probably Jonathan, mentioned below, born 1752.

(IV) Jonathan, son of Gabriel (2) Hamilton, was born in 1752, at Berwick. He married and among his children was Jonathan, mentioned below.

(V) Jonathan (2), son of Jonathan (1) Hamilton, of Berwick, was born in Cambridge,

Maine, in 1807, died at Bertha, Todd county, Minnesota, in 1885. He was a farmer and cabinetmaker. In religion he was a Baptist. During the greater part of his life he lived in Cambridge, and later in life he went west to live with his children. He married Sarah Clark, born in Cambridge in 1807, died at Bertha in 1883. Her father, Captain Clark, took part in the Boston Tea Party. Children: 1. Elijah, a farmer at Exeter, New Hampshire. 2. Dr. Lewis, a physician of Brooklyn, New York, where he died. 3. Henry W., mentioned below. 4. Sarah, married Captain Knowles, who enlisted in a Maine regiment in the civil war and served to the end of the war; was a farmer; died in Maine. 5. Dr. Marsh F., a physician near Portland, Maine. 6. Jonathan, a physician, also an inventor of farming implements, such as hay loaders, corn shuckers, etc. 7. Samuel, a farmer at Bertha, Minnesota.

(VI) Dr. Henry Warren Hamilton, son of Jonathan (2) Hamilton, was born in Cambridge, Somerset county, Maine, in 1827, died at Brattleboro, Vermont, November 9, 1895. He was educated in the public schools of his native town and the University of Pennsylvania, from which in 1858 he received the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He began to practice in Rochester, Vermont, removed thence to Brandon, Vermont, and after a time located at Springfield, Massachusetts. He removed to Farmington, Maine, in 1861, and was the first physician to introduce the Homœopathic school of medicine in that town. He was a skillful physician and especially successful in the treatment of diphtheria, a disease that raged in that section with great violence while he was practicing at Farmington. While he lost no cases, as far as can be learned, nearly all the other cases proved fatal. In the fall of 1863 he removed to Bath, Maine, and practiced there for many years. When he retired he left his practice there to Dr. O. W. True. He practiced afterward in Brandon for twenty-four years. His last years were spent in Brattleboro. He was a member of the Vermont Homœopathic Society, of which he was at one time president. He was the third physician of his school to locate in Vermont. He was a member of the Patrons of Husbandry and of the Masonic fraternity.

He married Eliza Graves, born at Hatfield, Massachusetts, died at Brattleboro, 1910, aged eighty-six years. She was an active and faithful member of the Congregational church. Children: 1. Dr. Warren Henry, born at Rochester, Vermont, died at Brandon, Vermont, June 18, 1879; graduated from Middlebury College, 1875, from the New York

Homœopathic Hospital, 1878, and practiced at Brandon until he died in 1879; married Mary T., daughter of Dr. Henry Terrell; child, Dr. Samuel Warren, now at the head of the Utica Insane Asylum. 2. Eliza Ellen, a student at the University of Vermont, from which she was graduated in 1875; married Professor Frank E. Woodruff, professor of Greek, Bowdoin College, residing at Brunswick, Maine; children: Dr. John Rockwell Woodruff, of Barre, Vermont; Robert, a lawyer at Lynn; Edith Woodruff, now living with her parents. 3 Dr. Fremont, mentioned below.

(VII) Dr. Fremont Hamilton, son of Dr. Henry Warren Hamilton, was born at Hartland, Maine, October 10, 1857. He attended the public schools of Brandon, Vermont, and entered Middlebury College, from which he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in 1878. He studied medicine in the University of Vermont and at the New York Homœopathic College, from which he received the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1882. He afterward studied at the New York Post-Graduate College. He began to practice in Rutland, Vermont, and afterward was located in various other places. In 1893 he located at Brattleboro, Vermont, where he has practiced since that time with eminent success. He has devoted himself almost exclusively to his profession. He is a member of the Vermont Medical Homœopathic Society and is at present its president; member of the Vermont State Medical Society; of the American Institute of Homœopathy. He is also a member of Columbia Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Brattleboro; Davenport Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Brattleboro Commandery, Knights Templar; and of the Patrons of Husbandry. In recent years he has been independent in politics. He was formerly a Republican. He is the proprietor of the Crystal Springs Ice Company.

He married, February 27, 1884, in Middlebury, Carrie L. Buttolph, born at Middlebury. Mrs. Hamilton is an active and prominent member of the Patrons of Husbandry and of the Order of the Eastern Star. She is the owner and manager of the ice business of Brattleboro and has demonstrated remarkable business ability. She has large real estate investments and has recently bought the Richardson farm. Her executive ability has brought her into a position of leadership in the organizations to which she belongs. Dr. and Mrs. Hamilton have one child, John Warren, born at Middlebury, January 16, 1892, graduate of the Brattleboro high school, student for two years in Middlebury College, for two

years in Bowdoin College, member of Columbia Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, now managing his father's farm at Brattleboro.

The Henry family, of Scotch ancestry, was in Stirlingshire and Aberdeenshire, Scotland, very early. Thence the family sent a branch to the north of Ireland when King James granted the Ulster lands to the Presbyterians about 1610. We find among the Scotch settlers in Route Quarters, county Antrim, Ireland, in 1653, the name of Robert Henry. There the family multiplied and in spite of immigration is numerous in Antrim at the present time. Seventy-three children bearing this surname were born in the counties of Antrim and Tyrone alone in the year 1890. (See p. 605, vol. I, Hanna's "Scotch-Irish.")

(I) Hugh Henry was elected to the Irish parliament, one of the very few Presbyterians chosen to the body in 1715. He represented Antrim borough. It is impossible to find proof that this Hugh was the progenitor of the American family, but judging from the family names he must have been closely allied. The family tradition says that Hugh, father of the American immigrants, fought in the battle of the Boyne in July, 1690. Whether this Hugh came to America or not appears uncertain. We have only tradition to prove that he was father of the Henry brothers, who came to Massachusetts with the Scotch-Irish in 1718, or soon afterward. There were five immigrants, possibly more. If they were not all brothers, at least some of them were, all probably were sons of this Hugh Henry, of county Antrim, sometimes said to have been of the town of Coleraine, Ireland.

(II) Robert Henry was in Leicester, Massachusetts, as early as 1728, when he bought a farm there. He married (intentions dated March 7, 1730-31, Charity Tomson or Thompson) and their descendants have been numerous in Worcester county and Vermont. Children: 1. Robert, married (intentions dated January 12, 1765) Susannah Young, born in Worcester, October 9, 1741, daughter of William and Mary Young and sister of Robert Young who owned a farm in Leicester; the History of Leicester says that this Robert's son Robert was the pioneer of Charlestown, New Hampshire. 2. Captain William, born 1735, died December 27, 1813, in Barre; lived at Rutland and Barre; captain in the revolution; married April 17, 1760, Margaret Wilson and had eight children. 3. Adam, married at Barre, July 3, 1766, Mary Wilson. 4. John.

(II) John Henry lived for a time in Worces-

ter county, where he bought land in the early days. He was born in Ireland about 1700, lived for a time in Stow, Massachusetts, and probably in Lunenburg, and settled with other Scotch in Colerain, Hampshire county, Massachusetts, on the farm afterward occupied by James McCulloch. He married Mary McCrellis, sister of Martha, who married Hugh Morrison. She was a remarkable woman. In her youth in Ireland she married a man named Foster, by whom she had a daughter Margaret. She married (second) ——— Workman and had a son, John Workman, who also settled in Colerain. She came to this country with the Scotch-Irish, and married John Henry. They had five children: 1. William, who moved to Bennington, Vermont, and whose great-granddaughter married General Russell A. Alger, of Michigan, of President McKinley's cabinet. 2. James, owned land in Worcester county in 1735. 3. John, removed to Cambridge, New York. 4. Andrew, owned land in Worcester county in 1739, and settled in Leyden, Massachusetts. The widow of John Henry married (fourth) Richard Ellis, of Colerain and Ashfield, and died at the home of her son, Andrew Henry, at Leyden, May 11, 1802, aged ninety-six.

(II) Hugh Henry, brother of John Henry, was born in Antrim, Ireland, and is said to have lived in Coleraine, Ireland, whence he came in 1738 to this country, though the date may have been earlier. He was at Stow for a time with his brothers and about 1740 settled at Colerain, Massachusetts, on lot No. 34, and built his first log house a few rods southwest of where the school house now stands, at the east side of the line of the old road. In this house the first town meeting was held and he was the moderator. For several years he was selectman and treasurer of the town. He died in 1746, leaving a wife and five children, all young, the youngest being but four years old. In 1754 his heirs sold land to William Miller. His son Benjamin settled in Halifax, Vermont, and was a soldier in the French and Indian and revolutionary wars, a leading citizen. Hugh Henry was ensign in the French and Indian war. His son Hugh served in the revolution.

(II) Jane Henry, sister of John and Hugh Henry, married, in Ireland, Michael McClellan and came from her home in Ulster, it is said, in 1749. She is described as "a brave, resolute woman."

(II) William Henry, ancestor of the family described below, was born in county Antrim or vicinity, north of Ireland, about 1690, and came to this country with his brothers, Hugh and John, and perhaps others, in 1718, or soon afterward. He settled in Stow, Massachu-

setts. He was a field driver in that town in 1737. He bought his first land in Worcester county, June 4, 1735, for eighty pounds, a tract of one hundred and sixteen acres in the southeast part of Lunenburg, of Nathaniel Page. He did not move at that time, for he was still a resident of Stow, December 28, 1741, when he bought more land at Lunenburg, of Robert Russell, a lot adjoining lands of Captain Joseph Gould and David Peirce. He died soon after 1753, intestate. He gave one-half his estate to his son George, and the other to his son Robert, of Shirley, by deeds dated April 17, 1752. He was a farmer. He was the father of the following children, not given in order of birth: 1. Robert, born about 1722, settled in Groton, afterward Shirley, where he died about 1769; married Eleanor ———, and had one son John, born January 8, 1742, at Stow, ancestor of the Henrys of Lebanon, Connecticut, and seven other children at Groton and Shirley. 2. George, born about 1720, married, February 13, 1745-46, Elizabeth Kennedy, of Lunenburg; was surveyor at Lunenburg; guardian of his nephew Silas of Shirley; children: William, born January 22, 1746-47, married Mary Conn, and settled at Chesterfield, New Hampshire; Mary, September 1, 1748; probably others. 3. William, mentioned below. 4. Mary, married at Lunenburg, September 7, 1757, William Cowdin, of Worcester.

(III) William (2), son of William (1) Henry, was born about 1720-30, probably in Stow, though the birth is not recorded, or possibly in Ireland. He settled in Lunenburg, Massachusetts, where he married, December 6, 1753, Mary Harper. He was elected hog-reeve of that town in 1763. He removed to Charlestown, New Hampshire, and died there September 14, 1818. His wife Mary died there November 15, 1807. Children: Esther, born July 27, 1755; Mary, August 15, 1756; David, July 2, 1758, died at Chester, Vermont; William, June 6, 1762, married, August 30, 1784, Polly Holden; Harper, July 14, 1765, died in Charlestown; Hugh, mentioned below; child, baptized January 6, 1770, died January 7; Molly, November 17, 1771; James, September 26, 1773. The history of Charlestown gives three more children: Jonathan, died in Chester; Samuel, born May, 1775, married, April, 1800, Sarah Cooley; John, lived at Rockingham. (See histories of Charlestown and Acworth, New Hampshire, and genealogy of the Henry Family of Lebanon.)

(IV) Hugh, son of William (2) Henry, was born at Acworth, New Hampshire, October 13, 1767. He came to Chester, Vermont, prior to 1790 and located on what has since been called

the Henry homestead. The census of 1790 reports a Henry of Bristol, Addison county, in 1790, having in his family one son under sixteen and two females. Hugh kept a tavern at Chester and a general store for many years. He owned several farms and was uniformly successful and prosperous in his affairs. He married Betsey Dodge, of the Dodge family of Acworth. She died May 13, 1831. Children: 1. Mary Hammond, born September 5, 1804, died February 10, 1832; married Lyman D. Walker, of Guilford, former attorney-general of New Hampshire. 2. Susannah M., born July 10, 1805, died April 20, 1807. 3. Elizabeth, born July 28, 1810; married Lawrence G. Bigelow, of Burlington. 4. Hugh H., mentioned below.

(V) Hon. Hugh Horatio Henry, son of Hugh Henry, was born in Rockingham, Vermont, October 13, 1814, died December 18, 1869, in Chester, Vermont. He attended the public schools of Chester, Phillips Academy at Exeter, New Hampshire, Deerfield Academy at Deerfield, and entered Dartmouth College from which he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in the class of 1833. He followed farming all his active life on the Henry homestead in Chester. He was also in the railroad business, one of the organizers of the Vermont Valley railroad between Bellows Falls and Brattleboro, Vermont, and he was president of this railroad company at the time of his death, having filled that office for nineteen years and was at that time the oldest railroad president in point of service in the United States. He was active and prominent in public affairs. In early life he affiliated with the Democratic party, but he was anti-slavery in his views and joined the Free Soil party when it was formed in 1848. When the Republican party was organized he gave it his loyal and enthusiastic support. He represented the town of Chester in the state legislature of Vermont for a dozen terms or more and represented Windsor county in the state senate. He was United States marshal at the time of his death. For many years he was selectman of the town. He was at one time unsuccessful in a race for congress, as Democratic candidate. He was a Unitarian in religion, but was a regular attendant of the Baptist church.

He married his cousin, Sarah Henry, born July 7, 1812, died June 4, 1867, daughter of Samuel and Sarah (Cooley) Henry, of Charlestown, New Hampshire, and granddaughter of William Henry (III). Children: 1. Mary H., born January 15, 1837; died June 15, 1893. 2. Hugh, mentioned below. 3. Martha D., born September 4, 1840; died June 28, 1912. 4. Julia, born December 8, 1841;

died March 7, 1903. 5. Clara, born May 4, 1843; died September 8, 1899. 6. Charles Frederick, born October 31, 1844; died November 9, 1898. 7. Arthur Hoyt, born March 16, 1846; died April 28, 1887. 8. Patrick, born November 5, 1848; died September 23, 1898. 9. William G., born September 14, 1850; died January 3, 1907. 10. Sarah Elizabeth, born July 12, 1854; died July 10, 1882.

(VI) Hon. Hugh (2) Henry, son of Hon. Hugh Horatio Henry, was born in Chester, Vermont, March 21, 1838. He attended the public schools of his native town, Chester Academy at Chester, Vermont, and the Deerfield Academy at Deerfield, Massachusetts. He read law in the offices of Luther Adams, of Chester, and of Converse & French, of Woodstock, and was admitted to the bar in May, 1862. In the following August he enlisted in Company K, Sixteenth Regiment Vermont Volunteer Infantry, as a private, and soon afterward was appointed quartermaster sergeant of this regiment, and was subsequently commissioned lieutenant of Company I, of the same regiment. He took part in the three days fighting at the battle of Gettysburg, serving in the Army of the Potomac until his command was mustered out in August, 1863. He began to practice law in Chester, Vermont, in 1865 and has continued to the present time. In 1898 he was appointed United States pension agent with offices at Concord, New Hampshire, and he filled this office with distinction until 1906. He was judge of probate for the district of Windsor from 1884 to 1898, when he resigned to accept the office of pension agent. He was one of the founders and organizers of the Soldiers Home in 1884, and since 1886 he has been president of the board of trustees. In politics he is an active and influential Republican. He represented the town in the state legislature of Vermont in 1870, 1872, 1874, 1876 and 1884, and was state senator for Windsor county in 1880. He is a member of Hugh H. Henry Post, Grand Army of the Republic, named in honor of his father, who was distinguished during the civil war for his services to the Union soldiers. Mr. Henry was department commander of the Grand Army of the State in 1892. In 1910 he was commander of Vermont Commandery, Order of the Loyal Legion. In 1908 he was president of the Vermont Officers Reunion Society. Hugh Henry Camp, Sons of Veterans, of Chester, was named in his honor. He is a member of Olive Branch Lodge, No. 34, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, and of Chester Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, No. 39. In religion he is a Unitarian.

Mr. Henry married (first) Emma J. Ord-

way, January 9, 1872; she died September 6, 1872, and he married (second) May 1, 1873, her sister, Alice A. Ordway, who was born at Chester, Vermont, June 25, 1853, daughter of George W. and Angeline (Cady) Ordway. Children: 1. Emma C., born May 4, 1875, married Albert W. Harvey. 2. Hugh Horatio, born June 13, 1883; educated in the public schools of Chester, Vermont, and Concord, New Hampshire, and Yale College (A. B. 1905); studied law in the office of his father and with Foster & Palmer, of Burlington, Vermont, and was admitted to the bar in October, 1907; now state commissioner of weights and measures with offices at Montpelier; married, June 5, 1909, Clara A. Orfutt, of Allston (Boston), Massachusetts, daughter of Albert E. and Georgia (Adams) Orfutt, and they have one son, Hugh, born June 21, 1910.

Nicholas Holt, immigrant ancestor, HOLT was born in England in 1602, and was called of "Romsey," when he left England. He sailed in the ship "James" of London, April 6, 1635, from Southampton, and landed at Boston, June 3, 1635. His wife and at least one child came with him. He was a tanner by trade, and was one of the first settlers of Newbury, Massachusetts, where his four-acre home lot was between the homesteads of Edward Rawson and Archelaus Woodman. In 1637 he was one of ten Newbury men who were so determined to vote against Sir Harry Vane for governor that they made the journey to Cambridge on foot to take the freeman's oath and qualify as voters. They were admitted freeman, May 17, 1637, and supported Governor Winthrop at the subsequent election. In 1644 he removed to Andover, Massachusetts, and was one of the six original settlers. His house was on Stony Plain, where he had fifteen acres of land, besides one hundred and sixteen of meadow and three hundred and sixty in other parcels. By order of the town he and Sergeant Marshall laid out the road leading from the town of Reading to Andover. He filled many positions of trust and honor.

He married (first) Elizabeth ———, who died at Andover, November 9, 1656. He married (second) June 20, 1658, Hannah Rolfe, widow of Daniel Rolfe and daughter of Humphrey Bradstreet. She died at Andover, June 20, 1665. He married (third) Mrs. Martha Preston, widow of Roger Preston, May 21, 1666, and she died March 21, 1703, aged eighty years. Mr. Holt died at Andover, January 30, 1685, aged eighty-three years. Children: Hannah, married, March 8, 1669, Robert Gray; Elizabeth, born at Newbury, March 30, 1636, married Ralph Farnum;

Mary, born October 6, 1638, married, July 5, 1657, Thomas Johnson; Sarah, born June 2, 1640; Samuel, mentioned below; Henry, born 1644, married, February 24, 1669, Sarah Bullard; Nicholas, born 1647, married, January 8, 1679, Mary Russell; James, born 1651, married, October 12, 1675, Hannah Allen; Priscilla, born June 20, 1653, died October 16, 1653. Children by second wife: Rebecca, born November 14, 1662, died young; John, born January 14, 1664, married, July 3, 1685, Sarah Geary.

(II) Samuel, son of Nicholas Holt, was born October 6, 1641, at Newbury, died November 7, 1703, at Andover, Massachusetts. He and his wife were members of the Andover church in 1686, and he was admitted a freeman in 1691. He had half of his father's sixty-acre farm, and also by deed dated June, 1682, one hundred and thirty acres of the great division, half of Ladle Meadow and other property, in consideration of paying the minister's rate of fifteen shillings and an annual payment during life to his father of twenty shillings. He married Sarah ———, who died at Andover, April 3, 1716, aged seventy years. Children: Samuel, mentioned below; John, born 1672, married (first) Elizabeth Preston, and (second) Mehitable Wilson.

(III) Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1) Holt, was born at Andover, August 3, 1670, died July 20, 1747. He joined the Andover church, October 17, 1711. He married, at Andover, March 28, 1693, Hannah Farnum, who died January 30, 1758, aged ninety-one years. Children, born at Andover: Hannah, February 11, 1694, died young; Samuel, August, 1697; Obadiah, December 8, 1700; Hannah, November 30, 1702; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Martha, April 8, 1705; John, 1707; Rebecca, 1713.

(IV) Ebenezer, son of Samuel (2) Holt, was born at Andover, April 8, 1705. He removed to New Hampshire after 1750 and lived at Mt. Vernon. He married, December 4, 1729, Mehitable Stevens, who died at Mt. Vernon, in May, 1805, aged ninety-seven years. Children, born at Andover: Ebenezer, September 7, 1730; Mehitable, September 3, 1733; Mary, June 15, 1737; Priscilla, twin of Mary; Rachel and Ezekiel, twins, July 7, 1741; Reuben, mentioned below; Hepzibah, June 13, 1748; Hannah, October 27, 1749.

(V) Reuben, son of Timothy Holt, was born in 1743, at Richmond, Virginia, but as a young man came to Andover, Massachusetts. Children of Reuben Holt, born at Andover: Stephen, January 23, 1762; Sally, February 17, 1764; Betsey, August 9, 1765; Dolly, November 4, 1767; Joseph, April 6, 1771;

John, February 20, 1772; Infant son, May 18, 1774, died soon; Timothy, mentioned below; Infant daughter, July 12, 1779, died soon; Nathan, February 17, 1782.

(VI) Colonel Timothy Holt, son of Reuben Holt, was born and baptized at Andover, Massachusetts, September 7, 1777, died at Claremont, New Hampshire, May 31, 1859. He was colonel in the militia in the war of 1812. He married Hannah Tyler, born at Rindge, New Hampshire, October 20, 1786 (see Tyler VI). Children, all born at Weston, Vermont: Hannah, October 28, 1806; Maria, September 27, 1810; Dorothy, December 21, 1812; Nathan, mentioned below; Lucy, February 17, 1816; Julia, January 31, 1818; Louisa, December 23, 1821; Caroline, April 2, 1823; Sarah, June 19, 1825; Emily, May 15, 1827; Mary, April 9, 1831.

(VII) Nathan, son of Colonel Timothy Holt, was born February 12, 1814, at Weston, Vermont, died at Weston about 1892. He was educated in the district schools, and throughout his active life followed the occupation of farming. He was very successful in raising and dealing in high-grade stock and horses. He served his country in the civil war. He married, December 17, 1837, Livona Webster. Her mother was Lucy Sterling and her grandmother a Brewster, descendant of Elder William Brewster, of the "Mayflower." She was also a direct descendant of the famous Hannah Dustin. She was of the same family as Hon. Daniel Webster. Children, born at Weston: Angelia Livona, born December 24, 1841, died young; Sidney Leroy, mentioned below; Lucy Emor, born June 4, 1847, died young; Ella Jane, August 29, 1848, married Dr. W. M. Wright; Lora Maranda, October 4, 1851, married Judge H. L. Clark, of Castleton; Caroline Maria, November 24, 1852, married Rev. T. P. Frost, of Evanston, Illinois.

(VIII) Sidney Leroy, son of Nathan Holt, was born at Boston, Massachusetts, February 24, 1845. He was educated in the public schools of Weston. When a boy he worked on his father's farm and during most of his life he has been a farmer. For a number of years, however, he was a traveling salesman. He was a soldier in the civil war, enlisting December 26, 1863, for nine months in Company G, Ninth Regiment Vermont Volunteer Infantry, and he took part in the battle of Gettysburg. In politics he is a Republican, in religion a Methodist. He married, January 5, 1865, Elmina Lucy Austin, born in Weston, Vermont, March 26, 1844, daughter of Charles and Lucy (Richardson) Austin. Children, born at Weston: Charles Timothy, mentioned below; Walter S., born May 19, 1870, at Cav-

indish; Edward Elbridge, mentioned below; Emma M., born November 20, 1874, married James Smith; Wilton N., born February 1, 1877; Clinton M., born March 30, 1880, died July 12, 1912.

(IX) Charles Timothy, son of Sidney Leroy Holt, was born at Ludlow, Vermont, September 8, 1868. He attended the public schools of Andover and Weston. He started upon his business career as clerk in the general store of Robbins & Marsh and was afterward employed in a similar position by E. J. Davis. After eighteen years of experience in the mercantile business, he became a dealer in grain and feed on his own account, continuing for a year or more. Since 1906 he has been clerk and treasurer of the town of Chester. He has a large insurance business and is justice of the peace, one of the best known and most popular business men of the town of Chester. He is a member of Chester Lodge, No. 39, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. In politics he is a Republican. He married, October 24, 1893, Grace E. Sanders, born at Ludlow, Vermont, September 10, 1869, daughter of George W. and Mary (Riley) Sanders. They have one child, Blanche G., born February 8, 1898.

(IX) Edward Elbridge, son of Sidney Leroy Holt, was born in Cavendish, Vermont, January 30, 1872. He attended the public schools of Weston and Andover, Vermont. During his boyhood and youth he followed farming. At the age of twenty years he entered the employ of the railroad company at Chester and continued from 1891 to 1902. In 1902 he entered the employ of the American Soapstone Finish Company, of Chester, of which he has been since 1905 the superintendent of the plant. In politics he is a Progressive. He married, 1898, Minnie, daughter of Orrin and Hattie (Kingsbury) Kendall. They have one child, Florence A., born October 30, 1898.

(The Tyler Line).

(I) Job Tyler, immigrant ancestor, was born in England, doubtless the tradition that he was a native of Shropshire has not been verified by records. The first record of Tyler is found at Newport, May 20, 1638, when his name appears on a list of inhabitants. In the same year a widow Tyler received land in Providence and it is conjectured that she was Job's mother. Her name was Joan and she signed the Compact in 1640. About 1639-40 Job Tyler was located in Andover, Massachusetts, before the regular settlement of the town. In 1646 he was living in Roxbury, Massachusetts, but he returned to Andover and, March 5, 1650, mortgaged property to John Godfrey. He had much trouble especially

with this Godfrey. Tyler and his wife Mary were witnesses against Godfrey when he was accused of witchcraft in 1665. Tyler had a controversy also with Thomas Chandler and expressed his opinion of that man in such language that he was ordered to post a public apology, both at Andover and at Roxbury, whither Job removed in 1662. He sold his lands in Andover in 1662. He went to Mendon, to the church of which his wife was dismissed from Roxbury, May 28, 1665. Job drew land there in 1671. Here he had trouble with selectman and church. At the time of King Philip's war, when Mendon was abandoned, Tyler returned to Roxbury. In 1680 he was living in Rowley Village, but in 1680 he had returned to Mendon, where he was living in 1700. In that year he conveyed land to his son Moses of Andover. In 1901 his descendants erected and dedicated a monument at the side of the grave of his son Moses; it was a granite boulder from the old Tyler farm. Professor Henry M. Tyler said of the immigrant: "He was a rude, self-asserting, striking personality, not to be left out of account in the forces which were to possess the land. * * * He had a good deal of individuality and he gave utterance to it at times with more vigor than grace. He did not have saints to live with; were all the truth known, it would be seen that he was on a par with a large proportion of his neighbors." Children: Moses, mentioned below; Mary; Hopestill; Child, died in infancy, March 28, 1646, at Roxbury; Hannah; John, born 1650; John, born April 16, 1653; Samuel, May 24, 1655.

(II) Quartermaster Moses Tyler, son of Job Tyler, was born at Andover or Roxbury about 1641, died at Andover, October 2, 1727. He married (first) July 6, 1666, Prudence Blake, born April 15, 1647, died March 9, 1689, daughter of George and Dorothy Blake, of Gloucester. He married (second) Sarah (Hasey) Sprague, widow of Phineas Sprague, of Malden. He married (third) July or August, 1718, Martha Flint, widow, born about 1649, died February 18, 1735. He cleared a farm in Rowley Village, now West Boxford, Massachusetts. He served the town of Boxford as selectman, surveyor, constable and on many committees. He had charge of the town ammunition in 1696 and later. He was a member of the Andover church and afterward was active in the Boxford church. His will was proved October 13, 1727. Children by first wife: Moses, born February 16, 1668; John, September 14, 1669; Joseph, September 18, 1671; Ebenezer, September 18, 1673; Job, mentioned below; Samuel, May 2, 1678; Nathaniel, August 14, 1680; Jonathan, March 8,

1683; James, May 7, 1685; Joshua, born at Boxford, July 4, 1688. Child by second wife: Jacob, January 9, 1690.

(III) Job (2), son of Quartermaster Moses Tyler, was born December 16, 1675, at Rowley Village, died at Rowley in 1754. He married Margaret Bradstreet, born at Andover, February 19, 1674, died before 1736, daughter of Colonel Dudley and Ann (Wood) (Price) Bradstreet, and granddaughter of Governor Simon and Anne (Dudley) Bradstreet, the latter named a daughter of Governor Thomas Dudley. Among the descendants of Simon and Anne Bradstreet may be mentioned William Ellery Channing, Oliver Wendell Holmes, Wendell Phillips and Richard Henry Dana. Job Tyler settled the estate of his father-in-law, Colonel Bradstreet. In 1708 he was constable of Boxford; selectman in 1716 and 1744, and served on town and church committees. His will was dated April 26, 1754, and proved December 16, 1754. He lived in Rowley, now Georgetown. Children: Dudley, born in 1700; William, July 4, 1701; Margaret, March 24, 1703; Job, mentioned below; Asa, April 25, 1708; Hannah, June 5, 1710.

(IV) Job (3), son of Job (2) Tyler, was born in Boxford, February 28, 1705, died June 1, 1777. He removed to Rindge, in May, 1777. He was in the second company of Boxford in 1757, and served under Captain Chandler in the expedition to relieve Fort William Henry. He was a cordwainer by trade. He married, July 17, 1730, Elizabeth Parker, of Bradford, who died at Rindge, New Hampshire, October 22, 1789. All but the eldest of his children were born in Boxford. Children: Asa, at Bradford, February 15, 1732, died young; Abraham, June 9, 1735; Phineas, November 22, 1736; Moses, September 18, 1738; Elizabeth, February 27, 1740; Hannah, October 4, 1741; Asa, October 23, 1743; Bradstreet, August 27, 1745; Joshua, January 27, 1747; Rachel, March 30, 1749; Parker, mentioned below; Frances, 1754; Zebediah, March, 1761, died 1763.

(V) Parker, son of Job (3) Tyler, was born in Boxford, January 31, 1752, died at Townsend, Massachusetts, October 13, 1837. He moved to Rindge, New Hampshire, thence to Sterling, Massachusetts, in 1791, to Leominster, to Wilson, New Hampshire, and again to Rindge in 1818, and in 1837 to Townsend, Massachusetts. He was a soldier in the revolution in Captain Richard Peabody's company, Colonel Edward Wigglesworth's regiment, stationed at Ticonderoga in August-October, 1776, and probably all the following winter. He was on the pension rolls in 1831 and 1833. He was a carpenter and farmer. He married

(first) January 29, 1782, Hannah Flint, who died in Leominster, October 3, 1802. He married (second) November 12, 1803, Lucy Giddings, of Lunenburg. Children by first wife: Flint, born November 2, 1782; Apphia, November 22, 1784; Hannah, mentioned below; Parker Jr., October 7, 1788; Seth Payson, April 29, 1791; Putnam, September 20, 1793; Louisa, November 19, 1795; Laura, twin to Louisa; Miriam, January 23, 1798; Levi, October 22, 1800. Children by second wife: Apphia, November 6, 1806; Asa, July 31, 1809.

(VI) Hannah, daughter of Parker Tyler, was born in Rindge, New Hampshire, October 20, 1786, died at Unity, New Hampshire, September 10, 1875. She married, June 14, 1804, Colonel Timothy Holt (see Holt VI).

The Havens family of Connecticut came from early colonial stock, some of the name being early settlers in Rhode Island. It is presumed that the Lyme, Connecticut, family was descended from Rhode Island progenitors. According to the census of 1790, Edward, John, Jonathan, and Sylvester Havens were heads of families in New London county, Connecticut.

(I) John Havens, the immigrant ancestor of this branch of the family, came from England with two brothers. One of the brothers settled on Long Island and the other went west, to what is now Ohio. John Havens settled in Lyme, Connecticut, and served in the revolution under General Putnam on his famous ride. He married Mary —, who died aged ninety-nine years and seven months.

(II) Silas Nathaniel, son of John Havens, was born in East Lyme, Connecticut, February 4, 1784, died there January 20, 1857. He served in the militia, and in 1812 was one of those who guarded the bridge at Niantic river. He was a farmer, a man of fine business ability and unusual intelligence and keenness, being respected for his sterling integrity and worth by those who knew him. The lives of the Havens family have been characteristic of integrity, uprightness and honest dealing. Silas Havens married (first) Sabra Griffin and (second) in March, 1826, Mariette Griffin, sister of his first wife. The latter was born December 5, 1809, and died April 19, 1884. She was a daughter of Warden Griffin, of Lyme, Connecticut, who married and was the father of three children. Warden Griffin's wife was the seventh daughter in a family in which there were no sons. In those days the seventh daughter was called a doctor and was supposed to have the power of healing by laying her hands on people who were ill. Her mother

was a Parmalee, and her father came to this country from England. H. E. Havens, of Niantic, Connecticut, says of Mariette Griffin; "My memory of her is of a noble, womanly woman, always kind and gentle, and a companion, able to talk on any subject interestingly." Children of Silas N. Havens by first wife: Charles; William; Abbie, married — Powers; Eliza, married — Gallup; Julia, married — Beebe. Children by second wife: Silas, born March 2, 1827; Sabra; Angeline, born April 7, 1829, married — Beckwith; Cynthia Mariette, February 1, 1831, married — Crocker; Sanford Wilson, mentioned below; Joseph Francis, April 26, 1835; Nelson Monroe, November 12, 1837; Melissa Jane, October 22, 1840, married — Beckwith; Alfred Worden, October 28, 1842, lives in East Lyme, Connecticut; Sophia Amelia, December 4, 18—, married — Luce; Theresa Florilla, May 18, 1847, married James B. Luce; Wilbur Edson, October 29, 1849, lives at East Lyme; Herman Edgar, February 8, 1854.

(III) Sanford Wilson, son of Silas Nathaniel Havens, was born at Salem, Connecticut, March 5, 1833, and died at Chester, Vermont, September 2, 1903. He attended the public schools at East Lyme, Connecticut. He was a foreman for his brother, a contractor at Staten Island, New York, and for twenty-two years was bookkeeper for his brother. Late in middle life he returned to East Lyme, where he conducted a store for a number of years. For a time he was also engaged in the real estate business. In 1888 he moved to Chester, Vermont, where he spent his last years. He was noted for his generosity and kind-heartedness and was a friend to all. He married, October 8, 1857, Laura Ellen Gallup, who was born in Salem, Connecticut, and is now living in Chester, Vermont. She was the daughter of Alfred and Eliza Williams (Hewett) Gallup. Mr. and Mrs. Havens had one son, Walter Louis, mentioned below.

(IV) Dr. Walter Louis Havens, son of Sanford Wilson Havens, was born at New London, Connecticut, December 29, 1861. He attended the public schools and East Greenwich Academy, then entered the College of Physicians and Surgeons of New York City, from which he was graduated in 1885, with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He began to practice soon afterward at Hamden, Connecticut. After two years he located in Riverton, Connecticut, where he also practiced two years. Since 1889 he has been in general practice at Chester, Vermont. He is a member of the Vermont State Medical Society, of which he was president in 1909-10; member of the American Medical Association and of the Con-

necticut River Medical Society. In religion he is a Universalist, and member of the prudential committee of the church. He is a member of Chester Lodge, No. 39, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and was grand master of the state in 1902. In politics he is Republican.

He married, October 18, 1889, Minnie H. H., of Barkhamsted, Connecticut, daughter of Delos and Harriet (Gilbert) Stephens, granddaughter of Lorenzo Stephens, great-granddaughter of Sylvester Stephens. Children: Thelma Gertrude, born December 8, 1890, graduate of Middlebury College in the class of 1912, now teaching at Springfield, Vermont; Lawrence Delos, born June 25, 1895, graduated from the high school of Chester, class of 1913.

In 1637 Rev. Ezekiel Rogers and about sixty families from the counties of York and Devon, England, landed at Salem, Massachusetts, for the purpose of establishing a colony. About a month after landing they located in what is now the town of Rowley, a name adopted a year later from an old Yorkshire town. Robert and John Haseltine, brothers, were of this colony. The name was variously spelled Haseltine, Hazeltine, Hassaltine, Hazelton, etc. Both took the freeman's oath, May 13, 1640. In 1649 they moved to new territory in what is now the city of Haverhill, formerly the town of Bradford, with one other settler, William Wilde. The first home of the brothers in Bradford was one on the westerly slope near the town hall. A few years later they built houses on what is called Indian Plain. They owned the land which was afterward the center of the village. From these two settlers all the colonial families of Hazelton and Haseltine, however spelled, are descended.

(1) John Haseltine, the immigrant, born in 1620, in England, died December 23, 1690, in Haverhill, Massachusetts. He settled, as stated, with his brother in Bradford, but previous to 1660 crossed the Merrimac river and settled in Haverhill, then called Pentucket, which was settled by Newbury men in 1640. In 1665 John Haseltine gave an acre of land for a meeting house lot. He married Joan Auter, said to have been born in England, died in Haverhill, July 17, 1698. His will was dated August 17, 1689, and proved March 31, 1691. Children: Samuel, mentioned below; Mary, born December 9, 1648, died March 27, 1735, married Nathan Webster; John, 1650, died April 5, 1733, married Mary Nelson; Nathaniel, September 20, 1656, died January 14,

1723-24, married (first) Deliverance Robie, (second) Widow Ruth Jaques.

(II) Lieutenant Samuel Haseltine, son of John Haseltine, was born at Rowley, February 20, 1645-46, died August 10, 1717. He lived in Bradford, on part of the original homestead of his father. He married, at Haverhill, December 28, 1670, Deborah Cooper, born in Rowley, August 30, 1650, daughter of Peter Cooper, of Rowley. He was one of the original members of the church at Bradford. His wife joined the church in 1682. Children, born at Bradford: Deborah, born July 17, 1672, married James Wallingford; Elizabeth, March 22, 1673-74, married John Hutchins; Samuel, mentioned below; John, May 24, 1678; Nathaniel, May 18, 1680, died August 17, 1680; Hepsibah, twin with Nathaniel, unmarried in 1727; Nathaniel, June 24, 1683, died May 9, 1759, married (first) Joanna Weed, (second) Sarah ———.

(III) Samuel (2), son of Lieutenant Samuel (1) Haseltine, was born at Bradford, May 30, 1676, died May 29, 1760, in Tewksbury. He lived at Bradford and became a member of the church in 1712. His wife joined the church in the preceding year. In 1723 he moved to Billerica, in that part which became Tewksbury. He married, June 10, 1701, in Newbury, Massachusetts, Emma, daughter of John and Sarah (Woodman) Kent. Children, born at Bradford: Judith, born March 29, 1702, married (first) Edward Pollard, (second) Nicholas Sprake; Sarah, September 8, 1703, married John Jacques; Hannah, June 23, 1705; Stephen, mentioned below; Emma, November 26, 1710, married Henry Richardson; Samuel, September 15, 1712, died February 21, 1788, married Sarah Bixby; Tabitha, November 12, 1714, married Joseph Wood; Rebecca, December 30, 1716; Deborah, July 19, 1720. Then there were Joanna and Mary, baptized June 24, 1711, of whom there is no other account.

(IV) Stephen, son of Samuel (2) Haseltine, was born in Newbury, January 28, 1706-07. He moved to Tewksbury with his father. He settled in Dunstable, Massachusetts, now Nashua, New Hampshire, probably in that part afterward the town of Hollis. He signed a petition dated June 18, 1744, at Dunstable. He was a soldier in the French and Indian War from Hollis in 1755. He moved to Hebron, New Hampshire (Cockermouth) in 1771-72, where he died August 16, 1795. He married (first) Mary ———, (second) ———, who died December 12, 1801. He had sons: Samuel, mentioned below; Stephen, born May 25, 1749, married Esther Hildfeth; Mary, December 31, 1754; John, June 8, 1757.

(V) Deacon Samuel (3) Hazelton, son of Stephen (2) Haseltine, was born in Hollis, 1735, died in Hebron, October 8, 1812. He married Mary Farley, born November 25, 1739, in Hollis, died at Hebron, October 24, 1818, daughter of Lieutenant Benjamin and Joanna (Page) Farley. Children, born at Hollis: Benjamin, February 25, 1762; Mary, February 23, 1764; Rebecca, November 27, 1765. He had also sons, Samuel, and Daniel, mentioned below, and six other daughters.

(VI) Lieutenant Daniel Hazelton, son of Deacon Samuel (3) Hazelton, was born at Hebron, New Hampshire, June 6, 1781, and died there August 31, 1850. He was a farmer and lived all his days in his native town. He married, July 8, 1804, Polly Walker, who was born at Concord, New Hampshire, December 4, 1782, and died November 22, 1870, daughter of Bruce and Mehitabel (Currier) Walker. Her father was born in Rumford, now Concord, New Hampshire, in 1760, and was a soldier in the revolution at the age of sixteen years. Children, born at Hebron: Charles, born December 9, 1804, died May 30, 1835; Walker, born May 4, 1807, died November 24, 1815; Ruth, August 22, 1808, died November 21, 1815; Laura, September 6, 1812, died December 12, 1849; Catherine, April 5, 1815, died July 15, 1884, married (first) Gilbert Ferrin, (second) William McFarland; Louisa, born July 17, 1818, died May 25, 1903, married Ariel Huntoon George; Mary Ann, born August 20, 1821, died June 29, 1900, married Dr. John Whitmore; Daniel Walker, mentioned below; Wilson Ward, born March 27, 1829, died October 16, 1889.

(VII) Dr. Daniel Walker Hazelton, son of Daniel Hazelton, was born at Hebron, New Hampshire, March 11, 1824, and died January 31, 1901, at Bellows Falls, Vermont. He attended the public schools and Hebron Academy in his native town. He began to study medicine under Professor Gilman Kimball, of Lowell, Massachusetts, and was graduated from the Vermont Medical College at Woodstock, Vermont, in the class of 1848, with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. In the year following he was house physician of one of the city hospitals of Boston, the institution then located in South Boston, now on Deer Island in Boston harbor. He began to practice his profession at Antrim, New Hampshire, where he remained for three years. He gave up his practice on account of ill health and took a voyage at sea. Upon his return with health restored, he engaged in practice again, locating at Stoddard, New Hampshire. After a short time, however, he came to Cavendish, Vermont, where he continued in active general practice for a period of twenty-five years. In

1879 he came to Springfield, Vermont, and continued in practice there to the end of his life. In the fall of 1861 he was one of four surgeons commissioned by Governor Holbrook of Vermont as a surgical reserve force to be called to the assistance of the Vermont surgeons in case of civil war emergencies. From time to time he was called to the front during the war at the time of various great battles. He represented the town of Cavendish in the state legislature in 1876 and served on important committees. He was in politics a Republican. He was a member of the Vermont State Medical and of the Connecticut Valley Medical societies, of which he was one of the founders and charter members and at one time president. In religion he was a Baptist. He married, November 5, 1850, Laurette Hammond, of Hebron, New Hampshire, who was born at Thetford, Vermont, in 1829, and died September 15, 1892, daughter of John C. and Mary (Ladd) Hammond. Children: Frank Henry, born November 16, 1853, died August 8, 1869; William French, mentioned below.

(VIII) Dr. William French Hazelton, son of Dr. Daniel Walker Hazelton, was born at Cavendish, Vermont, January 5, 1860. He attended the district schools of his native town and the Vermont Academy at Saxtons River, from which he was graduated in the class of 1880. He was also for a short time a student at the academy at New London, New Hampshire. He began to study medicine in the University of Vermont and continued in the College of Physicians and Surgeons, Columbia University, New York City, from which he was graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1884. He was then appointed house surgeon in Bellevue Hospital and served two years. He was for ten years afterward associated in practice with his father at Springfield, Vermont. In 1900 he came to Bellows Falls, Vermont, and has continued there in active practice to the present time. He is a member of the American Medical Association, the Vermont State Medical Society, the Connecticut River Valley Medical Society and the Rockingham Medical Club. He is also a member of King Solomon's Temple Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, and of Bellows Falls Lodge, No. 2, Odd Fellows, of Bellows Falls. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal Church.

He married, December 29, 1892, Grace Atherton, who was born February 8, 1869, daughter of Captain Henry B. and Abbie (Armington) Atherton. They have one child, Frances, born at Bellows Falls, Vermont, October 28, 1902.

The Harvey family in England

HARVEY traces its ancestry to the time of the Conquest. The progenitor is believed to be Herveus de Bourges or Hervey of Bourges, who came with William the Conqueror and according to the Domesday Book was in 1086 a great baron in county Suffolk. He was a grandson of Geoffry, third viscount of Bourges, an ancient city of France, who rebuilt the abbey of St. Ambrose or Bourges in 1012. Harvey, the surname, is undoubtedly derived from the more ancient baptismal name, variously spelled Herveus, Hervey, Harvey, etc. Surnames came into general use in England about the year 1200.

The pioneers at Taunton, Massachusetts, William and Thomas Harvey, were brothers, and their ancestry has been traced in an unbroken line in England to about 1400. to Humphrey Harvey, who lived at Brookley, Somersetshire. Various authorities have given William Harvey, of Boston, and William Harvey, of Taunton, as the same man, but the genealogy states that there were two of the name, and we follow the genealogy in this sketch.

William Harvey married, in 1650, Martha Copp, and died in Boston, August 15, 1658. His widow Martha married Henry Tewksbury. William Copp, her father, died in 1662, and his will was proved October 31 following, mentioning his daughter "Tweksbury" and grandchildren, William Thomas, John and Mary Harvey. Children: William, born August 27, 1651; Thomas, August 16, 1652; John, mentioned below; Mary, baptized August 2, 1657.

John, son of William Harvey, was born February 5, 1655, died May 10, 1740. He settled at Amesbury, Massachusetts, and married, October 30, 1714, Ann Davis, who died in 1748. Children: Sarah; Judith, born November 15, 1719; Dorothy, 1721; Jacob, January 9, 1723; Joseph, March 22, 1724; Jonathan, 1725, had four sons settled at Sutton and New London, New Hampshire; Anne, March 23, 1727; Jacob, March 12, 1728-29; John, March 17, 1733-34.

(I) Henry Chase Harvey, a descendant of the family described above, was born about 1759, in Plaistow, New Hampshire. Plaistow was formerly a part of Haverhill, Massachusetts. The records of Haverhill show that John Harvey had a daughter Dolly baptized there May 27, 1750, and that Thomas Harvey, of Amesbury, married, February 19, 1765, Elizabeth Colby. There are no other records in Haverhill. No record can be found of the birth of Henry Chase Harvey, but he was undoubtedly of the Amesbury family. The revo-

lutionary records of Massachusetts, New Hampshire and Vermont, and the census of 1790 do not give the name of Henry Chase Harvey. He settled, according to the family record, in Loudon, New Hampshire. He married Susannah Harriman, of Hampstead, New Hampshire. They had two sons: True; David, mentioned below.

(II) David, son of Henry Chase Harvey, was born in Loudon, New Hampshire, June 14, 1781, died at Canaan, New Hampshire, May 11, 1860. He was a carpenter and joiner by trade, and lived at Sandwich, New Hampshire, and in Canaan. He married Mary Thompson, of Haverhill, who died October 11, 1868. Children: William, mentioned below; John, born March 1, 1802, died August 5, 1812; Mary, September 8, 1809, died December 21, 1879; Samuel, February 14, 1815, died August 27, 1876.

(III) William, son of David Harvey, was born in Loudon, New Hampshire, March 1, 1801 (Royalton History), April 7, 1807, died at Royalton, Vermont, October 3, 1876. He was educated in the common schools, and followed farming for his occupation. In March, 1835, he removed to South Royalton, Vermont, and occupied the General Elias Stevens farm. He married, February 5, 1823, Amelia Bliss, born in Lebanon, New Hampshire, July 19, 1800, died September 4, 1883, at Royalton, daughter of Daniel and Mary Bliss, of Lebanon, the former named a son of Azariah Bliss. William Harvey was a man of sterling character, a staunch supporter of the church and always ready to help his brother man. "He loved his country and was a loyal Whig." Children: Daniel Bliss, born April 24, 1824, died November 1, 1898; George Henry, mentioned below; Susan Amelia, October 19, 1830, now residing at Hackettstown, New Jersey; William Francis, October 10, 1838, died July 4, 1886, educated at Royalton Academy, Pembroke Academy, Dartmouth College (A. M.), Georgetown Medical College of Washington, D. C. (M. D., 1868); Edwin David, June 8, 1840, died May 7, 1841.

(IV) George Henry, son of William Harvey, was born in Lebanon, New Hampshire, March 29, 1827, died in Woodstock, Vermont, March 11, 1912. He was a musician and a teacher of vocal music, a pupil of Lowell Mason. He made his home in Royalton and Woodstock, Vermont. He conducted a farm in his later years. He was active in municipal affairs and held various offices of trust. He married, October 11, 1853, Rebecca Susan Hoyt, born September 20, 1834, died January 20, 1912, an adopted daughter of James Greenough, of Canterbury, New Hampshire. Chil-

dren: 1. James Greenough, mentioned below. 2. Alice Rebecca, born January 19, 1858; a music teacher and organist at Woodstock. 3. George H. Jr., married, May 3, 1882, Clara M., daughter of Jonathan and Martha (Church) Dyer; children: William Francis, born 1885, married, September 9, 1908, Ethel Marr, daughter of Henry and Evelyn (Perry) Adams, and has daughter Luella, born May 30, 1910; Alice Esther, born May 19, 1887, a teacher; Clara Rebecca, born May 5, 1888, died September 4, 1906; George Harold, October 7, 1889, died September 14, 1890; Ruth, November, 1891, died January 15, 1892; Philip, June 22, 1893; George, February 12, 1895. 4. Mary Louise, born October 13, 1861; a teacher and author, of New York City; resides at present in Woodstock, Vermont.

(V) James Greenough, son of George Henry Harvey, was born in Canterbury, New Hampshire, May 6, 1856. He went to Royalton, Vermont, with his parents in infancy, and received his early education in the public schools of that town and St. Johnsbury, Vermont. During his youth he worked on his father's farm. He began the study of law in the office of Hon. D. C. Denison and after a course of study was admitted to the bar in 1880. While a law student he also taught school in the winter terms. He began to practice law in 1882 at White River Junction, and he has made his home there since that time, taking a leading place in his profession. He has been prominent in municipal affairs and in politics. From 1884 to 1887 he was superintendent of schools. For many years he was town auditor and at the present time he is town agent. He was elected state's attorney for Windsor county, Vermont, in 1896, for two years. In politics he is a leading and influential Republican, and he has been chairman of the Republican town committee of Hartford since locating in that town. He is a trustee of the White River Savings Bank and was one of the original incorporators.

He is a member and for two years was master of United Brethren Lodge, No. 21, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; secretary of Cascadanac Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, of White River Junction; member of Windsor Council, Royal and Select Masters, of Windsor; Vermont Commandery, No. 4, Knights Templar, of Windsor; of Windsor Lodge of Perfection, Princes of Jerusalem, and Rose Croix Chapter, of Burlington, Vermont. He has taken the thirty-two degrees in Scottish Rite Masonry and is a member of Mount Sinai Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Montpelier. He is also a member of Winona Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star. He was a

charter member of Myrtle Lodge, No. 27, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of White River Junction, and was its first noble grand, and he is a member of Morning Star Encampment, of Lebanon, New Hampshire, and also of Rebekah Lodge, of Odd Fellows, and was a member of the Improved Order of Red Men and of the Golden Cross. In religion he is a Congregationalist.

He married, May 1, 1883, Cora George, of Enfield, New Hampshire, daughter of Moses E. and Mary Frances (Bucklin) George. Children: 1. Mary Frances, born January 20, 1884; married, October 20, 1910, Clarence W. Fitch, of Montpelier, Vermont; child, Ellen Louise, born May 15, 1913. 2. James Greenough, born May 27, 1885, died in 1890. 3. Maurice George, born September 17, 1891; a student in Dartmouth College, class of 1914. 4. John Ralph, born November 25, 1894. 5. Twin of John Ralph, died at birth.

Phillippe Kellogg, probably
KELLOGG son of Thomas Kellogg who lived in Debden, county Essex, England, son of Nicholas and Florence (Hall) Kellogg, of that place, was a resident of Bocking, county Essex, England, September 15, 1583, on which date his son was baptized. Two years later he was living in Great Leighs, county Essex, where his daughter Annis was buried in 1611. He may have married twice. Children: Thomas, baptized September 15, 1583; Annis, buried May 25, 1611; Robert, baptized at Great Leighs, November 14, 1585; Mary, baptized February 16, 1588; Prudence, baptized March 20, 1592; Martin, mentioned below; Nathaniel, died in New England without issue; John; Jane; Rachel.

(II) Martin, son of Phillippe Kellogg, was baptized in Great Leighs, county Essex, England, November 23, 1595, died in Braintree, England, in 1671. He was a weaver or cloth worker and resided in Great Leighs and Braintree, county Essex, England. His will was dated May 20, 1671, proved September 20, 1671. He married, in St. Michaels, Bishop's Stortford, county Hertford, October 22, 1621, Prudence Bird. She died before her husband. Children: John, left a son John; Joseph, mentioned below; Sarah, baptized February 1, 1628; Daniel, baptized February 6, 1630, came to New England; Samuel, came to New England; Martin.

(III) Lieutenant Joseph Kellogg, son of Martin Kellogg, was baptized in Great Leighs, England, April 1, 1626, died in 1707. He was the immigrant ancestor. He settled in Farmington, Connecticut, where he was living in

1651. He and his wife joined the church, October 9, 1653. He bought his home lot of John Andrews, and sold it February, 1655. About 1657 he moved to Boston, Massachusetts. On October 16, 1659, he bought a house fronting the street leading to Roxbury, which he sold June 13, 1661; this lot is now occupied by the *Advertiser* building, on Washington street. He moved to Hadley, Massachusetts, and the town made an agreement with him in 1661 to keep the ferry between Hadley and Northampton. His house was on a small home lot reserved by the town for a ferry lot, and he was given leave to entertain travellers. In 1677 the town voted to pay him forty pounds for the loss of his team which had been impressed for the country's service, and for ferryage for soldiers. He and his son John, and grandson James, kept this ferry until 1758, almost a century, and Stephen Goodman, who married a daughter of James Kellogg, kept it still later. The last name of the ferry was Goodman's Ferry. Joseph Kellogg was selectman of Hadley in 1665-74-77-79-81-85-92. In 1686 he was on a committee to lay out lands, and for the purchase of Swampfield from the Indians. He and his son had grants in Hadley. He was sergeant of the military company, 1663, and May 9, 1678, was ensign of the foot company. On October 7, 1678, he was appointed lieutenant, serving until 1692. He was in command as sergeant of the Hadley troops in the famous Turner's Falls Fight. His will was dated June 27, 1707, and proved February 4, 1708.

He married (first) probably in England, Joanna ———, who died in Hadley, September 14, 1666. He married (second) Abigail Terry, born in Windsor, Connecticut, September 21, 1646, daughter of Stephen Terry, who was born in Stockton, Wiltshire, England, August 25, 1608, and Elizabeth ———. Abigail Kellogg's will was dated May 29, 1717, and proved October 31, 1726. She was before the court in 1673 for wearing silk, contrary to law, but was acquitted, it being proved at the trial that her husband's estate was above the two hundred pound limit of those permitted to wear "gold or silver lace, gold or silver buttons silk," etc. Children by first wife: Elizabeth, born at Farmington, March 5, 1651, died young; Joseph, August 11, 1653; Nathaniel, baptized October 29, 1654, died young; John, baptized December 29, 1656; Martin, born in Boston, November 22, 1658; Edward, in Boston, October 1, 1660; Samuel, in Hadley, September 28, 1662; Joanna, in Hadley, December 8, 1664; Sarah, August 27, 1666. Children by second wife, all born in Hadley: Stephen, April 9, 1668; Nathaniel, mentioned below;

Abigail, October 9, 1671; Elizabeth, October 9, 1673; Prudence, October 14, 1675; Ebenezer, November 22, 1677; Jonathan, December 25, 1679; Daniel, March 22, 1682; Joseph, May 12, 1684; Daniel, June 10, 1686; Ephraim, January 2, 1687.

(IV) Nathaniel, son of Lieutenant Joseph Kellogg, was born at Hadley, Massachusetts, October 8, 1669, died October 30, 1750. He was in Deerfield, June 6, 1693, when the town was attacked by Indians, but escaped and gave the alarm. He was one of the largest taxpayers in Hadley; lieutenant of the Hadley company; selectman of Hadley in 1717-21-24-27-37. He removed to the third precinct of Hadley, now the town of Amherst, and was one of the founders of the church there, November 7, 1739. He married, June 28, 1692, Sarah Boltwood, born in Hadley, October 1, 1672, daughter of Sergeant Samuel and Sarah (Lewis) Boltwood. Children, born in Hadley: Nathaniel, September 22, 1693; Ebenezer, May 31, 1695; Ezekiel, mentioned below; Samuel, April 1, 1699; Sarah, March 12, 1701; Abigail, March 19, 1703; Mary, March 9, 1706; Ephraim, August 2, 1709; Experience, married Timothy Nash.

(V) Captain Ezekiel Kellogg, son of Nathaniel Kellogg, was born at Hadley, Massachusetts, April 15, 1697. He married, about 1723, Elizabeth Partridge, born at Hadley, September 22, 1701, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Cotton) Partridge. Her father was born January 21, 1672, son of Colonel Samuel Partridge, of Hatfield, who was representative to the general court in 1685-86, judge of probate, member of the governor's council, and after the death of Colonel Pynchon was one of the foremost men of the western part of Massachusetts. Her mother was a daughter of Rev. Seaborn and Dorothy (Dudley) Cotton. Captain Ezekiel Kellogg was a weaver by trade and in 1731 was a trader. He resided in Hadley and New Salem and his trade with the Indians brought him considerable wealth. He was a soldier in the French and Indian war in Colonel Williams' regiment, serving ten days at the time of the siege of Fort William Henry. He was in command of a company at the fort of New Salem built for protection of the settlers there. He was noted for his courage and skill as an Indian fighter. Children: Elizabeth, born 1724; Daughter, died in 1726; Maria, died 1727; Ezekiel, mentioned below; Cotton, November 2, 1732, settled at Rutland; Dr. Giles Crouch, May 4, 1733, graduate of Harvard, 1751; William, February 1, 1739; Samuel, twin of William; Elizabeth, December 20, 1740; Partridge, baptized May 29, 1743.

(VI) Ezekiel (2), son of Captain Ezekiel

(1) Kellogg, was born September 22, 1728, died December 25, 1810. He married, in New Salem, Massachusetts, May 10, 1750, Hannah Southwick, born September 15, 1729, died November 7, 1807. They resided at New Salem. He was a soldier in the French and Indian war, in Lieutenant Amos Foster's company, Colonel Israel Williams' regiment, at the siege of Fort William Henry, 1757. Children, born at New Salem: Asahel, died young; Ezekiel, mentioned below; Benjamin, December 23, 1755; Benjamin, February 28, 1759; Hannah, January 31, 1763; Abigail, May 14, 1769; Elizabeth, May 14, 1769, twin of Abigail.

(VII) Major Ezekiel (3) Kellogg, son of Ezekiel (2) Kellogg, was born at New Salem, Massachusetts, March 23, 1753. He married (first) November 18, 1776, Eunice Foster, born August 19, 1759, died March 1, 1794. He married (second) October 27, 1795, Mrs. Juliet (Parker) Cahoon, born February 24, 1767, daughter of Ezra Parker, of Newtown, Long Island, and Winchester, New Hampshire, widow of Daniel Cahoon. She died September 14, 1833, and he died at Littleton, New Hampshire, February 20, 1839. He held a commission in the Massachusetts militia twenty years, being major nine years; was justice of the peace twenty-one years; representative seven years. He served in the revolution and was a pensioner. He removed to Bath, New Hampshire, 1808, thence to Lyman, and in 1815 to Littleton. He responded to the Lexington Alarm in 1775; served in 1776 at Boston building and repairing forts; was also in Captain Ebenezer Goodrich's company as orderly sergeant in 1777 and took part in the engagement, October 7, 1777, against Burgoyne. Children by first wife: Ezekiel, born May 17, 1778, died young; Benjamin, mentioned below; Ezekiel, February 25, 1782; Daniel, February 8, 1784; Eunice, March 1, 1786; Amos, October 13, 1788; Cotton, April 7, 1791; Hannah, August 27, 1793. Children by second wife, all born at New Salem, except the two youngest: Eunice, August 3, 1796; Ezra, February 17, 1798; Erastus, February 15, 1799; John, February 21, 1801; Edward, December 2, 1802; Charles, in Littleton, August 6, 1804; Juliet, in Lyme, July 19, 1811.

(VIII) Benjamin, son of Major Ezekiel (3) Kellogg, was born in New Salem, Massachusetts, January 28, 1780, died September 4, 1863. He was a carpenter and farmer at Concord, Vermont. He married, March 5, 1800, Sybil Larnard, born in New Salem, 1780, died March 19, 1859. Children: Louisa, born at New Salem, October 27, 1801; Marina, in Concord, January 28, 1803; Benjamin Pond, mentioned below.

(IX) Benjamin Pond, son of Benjamin Kellogg, was born at Concord, Vermont, January, 1806. He was a farmer. He married, May 18, 1827, Arethusa Priscilla Metcalf, born at Littleton, May 27, 1806, daughter of Jason and Mary (Slyfield) Metcalf. She died at Concord, March 31, 1896. Children: Amos Larnard, born January 17, 1828; Amanda Maria, September 22, 1829, married Friend C. Ball; Erastus William, mentioned below; Seraphina Hudson, March 28, 1833, married Beza-leel Brooks Spaulding; Sybil Larnard, April 28, 1835, married Levi Ball Greenfield; Samuel Hudson, November 12, 1837, married Sarah Louna Hurlburt; Mary Balch, November 18, 1839, married Horace Hastings; Elizabeth Cornelia, December 15, 1841, married John Watson Spaulding and Henry Hill; Lovina Arvilla, February 20, 1845, married William Chester Pratt; Marina, October 26, 1847; George Albert, November 26, 1851.

(X) Erastus William, son of Benjamin Pond Kellogg, was born June 5, 1831, at Concord, died at Morrisburg, Ontario, Canada, from a fall from a building on which he was working. He went to Canada when he was twenty-two years old and lived at Montreal and Ottawa, finally settling in Morrisburg, where he was in business as a contractor and builder. He also had a saw mill and furniture store in that town. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He was collector of taxes for a number of years. He married, February 12 or 13, 1855, Lydia Ann Winchester, born at Dunham, Quebec, June 16, 1830, daughter of Royal and Elizabeth (Church) Winchester. Her father was born January 27, 1792; her mother February 16, 1791. She married (second) December 2, 1891, George Lannon, born in Ireland, March 3, 1826. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Kellogg, all except the eldest born at Morrisburg: Ida Priscilla, born at Hull, Quebec, January 14, 1856, married (first) W. E. Thompson, (second) W. J. Caselman, (third) Adam Moore; Emma Jane, June 21, 1858, married William Edward Dickson; Minnie Elizabeth, November 7, 1860; Walter Erastus, mentioned below; William Metcalf, July 20, 1866; Franklin Royal, October 2, 1869, married Ethel Lena Crain; Lillian Seraphina, September 24, 1871, married Thomas Darling.

(XI) Walter Erastus, son of Erastus William Kellogg, was born at Morrisburg, Canada, March 3, 1864. He was educated there in the public schools. He began his career on the St. Lawrence river steamboats and received an engineer's license in 1878. He was a steamboat engineer from that time until 1885. For two seasons he was captain of a ferry

boat between Morrisburg and Waddington, New York, and afterward he was captain of a steamboat on the Detroit river. In 1886 he came to St. Johnsbury, Vermont, and entered the employ of the Fairbanks Scale Works, in the sealing department, and remained there fourteen years. While in the shop he was appointed substitute letter carrier. Since 1900 he has been assistant postmaster of St. Johnsbury. He is a member of Passumpsic Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, and the New England Order of Protection. He attends the Universalist church. He married, in Concord, Vermont, December 17, 1885, Nellie Elvira Quimby, born at West Concord, February 5, 1864, daughter of Alonzo Knight and Nellie Ann (Cheney) Quimby. Her father was born February 19, 1827; her mother January 18, 1828. Children: 1. George Walter, born January 18, 1887; manager of the Whittier Hotel at Hampton, New Hampshire. 2. Anna Madge, December 17, 1890; married, October 1, 1910, Everett A. Clark, railway mail clerk; child, Jenette Margaret, born May 9, 1913. 3. Guy Truman, in St. Johnsbury, January 1, 1900.

Rev. Thomas Hooker, the HOOKER founder of Hartford, Connecticut, and previously pastor at Cambridge, Massachusetts, was the ancestor of a very numerous posterity. By far the larger number of the colonial families of this name in America trace their ancestry to this famous man. But General Joseph Hooker and some other prominent men of the name are descended from other pioneers in Massachusetts. The progenitor of General Hooker was Joseph Hooker, who bought land, March 26, 1689, in Wenham, formerly part of Salem. His name was sometimes spelled Hacker. He was a commoner in Wenham in 1696. All his descendants for several generations have been traced. They lived in Littleton and Greenwich, Massachusetts. By wife Ann he had Elizabeth, born 1692, and five other children. By second wife, Jane Rankin, Joseph Hooker had two children; his sons were John and Joseph, ancestor of General Hooker. It has never been proved that Joseph Hooker was an immigrant. It is believed that the immigrant, however, came from the Isle of Jersey. Mathew Hacker or Hooker, of Ipswich, came from Jersey in 1673 and left descendants. William Hacker died at Salem in 1661, but it has not been proved that he was related to the Wenham family. There was also a Hooker family at Marblehead. Joseph Hooker married, at Marblehead, December 28, 1699, Mary Dyer, and their son John lived in that town.

George Hacker or Hooker, of Salem, believed to be a son of William Hacker or Hooker, of Lynn and Salem, mentioned above, married, September 16, 1672, Bethia Peacham. He was prisonkeeper in 1698. Children, born at Salem: Bethia, July 25, 1673; Bethia, March 9, 1675; George, August 13, 1678; Sarah, February 28, 1681. Perhaps others.

It was very common for seafaring men of Marblehead, Salem and Boston to move back and forth and it is reasonable to believe, despite the meagreness of the records that the Marblehead, Salem and Wenham families were related.

(I) Henry Hooker was born about 1680 and was probably related to Joseph Hooker, of Wenham, and the others mentioned above. The first known of him definitely, however, was his marriage in Boston, in 1708, to Elizabeth Hilliard, according to the history of Medfield. It is significant that the Hilliards lived in Salem and Boston also. His name is spelled also Hucker and Huker. He came to Medfield in 1713 and settled in the north part of the town. The site of his old cellar still is discernible on Pine street. His wife died December 25, 1754. Children: Henry, mentioned below; John, born at Medfield, September 14, 1713, married, in 1740, Martha Partridge and removed to Rutland, Massachusetts, served in the French war; William, April 17, 1716, married Tabitha Clark, and lived at Medfield and Franklin; Philip, January 12, 1718; Samuel, June 10, 1725, died in 1746, at Cape Breton, a soldier.

(II) Henry (2), son of Henry (1) Hooker, was born probably in Boston, Massachusetts, in 1710. He married (first) November 9, 1733, at Medfield, Mary Parker, who died March 6, 1762. He married (second) Phebe Anchor, a widow, probably from Medway, July 17, 1763, who died at Sturbridge. Children by first wife, born at Sturbridge, formerly New Medfield: Olive, July 28, 1734; Lois, June 24, 1736; Lois, baptized August 21, 1737 (probably the same); Oliver, born November 20, 1737; Simeon, April 14, 1739; Silas, March 17, 1740-41; Elizabeth, baptized September 3, 1742; Amos, mentioned below; Samuel, May 6, 1745; Henry, May 2, 1746; John Parker, mentioned below; Lemuel, baptized June 30, 1751; Mary, born December 7, 1752.

(III) Amos, son of Henry (2) Hooker, was born at Sturbridge, Massachusetts, September 30, 1743. He was early at Dudley, Worcester county, Massachusetts, and served in the revolution from that town. He was a corporal in Captain Nathaniel Healy's company, Colonel Ebenezer Learned's regiment

(Fourth), from May to November, 1775, at Roxbury, and received a bounty in November (see *Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the revolution*, vol. vii., p. 218). He may have had other service later. He died in Dudley, however, in 1776, intestate (see Worcester County Probate Records, series A, No. 30,730). He married, at Dudley, March 10, 1768, Hannah Foster, born at Dudley, March 18, 1750, daughter of Timothy and Mary Foster. Children, born at Dudley: Parker, mentioned below; Samuel, July 20, 1772; Hallowell, had a son Parker, born April 22, 1792.

(IV) Parker, son of Amos Hooker, was born at Sturbridge, Massachusetts, December 28, 1770, died at Peacham, Vermont, August 2, 1846. His father died when he was six years old and he spent his youth with relatives in Dudley and Sturbridge. He went to Vermont about 1800, making the journey on foot in four days. He cleared a farm at Peacham, Vermont, and located there. He married (first) Judith Blanchard, born April 4, 1782; married (second) Mrs. Mary Lucas. Children by first wife: Hartwell; Liberty Holmes, mentioned below; Sanford, Caroline. Children by second wife: Orman, David, Lathrop, Parker.

(V) Liberty Holmes, son of Parker Hooker, was born at Peacham, Vermont, July 3, 1809, died March 2, 1866, at Cabot, Vermont. He received a common school education in his native town. When a young man he cleared a farm in the town of Cabot when there was not an acre of cleared land in that section. His farm was about two miles distant from his father's. In 1838 he built a saw mill also and he followed farming in Cabot all the remainder of his days. He married, November 4, 1832, Almira Blake, born at Newbury, Vermont, in 1813, died January 10, 1892, daughter of Enoch J. Blake. Children: Lorenzo Kenny, born January 14, 1834, died in 1900; Flora Ann, January 16, 1835, married Merrill K. Hall; Orman Van Buren, mentioned below; Emory Goldsmith, February 19, 1839, died in 1900; Sanford Olin, January 19, 1841, served in civil war, died in North Carolina, March 12, 1863; Amos Orange, April 30, 1843, served three years in civil war, reenlisted and served until July, 1865; Albert Oliver, March 25, 1845, died in 1908; Frances Norris, April 22, 1847, married Ithamar Woodward; Lyman S., May 31, 1849; Abby Abia, May 22, 1852, died August 29, 1852; Florence Ida, August 19, 1856, married (first) Herbert Aiken, (second) Charles Rathburn.

(VI) Orman Van Buren, son of Liberty Holmes Hooker, was born at Cabot, Vermont, October 18, 1836. He attended the public

schools of his native town, and during his boyhood worked on his father's farm and in the saw mill. Until he was forty years old he lived in the same school district in which he was born. He then began to manufacture furniture in the town of Cabot. He also built wagons and sleds, and ironed them in his own blacksmith shop. He was a skillful machinist. In 1876 he established the old Paddock machine shop, as it was called, with a foundry at St. Johnsbury, Vermont, in partnership with Daniel Thompson, under the firm name of Hooker & Thompson. In 1877 he bought the land where the plant is now located. From an exceedingly small beginning, the business grew rapidly and became an industry of large proportions. Since 1879, when Mr. Hooker admitted his son to partnership, the business has been conducted under the present firm name of Hooker & Son. In 1912 the firm became a corporation of which Mr. Orman V. Hooker is president. Among other products of the concern are the Automatic Felt Tightener, the Berry Automatic Saw Filing Machine, and saw mills, besides a general manufacturing and jobbing business. The regular force numbers twenty-five men. In politics Mr. Hooker is a Republican.

He married, April 9, 1857, Julia E. Darling, born at Roxbury, Vermont, August 18, 1840, died August 27, 1906, daughter of Moses and Almira (Braley) Darling. Children: 1. Frank Braley, born at Cabot, January 21, 1858; vice-president and manager of O. V. Hooker & Son; married Mary Belle Bagley, of St. Johnsbury, November 6, 1880; children: Ethel May, born 1882, died in infancy; Ralph Bagley, February 2, 1885; Gladys Ellen, March, 1886, died May 5, 1907. 2. Alice Almira, born February 9, 1860, died May 22, 1906; married Oliver McCosco. 3. Cora Belle, born November 7, 1861; married (first) Charles Preston, had one son, George; married (second) Fred E. Ayres, and had children: Ira, Thelma, James. 4. Dora Dell, twin of Cora Belle, died in April, 1862. 5. Child, died at birth. 6. Fred Ellsworth, born October 21, 1867, died May 22, 1878. 7. Josie May, died in infancy. 8. Maud Julia, died in infancy. 9. Carl Edward, born December 7, 1876.

(III) John Parker, son of Henry (2) Hooker, was born at Sturbridge, Massachusetts, and baptized August 14, 1748. He seems to have dropped the first name, as the record of birth of children call him simply Parker Hooker. He was named for his mother's family and the name has been popular in the family ever since. He married, at Sturbridge, December 25, 1773, Sarah Smith. Children, born at Sturbridge: Thomas, April 18, 1775;

Susanna, December 9, 1776; Sarah, January 21, 1779; Elizabeth, November 13, 1780; Franklin, mentioned below.

(IV) Franklin, son of John Parker Hooker, was born at Sturbridge, Massachusetts, August 18, 1792, died at Danville, Vermont, May 9, 1883. He came to Vermont with his family about 1800, when he was about eight years old. He settled finally in Danville, Vermont, built a log house, and followed farming there throughout most of his active life. He served in the state militia and attained the rank of ensign. He was an active and useful citizen, a man of exemplary character. He was a member of the Baptist church. He married Mehitabel Morrill, born at Utica, New York, in February, 1797, died April 9, 1866. Children, born at Danville: Henry, November 24, 1823; John W., February 11, 1825; Harriet M., October 7, 1826, married John Laney; Julia, June 26, 1828; William C., February 6, 1830, died in 1873; Emeline M., September 15, 1832, married James Thomas; Charles S., September 21, 1835, died November 16, 1893; Franklin M., December 23, 1837; Lucy J., September 27, 1840; George Warren, mentioned below.

(V) George Warren, son of Franklin Hooker, was born at Danville, Vermont, March 9, 1843. He received his early education in the public schools of Danville, and when a boy assisted his father in the farm work. He was a soldier in the civil war, enlisting February 10, 1863, in Company E, Sixth Regiment Vermont Volunteer Infantry. He was afterward in Company K, in the same regiment. He was mustered out June 26, 1865. He took part in the battle of the Wilderness, Spottsylvania, and Petersburg, in which he was severely wounded. He was in the military hospital at Burlington, Vermont, from May until September. After he recovered he again went to the front and served until he was honorably discharged at the end of his term of enlistment. After the war he returned to Danville and followed farming there for a period of thirty years. In 1903 he retired from active life and since that time he has made his home in St. Johnsbury. He still owns the farm at Danville. He is a member of Chamberlain Post, No. 1, Grand Army of the Republic, of St. Johnsbury; of Washburn Lodge, No. 92, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Danville; of Connecticut River Lodge, No. 7, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Barre, Vermont. He is a communicant of the Methodist Episcopal church. In politics he is a Republican.

He married, April 13, 1867, Nancy J. Danver, of Keyville, New York, daughter of Rob-

ert and Abigail (Sampson) Danver. Her mother was a descendant of Mayflower stock, including John Carver, first governor of Plymouth. Children: 1. Harry E., born January 31, 1869. 2. Dora G., born February 25, 1871, died in 1911; married Guy W. Batchelder. 3. Henry F., born March 26, 1873, died in 1873. 4. Frank R., born July 26, 1874. 5. Sadie A., born August 10, 1876. 6. George Morris, born December 9, 1878. 7. Nettie May, born May 9, 1881; married F. Kenneth Cross. 8. Elmer E., born April 26, 1883. 9. Julia M., born June 8, 1889.

Robert Searls, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Dorchester, England, about 1640. He married, in 1660, Deborah ———, and about the same time came to this country, settling in Dorchester, Massachusetts. Other Searles, Searls or Searle pioneers preceded him. Many of the Searles families are descended from John Searles, of Springfield, Massachusetts, who was there as early as 1637, and from Philip Searl, of Roxbury, Massachusetts. The name is variously spelled in the early records, but the descendants of Robert Searls, of Dorchester, have usually maintained the spelling Searls.

Robert Searls was admitted an inhabitant of Dorchester, June 9, 1662. His wife died March 2, 1713-14, at Dorchester. The town record of his death notes that he was "town clerk for many years." Doubtless the completeness of the early records in Dorchester relating to the Searls family is due to the fact that for sixteen years he himself kept the records as town clerk. He died at Dorchester, February 7, 1717. He signed the Dorchester petition to the King in 1664. He owned twelve acres of the "Great Lots" in 1668. Children: Nathaniel, born in Dorchester, June 9, 1662, married, 1694, Sarah, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Peabody) Rogers, and great-granddaughter of Thomas Rogers, of the "Mayflower;" Salter, a family name, found in almost every family of Robert Searls' descendants, born June 26, 1664, died April 8, 1690; Esbon (Edna in some accounts), born February 24, 1669, died young; Robert, mentioned below; Esbon, born March 18, 1674; Deborah, born April 4, 1677; Jabez, born March 13, 1679, married Thankful Topliff.

(II) Robert (2) Searls, son of Robert (1) Searls, was born in Dorchester, Massachusetts, July 2, 1671. He married there, December 4, 1695, by Rev. Mr. Danforth, Rebecca Evans. He settled in Dorchester and died there, July 13, 1752. His widow Rebecca died May 17, 1761, in her eighty-fifth year. Both were

buried in Dorchester, and their graves are marked with headstones. Children: Salter, baptized December 6, 1696; Rebecca, twin, born February 15, 1700; Deborah, twin, born February 15, 1700; Mary, born December 21, 1701; Robert, mentioned below.

(III) Robert (3) Searls, son of Robert (2) Searls, was born in Dorchester, Massachusetts, July 3, 1705. He settled in Dorchester, and married Sarah Maudsley, who was of an old Dorchester family, January 6, 1731. He was known generally as Robert Searls Jr. Children, born in Dorchester: Elizabeth, December 17, 1732; Rebecca, May 26, 1734; Elijah, March 28, 1736; John, May 17, 1738; Salter, mentioned below.

(IV) Salter Searls, son of Robert (3) Searls, was born in Dorchester, Massachusetts, June 15, 1741. When a young man he moved to Brooklyn, the county seat of Windham county, Connecticut. He died there May 25, 1808. He served on the school committee and in other offices. He married Alice Cady, of Brooklyn, Connecticut, born February 23, 1747, died October 24, 1819. Their seven sons and one daughter all settled in Windham county in the towns of Plainfield, Brooklyn, Hampton and Pomfret. Children: Daniel, Sarah, Phineas, Elijah, Joel, John, Richard, Bela, John.

(V) John Searles, son of Salter Searls, was born about 1750. According to the first federal census there were three families of the surname Searles or Searls in the state of Connecticut in 1790. Salter Searls and two of the name of John, one in New London county, probably brother of Salter and the other John lived in Stafford, Tolland county, and had in his family two males under sixteen and three females. John Searles, of New London county, had three sons under sixteen and five females.

(VI) John (2) Searles, son of John (1) Searles, was born in Connecticut in the section now known as Windham, Tolland and New London counties, in the western part of the state, about 1782. He settled, about the time he came of age, on Lot No. 7, 14th Range in Stanstead, Province of Quebec, Canada. This town was settled from New England. He married about the same time Sibyl Rose, who died June 17, 1858 (see Rose I). Children, born at Stanstead: Edward, September 1, 1805; Cyrus, February 22, 1808, married Roxanna Cass; Sibyl, April 22, 1810, married Joel Abbott; Luthera, April 8, 1812, married Tristram Rollins; Almon, mentioned below; Horace, November 9, 1816, married Marcella Durgan; Harry, November, 1818, married Maria Smith; Praxo, 1820, married John Kin-

nison; Hiram, April 8, 1824; Mary Ann, November, 1826, married Orrin Sprague; Gilman, July 6, 1829.

(VII) Almon Searles, son of John (2) Searles, was born in Stanstead, Canada, April 11, 1814, died there December 18, 1883. He was a farmer in his native town all his active life. He married, February 28, 1837, Roxanna M. Danforth, born in Stanstead, October 22, 1816, died May 21, 1884, daughter of Willis and ——— (Goodwin) Danforth. Children, born in Stanstead: Luthera L., August 7, 1838, married Orange Wheeler; Julia A., January 14, 1840, died in 1891, married Lewis Pelky; Lucretia, October 1, 1841, married ——— Goodwin; Cyrus Almon, August 20, 1843; Ellen, December 12, 1845, died June 29, 1846; John Elmer, mentioned below; Omar L., August 13, 1854; Clara M., September 14, 1857, married Truman Libby; George H., July 18, 1860, died March 12, 1861.

(VIII) John Elmer Searles, son of Almon Searles, was born at Stanstead, Canada, January 22, 1850. He received a common school education in his native place. When a young man he went to Boston, Massachusetts, where he was for eight years in the ice business. Afterward he came to Vermont, and lived at Holland and Derby, where he was in the meat and provision business for a number of years. Since 1908 he has been a druggist in St. Johnsbury, Vermont, in partnership with his son, Charles A. Searles. While in Derby he was an overseer of the poor and selectman of the town. He is a member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows of Derby, Vermont. In politics he is a Republican. He married, September 25, 1878, Clara Elizabeth Bishop, born at Stanstead, Province of Quebec, July 21, 1855, daughter of Charles E. and Julia (Hall) Bishop, and granddaughter of Hiram Bishop, who lived in New Hampshire (see Rose II). Children of John E. and Clara E. Searles: Charles Almon, mentioned below; John Rolf, mentioned below.

(IX) Charles Almon Searles, son of John Elmer Searles, was born at Stanstead, Quebec, November 21, 1879. He came with his parents to Derby, Vermont, when he was a young child, and received his education there in the public schools and academy. He went to Boston to learn the drug business and attended the Boston School of Pharmacy while working in a wholesale drug house for two years. Afterward he was for two years a clerk in a drug store at Brockton, Massachusetts. In 1908 he engaged in business as a druggist at St. Johnsbury, Vermont, in partnership with his father under the firm name of Charles A. Searles & Company, and has continued with



J. R. Searles

abundant success to the present time. He is a member of Apollo Lodge, No. 2, Knights of Pythias, of St. Johnsbury. In politics he is a Republican, in religion a Congregationalist. He married, November 10, 1907, Laura Fader, born September, 1879, daughter of Charles and Matilda (Ross) Fader, of Windsor, Nova Scotia. Children: Karl Fader, born March 30, 1909; Paul Reginald, December 18, 1910; Olga May, September 19, 1912.

(IX) John Rolf Searles, son of John Elmer Searles, was born at Holland, Vermont, March 22, 1881. He attended the public schools and Derby Academy and studied law in the office of Porter & Thompson at St. Johnsbury. While a law student he was deputy clerk in the county clerk's office at St. Johnsbury. He was admitted to the bar in 1904 and immediately afterward began practice at St. Johnsbury. After three years he formed a partnership with R. W. Simonds, in November, 1907, under the firm name of Simonds & Searles, and the partnership has continued to the present time. In politics Mr. Searles is a Republican. He has been president of the incorporated village of St. Johnsbury. By appointment of the governor of Vermont, he was a representative of the state to the Interstate Laws Commission in Boston. He is a member of Passumpsic Lodge, No. 27, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; of Hoswell Chapter, No. 11, Royal Arch Masons; of Caledonia Council, No. 13, Royal and Select Masters; Palestine Commandery, No. 5, Knights Templar, all of St. Johnsbury; of Mount Sinai Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Montpelier, Vermont. He attends the Congregational church. He married, April 24, 1907, Ida L. Beck, of St. Johnsbury, daughter of John Beck, who was a native of Germany, coming to this country in 1869. Her mother, Veronica (Buch) Beck, was also born in Germany. Mr. and Mrs. Searles have one child, Ruth Arlene, born at St. Johnsbury, July 21, 1912.

(The Rose Line)

John Rose, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and settled as early as 1636. He died at Cambridge, December 12, 1640. The spelling of the name, sometimes Row, Rowes, Rouse, etc., makes it difficult to trace the family. There was a George Rose, of Concord, Massachusetts, who died April 20, 1649, and an Ezra Rose at Ipswich in 1648. The descendants of John Rose have been numerous in Connecticut, at Stratford, Torrington, Wolcott and other towns, and at Scituate and Hanover, Massachusetts. At Granville, Hampshire county, Massachusetts, there was a

numerous branch of the family. Elijah, David, Enoch, Daniel, Asa Berkley, Seth, Russell and Timothy Rose were heads of families at Granville in 1790, according to the census. Jonathan Rose was one of the pioneers of the town.

(I) Edward Rose, in the fifth generation from John Rose, was born at Deerfield, Massachusetts, in 1746. The record of his birth has not been found. He was doubtless related to the Granville family and to Richard Rose who was a soldier in the French and Indian war from Deerfield in 1748 and to James Rose who died from a wound received July 14, 1748, one of sixteen men under Sergeant Thomas Taylor, of Deerfield. Edward Rose was a soldier in the revolution, a sergeant in Captain Jonas Locke's company of Deerfield. He removed to Stanstead, Province of Quebec, Canada, in 1800, and resided with his son, Timothy Rose. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal church and was distinguished for his uniform and consistent piety. He married Sibyl Walker, who was born in 1745. He died in 1835, his wife in 1827. Children: Timothy, mentioned below; Edward, killed by a fall from a horse; Sybil, married John Searles (see Searles VI).

(II) Timothy Rose, son of Edward Rose, was born in Deerfield, May 15, 1775. He married Sally Albee, who was born in Rockingham, Vermont, February 16, 1781. They settled in Stanstead on Lot No. 7, 13th Range, in 1800, and afterward moved to Lot 6, 12th Range. In 1805 he built a tannery, the first in the eastern townships, and accumulated a large estate. He was lieutenant, captain of cavalry and a magistrate. He died August 15, 1840; his wife July 20, 1855. Children: Lewis E., born November 16, 1799, died 1870, one of the wealthiest men of the county; Hiram, October 31, 1801, died December 25, 1814; Esseba, June 18, 1804, married Hiram Bishop, grandfather of Mrs. John E. Searles (see Searles VIII); Harry, July, 1814, died December 26, 1814; Julia Ann, November 15, 1817, married Albert Knight; Lucretia, May 4, 1821, married Freedom Whitaker; George H., June 14, 1824, married Nancy Foss. Five died in infancy.

Matson is an ancient English surname, formed like Mathewson, Johnson, Dickson and Billson, from the personal name Mat and son. The name is common in various English counties, and the family has been prominent in the old country for many generations.

(I) William Matson, the first of the line herein considered of whom we have definite information, accompanied by his wife Jane and

three sons and one daughter, left plague stricken London, England, in the year 1664, and went to live in Belfast, Ireland, residing there until about the year 1705. One child was born in Ireland, making five in all, namely: William, Thomas, Andrew, Susan, Jane. About the year 1705, William, who was the father of seven children, Henry, Margaret, Jane, Thomas, Susan, Francis, Andrew; Thomas, who was the father of six children, Francis, Henry, James, William, Margaret, Elizabeth; Andrew, who was the father of four children, William, Francis, Katharine, Susan, returned to England, making their permanent home there.

(III) Francis, grandson of William Matson, removed from England to Ireland, in the year 1776, and there spent the remainder of his days. He married and among his children were two sons, William and Francis, who in the year 1790 emigrated to America, resided in Quebec for a number of years, then returned to England.

(IV) William (2), eldest son of Francis Matson, mentioned in preceding paragraph, returned to America, accompanied by his sons, William and Francis, who were in the service of the British government and were active participants in the war of 1812. Shortly after the end of the above named war William Matson Sr. died in Quebec, and his remains were interred under the English Cathedral in that city. He and his sons were members of the Church of England.

(V) William (3), son of William (2) Matson, was a soldier in the English army in the war of 1812. After the end of hostilities he worked at his trade of shoemaker, making his home in Cranbourne, province of Quebec, Canada. He married Hannah Johnson. Children: William, Susan, Jane, Samuel, Thomas, Margaret, all of whom are now deceased with the exception of Samuel.

(VI) Samuel, son of William (3) Matson, was born in Cranbourne, province of Quebec, Canada, July 24, 1837, and is now living on a farm in Northfield, Vermont. He received a common school education, followed his trade of shoemaker until his marriage at the age of twenty-five, then turned his attention to farming, which occupation he has since pursued. He married Margaret McKeage, born in Broughton, province of Quebec, Canada, daughter of Alexander and Martha (Suitor) McKeage. The McKeage family is descended from Scotch ancestry. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Matson: William W., mentioned below; Alexander Henry, mentioned below; Samuel J., a farmer at Northfield, Vermont; George

A., deceased; Thomas James, deceased; David, mentioned below; Hannah Jane, married for her second husband, E. A. Prindle; Robert, residing in Detroit, Michigan; Albert C., residing in Boston, Massachusetts.

(VII) William W., son of Samuel Matson, was born in Cranbourne, province of Quebec, Canada, February 20, 1864. He received a common school education in his native city, and at the age of seventeen came to Vermont and there improved his education by attending night school. He learned the trade of granite cutting in Barre, Vermont, and worked at his trade in the states of Missouri, Wisconsin and Minnesota, continuing until the year 1913, when he became a member of the firm of The Matson Machine Company, of Concord, New Hampshire, with his two brothers, Alexander H. and David, and at the present time is acting in the capacity of secretary. He is a member of the Lodge, Chapter, Commandery and Shrine, Free and Accepted Masons, and a past master of Melrose Lodge, No. 145, of Melrose, Minnesota; also member of the Independent Order of Odd Fellows, Modern Woodmen of America and Granite Cutters' Union. He married, January, 1895, Annie Damman, of St. Louis, Missouri, and they have three children: Emily M., Eva I., Albert J.

(VIII) Alexander Henry, son of Samuel Matson, was born in Cranbourne, province of Quebec, Canada, March 25, 1866. He attended the public schools of his native town. In 1882 he removed to Ely, Vermont, where he resided for four years. During the following six years he was employed by the Fairbanks Scale Company at St. Johnsbury, Vermont. In 1888 he went to Providence, Rhode Island, where he worked at his trade of machinist for about three years. He afterwards followed his trade in various sections of the country, working in no less than eighteen different states, in this manner being able to see the greater part of the United States. In 1907 he entered into partnership with his brother, David Matson, forming The Matson Machine and Tool Company at Bethel, Vermont, where they conducted business until March, 1913, when they removed to Concord, New Hampshire, locating on Beacon street. Mr. Matson is an inventor of note and has many valuable patents. In politics he is a Republican; he takes an active and prominent part in municipal affairs, and has served on the grand jury of the county. In religion he is a Christian Scientist. He is a member of White River Lodge, No. 20, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons. He married, June 18, 1895, Mary K. Ackerman, of Mans-

field, Ohio, daughter of George Peter and Sophia (Snyder) Ackerman. She is of German ancestry. Children: George Edmund, born July 18, 1896; Marguerite Ione, February 4, 1898, died May 29, 1904.

(VII) David, son of Samuel Matson, was born at Cranbourne, province of Quebec, Canada, November 11, 1874. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. In 1891 he began to learn the trade of machinist in the works of Brown & Sharpe, Providence, Rhode Island. After completing his apprenticeship, he worked as a journeyman for three years in Chicago, and afterward he was employed in machine shops in New Bedford, Massachusetts, Woonsocket, Rhode Island, Wilmington, Delaware, and Norristown, Pennsylvania. In 1907 he came to Bethel, Vermont, to enter into partnership with his brother, Alexander Henry Matson, under the firm name of The Matson Machine and Tool Company, and he has continued in that business to the present time (1913) with great success. He is a member of Morning Star Lodge, No. 13, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; also of the Chapter, Council, and Commandery, all of Woonsocket, Rhode Island. He married, July 2, 18—, Clara Louise Green, daughter of Albert E. and Edna F. (Sprague) Green, of Woonsocket. Children: Walter David, born at Norristown, Pennsylvania, September 29, 1900; Milton Albert, born at Bethel, Vermont, March 3, 1909; Louise Helen, born at Bethel, April 22, 1911.

The Matson Machine Company, which occupies one of the finest buildings in the city of Concord, New Hampshire, has been highly prosperous, ranking among the leading industries of that city. They design and build or build from drawings furnished, all kinds of light and medium weight machinery, including clocks and clock machinery, sewing machines, cash registers, typewriters, mathematical instruments, also type setting and printing machinery, tools, jigs and fixtures, all kinds of model work, wood and leather working machinery, many of which were designed and patented by A. H. Matson. New inventions perfected. One of the principal machines manufactured by them, which was patented May 9, 1911, is the Matson Safety Cutting Off Machine, designed for cutting off high speed or air hardened steel, but it is also found to be a great labor saver on cutting up all kinds of metal within the capacity of the machine. The United States government is purchasing them for cutting up boiler tubes, and they are also in use by many firms throughout the length and breadth of the country.

Thomas Mann, the immigrant ancestor, settled in Rehoboth, Massachusetts, and in Providence, Rhode Island. On March 26, 1676, Sunday, during King Philip's war, the battle at Rehoboth called "Pierce's Fight" occurred. Fifty-two English and eleven friendly Indians were killed, and one hundred and forty of the opposing Indians lost their lives. The affair was very desperate, as shown by the fact that the English fought in a ring back to back for two hours against overwhelming odds, having only eleven surviving white men, among them Thomas Mann, who received a severe wound. Rev. Noah Newman, of Rehoboth, wrote to Rev. John Cotton and gave an account of the battle, saying: "Thomas Mann is just returned with a sore wound." On March 7, 1682, he was fined ten shillings for Sabbath breaking. He was surveyor of highways, June 9, 1683, and on February 7, 1689, his name was on the list of inhabitants of Rehoboth. On January 20, 1693, he bought a farm in Providence of Ephraim Pierce, of Rehoboth, and soon after settled on it. His will, dated July 12, 1694, was proved August 21, 1694, his wife Mary being executrix. On May 31, 1699, his widow received a share in her father's estate; on October 18, 1716, she rented to her son Thomas, for five years, all her part of the house and land left by her husband. Thomas Mann died July 18, 1694. He married (first) October 28, 1674, Rachel Bliss, born December 1, 1651, died in June, 1676, daughter of Jonathan and Miriam (Harmon) Bliss. He married (second) April 9, 1678, Mary Wheaton, who died about 1746, daughter of Robert and Alice (Bowen) Wheaton. She married (second) ——— Darling. On November 8, 1731, she had administration on her daughter Joanna Mann's estate; she was then widow of ——— Darling; on November 4, 1745, then of Smithfield, she deeded to her son John all her estate for one hundred pounds. On November 26, 1753, her son Thomas was appointed administrator of her estate. One child by first wife died in 1676. Children by second wife: Rachel, born April 15, 1679; Mary, January 11, 1681; Bethiah, March 12, 1683; Thomas, January 24, 1685; Mehitabel, April 11, 1687; Joanna, September 24, 1689; Daniel, February 16, 1692; John, mentioned below.

(II) John, son of Thomas Mann, was born in 1695, died December 17, 1782. He lived in Providence and Smithfield, Rhode Island. On April 23, 1720, he bought a house and eighty-two acres of land in the north part of the town, of his brother Daniel. His will, dated March 6, 1775, was proved May 19, 1783, his son

John being executor. He left the real estate and a fifth of movables to son John, on condition that he help the daughter Sarah as much as she needed all her life; to children of his daughter Abigail Ballard, he left a fifth of the movables equally; to daughters Sarah Mann, Mary Lapham and Dorcas Herende, the rest of the movables. He was buried in the family burying ground on his farm. He married, June 29, 1720, Abigail Arnold, who died before 1775, daughter of Eleazer and Eleanor (Smith) Arnold. Children: Abigail, born December 11, 1721; Sarah, November 13, 1723; Mary, September 6, 1726; Dorcas, June 27, 1731; John, mentioned below.

(III) John (2), son of John (1) Mann, was born December 13, 1734, died October 9, 1807, aged seventy-two years. He was a farmer and blacksmith. He served as a member of the town council and court of probate of Smithfield. He married (first) Mary, daughter of Thomas Stafford, of Warwick, Rhode Island, and she died in 1781, aged forty-seven years. He married (second) Widow Anna Aldrich, and she died in 1825. Children by first wife: Samuel, married Amey Brayton; Hannah, born January 30, 1768, married Jonathan Lapham; Thomas, mentioned below.

(IV) Judge Thomas (2) Mann, son of John (2) Mann, was born September 2, 1769, at Smithfield, Rhode Island, died there April 17, 1852. He was a farmer, an innkeeper and a manufacturer. He was prominent in town affairs, and held many positions of trust and honor. He was a member of the town council and court of probate, a member of both branches of the Rhode Island legislature, an associate and later chief justice of the court of common pleas for Providence county. For twenty-three years he was town clerk of Smithfield. He married, May 2, 1802, Lydia, daughter of Augustus Lapham, and she died October 11, 1858. Children, born in Smithfield: Job Scott, March 21, 1803; Arnold, mentioned below; Ruth, December 8, 1805; Mary, December 13, 1807; Stafford, February 21, 1814; Abigail Lapham, June 8, 1816.

(V) Arnold, son of Judge Thomas (2) Mann, was born in Smithfield, June 1, 1804, died July 11, 1888. He was a machinist by trade, and lived in Providence, and later in Florence, town of Northampton, Massachusetts. He married (first) Adelia Ann Chase, of Smithfield, and she died in 1834. He married (second) in 1846, Mary Smith, daughter of Samuel L. Hill, of Northampton. She was born September 22, 1828. Children by first wife: 1. and 2. Infant sons, born and died April 6, 1830. 3. Adelia Alvira, born October

18, 1833, died September 30, 1834. Children by second wife: 4. George, born September 10, 1847, died August 31, 1848. 5. Samuel Hill, born August 11, 1848; physician in Providence; married, November 23, 1881, Eleanor Augusta, born June 27, 1853, daughter of George L. Mason, and they have Mary Louise, born August 18, 1882, married, August, 1903, Charles Bly and has Norma, Herman and Eleanor. 6. Charles Arnold, mentioned below. 7. Herbert, born January 17, 1852, died unmarried, November 17, 1879.

(VI) Charles Arnold, son of Arnold Mann, was born August 30, 1849, in Providence, Rhode Island. He attended the public schools of Providence, and learned his trade there in the Franklin Foundry and Machine Company's works. He continued with this concern for some years finally becoming a foreman. In 1882 he engaged in business on his own account as a machinist with a shop on North Main street. His business increased, and in 1891 he removed to his present location on Doyle avenue. He manufactures jewelers' lathes and other machinery. The Mann lathe is known and used all over the world and used universally by manufacturers of jewelry. It is a marvel of accuracy, ingenuity and usefulness. In politics he is an Independent. He married, September 18, 1872, Emma Elmira Johnson, born December 1, 1848, daughter of Pliny F. Johnson. Children: 1. Hattie Julia, born July 7, 1873; is engaged in teaching school in Providence. 2. Helen Sophia, born March 24, 1878; married, May 16, 1906, Edward L. Adams, and their children are as follows: Horace Mann, born June 8, 1907; Edward L. Jr., August 14, 1908; Ruth E., December 12, 1909; Pliny Arnold, June 6, 1911; Florence Hill, September 19, 1912. 3. Henrietta Clara, born March 20, 1880; married, October 19, 1904, J. Tedber Hobson, and they have one daughter, Emma Louise Hobson, born October 17, 1907.

John Bigelow, the immigrant BIGELOW ancestor, was born in 1613, and is first mentioned in this country in Watertown, Massachusetts, where the town records give the date of his first marriage, October 30, 1642, to Mary Warren, the record spelling their names, "John Bigulah and Mary Warin." Of Bigelow's early ancestry nothing definite is known. He is supposed to have had a sister Elizabeth, who married Deacon Richard Butler, of Hartford. Mary Warren, his first wife, was daughter of John and Margaret Warren, and she is said to have been born in England. She died October 19, 1691, and he married (second) October 2, 1694,

Sarah, daughter of Joseph Bemis. John Bigelow took the oath of fidelity at Watertown in 1652, and became a freeman, April 18, 1690. In the roll of freemen his name is written Bigolo and it appears at different times as Biglo, Biglow, Bigelo and Bigolow. By trade he was a blacksmith. He was chosen a surveyor of highways in 1652 and 1660; was constable in 1663; selectman in 1665, 1670 and 1671. He died July 14, 1703. His will was dated January 4, 1703, and proved July 23, 1703. The inventory of his estate amounted to six hundred pounds and twelve shillings. Children, all born in Watertown: John, October 27, 1643; Jonathan, December 11, 1646; Mary, March 14, 1648; Daniel, December 1, 1650; Samuel, October 28, 1653; Joshua, mentioned below; Elizabeth, June 15, 1657; Sary, September 29, 1659; James; Martha, born April 1, 1662; Abigail, February 4, 1664-65; Hannah, March 4, 1666-67; Son, born and died December 18, 1667.

(II) Joshua, son of John Bigelow, was born November 5, 1655, in Watertown, Massachusetts. He was a soldier in Captain Ting's company during King Philip's war, and was wounded. In consideration of his services the general court gave him a grant of land in Narragansett No. 2. He lived in Watertown most of his life, but at the age of eighty-six he moved with his son Eliezer, June 9, 1742, to the grant of land in Narragansett (now Westminister), where he spent the last years of his life. He died February 1, 1745, being the first adult to die in the new town. He married, October 20, 1676, Elizabeth, born March 23, 1657, died August 9, 1729, daughter of Thomas and Mary Flagg. Children, all born in Watertown: Joshua, mentioned below; Jonathan, March 22, 1679; John, December 20, 1681; Benjamin, January 20, 1683; Jabez; Elizabeth, August 3, 1687; David, April 30, 1694; Joseph, December 29, 1695; Daniel, August 29, 1697; Ebenezer, September 4, 1698; Gershom, September 6, 1701; Eliezer, March 14, 1705-06.

(III) Joshua (2), son of Joshua (1) Bigelow, was born in Watertown, Massachusetts, November 25, 1677, died May 9, 1728. He lived in the part of Watertown called Watertown Farms, later set off as Weston, Massachusetts. He married, in Watertown, October 17, 1701, Hannah, daughter of Nathaniel Fiske. Children, born in Watertown: Joshua, February 5, 1703; Hannah, March 6, 1704; Nathaniel, June 17, 1707; Lydia, March 8, 1709; Elizabeth, December 2, 1711; John, mentioned below; Abigail, October 7, 1719; Mary, March 18, 1721.

(IV) John (2), son of Joshua (2) Bige-

low, was born in Weston, Massachusetts, June 24, 1715. He seems to have lived for a few years after his marriage in Weston and then to have moved to Stowe, where one child and perhaps others are said to have been born, although no records of birth are found there. In 1752 he was in Acton, Massachusetts, where four children were born between 1752 and 1760, and in 1762 the Westford records show that he and his family were warned out of town, having come there from Acton. In 1767 he seems to have been a member of Captain Samuel Davis' company, and it is likely that he did not leave Westford on warning. In 1787 he and his son Silas moved to New Ipswich, New Hampshire, from Westford, and it is said that he died there. He married, in Sudbury, November 29, 1738, Grace Allen. Children, so far as known; first five recorded in Weston: Lucy, born May 27, 1740; Beulah, September 20, 1741; John, twin, mentioned below; Nathan, twin, November 8, 1743; Sarah, February 12, 1745; Silas, Stowe, March 17, 1750; Simeon, Acton, April 12, 1752; Molly, April 6, 1754; Grace, April 22, 1757; Eunice, September 14, 1760.

(V) John (3), son of John (2) Bigelow, was born in Weston, Massachusetts, November 8, 1743, died February 14, 1822, aged seventy-eight years, in Conway. He married, in Ashburnham, Massachusetts, September 11, 1770, Molly Melvin. He and his twin brother Nathan were married the same day. He lived in Ashburnham several years and then moved to Conway, about 1780, where he resided the remainder of his life. Children: John, born December 12, 1771, died December 25, 1771; Jonathan, mentioned below; Silas, May 7, 1775; John, July 8, 1777, died August 2, 1777; Amos, July 5, 1778, died August 3, 1782; Isaac, October 27, 1780; Abner, October 23, 1783; Samuel, August 22, 1785; Molly, July 9, 1787; Rebeckah, April 21, 1790; Esther, July 17, 1792, died October 14, 1811; Clarissa, October 15, 1794; Moses Foster, 1798.

(VI) Jonathan, son of John (3) Bigelow, was born in Ashburnham, Massachusetts, January 25, 1773, died November 12, 1819, in Conway. He married, in Conway, 1798, Susanna, daughter of Abner and Anna (Hobart) Brooks, of Groton, Massachusetts, and she died October 30, 1861. Children, born in Conway: Huldah, October 16, 1798; Jonathan Brooks, mentioned below; Mary, September 25, 1801; Washington, March 18, 1803, died April 12, 1805; Anna, June 23, 1804; Sullivan, March 26, 1806; Samuel, August 22, 1807; Jane, January 18, 1809; Harvey, August 25, 1810; Esther, January 15, 1813; Sumner, July 6, 1815; Amos, April 2, 1817.

(VII) Jonathan Brooks, son of Jonathan Bigelow, was born in Conway, Massachusetts, April 12, 1800, died September 21, 1876, in Stowe, Vermont, where he was a farmer. He lived in Conway until 1841, when he moved to Stowe. He married, in Conway, Relief Newhall, born December 30, 1803, died March 23, 1893. Children: Jonathan, born in Conway, January 1, 1824, died in Lexington, Massachusetts, May 11, 1907; Eliza Ann, Conway, April 23, 1826, died in Milwaukee, Wisconsin, May 3, 1913; Lurania Newcomb, Conway, September 7, 1827, died in Salem, Massachusetts, April, 1880; Martha Ann Page, Conway, November 7, 1829; Eliakim, Shelburne, Massachusetts, June 18, 1831; Phineas Newhall, mentioned below; Edwin Ruthven, Conway, March 14, 1837; Ira Hudson, Conway, December 19, 1839, died in Milwaukee, Wisconsin, February 21, 1913; Walter King, Stowe, Vermont, December 28, 1841; Alvah H., Stowe, Vermont, June 28, 1843.

(VIII) Phineas Newhall, son of Jonathan Brooks Bigelow, was born in Conway, Massachusetts, September 27, 1832, died at Stowe, Vermont, October 19, 1911. He attended the public schools of his native place and at Stowe, whither he came with his parents when he was seven years of age. He followed farming all the active years of his life in the town of Stowe. He was active in public affairs, and served the town of Stowe as lister and overseer of the poor. In religion he was a Baptist. He was a strong and interesting personality, holding decided convictions of right and wrong, wielding a large and wholesome influence in the community and enjoying to the utmost the esteem and confidence of his townsmen. Mr. Bigelow married, November 12, 1854, Charlotte Ellen, born in Stowe, July 20, 1836, daughter of Josephus and Lucretia (Parker) Munn. Children: Carrie Ella, born October 7, 1855, married H. E. Straw; Flora Adelaide, July 21, 1857, married Joseph T. Blodgett; Clara Abbie, February 25, 1859; Walter Josephus, mentioned below; Wilbur Brooks, August 20, 1866, superintendent of the Salem City Hospital, Salem, Massachusetts; Amos Newell, November 7, 1871, died August 5, 1893; Arthur Parker, April 21, 1874.

(IX) Walter Josephus, son of Phineas Newhall Bigelow, was born in Stowe, Vermont, January 22, 1865. He attended the public schools there, and the Montpelier Seminary, from which he was graduated in 1889. He was for three years a student in the University of Vermont. While in college he worked nights in the editorial room of the *Burlington Daily Free Press*. In 1894 he was made night editor of that paper, a position he filled with

ability until he resigned, September 20, 1909. He then bought the *Caledonian*, a weekly newspaper of St. Johnsbury, established in 1837. During nearly eighty years the paper had had but three different owners to the time it came into his possession. Mr. Bigelow was a member of the special tax commission of the state of Vermont, 1898-1900, and was chairman of the board. From 1907 to 1909 he was mayor of the city of Burlington, Vermont. In politics he is a Republican. He is an attendant of the Protestant Episcopal church; member of Burlington Lodge, No. 10, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons. Mr. Bigelow married, September 12, 1895, Florence E., born at Bolton, Quebec, daughter of Amos A. and Ellen (Moses) Mooney. They have one child: Ruth Barr, born at Burlington, February 20, 1899.

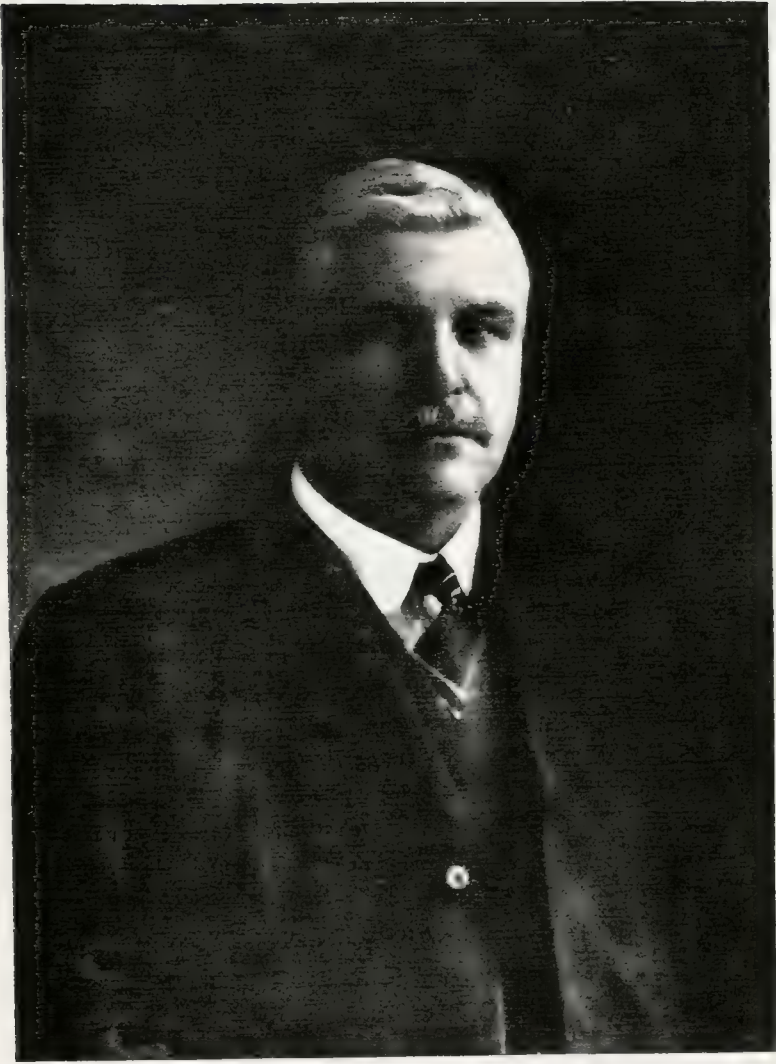
Samuel Gardner, of Newport, Rhode Island, the ancestor of the late Alfred B. Gardner, of Warren, Rhode Island, married Elizabeth, widow of James Brown, and daughter of Robert Carr, of Newport. In 1687 he removed to Freetown, Massachusetts, and in 1693 he purchased, in partnership with Ralph Chapman, of Ebenezer Brenton, a farm at Mattapoisset (now South Swansea), where he died December 8, 1696. His wife was then living.

(II) Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1) and Elizabeth (Carr-Brown) Gardner, was born October 28, 1685, died February 10, 1773. He married, December 6, 1707 (ceremony performed by Governor Samuel Cranston), Hannah, born December 20, 1688, died November 16, 1768, daughter of Philip and Mary Smith.

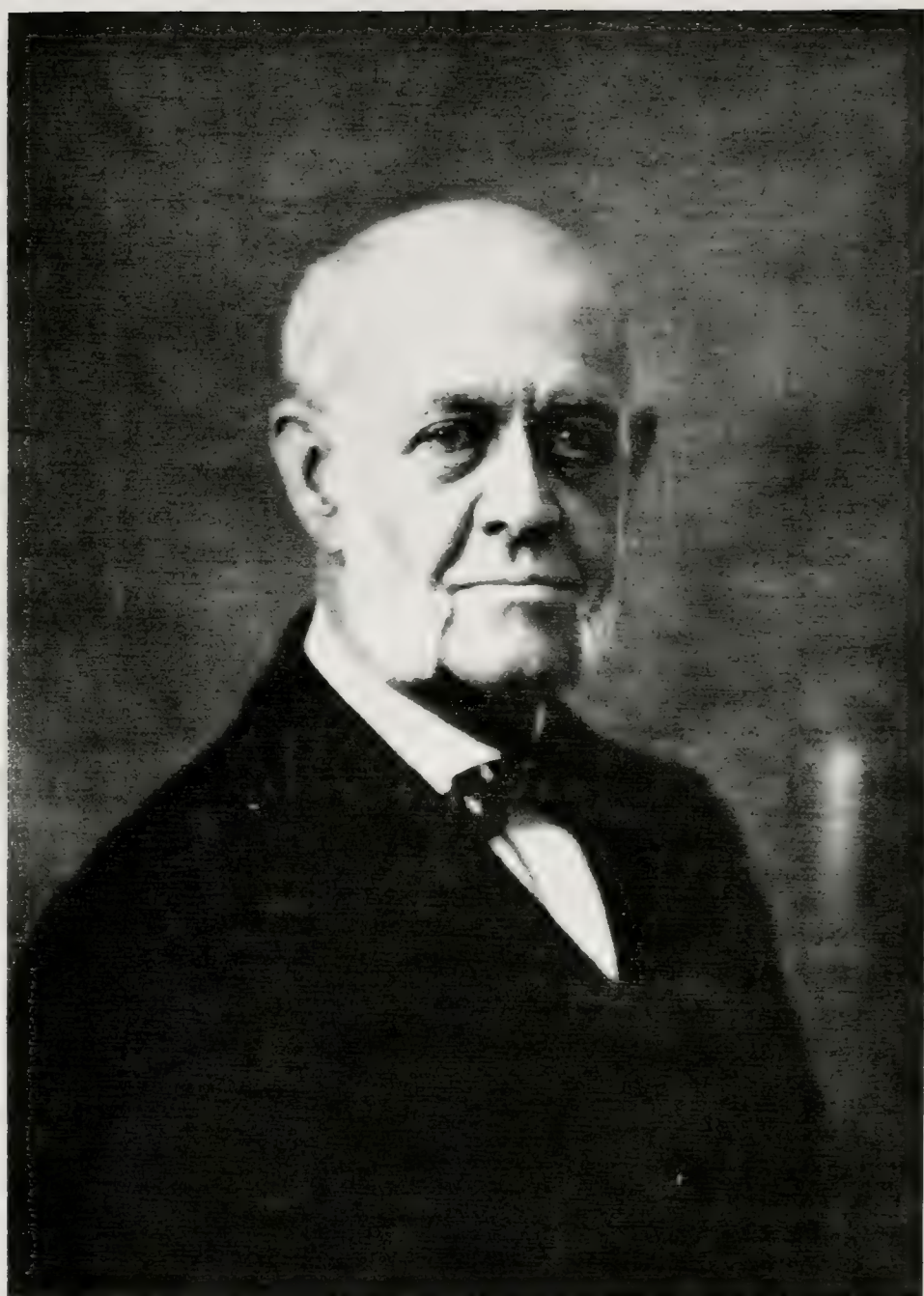
(III) Samuel (3), son of Samuel (2) and Hannah (Smith) Gardner, was born February 17, 1717. He resided in South Swansea. He married, October 30, 1740, Content, born April 3, 1724, daughter of Preserved and Content Brayton.

(IV) William, son of Samuel (3) and Content (Brayton) Gardner, was born September 12, 1753, died April 24, 1811. He married, January 17, 1779, Zerviah, born September 6, 1759, died September 15, 1824, daughter of James and Bathsheba (Luther) McKoon.

(V) James, son of William and Zerviah (McKoon) Gardner, was born in Swansea, Massachusetts, August 30, 1806, died in Warren, Rhode Island, July 30, 1890. He obtained a practical education in the schools of his native state. At the age of sixteen years he became a resident of Bristol, Rhode Island, where for a year he clerked in a drug store, then went to Providence, and there for two years was similarly employed, with the whole-



W. J. Bigelow.



Chas. W. Tindley

sale drug house of Hoppin Brothers. When twenty years of age he located permanently in the town of Warren, and began his long business career as clerk in the drug, grocery and hardware store of Dr. Jeremiah Williams, which was then located on Market street. One year later the business of his employer was separated, the grocery and hardware departments going into one building, and the drugs into another. On this change Mr. Gardner took an interest in, and was placed in charge of, the grocery and hardware store, and after one year's association with Dr. Williams purchased the latter's interest and conducted the business alone until 1840. In that year he engaged in the hardware business on Main street. In 1854 he associated in business with him his son, Alfred B., establishing the firm of James Gardner & Son. The senior member of the firm possessed good business qualifications, and through his careful conduct of his business, ever alert to the wants of his customers, he, with the aid of his son, built up a large and profitable business. Both men of the highest character and integrity, they gained and held the confidence of the people, and were prosperous. Their customers were not confined to the village and vicinity, but came from far and near, and their establishment was extensively known. Owing to the increasing years of the senior Mr. Gardner the active business of the concern gradually fell into the hands of the son, and in 1885 was disposed of, the son in the previous year having been chosen treasurer and cashier, respectively, of the Warren Institution for Savings and the First National Bank. The senior Mr. Gardner possessed an exceptionally genial disposition, which rendered his society agreeable and entertaining, and his store, after the business hours of the day were spent, was ever a popular resort for his numerous acquaintances. At the time of his death he was the oldest member living—in term of membership—of St. Mark's Episcopal Church at Warren and was zealously devoted to that church, in which he was a vestryman for many years. He was long one of the most highly respected and esteemed citizens of Warren. Mr. Gardner married Lydia, daughter of Benjamin and Ann (Haile) Bosworth, of Swansea, Massachusetts. She died March 28, 1880. Children: Alfred Bosworth, of whom further; Ellen Maria, born April 7, 1836, who died June 10, 1907, unmarried.

(VI) Alfred Bosworth, son of James and Lydia (Bosworth) Gardner, was born November 30, 1832, in Warren, Rhode Island. He was educated largely in the parish school of St. Mark's Church, and leaving school perma-

nently when about fifteen years of age was but seventeen years old when he went to Boston. For two years he clerked there for the firm of Oliphant & Company. On returning to Warren he entered the hardware store of his father, and in 1854 was taken into partnership with him, the firm becoming James Gardner & Son, as before mentioned. This partnership continued for the long period of thirty-one years, or until 1885, when the interests of both father and son were sold out. On November 1, 1884, Mr. Gardner was elected treasurer of the Warren Institution for Savings and cashier of the First National Bank of Warren, which positions he held until August, 1905, when these institutions, with the three other banks, were absorbed by the Warren Branch of the Industrial Trust Company, and Mr. Gardner then became vice-chairman of the board of managers of this branch, continuing in that capacity until his death. His business standing, and the strength of his claims to that standing, are sufficiently evidenced in this long-continued service in the same connection. Mr. Gardner was as thoroughly esteemed for his personal character as he was admired for his business qualifications.

Mr. Gardner was a member of the Philanthropic Society of Warren and was its treasurer. He was senior warden of St. Mark's Church, succeeding Mr. Cook in that incumbency, which he held for over thirty years, and for thirty-eight years he was one of the vestrymen. He had always been very active in the church and much interested in its welfare. In politics Mr. Gardner was a Republican, but he took only a modestly active interest in public matters; however, he served for some time as member of the town council. He gave his time and attention almost wholly to the financial institutions with which he was so long connected, and had seen the deposits of the Institution for Savings increase from \$900,000 to \$1,250,000. Mr. Gardner was one of the thoroughly reliable and substantial citizens of Warren, interested in all things which have tended to the betterment of the place and its people, and his honored memory is cherished by all who knew him. Mr. Gardner died February 10, 1911.

Mr. Gardner married, September 20, 1861, Henrietta J., born September 19, 1833, daughter of James and Naomi Georgiana Crowley. Caleb Slocum, her maternal grandfather, was of Franklin, Massachusetts, married Mary Bass; he was a son of John, grandson of Simeon, and great-grandson of Giles Slocum, the emigrant ancestor. Mr. and Mrs. Gardner had one daughter, Alice Louise, born August 20, 1873. She is a graduate of Brown Univer-

sity, A. B., 1897, A. M., 1899, and in 1903 was given the Phi Beta Kappa key for excellence in scholarship in the class of 1897. She is a member of the Daughters of the Revolution and was for several years a member of the Short Story Club. She married, August 16, 1905, Marcius Harold Merchant, M. D., born June 15, 1874, son of Dr. Joseph Milford and Hannah (Martin) Merchant, the former named being one of the oldest medical practitioners in Rhode Island; they are the parents of one other child, Mary, who married Howard K. De Wolf, and has three children: Mary Merchant, Jane Hudson and Rachel Howard De Wolf. Children of Dr. Marcius H. and Alice L. (Gardner) Merchant: Alice Milford, born May 17, 1906; Joseph Gardner, born August 1, 1907; Julia Eleanor, born November 13, 1909.

The Gorham family is of ancient French ancestry, coming over to England with William the Conqueror in 1066. In France they were known under the name of De Gorman, and there held many important offices of state. The remote ancestor of the branch herein reviewed of which we have a record was James Gorham, of Bennefield, Northamptonshire, England. He was born in 1550, and married, 1572, Agnes Berrington, who died in 1576.

(II) Ralph, son of James and Agnes (Berrington) Gorham, was born at Bennefield, Northamptonshire, England, 1575, and came to America prior to 1637, as he was granted land in the Plymouth Colony, October 2, 1637. His name appears in the court records, June 4, 1639, and one record states that he died in 1643, at the age of sixty-eight years, but some think he returned to England and died there. He had sons, Ralph and John, born in England, and at his death left no widow, and probably only one son, Ralph having died before his father.

(III) Captain John Gorham, son of Ralph Gorham, was born in England, and baptized at Bennefield, January 28, 1621. A memorandum book of Captain John Gorham, written in 1645, gives a quaint account of his family, from which we quote as follows: "Louisburg, Feb., 27, 1645-46. The rise of ye family of Gorhams taken from Capt. George Gorham. My Great Great Grandfather & family came out of Some part of England and lived at Marshfield and Had one son named after him, John Gorum alis Gorham, which son after Having Married With a Howland and had Sevrall Children Went home to England and Returned Soone again to his family. His Father Lived and Dyed att Marshfield and

whats remarkable He Was a Joyner and Made his Coffen himself for sevrall years before he Dyed and Used to Keep apples in It as a chest Untill he dyed & used it. The son John marryed Desire Howland and Went to England Moved from Marshfield to Barnstable Built mills—tan vatts &c."

John Gorham's name is variously spelled in the records as Gorham, Goarum, Gorum, Gorome, Groom, Groome. He lived at Plymouth and Duxbury in early life and was admitted a freeman at Plymouth, December 18, 1638, and was a partner of John Rogers at Duxbury in 1638-39. He inherited the estate of his father, and at the age of sixteen years he had a grant of land at Plymouth. He and Joseph Beadle built a bridge over South river in 1650-51. In a deposition dated March 4, 1674-75, he gave his age as fifty-three years.

He is known in history as Captain John Gorham, having commanded a company of Plymouth forces in King Philip's war in the decisive battle fought December 19, 1675. This was the second expedition in this war in which he took part. He was also appointed lieutenant of the Plymouth forces in the Dutch war in 1673. He was one of the selectmen of Barnstable in 1674. He removed from Plymouth to Marshfield in 1646. In 1652 he removed to Yarmouth and settled near the Barnstable line, where it appears from the record of the birth of his children, he lived only two or three years. He then removed over the line into Barnstable and was the owner of a large land property, a grist mill and a tannery. He died a few months after the Narragansett fight, of a fever, the result of fatigue and exposure at that time. He was buried at Swansea, February 5, 1676. Administration of his estate was granted to his widow and two sons, James and John, the rights of the younger children to be guarded.

Captain Gorham married, 1643, Desire Howland, who died at Barnstable, October 13, 1683. Her father, John Howland, came over in the "Mayflower," and became a leading citizen of Plymouth. He was deputy to the general court, 1641-46-47-48-49-51-52-53-54-55-58-61-63-66-67-70, and for many years a selectman. In 1634 John Howland was commander in the Hocking affair; was assistant of the colony, 1633-34-35, and in 1627 was one of the eight undertakers who assumed the debts and management of the Colony. His wife, Elizabeth (Tilley) Howland, also came in the "Mayflower" with her father. Children of Captain John and Desire (Howland) Gorham: 1. Desire, born in Plymouth, April 2, 1644; married, October 17, 1661, Captain John Hawes, of Yarmouth. 2. Temperance, born in

Marshfield, May 5, 1646; married (first) Edward Sturgis, (second) Theodore Baxter. 3. Elizabeth, born in Marshfield, April 2, 1648. 4. James, see forward. 5. John, born in Marshfield, February 20, 1652. 6. Joseph, born in Yarmouth, February 16, 1653. 7. Jabez, born in Barnstable, August 30, 1656. 8. Mercy, born in Barnstable, January 20, 1658. 9. Lydia, born in Barnstable, November 16, 1661; married as his second wife, January 1, 1683, Colonel John Thacher. 10. Hannah, born in Barnstable, November 28, 1663. 11. Shubael, born in Barnstable, October 21, 1667.

(IV) James (2), son of Captain John and Desire (Howland) Gorham, was born in Marshfield, April 28, 1650, died in 1707. He married, February 24, 1673, Hannah Huckins, who died February 13, 1727. Children: 1. Desire, born February 9, 1674; married, June 11, 1706, John Baxter. 2. James, born March 6, 1676; married, September 29, 1709, Mary Joyce. 3. Experience, born July 28, 1678. 4. John, see forward. 5. Mehitable, born April 28, 1683. 6. Thomas, born December 16, 1684. 7. Mercy, born November 22, 1686, died June 12, 1689. 8. Joseph, born March 25, 1689. 9. Jabez, born March 6, 1690. 10. Sylvanus, born October 13, 1693. 11. Eleazer, born February 14, 1695; married, November 9, 1727, Temperance Hawes.

(V) John (2), son of James (2) and Hannah (Huckins) Gorham, was born August 2, 1680. He married, February 24, 1705, Anne Brown, and removed to Yarmouth. Children: 1. Matthias, see forward. 2. Mercy, born August 20, 1708; married, July 2, 1724, Ebenezer Crowell. 3. Desire, born August 26, 1710. 4. Rose, born March 19, 1711; married, February 3, 1731, Ephraim Crowell. 5. Elizabeth, born June 27, 1714; married, July 20, 1737, John Eldridge Jr. 6. Anne, born January 12, 1716; married, September 17, 1741, William Taylor.

(VI) Matthias, son of John (2) and Anne (Brown) Gorham, was born December 18, 1706. He married, at Barnstable, November 1, 1732, Mary Davis, died April 27, 1784. Children, born at Yarmouth: 1. Lydia, born January 13, 1734, died February 5, 1818. 2. Mehitable, born January 26, 1737; married, December 18, 1766, Joseph Taylor. 3. Elizabeth, born December 28, 1739, died October 13, 1808. 4. Anne, born January 1, 1741; married, January 10, 1765, Josiah Marchant. 5. John, born March 26, 1744; married, December 15, 1785, Mary Bray. 6. Mary, born May 16, 1746; married, December 1, 1768, Jacob Parker. 7. Matthias, see forward.

(VII) Captain Matthias (2) Gorham, son of Matthias (1) and Mary (Davis) Gorham, was born December 17, 1749, died March 20,

1820. In early life he followed the sea and sailed fishing vessels to the Grand Banks. With his family, except his youngest daughter Mary, Captain Gorham moved from Yarmouth, Massachusetts, in April, 1798, to Westminster, Vermont. He made the journey with a team of three yoke of oxen in thirteen days. The first night on their journey from Yarmouth they spent at Sandwich, the twelfth at Westmoreland, New Hampshire, at Church's Hotel. The thirteenth day they crossed the Connecticut river at Robinson's Ferry, into Vermont, at Putney, then to Westminster West, arriving the second day of May on the farm, for which he paid four thousand dollars in gold and silver, and the farm remained in the Gorham family nearly one hundred years.

Captain Matthias Gorham married, March 27, 1777, Dorcas Crowell. Children: 1. Isaac, born December 18, 1777, died December 25, 1859; married (first) Hannah Matthews, (second) Rebecca Hall. 2. Mary, born July 15, 1779, died September 2, 1856; married, April 18, 1797, William Matthews. 3. Hannah, born September 1, 1781, died May 8, 1820; married, October 22, 1801, Barnabas Clark Jr. 4. Matthias, born September 25, 1784, died August 26, 1846; married, November 5, 1805, Martha Ide; moved to Coventry, Vermont. 5. David, see forward. 6. William, born November 24, 1788, died February 7, 1869; married, January, 1816, Rachel Wilcox; moved to Kirby, Vermont. 7. Sally, born January 25, 1791, died December 18, 1835. 8. Allen, born January 25, 1791, died March 4, 1796. 9. James, born March 9, 1793, died January 6, 1858; married, January 28, 1827, Temperance Gardnier, of Coventry, Vermont.

(VIII) David, son of Captain Matthias (2) and Dorcas (Crowell) Gorham, was born at Yarmouth, Massachusetts, October 18, 1786, died at Westminster West, Vermont, January 25, 1882. He came to Westminster with his parents and followed farming there throughout his active life. He was a delegate to the constitutional convention, and held various town offices. He married, November 14, 1811, Surviah Crowell, born November, 1791, died in May, 1886. Children: 1. Laura, born February 7, 1813, died May 12, 1869. 2. Freeman, see forward. 3. Mary, born February 5, 1816, died April 17, 1888. 4. David Crowell, born March 9, 1818, died in 1907. 5. Henry, born in 1823, died in 1849. 6. Allen C. 7. Almira. 8. Susan, died in childhood.

(IX) Freeman, son of David and Surviah (Crowell) Gorham, was born at Westminster West, Vermont, September 18, 1814, died August 26, 1884. He received a common school education in his native town, and followed

farming on the homestead which his grandfather cleared, and which his father had also occupied. He served for many years on the board of selectmen and was chairman of the board. During the civil war he was active in procuring enlistments and was a leader in public affairs. He represented the town in the state legislature in 1861 and again in 1867. In religion he was a Congregationalist. He married Malina, born March 23, 1821, died in May, 1909, daughter of Simon and Clarissa (Moore) Hitchcock, of Putney, Vermont. Children: 1. Elvira Malina, born January 25, 1852. 2. Jennie Louise, born October 16, 1855, died August 8, 1886. 3. George Henry, see forward.

(X) Dr. George Henry Gorham, son of Freeman and Malina (Hitchcock) Gorham, was born at Westminster West, Vermont, October 9, 1857. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Vermont Academy at Saxtons River. He received his medical education in the University of Vermont, then in the University of New York, from which he was graduated in 1882. He began to practice in New York City in 1882. At the end of two years he located at Westminster, Vermont, where he was in practice for three years. From 1887 to 1890 he practiced at Alstead, New Hampshire. During the next two years he continued his medical and surgical studies in New York City and abroad. Since 1892 he has practiced at Bellows Falls, Vermont, and has made a specialty of diseases of the eye and ear. He is a member of the Vermont State Medical Society, of which he was president one year; member of the American Medical Association and of the Connecticut River Valley Medical Society and the Rockingham Medical Club. In politics he is a Republican. He has been chairman of the Republican town committee and for ten years a member of the congressional district Republican committee, of which he was secretary. In 1898-99 he represented Windham county in the state senate and was chairman of the committee on public health and of the committee on municipal affairs. He was also a member of the committees on insane and on libraries. He was a member of the school boards in Westminster and Alstead; was bailiff and trustee of the incorporated village of Bellows Falls for five years. He is a director of the Brattleboro Trust Company. For several years he was United States pension examiner. He is a member of King Solomon Temple Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; Abenagui Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Holy Cross Commandery, Knights Templar; Windsor Lodge of Perfection; Burlington Consistory and the

Order of the Eastern Star; Mount Sinai Temple, Order of the Mystic Shrine. He has taken the thirty-two degrees of Scottish Rite Masonry. He was grand commander of the Knights Templar of Vermont in 1908; grand patron of the Order of the Eastern Star in 1907. He is also a member of Bellows Falls Lodge, No. 23, Independent Order of Odd Fellows; of the Vermont Society, Sons of the American Revolution. He is a deacon of the Congregational church.

Dr. Gorham married, June 1, 1897, Mrs. Abbie C. (Veazey) Hitchcock, born at Westmoreland, New Hampshire, daughter of Alexander Veazey, born at Westmoreland, 1813, died in Putney, Vermont, 1872, and Abigail (Goodnow) Veazey, granddaughter of Zenas and Rebecca (Pierce) Veazey. They have no children.

GOODWIN

This branch of the Goodwin family came from Ireland to America in the early days of the Irish emigration to this country. Soon after 1840 John Goodwin with his wife and twelve children made their home in Valley Falls, Rhode Island. His native place was Augher, county Tyrone, province of Ulster, in the north of Ireland. The Goodwin ancestry is doubtless English. Goodwin is an ancient English surname and most of the families of this section of Ireland came of Scotch and English stock. John Goodwin was a mason by trade and he became a successful mason and contractor in Valley Falls, and one of his first contracts was the construction of the dam at Valley Falls. Afterward he built various mills and other important structures in this section. Nine of his children were daughters, most of whom married and had children. His sons were: Peter, James, John, mentioned below.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) Goodwin, was born in county Tyrone, north of Ireland, and came with the family to Valley Falls, Rhode Island, where he received a common school education. He learned the trade of mason under his father's instruction and continued in his father's employ until he married. He removed to Tennessee and followed his trade there. When the civil war broke out, he enlisted in the Tenth Tennessee Regiment of Cavalry in the Confederate army. After he enlisted he was never heard from, and the family suppose that he lost his life in the service and was buried with that great army of unknown dead. His wife and two children later made their home in Providence, Rhode Island. He married Margaret Farrell. Children, born in Valley Falls: John J., men-

tioned below; Mary, who married Andrew Hope, and had a daughter Ellen Hope.

(III) John J., son of John (2) Goodwin, was born May 12, 1857. He attended the public schools of Providence, and early in life began his business career as clerk in a store, after a period of apprenticeship. Throughout his youth he spent his leisure hours and evenings in study and he continued a close student until he was twenty-seven years old. In 1884 he was appointed a carrier in the Providence postoffice, and he continued in this position until 1909, when he was appointed superintendent of the East Providence branch of the Providence postoffice, a position he has since filled with ability and efficiency. In politics he has always been a Republican, but his position as a government employee has kept him from taking an active part in public affairs. He is popular with all classes of people and one of the best known and most highly esteemed citizens of East Providence. He is a member of no clubs or societies. In religion he is a Catholic, being a member of St. Mary's Roman Catholic Church, of Providence. He married, September 14, 1893, Catherine, daughter of Patrick and Susan Hackett, of Providence. They have one child, John Hackett Goodwin, born March 31, 1909.

George Orvis, or Orvice, as the ORVIS name was also spelled, was the immigrant ancestor of this family. He settled at Farmington, Connecticut. He married, in 1652, Elizabeth, widow of David Carpenter. He was admitted a freeman of Farmington in 1658, and he died April 27, 1664. His widow married Richard Bronson. She died in 1694. Her will, dated April 26, 1694, proved September 6, 1694, bequeaths to son Samuel Orvis a lot in the Paquabuck Meadow; to son Roger Orvis, and daughter Mary, who married Samuel Scott; to son David Carpenter (by first marriage); to Mary Hinman, Elizabeth Hill, grandchild Mary, daughter of Thomas Barnes; grandchild Experience Chappell; to daughter Martha Orvis and Deborah Orvis; grandchild Samuel Orvis and grandchild Martha Scott. (Hartford probate records, iii, p. 184.) Children of George and Elizabeth Orvis: Samuel, mentioned below; Hannah, born April, 1655; Roger, June, 1657, lived at Farmington; Ebenezer, February, 1660; Margaret, June, 1661; Mary, June, 1663.

(II) Samuel, son of George Orvis, was born at Farmington, in May, 1653. His wife Deborah joined the church at Farmington, May 7, 1682. Children: Deborah, baptized May 14, 1682; Martha, baptized May 6, 1683;

Samuel, mentioned below; Margaret, April 17, 1687; Sarah, October 12, 1690; Ann, November 11, 1694.

(III) Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1) Orvis, was born October 25, 1685, at Farmington, and removed to Northfield, Massachusetts, January 30, 1718, when he was granted thirty acres of land on condition that he settle and live thereon for four years. He was a soldier in the Indian wars. In 1720 he sold land to Rev. Benjamin Doolittle and his homestead to Stephen Belden.

(IV) William, son of Samuel (2) Orvis, was born in 1709, at Sunbury, Connecticut. He died at Northfield, June 14, 1774. He removed to Winchester, New Hampshire, in 1743, and returned to Northfield in 1749. He was a soldier in the French and Indian war, in Lieutenant John Catlin's company, December 10, 1747, to June 10, 1748, and was at Fort Sterling in 1747; again in 1756 he served in Captain Catlin's (second) company. He was a proprietor of Northfield, owning lot 6, in the fourth division, in 1754. He married (first) Anna ———, who died August 18, 1746, (second) in 1750, Martha ———, died September 30, 1754, and (third) in 1755, Elizabeth Severance. Children, born at Northfield: Mercy, November 12, 1735, died September 20, 1754; Samuel, born March 10, 1738-39; William, May 8, 1740, removed to Leyden, married Mindwell Holton, died January 11, 1801, at Dummerston, Vermont; Rachel, July, 1745; Anna, March 4, 1746-47; Charles, August 20, 1751; Oliver, October 2, 1752; Gershom, May 23, 1754; Waitstill, mentioned below; Ambrose, July 7, 1758.

(V) Waitstill, son of William Orvis, was born at Northfield, December 2, 1755. He was a soldier in the revolution, being ensign in the Hinsdale company of the Cumberland county militia, and later was fifer in the Second Line Regiment of New York. He removed to Brattleboro, Vermont. He was a farmer and magistrate, and a prominent citizen. He married, at Brattleboro, December 17, 1777, Elizabeth Church, born at Westfield, Massachusetts, October 19, 1757, died September 12, 1832, at Dummerston, Vermont. He died at Brattleboro, October 11, 1823. Children, born at Hinsdale, Vermont, excepting the two youngest, born at Brattleboro: 1. Joseph, December 20, 1778; died May 30, 1795. 2. Josephus, February 28, 1780, died December 25, 1855; married Rebecca Barney, at Halifax, Vermont. 3. Malachi, March 6, 1782; died October 19, 1854, at Dickinson, New York; married, January 9, 1809, Clarissa Clark, in Dummerston. 4. Waitstill Jr., born June 26, 1784; drowned on the coast of North

Carolina, August 29, 1815; married, January, 1811, at Savannah, Georgia, Susan Gremet. 5. Billy, born September 14, 1786; died August 25, 1855; married, March, 1809, Lucy Thomas, at Hinsdale, Massachusetts. 6. Elihu, October 25, 1788, lived in Granville, New York; married, February 4, 1813, at Pawlet, Vermont, Lucina C. Upham, and had four children; their son, Joseph Upham, was father of Charles Eustis and Edward Waitstill Orvis, of the banking firm of Orvis Brothers & Company, New York City. 7. John Mills, born December 18, 1790; died November 19, 1863, at Salem, Wisconsin; married, August 19, 1811, in Guilford, Ann Loraby. 8. Elizabeth, born March 10, 1793; died at Brooklyn, Vermont, March 1, 1826; married, January 29, 1815, Elisha Flint. 9. Francis, born April 15, 1795; married, August, 1813, Levina Walker, of Brattleboro. 10. Simeon, born May 30, 1797; married, January 20, 1824, in Marlboro, Derexa Campbell. 11. Levi Church, mentioned below. All these vital records are from the family Bible.

(VI) Levi Church, son of Waitstill Orvis, was born at Brattleboro, May 19, 1799, and died September 25, 1849, at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. He came to Manchester, Vermont, in 1820, removed later to Arlington, and returned to Manchester, where he went into business as a general merchant on the present site of the Equinox House, of which the old building is a part. He was postmaster for many years. He also owned a marble quarry, did a large business, and was prominent in town affairs. He was ensign in the state militia in 1830, second lieutenant of the Franklin Independent Artillery in 1832, and captain in 1833. This company belonged to the Second Regiment, First Brigade, Second Division. He was aide-de-camp to Major-General Roberts. His commission was issued by Governor Thomas A. Palmer. For many years he was a justice of the peace. He died in the prime of life. He was a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. In politics he was a Democrat. He married, at Manchester, January, 1823, Electa Sophia Purdy, who was born at Manchester, August 28, 1803, died there September 30, 1870. Children: 1. Franklin H., of whom further. 2. Caroline Maria, born October 26, 1826, married John Conover Hinchman, superintendent of Western Union Telegraph Company. 3. Columbus Augustus, born February 17, 1828; was a merchant, and member of Chicago Board of Trade; married Harriet Sargent. 4. Charles Frederick, born June 19, 1831; was a merchant in Manchester, and manufacturer of fishing rods and artificial flies; one of the leading

Democrats of his section; married Laura Ellen Walker. 5. Frances Jane, born August 23, 1833, died August 27, 1836. 6. Frances Elizabeth, born July 24, 1838; married George P. Utley, a real estate dealer in Chesterton, Indiana. 7. Levi Church Jr., born July 27, 1841; a druggist, of Manchester; married Annie Wise, of Brooklyn, New York.

Electa Sophia Purdy was a daughter of Truman and Lucy (Mead) Purdy, granddaughter of Reuben and Anna (Powell) Purdy, and great-granddaughter of Martin Powell, a prominent pioneer citizen of Manchester. Benjamin, father of Reuben Purdy, was one of the little group of men who left Ameniam (Nine Partners), New York, to settle in the Vermont wilderness.

(VII) Franklin Henry, son of Levi Church Orvis, was born at Manchester, Vermont, July 12, 1824, and died November 30, 1900. He attended the public schools of his native town, Burr Seminary, and Union Village Academy at Greenwich, New York. In 1842, at the age of eighteen, he left school and spent two years in Wisconsin and Illinois. In 1844 he became a clerk in the wholesale dry goods house of Marsh & Willis. He resigned this position to engage in business in 1846 in partnership with Elijah M. Carrington, and he continued as a wholesale dealer until 1860. His later years were devoted to the hotel business. He established the Equinox Hotel at Manchester, and was a pioneer in the summer hotel business. From a modest beginning his enterprise grew to large proportions, and the house became one of the most popular summer hotels in New England. In 1872 he undertook the management of the St. James Hotel in Jacksonville, Florida, with the intention of attracting northern visitors during the winter. His success was remarkable. He afterward bought the Putnam House at Palatka, Florida, and conducted it in winters until it was burned in 1884. From 1881 to 1891 he also conducted the Windsor Hotel at Jacksonville, another very popular and successful hostelry. He was thus also the pioneer of the winter hotel business in Florida. In politics he was a Republican, and he was state senator in 1869 and again in 1892. The National Hotel Reporter, in an obituary notice, says of him: "In his demise, Vermont loses one of her best citizens, and there is removed from the ranks of American hotelkeepers one of the most unique, progressive and talented men who ever welcomed the coming and speeded the parting guest."

He married, November 17, 1852, Sarah M. Whitin, daughter of Paul Whitin, of the Paul Whitin Manufacturing Company of Whitinsville, Massachusetts. It is a curious fact that

Deacon Samuel Chapin, of Springfield, is four times an ancestor of Mrs. Orvis, and Robert Taft, the original Taft emigrant, is three times an ancestor. This shows how the early colonists intermarried. Children:

1. Paul Whitin Orvis, died in November, 1911. He was educated in the public schools and Highland Military Academy. He was associated with his father in the Orvis hotels in Manchester, Vermont, and Jacksonville, Florida; later was manager of the Majestic, Central Park West, New York City; later of the Grosvenor Hotel, Fifth avenue and Tenth street, New York City; lastly president of the Lorraine Hotel Company, Fifth avenue and Forty-fifth street, New York City. He married Helen Tarbox, of Bath, Maine, in 1903, and they had one son, Paul Whitin Jr., born in 1908.

2. Edward Church Orvis, of whom further.

3. William Franklin Orvis, born in April, 1864, died in June, 1906. He was educated in the public schools, and Phillips Academy, Andover, Massachusetts. He was associated with his father and brothers in the Orvis hotels, and at different times was connected with the management of the Putnam House, Palatka, Florida; the Princess Anne, Virginia Beach; the Midland, and the Windsor, New York City.

4. George Alfred Orvis, born in April, 1872. He was educated at "The Gunnery," Washington, Connecticut, and Phillips Academy. He was manager of the Osborne, Seventh avenue and Fifty-seventh street, New York City; succeeded his brother Paul in the Lorraine Hotel Company, and is now president of the Equinox Company, conducting the Equinox House and Spring in Manchester, Vermont, having purchased the shares of his three brothers. He married Louise Simonds, of Manchester, in 1896, and they have one son, Franklin Whitin, born in 1903.

5. Louis Chapin Orvis, born July, 1874, died July, 1912.

(VIII) Edward Church Orvis, son of Franklin Henry Orvis, was born in Whitinsville, Massachusetts, May 18, 1858. He was educated at Burr and Burton Seminary, Manchester; the public schools of Whitinsville, Massachusetts, and Williston Seminary, Easthampton, Massachusetts, graduating in the class of 1875. He was associated with his father in the management of the Equinox House at Manchester, and the Putnam House at Palatka, Florida, succeeded his father as manager of the Equinox House, and continued in that position until 1909, when he has succeeded by his brother George, who bought the interests of the other heirs in the property. Since then he has lived part of the year on his

farm, one mile west of the village of Manchester, and has spent his summers at Thompson's Point, on Lake Champlain, where he has a fine camp. He is a Republican in politics, and has taken a prominent part in public affairs. He was first selectman of the town of Manchester for eight years, and was president of the village from the time of incorporation until 1912, a period of twelve years. He represented the town of Manchester in the state legislature in 1890, and was senator for the north shire of Bennington county in 1908. For many years he has been town auditor. He attends the Congregational church. He is treasurer of the Bellwood Cemetery, and trustee of the Burton Fund and of the Mark Skinner Library. He is a member of the Lake Champlain Yacht Club and a charter member of the Fish and Game League of Vermont, of which he has been vice-president.

He married, October 9, 1883, at the Church of the Messiah, Boston, Massachusetts, Mary Lowe Woods, who was born in Boston, January 29, 1860 (see Woods V). Children: 1. Edna, born October 18, 1884; graduate of Burr and Burton Seminary, of Wellesley College (A. B. 1905), and of Columbia University (A. M. 1908); teacher at Burr and Burton Seminary one year, at Wellesley College one year. For two years she was a helper at the George Junior Republic, Freeville, New York, and has since devoted herself to philanthropic work. 2. Sarah Whitin, born January 30, 1889; graduate of Burr and Burton Seminary, and Abington Friends School; class of 1912, University of Vermont; and class of 1915, Simmons College, Boston.

Mrs. Orvis attended the public schools of Massachusetts, Burr and Burton Seminary and Smith College. She is an active member of the Congregational church, and one of the administrative committee of the Mark Skinner Library.

(The Woods Line).

(I) Samuel Woods, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1686, and came to this country about 1700 or later. He settled in Chelmsford, Massachusetts, where he owned a farm on which he was taxed from 1720 to 1743. In 1743 he moved, and died in 1763, aged seventy-eight years. He married, in Chelmsford, 1717, Mary, daughter of John and Mary Parker. He left two daughters, and a son Samuel, mentioned below.

(II) Samuel (2), son of Samuel (1) Woods, was born in Chelmsford, Massachusetts, June 19, 1722, died November 8, 1808, aged eighty-six years. He lived in Rutland, Massachusetts, where on March 6, 1761, he bought lot No. 13, in Princeton, Massachu-

setts, containing two hundred and ninety-two acres. He then settled in Princeton, and sold various portions of his lot, saving only about one hundred acres on which he lived the remainder his life. He held various important offices in Princeton, and was prominent in its affairs for the ten critical years before the revolution. He was on the special committee which drew up the declaration of independence for the town in 1774. He was of a studious mind, fond of literary study and philosophical researches, being known as "Philosopher Woods." He taught the first public school in the town, at his own home, and continued that practice from the time of his removal to Princeton until his death. He was a member of the Congregational church. He married (first) at Sudbury, September 4, 1751, Tabitha Eveleth, of that place, and she died at Princeton, October 22, 1770. He married (second) August 26, 1772, Abigail (Whitney) Underwood, widow, of Hubbardston. She died at Princeton, January 31 (town record), or February 28 (gravestone), 1826, aged eighty-five years. Children by first wife, born at Rutland: Molly, March 3, 1753; Hannah, August 13, 1755; Samuel, June 1, 1757, who prepared Daniel Webster for college; Lydia, August 4, 1760. Born at Princeton: Anna, June 20, 1761; Sarah, July 6, 1763; Abel, August 15, 1765, was Baptist clergyman at Shoreham, Vermont; child, died October 28, 1767, unnamed; John, December 24, 1768. Children by second wife, born in Princeton: Leonard, mentioned below; Asa, April 30, 1776; Hannah, May 13, 1778; Lucy, November 16, 1780; Molly, February 15, 1783.

(III) Rev. Dr. Leonard Woods, son of Samuel (2) Woods, was born at Princeton, Massachusetts, June 19, 1774, died in Andover, Massachusetts, August 24, 1854. He received a strict home training in the English language, and was made familiar with the works of John Locke and Jonathan Edwards, in whom his father was much interested. He attended Harvard College from which he was graduated in 1796 with the highest honors, and after teaching for a time he studied theology at Somers, Connecticut, being ordained pastor of the Congregational church at Newbury, Massachusetts, in 1798. At the founding of the Andover Theological Seminary in 1808, he became professor of Theology, and remained there thirty-eight years, becoming professor emeritus in 1846. He was "greatly beloved by all who had ever been his pupils, and with the affectionate regards of all who knew him." In 1810 he received the degree of D. D. from Dartmouth College. He was active in the establishment of the American Tract Society,

the Temperance Society, and the American Board of Commissioners of Foreign Missions, of whose prudential committee he was a member for twenty-five years. In 1805 he contributed a series of papers in the "Panoplist," a religious periodical in which he defended Calvinism against William Channing, Joseph Buckminster and others, and his literary reputation dated from that time. Dr. Henry B. Smith said of him: "He is emphatically the 'judicious' divine of the later New England theology. He educated more than 1,000 preachers, who had neither crotchets nor airy aims." Among his publications were: "Life of Harriet Newell;" "Letters to Unitarians," Andover, 1820; "Memoirs of American Missionaries," 1833; "Examination of the Doctrine of Perfection," 1841; "Lectures on Church Government," New York, 1843; "Lectures on Swedenborgianism," 1846; and his collected works, containing lectures, essays, sermons and reviews, 5 vol., Andover, 1849-50. He left in manuscript a "History of Andover Seminary." His teaching inspired the "Haystack Missionaries" and he ordained and sent them to their chosen work.

He married Abigail Wheeler, of Worcester. Children: 1. Samuel, mentioned below. 2. Joseph Wheeler, born July 30, 1802; married Hannah Parker. 3. Mary Greenleaf, born October 30, 1804; married Thomas Mather Smith; children: John Cotton; Sarah, married Bishop Perry, of Iowa; Mary. 4. Leonard, mentioned below. 5. Daniel Bates, born September 20, 1809. 6. Abigail Wheeler, born July 25, 1811; married Richard Salter, M. D. 7. Margaret Oliver, born April 13, 1813; an authoress, pen name, Meta Lauder; married Rev. Edward Lawrence, D. D. 8. Harriet Newell, baptized December 10, 1815; an authoress, pen name, Madeline Leslie; married Rev. Abijah Baker; children: George, Charles, William, Walter, Frank. 9. Sarah Abbott, born June 18, 1817. 10. Sophia Walker, born May 12, 1819.

(IV) Rev. Dr. Leonard (2) Woods, son of Rev. Dr. Leonard (1) Woods, was born in Newbury, Massachusetts, November 24, 1807, died in Boston, December 24, 1878. He attended Union College, from which he was graduated in 1827; he was graduated from the Andover Theological Seminary in 1830, and in 1831-33 was a resident graduate scholar of Andover, being licensed to preach in 1833. In 1834-37 he edited the "Literary and Theological Review" in New York City, which represented the faiths of the Presbyterian and Congregational churches; he opposed the opinions of many of its supporters, objecting to the proposals of temperance and anti-slavery

societies, and popular revivalists, and to the German Reformation, and defending the few and simple conditions of admission into the Anglican communion, as compared with the minute requirements of doctrine in his own church. In 1836-39 he was professor of sacred literature in the Bangor Theological Seminary, and from 1839 until 1866 was president of Bowdoin College. He occasionally delivered sermons and addresses, although he never accepted a pastoral charge. In 1833 he went abroad, where he met many eminent theologians in Rome and Oxford, who became his firm friends. His knowledge of the classics caused Gregory XVI. to congratulate him for his "excellent Latin and the richness of his discourse." In 1866 he resigned as president of Bowdoin to accept a commission from the legislature of Maine to visit Europe to obtain materials for the early history of the state. Dr. John G. Kohl assisted him in the work which was published in Portland, Maine, 1868, under the name of "Discovery of Maine," and he procured also the manuscript of the "Western Planting." The latter was finished by Charles Deane, as the health of Dr. Woods gave out before he could finish it, and it was published in the "Proceedings of the Maine Historical Society" (Portland, 1877). Dr. Woods had much valuable literary matter destroyed in a fire which consumed his entire library. In 1846 he received the degree of D. D. from Harvard University, and in 1866 the degree of LL. D. from Bowdoin. His private pupil, Richard Henry Dana, said of him: "At the age of twenty-four years he had been the first scholar in Phillips Academy, the first in every branch at Union, had been graduated at the Theological seminary the acknowledged foremost man of his period, and had published a translation of Knapp's 'Christian Theology,' enriched with a long and fully thought out preface, with original notes showing profound scholarship. He was assisting Professor Stuart in his commentary on the 'Epistle to the Romans,' and aiding Professor Robinson in editing the 'Biblical Repository,' then the most scholastic periodical in America, and was assistant instructor of Hebrew in the seminary." In addition to the literary works mentioned, he published an "Address on the Life and Character of Parker Cleveland" (Portland, 1859); "Address on the Opening of the New Medical School of Maine," 1862.

(IV) Samuel (3), son of Rev. Dr. Leonard (1) Woods, and brother of Leonard Woods Jr., was born at Andover, Massachusetts, died at Pittsford, Vermont, 1884. He lived in Malden, Massachusetts, during his active life, in business as a druggist. He was a member of

the Congregational church. He married (first) Mary Hale, daughter of Abram Lowe, of Ashburnham, and granddaughter of a revolutionary soldier, Dr. Abram Lowe, surgeon in the American army; also granddaughter through her mother, Charlotte Hale, of Nathan Hale, a soldier in the revolution and cousin of the martyred spy. He married (second) Mary Caldwell, of Ashburnham. Children by first wife: 1. Samuel Hale, mentioned below. 2. Joseph Wheeler, died in Boston, 1912; a prominent Episcopalian, senior warden of St. Paul's Cathedral for more than thirty years; married Caroline Fitz, at Ipswich. 3. Mary Greenleaf, died aged sixteen years, in Gambier, Ohio. 4. Abigail Wheeler, married Rev. Frederick Fiske, an Episcopal clergyman; resides in Cambridge, Massachusetts. Child by second wife: Leonard, died at Pittsford, Vermont, 1884, a physician.

(V) Samuel Hale, son of Samuel (3) Woods, was born at Ashburnham, Massachusetts, July 15, 1827, died in Malden, March 6, 1869. He was educated in the schools there, and was a druggist in Boston all his active life. During the civil war he had the contract for furnishing medicines to the Massachusetts soldiers. He was an ardent Episcopalian, and through his efforts and generous contributions the Episcopal church at Malden was started, he paying all expenses for several years. He was a prominent Free Mason and a Knights Templar. He married Julia Anna Carsley, born March 20, 1828, in Biddeford, Maine, died July 15, 1903. Children: 1. Mary Lowe, married Edward C. Orvis (see Orvis VIII). 2. Alice Julia, born at Boston, June 1, 1861; married Augustus Freeman Howell, of Worcester; they reside in Boston; he is a Mason and active in the Royal Arcanum and other orders. 3. Caroline Perry, born March 13, 1864; married John Henry Howell, of Worcester, city engineer and a prominent Free Mason in Worcester; died in 1910. 4. Agnes Hale, born December 17, 1868; married George Alexander Martin, born at Salem, New York; resides at Yonkers, New York; he is secretary of the Building & Loan Association of the employees of the New York Central & Hudson River Railroad.

John Carsley, great-grandfather of Mrs. Woods, was the first child born in Harrison, Maine, and his father received the lot of land offered for the first child born there.

Daniel Fischer was descended from an ancient and honorable German family. He was born in Germany, lived there and at the age of seventy-three died in his native land. He re-

sided at Thurenngen, Germany. He married Johanna Elizabeth Preunel, who was a native of Germany, died there at the age of seventy-three years. Among their children was Louis, mentioned below.

(II) Louis, son of Daniel Fischer, was born in Thurenngen, Germany, in 1838. He received his education in the schools of his native land. He was a lumberman by trade and was occupied in lumbering in Germany until 1898, when he came to America. In religion he is a Lutheran. Since coming to this country he has made his home in Bethel, Vermont. He married Louisa Laenkerd, born in Germany in 1848, died there June 20, 1898. Children: 1. Erwin, born in Germany, May 5, 1871; came to America in 1886 and located at Wilmington, Delaware, when he was in the employ of the Bigelow Machine Company; afterward he built a tannery at Cattaraugus, New York, and another at Salamanca, New York; married Hattie Moench, and has two daughters, Dorothy and Hildegard. 2. Eugene Arthur, mentioned below.

(III) Eugene Arthur, son of Louis Fischer, was born in Thurenngen, Germany, September 19, 1874. He received his early education in Germany. In 1898 after his mother died, he came with his father to this country and located at Bethel, Vermont. In partnership with his brother he engaged in business as a tanner. The firm has a tannery at Bethel, Vermont, and at Woburn, Massachusetts. In 1909 the tannery at Bethel was destroyed by fire, and the new tannery constructed after the fire is one of the finest in the state. The business at Bethel is conducted under the name of the Bethel Chrome Tanning Company. Mr. Fischer is a member of the German Lutheran church, but attends the Bethel Congregational church. In politics he is a Republican. He married, August 16, 1904, Pauline Mendley, born in 1879, at Gowanda, New York, daughter of John and Elizabeth (Heffinger) Mendley. Both parents were natives of Germany. Children: 1. Eugene A. Jr., born November 16, 1906. 2. Louise, born September 27, 1908. 3. Harold, born March 5, 1912.

John Holbrook, the immigrant ancestor of the Connecticut families, was born in England. He came from Weymouth, county Dorset, and settled with the pioneers at Oyster Bay, Long Island.

(II) Deacon Abel Holbrook, son of John Holbrook, was born at Oyster Bay, Long Island, in 1653, the first white child born in that settlement, and he died in Milford, Connecticut, May 30, 1747, in his ninety-fourth

year. He settled early at Milford, and married Ann or Hannah Merriam. About 1676 he occupied what was known later as the Swift farm in Derby, and kept a tavern for many years. He became a prominent citizen. His wife died October 20, 1740, aged seventy-two. Children: Abel; Daniel; Richard, born at Derby, December 24, 1684; Israel, March 11, 1693; Abigail, November 25, 1694; John, October 19, 1699.

(III) Abel (2), son of Deacon Abel (1) Holbrook, was born about 1695, in Derby, Connecticut. He married there, January 29, 1723, Tabitha, daughter of Timothy and Ann (Perry) Wooster, who were married May 23, 1699, granddaughter of Edward Wooster, a prominent settler in Milford, Connecticut. Children: Abel, born July 28, 1724, removed to Lebanon; Richard, February 16, 1726; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Daniel, April 8, 1733.

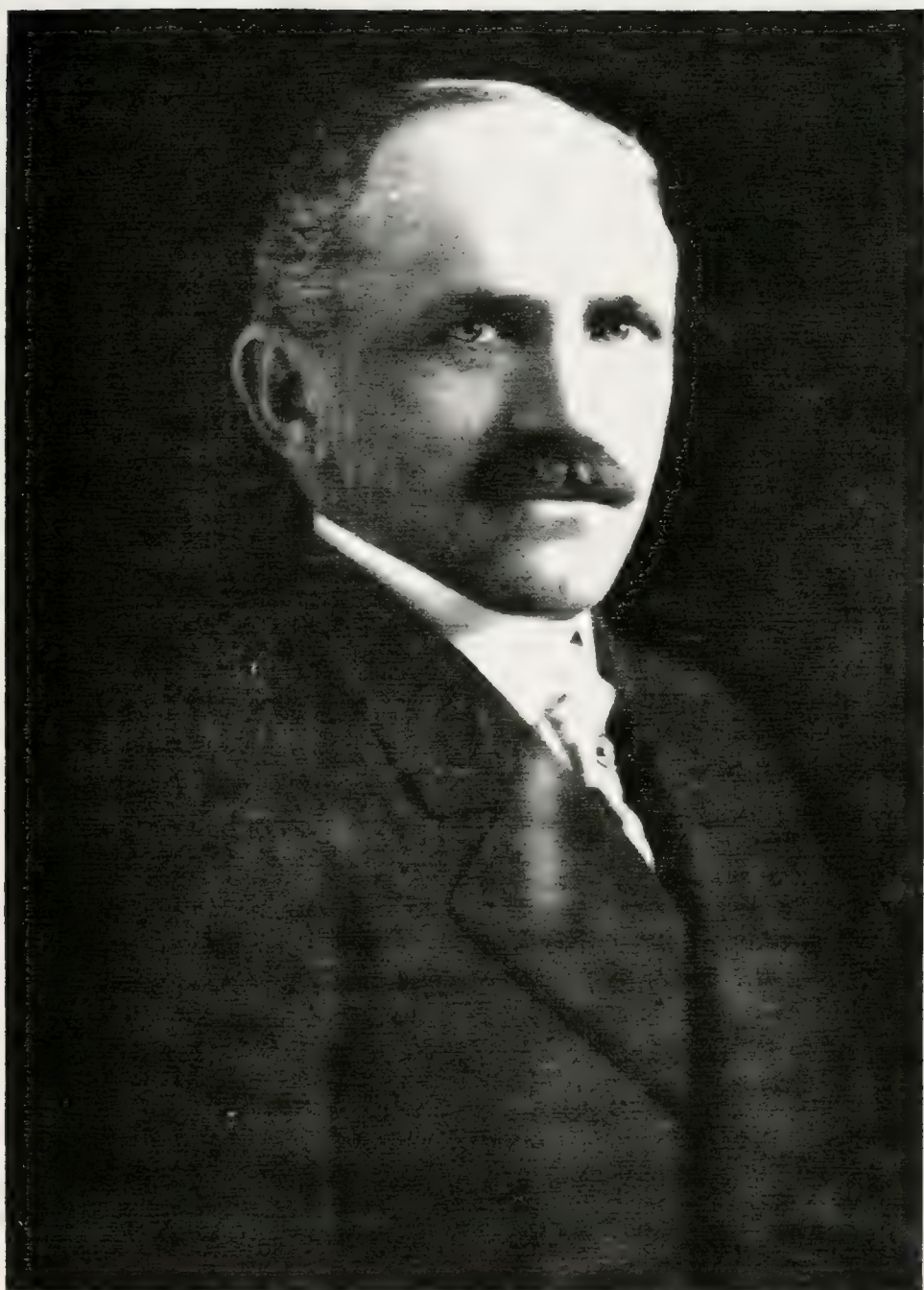
(IV) Nathaniel, son of Abel (2) Holbrook, was born at Derby, Connecticut, August 15, 1729. He removed to Lebanon, Connecticut. His name is the first of the family found in the town records of Lebanon. In 1750-52-53 he was selectman of the town, and evidently a leading citizen. In 1790 the first federal census shows that three families were living at Lebanon; Abel, brother of Nathaniel, had two males over sixteen and three females in his family; John, son or nephew of Nathaniel, had four sons under sixteen and three females in his family. He married and among his children was Timothy, mentioned below.

(V) Timothy, son or nephew of Nathaniel Holbrook, was born about 1750. His name was doubtless given for Timothy Perry, his great-grandfather. In 1790, according to the census, two males over sixteen, two under that age and four females were in his family at Lebanon. He was selectman of Lebanon in 1820 when his son, Timothy Jr., succeeded him. Pelatiah Holbrook, another of this family, was a soldier in the revolution from Lebanon, with the rank of sergeant.

(VI) Timothy (2), son of Timothy (1) Holbrook, was born about 1780. He was selectman of the town of Lebanon in 1820. He married and among his children was Charles A., mentioned below.

(VII) Charles A., son of Timothy (2) Holbrook, was born in Lebanon, Connecticut, and in that town followed farming all his life. He married Eunice E., daughter of Daniel Bailey, of Lebanon. Children: Henry A., deceased; Hezekiah, deceased; Emerson G.; Walter James, mentioned below; Augusta; Julia.

(VIII) Walter James, son of Charles A. Holbrook, was born in Lebanon, Connecticut,



W. D. Holbrook

October 14, 1861. He received his early education in the public and select schools of Colchester, Connecticut, and attended a business college in that town. He began his business career as clerk in a general store in Colchester and afterwards was a clerk in the Colchester Savings Bank, from 1879 to 1886. He resigned to go west, and from 1886 to 1892 he was in the real estate business at Wichita, Kansas. In 1892 he went to St. Louis, Missouri, engaging in the real estate business there in partnership with George H. Blackwelder. The firm prospered, and in 1900 it was incorporated under the trust company laws of Missouri as the Holbrook-Blackwelder Real Estate Trust Company, of which Mr. Holbrook is president. This corporation is the largest and most successful in its line of business in St. Louis. Its offices are located at 812 Olive street. Mr. Holbrook has promoted some of the largest building projects in St. Louis, and the business center holds many skyscrapers as monuments to his business sagacity and ability. He is a director of the Title Guaranty Trust Company, and member of the Real Estate Exchange, the Merchants' Exchange, the Business Men's League, the St. Louis Club, Mercantile Club, the Noonday Club and the Racquet Club. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the First Congregational Church. He married (first) Jennie A., daughter of Henry Foote, in 1885. He married (second) in 1908, Jessie, daughter of Benjamin F. Purcell, of Livingston county, Missouri. Children by his second wife: Lucille Augusta, born August 12, 1909; Marguerite Frances, September 20, 1911.

Leonard Harriman, the immigrant ancestor, came from England and settled in Rowley, Massachusetts. He is believed to have been with the first company which settled there, being at that time a minor. In 1667 he bought of John Todd the house lot laid out to John Spofford, on Bradford street. He died May 6, 1691, and his wife, Margaret, was buried October 22, 1676. His will was dated May 12, 1691, and proved September 29, 1691. He mentioned his son Matthew, who inherited land in Haverhill, his son Jonathan, daughters Hannah Boynton and Mary Harriman and grandson Matthew, son of Matthew. Children: John, born May 16, 1650; Matthew, August 16, 1652; Hannah, May 22, 1655; Jonathan, mentioned below; Mary, married Samuel Cooper.

(II) Jonathan, son of Leonard Harriman, was born December 5, 1657, died February 15,

1741, aged eighty-four years, according to his gravestone in the Georgetown, Massachusetts, graveyard. His will was dated June 12, 1734, and proved April 19, 1742, and mentioned his wife, sons Leonard, Nathaniel, John, Samuel, Jeremiah, who was given real estate and was to take care of his mother, daughters Margaret Boynton, Mary Nelson and Sarah Hazen. He married (first) Sarah, daughter of John Palmer. She died June 30, 1688. He married (second) August 19, 1691, Margaret, widow of Samuel Wood and daughter of Nathaniel and Mary (Batt) Eilthorp, of Rowley. She died January 25, 1754, "very aged." Child by first wife: Margaret, born August 19, 1686. Children by second wife: Jonathan, born July 15, 1692, died November 20, 1711; Leonard, October 5, 1694; Nathaniel, December 31, 1696; Mary, November 11, 1698; Sarah, March 19, 1700-01; John, mentioned below; Samuel, November 12, 1705; Jeremiah, September 22, 1709.

(III) John, son of Jonathan Harriman, was born June 13, 1703, died January 25, 1753, aged fifty years. His will was dated September 10, 1751, and proved March 19, 1753. He mentioned his wife, his sons John, Enoch, Leonard and Thomas; daughters Jane, Margaret and Anne, and appointed Thomas Wood as executor. He married, the intentions being published May 7, 1726, Jane, daughter of Thomas and Eunice (Walker) Bailey, of Bradford, Massachusetts. She was born at Bradford, February 4, 1706, died May 8, 1803, aged ninety-seven years. She married (second) June 18, 1761, Israel Hazen, who died January 2, 1784, aged eighty-three years. Children: Enoch, born May 18, 1727, died August 24, 1736; Jane, June 24, 1729, died August 23, 1736; John, October 17, 1731; Leonard, died September 1, 1736, aged two and one-sixth years; Enoch, baptized August 29, 1736; Leonard, mentioned below; Jane, March 27, 1741; Thomas, January 19, 1744; Margaret, married Samuel Smith; Son, June 12, 1749, died June 17, 1749; Anne, August 13, 1750.

(IV) Leonard (2), son of John Harriman, was born March 12, 1739, died in 1813. In the revolution, he was on the list of those able to bear arms, and on the Alarm List of 1775, at Conway, New Hampshire; on page 329 of the Vermont Revolutionary Rolls, he was given as a member of Major John Barron's regiment of Bradford, Vermont, in 1780. He married, December 13, 1763, Rosamond, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Colman) Harriman, of Bradford; Nathaniel was son of Lieutenant Nathaniel and Mehitabel (Spof-

ford) Harriman; Lieutenant Nathaniel was son of Jonathan Harriman (II), mentioned above.

(V) John (2), son of Leonard (2) Harriman, was born in 1755, at Pembroke, New Hampshire, died at Peacham, Vermont, in 1832. He settled in Peacham about 1785, and was a blacksmith by trade. He married Lucy Foster. Children: Jonathan, Isaac, William, Joshua, mentioned below; five other children.

(VI) Joshua, son of John (2) Harriman, was born in 1795, at Peacham, Vermont, died in 1887. He was a farmer. He married, in 1820, Mary, daughter of Colonel David Elkins, a first settler in Peacham; Colonel Elkins was captured by the Indians. Children: David E., Almira E., Henry E., twin of Sprague E.; Sprague Elkins, mentioned below; Samuel B., William D., Mary E., married Albert Brock.

(VII) Sprague Elkins, son of Joshua Harriman, was born in Hardwick, Vermont, 1827, died in August, 1894. He accompanied his parents to Peacham, Vermont, when a small child, and there spent the remainder of his life. He was a farmer, deriving from his labor a substantial return, thus providing a good home for his family. He was active in the affairs of the community, and served in the capacity of selectman and road commissioner. He was a member of the Congregational church, in the work of which he took a keen interest. He married, in 1854, Lucia Livingston, born in Peacham, Vermont, in 1830, died 1897, daughter of James and Sarah (Abbott) Livingston. Children: Fred Sprague, mentioned below; Edward, died in infancy; Herbert, born in 1857, died 1889; Kate J., married Charles A. Hutchinson, of Peacham; Sarah A., married Walter N. Blanchard, of Peacham.

(VIII) Fred Sprague, son of Sprague Elkins Harriman, was born at Peacham, Vermont, October 19, 1855. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Peacham Academy. During his youth he assisted his father on the homestead and later he had a half interest in the farm and continued to work with his father until he was forty years old. From 1895 to 1912 he conducted a livery stable at St. Johnsbury, Vermont. He has been active in public affairs and a citizen of marked public spirit. For three years he was secretary of the Fair Grounds Association. For three years he was trustee of the incorporated village of St. Johnsbury and he was chairman one year. For the past four years he has been health officer of the town. For five years he has been deputy sheriff of the county. In politics he is a Republican. Mr. Harriman is a member of Passumpsic Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; Haswell

Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Palestine Commandery, Knights Templar, and Mount Sinai Temple, Ancient Arabic Order Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Montpelier, Vermont. In religion he is a Congregationalist. He married, June 8, 1880, Mary H. Emerson, of Peacham, daughter of Joseph and Jane (Webster) Emerson. No children.

William Robinson was born ROBINSON in Scotland about 1814, and spent his boyhood in his native land. When a young man he came to this country and found employment in the construction of the Vermont Central railroad. He lived for many years at Northfield, Vermont, coming afterward to Windsor in that state and living there during his later years. He died in 1893. While in Windsor he worked for many years in an iron foundry. He married Mary Talbot, who was born about 1823 and died in 1883. She was a native of Dublin, Ireland, coming to America with her family when a young girl. Children: Margaret, died young; John, died young; Thomas T., mentioned below; William; Margaret, married ——— Jewett; Mary Jane, married F. A. Amsden; Charlotte, married ——— Fild; Susan, married ——— Maury; Henrietta, married William Green; Harry.

(II) Thomas Talbot, son of William Robinson, was born in Northfield, Vermont, March 14, 1847. When a young child he came with his parents to Windsor, where he was educated in the public schools. He learned the trade of machinist in Windsor, and during the civil war was employed in the shops of Windsor as a journeyman. In 1866 he came to Springfield, Vermont, and though he has at times been employed in adjacent towns he has made his home in Springfield ever since. For the past forty years he has been in the employ of Jones & Lamson, and for thirty years he has resided in Springfield, where he is a well known and highly respected citizen. He is gifted musically, and for twenty years has sung in the choir of the Universalist church. He is, however, a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. He is a member of the St. John's Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Springfield, and of Springfield Lodge, No. 42, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of that town. In politics he is a Republican. He married, November 12, 1872, Anna Mannix, who was born in Oswego, New York, April 16, 1851, daughter of Timothy and Ann (Hinchey) Mannix; she was born in county Tipperary, Ireland. Children: Arthur W., mentioned below; Mabel, born January 28, 1878, married G. J. Montague;

Cora, October 23, 1883, married W. F. Glover; Hazel, February 16, 1888, died May 11, 1909.

(III) Arthur William, son of Thomas Talbot Robinson, was born in Springfield, Vermont, October 3, 1873. He attended the public schools of his native town, but his education was acquired largely in private study and reading. For twenty years he has been in the employ of the firm of Jones & Lamson, beginning as an apprentice at the trade of machinist becoming foreman in the course of time, and in 1909 assistant superintendent, a position he has since filled with ability and success. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of Springfield Lodge, No. 42, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Springfield. He inherits his musical ability, has enjoyed an excellent training, and for eighteen years he has been the organist of the Universalist church. In politics he is a Republican.

He married, May 11, 1896, Florence Louise Burke, who was born in Springfield, a daughter of George H. and Nellie (Sanders) Burke (see Burke). Children of Mr. and Mrs. Robinson: Russell Brown, born January 2, 1897; Florence Louise, August 18, 1898; Richard Burke, October 26, 1906.

The first of this name in New BRAGG England was Edmund Bragg, who settled in Ipswich and was an apprentice or servant of Mr. Symonds in 1642. He became a leading citizen, proprietor of the town and town officer. He was living in 1700. He married, at Ipswich, January 1, 1669, Mary, daughter of Joseph Eveleth.

No documentary proof has been discovered to show that Alexander and Henry Bragg, who settled in Wrentham about 1740, were descended from Edmund Bragg, but the presumption is favorable. Many Ipswich families drifted to Dedham and Wrentham. On the other hand some Scotch-Irish and other stock came thither about 1730-40 and Alexander and Henry may have been immigrants. Alexander married Elizabeth ——— and had at Wrentham a son Alexander, born November 15, 1743, married, November 12, 1767, Esther Fisher and had children at Wrentham. Alexander Sr. died in 1750, and his will is on file in Boston. His son Alexander, son Constant and daughter Sarah had guardians appointed in 1755. Elizabeth, Lydia and Martha were probably sisters. Elizabeth Bragg married at Wrentham, July 16, 1741, John Blake; Lydia married, in 1746, ———; Martha married, March 14, 1743-44, John Hancock.

(I) Henry Bragg married, at Wrentham, March 4, 1741-42, Mary Bennett. His will

was proved in Boston in 1757. She died at Keene, New Hampshire, November 20, 1791, aged ninety-two. Children, born at Wrentham: Luther, mentioned below; Henry, April 16, 1745; William, June 23, 1747; Royal, June 6, 1749; Mary, baptized September 6, 1753; Ebenezer, baptized January 25, 1756. Henry Bragg was a lieutenant in the revolution. Constant, Alexander and Ariel or Royal Bragg were also soldiers in the revolution from Wrentham.

(II) Luther, son of Henry Bragg, was born at Wrentham, then in Suffolk county, Massachusetts, February 16, 1742-43. He removed to Keene, New Hampshire, when a young man, and died there August 18, 1804. He was a soldier in the revolution. He married, June 14, 1768, Hannah, daughter of Deacon David Foster, of Keene. Children, born at Keene: Calvin, mentioned below; Levina, July 28, 1771; Luther, March 28, 1773, died May 2, 1842; David, January 19, 1776; Sarah, February 16, 1778; Henry, April 6, 1780; Asa, April 5, 1782; James, May 15, 1785; Hannah, January 5, 1787; Enos, July 6, 1789; Grata, April 28, 1792; James, November 14, 1794.

(III) Calvin, son of Luther Bragg, was born at Keene, New Hampshire, December 14, 1769. He married there, June 13, 1798, Sally Gray, of Keene. Children, born at Keene: Roswell, mentioned below; Huldah, March 6, 1801; Solon, February 15, 1803; Sally, February 9, 1805; Calvin, March 19, 1807; Eliza, April 1, 1809.

(IV) Roswell, son of Calvin Bragg, was born at Keene, New Hampshire, March 27, 1799, died at Acworth, New Hampshire, in 1872. He was a farmer, living in Swanzev and other New Hampshire towns most of his life, but for some years in Vermont. He married Rachel Twiss or Twist. Children: Alba Marl, mentioned below; Serena; Lucy, married ——— White; Justus; Sarah; Mary; Willard.

(V) Alba Marl, son of Roswell Bragg, was born at Brandon, Vermont, April 25, 1820, died in Alstead, New Hampshire, March 9, 1904. He was a farmer, living during the greater part of his life in Langdon, New Hampshire, Charlestown, Alstead and Acworth in that state. He made a specialty of raising high-grade sheep and at one time went to Michigan, where he secured sheep for breeding purposes. He was active in town affairs and served on the boards of selectmen in Acworth and Alstead. He married, at Keene, November 14, 1844, Susan Allen, born at Surrey, New Hampshire, May 22, 1826, died May 30, 1892, daughter of Daniel and Diadama (Wilbur) Allen. Children: Susan D., born

March 23, 1846, died February 11, 1910; Daniel A., August 25, 1848, died September 12, 1854; Mary J., June 15, 1850, married Nathaniel Frisbie, resides in Flint, Michigan; Emily M., April 27, 1653; Marshall F., mentioned below; Alma E., March 20, 1858; John Chestnut, lives in Fenton, Michigan; Nellie E., August 28, 1860, married Zenas Foster, and lives in Alstead, New Hampshire.

(VI) Marshall Franklin, son of Alba Marl Bragg, was born in Langdon, New Hampshire, December 28, 1855. He attended the public schools of his native town and at Acworth. He is a farmer by occupation. For two years he lived in Cavendish, Vermont, but during the remainder of his life has been a resident of New Hampshire and since 1880 his home has been at Langdon. He served on the board of selectmen of Langdon for six years, on the school board for seven years, and represented his town in the state legislature in 1913; also served on important committees. He is a member of St. Paul's Lodge, No. 30, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Alstead; Order of the Eastern Star; Anchor Lodge, No. 96, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Alstead, and of Rebekah Lodge, No. 80. He married, August 19, 1878, Nellie F. Parker, born at Weathersfield, Vermont, September 23, 1858, daughter of Leonard F. and Diana A. (Warner) Parker, granddaughter of Leonard and Nancy Parker, of Cavendish, Vermont, and great-granddaughter of Joseph Parker. Children: Leonard F., born at Cavendish, Vermont, July 10, 1879, resides at Alstead, New Hampshire; Alba Marl, mentioned below; Benjamin H., born at Langdon, New Hampshire, June 5, 1889, lives at Alstead.

(VII) Alba Mail, son of Marshall Franklin Bragg, was born at Langdon, New Hampshire, August 31, 1880. He attended the public schools of his native town until fourteen years of age, worked on his father's farm until he came of age, and then learned the carpenter's trade. From 1905 to 1908 he had a partnership in the Vermont Fruit Company, manufacturers of cider, cider vinegar and cider jelly, soda water and other carbonated drinks, and he was master mechanic of the plant, having charge of the machinery. Afterward he was a traveling salesman, selling the products of this concern. He established himself in business at Bellows Falls, Vermont, February 16, 1908, and since then has conducted business there as a contractor and builder and dealer in wood and lumber. He employs a force of twenty men and has a large and growing business. He is a member of St. Paul's Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons,

of Alstead, and of Abenaki Chapter, No. 19, Royal Arch Masons, of Bellows Falls. In religion he is a Congregationalist.

He married, May 28, 1901, Mary Frost Cummings, born at Weathersfield, Vermont, March 29, 1882, daughter of Orson F. and Lydia Susan (Westney) Cummings. Her father was born at Charlestown, New Hampshire, May 6, 1848, married Lydia Susan Westney, born in London, England, March 2, 1857, died October 4, 1912, daughter of William and Mary (Frost) Westney, and she came with her parents to this country from England in 1860. Paul Cummings, father of Orson F., was born in Montreal, Canada, and came when a young man to Charlestown, New Hampshire, where he married Rebecca Haywood. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Bragg: Richard Marshall, born November 24, 1906; Melvin Haywood, March 16, 1910.

Although the name of Carr or Kerr CARR is common in England and Ireland as well as America, it is distinctively Scotch. The earliest record of the name is in the Domesday Book in the eleventh century. William Karre, who came with William the Conqueror, appears to be the ancestor of the Carr and Kerr families of the United Kingdom, though it cannot be proved, of course, that there were not others who assumed this surname when the custom of taking surnames began to prevail. The posterity of this Norman ancestor, William Carr or Karre, settled in the north of England on the borderlands between England and Scotland and afterwards many of them went to the North of Ireland. In England the Norman-French Karre became Carr, just as Knut became Cnut and later Canute. In Scotland the surname has remained Karr, Kerr and Ker. The names of four of the family appear on the Ragman's Roll, a list of the Scotch baronets who swore fealty to Edward I. at Berwick in 1291 and a few years later. They were: Andrew del Ker, of Stirlingshire; Henry Ker, of Edinburghshire; Nicholas Kerre, of Peebleshire, and William Ker, of Ayrshire. The Kers appear among the East Border clans in 1547; in the Middle Marches in 1587; in Berwick in 1590; in Roxburgh, Berwick and Lauderdale in 1597. The family has been represented from time immemorial in Berwickshire, Roxburghshire, Edinburghshire, Wigtonshire, Ayrshire, all having records as early as 1300, A. D. The family possesses or has held the Dukedom of Roxburgh; the Marquises of Beumont; Cessford, Lothian; the Earldoms of Ancrum, Kelso, Lothian and Roxburgh; the Viscounty of Boxmouth; the Lordships of Caverton, Ker,

Newbattle. Many were members of the Scotch parliament. The word means "stout," according to Hanna.

The ancient arms of this family are: Three mullets or estoiles on a chevron. The crest: A hart's head. The arms have been varied by different branches of the family. In Scotland, according to the census of 1861, there were 11,196 persons of the name, which was the fortieth in point of numerical strength among the Scotch family names.

The pioneers to America from England, Ireland and Scotland have been numerous. The first to come was George Carr in the "Mayflower" in 1620, as ship's carpenter, with his wife Lucinda. He was the son of Robert Carr or Kerr, who was a native of Scotland. Benjamin Carr, born in London, August 18, 1592; William Carr, born in London, June 17, 1597; and James, who was lost at sea, were sons of this Robert Carr, of London, and the two first named have numerous American descendants.

(I) Bradbury Karr, the immigrant ancestor of this branch of the family, came from Scotland about 1724, with several brothers whose names are not known, and settled in Chester, New Hampshire, which was the home of many Scotch and Scotch-Irish settlers. According to one authority he came from the Island of Jersey. There were several other Carr immigrants, not brothers apparently, but perhaps of some kindred, who settled in the town and vicinity. Some were doubtless Presbyterians from Ulster, Ireland. The name of Bradbury Carr appears on an inventory that he signed in 1741 as Karr, but elsewhere he adopted soon the more common spelling that is now general in the family. A family tradition has it that the family is of Welsh origin. He settled in Addition No. 71, now or lately occupied by George W. Clark. He was a farmer. He married Nancy Moody. Children: Joseph, born November 20, 1742; Molly, February 26, 1747; Parker, mentioned below; Judith, May 28, 1752.

(II) Parker, son of Bradbury Carr, was born at Chester, New Hampshire, May 29, 1750, died at Cabot, Vermont, in 1813. He settled in Chester on Addition No. 72. The Chester History says that "he sold to William Weeks and went into the country," but evidently he went to Vermont after the revolution, when the exodus thither was the fashion. He married Judy Preston, born in 1752, died at Waterford, Vermont, in 1837. Children, born in Chester, New Hampshire: 1. Bradbury, born May 6, 1770, died November 8, 1826. 2. Parker, born November 14, 1771, died July 13, 1848. 3. Peter, born October 9,

1773, died October 1, 1845. 4. Benjamin, born November 4, 1775, died February 4, 1830. 5. Mary, born October 25, 1777, died January 18, 1851; married Joseph Underhill. Born in Salisbury, New Hampshire. 6. David, born June 22, 1780. 7. Judith, born April 4, 1782, died March 13, 1853; married Alonzo Lucas. 8. John Preston, mentioned below. 9. Nancy, born March 16, 1786, died November 27, 1865; married (first) Charles Cheney, (second) Benjamin Powers. 10. William, born March 17, 1788, died in infancy. 11. Mehitabel, born April 5, 1789, died March 18, 1849; married William Cheney. 12. Ruth, born July 27, 1792, died March 12, 1874; married John Hath. 13. Sally, born June 12, 1793, died November 5, 1876; married Isaac Nichols. 14. Hannah, born July 5, 1795, died in 1889; married Moses Ladd.

(III) John Preston, son of Parker Carr, was born in Salisbury, New Hampshire, June 10, 1784, died in Waterford, Vermont, November 15, 1847. He was a farmer. He married (first) Betsy Clement, born in Plainfield, New Hampshire, January 15, 1787, died September 5, 1830. He married (second) in 1833, Ruth Osgood, born in Cabot, Vermont, March 21, 1795, died August 15, 1870. Children by first wife: 1. Drusilla, born in Grantham, New Hampshire, December 25, 1806, died July 24, 1827. 2. Cinderella, born January 8, 1809, in Cabot, died October 17, 1836; married Phineas Page. 3. Fanny, born March 29, 1811, died April 7, 1852; married Luther C. Barrett. 4. Betsy, born November 13, 1813; married Nathaniel F. Armington. 5. John, born November 28, 1815, died at birth. 6. John P., born May 25, 1817, died May 22, 1870. 7. George W., born November 17, 1819. 8. Martin W., mentioned below. 9. Olive G., born March 2, 1825, died September 6, 1873; married Francis Davis. 10. Drusilla, born November 14, 1827, died January 31, 1856. Children by second wife: 11. Sarah O., born November 9, 1833; married Farwell Wright. 12. Arthur W., born September 11, 1835. 13. Mary E., born November 29, 1837, died April 24, 1871.

(IV) Martin W., son of John Preston Carr, was born at Waterford, Vermont, April 29, 1822, died at St. Johnsbury, Vermont, May 19, 1881. He received his education in the public schools. He lived in Lunenburg, Vermont, for a number of years and came to St. Johnsbury in 1874. When a young man he learned the trade of carpenter and followed his trade for many years. He was also in the lumber business for some years. He was a capable, industrious and energetic man, a useful and enterprising citizen. In public life he took an

active part and held various offices of trust and honor. He was sheriff of Essex county while living in Lunenburg and for many years was a notary public. He married, October 9, 1847, Margaret A. Howe, born at Lunenburg, June 10, 1832, died May 3, 1901. Children: 1. Adelaide. 2. Ella E., died February 29, 1896; married Howard Lucas. 3. Carrie, married Fred Ellison. 4. Fred W., born September 20, 1854. 5. Frank N., mentioned below. 6. Martin W., died June 15, 1858. 7. Edwin W., born November 21, 1859. 8. Charles Benjamin, born February 13, 1861, died September 4, 1861. 9. Flora J., born February 21, 1862; married George O. Wheden. 10. Benjamin Butler, born November 27, 1863, died August 18, 1864. 11. Charles Butler, mentioned below. 12. Nettie J., born July 27, 1867; married George A. Burbank. 13. Minnie A., born April 15, 1869, died October 12, 1877. 14. John, born January 20, 1871, died September 24, 1877.

(V) Frank N., son of Martin W. Carr, was born in Lunenburg, Vermont, January 27, 1856. He attended the public schools of his native town. He came with his father's family in 1871 to St. Johnsbury, Vermont, where he has since made his home. For eight years he was in the employ of E. L. Hovey and for four years subsequently with the Fairbanks Scale Works. In 1886 he engaged in business on his own account as a liveryman. He bought one-half of the American House, and one year later it became Carr & Randall, and four years later Mr. Carr bought Mr. Randall's interest and since then has conducted the business alone. He began with five horses, but now keeps about thirty, and has the largest stable in northern Vermont. He also deals in real estate, especially in farm properties. He owns several farms, among them the Lambert Hastings farm, from which he cuts the hay and raises other produce used in his business.

Mr. Carr has been trustee of the incorporated village of St. Johnsbury five terms, and has been the candidate of his party for state senator from Caledonia county. In politics he is a Republican. He married, February 19, 1879, Clara E. Temple, born at Concord, Vermont, daughter of Frank and Lucy (Stockwell) Temple. Children: 1. Alice May, born April 9, 1881; married Joseph St. John, and has a daughter, Irene St. John. 2. Florence Lelia, born March 8, 1883; married Hartwell Moore. 3. Frank Leslie, twin of Florence Lelia, married ——— Flemming. 4. Harry A., born April 4, 1894.

(V) Charles Butler, son of Martin W. Carr, was born in Lunenburg, Vermont, July 6, 1865. When he was six years old he came to St.

Johnsbury with his parents and was educated there in the public schools. He entered the employ of the Fairbanks Scale Works in 1880, and has continued with that concern to the present time. He was in the standard weights department until January 19, 1913, when he was made foreman of the experimental room. He is a skillful mechanic and has the gift of invention. He is a member of Algonquin Tribe, No. 9, Improved Order of Red Men, and has held in succession the various offices of that organization. He has been great representative from Vermont to the United States Great Council of the order four terms. In politics he is an Independent. He has been a member of the North Congregational Church since fourteen years old, and for fifteen years never missed a service of the church or Sunday school. He married, November 9, 1886, Gertrude Aldrich, born in Barnet, Vermont, April 12, 1867, daughter of Thomas L. and Emma J. (Cade) Aldrich. Children, born at St. Johnsbury: 1. Martin Thomas, born June 17, 1888. 2. Theodore Aldrich, born March 6, 1893. 3. Ruth, December 21, 1894.

Jacob Davis, an early settler of
DAVIS Gloucester, was doubtless related to John Davis, of Gloucester, mentioned elsewhere in this work. Children, born at Gloucester: Jacob, February 26, 1662, had a son Moses, born 1690, and others; John, November 25, 1665, died young; Elizabeth, June 27, 1667; Susanna, June 27, 1770; Moses, mentioned below; Mary, June 3, 1676; Aaron, November 4, 1678; John, July 17, 1681; Sarah, December 2, 1685.

(II) Moses, son of Jacob Davis, was born in Gloucester, July 6, 1673.

(III) Moses (2), son or nephew of Moses (1) Davis, was born about 1700; married, in 1726, at Gloucester, Abigail Sargent. Children: Moses, mentioned below; Daniel, Alfred, Ebenezer.

(IV) Moses (3), son of Moses (2) Davis, was born about 1725-35. He and his son Moses were both in the revolution and in some cases we may have confused their identity in describing the service. Moses Davis of Cape Ann (Gloucester) was in Captain Lemuel Trescott's company, Colonel Jonathan Brewer's regiment, July 5 to August 1, 1775. In 1775 and 1776 he was in the coast guard at and near Gloucester. In 1776 he appears to have moved to Dracut, Massachusetts, and in the fall of that year was in the Second Dracut Company for two months, near New York. In October, 1776, he was at White Plains, in Captain Zaccheus Wright's company, Colonel Brooks' regiment. In 1777 he served in the



Frank V. Carr



C B Carr

same company (Second), under Captain Joseph Bradley Varnum, Colonel Jonathan Reed's regiment, in the northern army. His name was on the alarm list among those who in 1777 hired men to serve eight months in the Continental army, April, 1778.

(V) Moses (4), son of Moses (3) Davis, was born in 1760, at or near Gloucester, and came to Dracut during the revolution. He was in the same company with his father in 1778, on the list of those in the train band, and is designated as Moses "Jr." In 1780 he enlisted June 14, for six months in Captain Varnum's company, and served to the end of the year. He then gave his age as nineteen (also given sixteen), his height as five feet seven inches, complexion ruddy (also given as light). According to family tradition he was in the battles of Lexington and Bunker Hill, and was at Fishkill on the Hudson in 1777, next year at Valley Forge, and was guard over Major Andre the night before his execution. As he or his father were in the service from beginning to end of the war, tradition may have confused the record of the two, but some of the service described above may be that of Moses Jr., though not so designated in the revolutionary rolls. He went from Dracut, Massachusetts, to Hanover, New Hampshire, in 1806 or 1807, and to Norwich, Vermont, in 1813 or 1814, and he died at Norwich, April 21, 1823. He married, at Dracut, April 6, 1785, Sarah Sawyer, who died January 14, 1853, aged eighty-six years. Children: John Ladd, mentioned below; Ira, Reuben, Parker, Polly, Moses, Milton, Persis.

(VI) John Ladd, son of Moses (4) Davis, was born in Dracut, Massachusetts, September 27, 1783, died in Norwich, Vermont, August 24, 1859. He married, May 15, 1808, Hannah Cole, born in Massachusetts, July 4, 1791, died March 27, 1872. Children: Mary Triphena, born August 24, 1810; Sidney, February 22, 1812; Simon Gardner, December 30, 1814; Hannah Emeline, September 18, 1818, married — Hutchinson; Sarah Luthera, December 25, 1820; Lois Minerva, June 4, 1825, married — Tarbell; Reuben, mentioned below.

(VII) Reuben, son of John Ladd Davis, was born in Lyman, New Hampshire, January 28, 1827, died in Norwich, Vermont, November 22, 1889. He received his education in the public schools, and followed farming for his occupation most of his active life. In politics he was a Democrat. He attended the Universalist church. He married, September 29, 1858, Minerva J. Maxham, of Pomfret, Vermont, born June 13, 1837, living in Norwich at the present time, daughter of Judson A. and Almira (Hawkins) Maxham. Children: Fred

Ladd, mentioned below; Mabel Lena, born December 22, 1862, married Dr. George M. Davis, of Manchester, New Hampshire; Sidney John, October 7, 1865; Minnie Almira, February 18, 1870; Walter Reuben, May 19, 1876.

(VIII) Fred Ladd, son of Reuben Davis, was born in Norwich, Vermont, February 2, 1861. He attended the public schools of his native town, and worked on his father's farm until he came of age. Soon afterward he bought a farm at Pomfret, Vermont, and made a specialty of raising thoroughbred Jersey stock, until the year 1909, when he sold out. In 1908 he removed to his present residence, Hartford, Vermont. In politics he is a Republican, and he has always taken an active part in public affairs; he was justice of the peace two years, and is now notary public. At the time of the Jamestown Exposition he was appointed one of the commissioners by Governor Proctor. He represented his town in the state legislature in 1900 and was chairman of the committee on agriculture and a member of several other committees. He was state senator in 1906, serving as chairman on the committee on agriculture, and also on the committee on railroads, taxes and education. He is one of the members of the Vermont Dairymen's Association, of which he was secretary eleven years and president two years. In 1908 he was appointed a member of the State Board of Agriculture by Governor Proctor, and was made secretary of the board. He was appointed live stock commissioner of Vermont, August 3, 1909, by Governor Prouty, in which office he is still serving, having been appointed by Governor Mead in 1910 and by Governor Proctor in 1913. Mr. Davis was elected superintendent, secretary and treasurer of the Vermont State Fair Association at the time of its organization, and is holding these offices at the present time. He holds membership in the United Brethren Lodge, No. 21, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of White River Junction; was a member of Ottauquechee Chapter, No. 21, Royal Arch Masons, of Woodstock, but now Union Chapter, No. 21, of White River Junction; is a member of Woodstock Chapter, No. 46, Order of the Eastern Star; Vermont Commandery, No. 4, Knights Templar, of Windsor; of Mount Sinai Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Montpelier, and a member of the working team five years; Burlington Consistory, having taken the thirty-two degrees of Scottish Rite Masonry; and he was a delegate to the Imperial Council at Louisville, Kentucky, in 1899. He is also a member of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks, of Claremont,

New Hampshire, and also of the Iroquois Club, White River Junction; Fish and Game League, of Montpelier, Vermont; American Jersey Cattle Club, of New York; and the White Mountain Travelers' Association. In religion he is a Congregationalist.

Mr. Davis married (first) September, 1885, Harriet F. Wood, of Pomfret, Vermont, daughter of Ellis and Lucia (Conant) Wood. She died November 3, 1896. He married (second) in 1898, Genevieve Snow, of Pomfret, daughter of Alonzo and Frances (Howard) Snow. She died February 12, 1905. He married (third) April 6, 1911, Jessie F. Seaver, of Norwich, Vermont, daughter of Calvin and Maria (West) Seaver. Children, all by his second wife: Howard, born September 10, 1899; Margarite, August 5, 1901; Marion, November 12, 1904.

Captain John Cameron is thought to have come from the highlands of Scotland to America. He settled first in New Hampshire, near Walpole, and later went to Marshfield, Vermont, where at one time he owned one of the largest farms in the section. Late in life he moved west and lived with a daughter in Wisconsin, until his death about 1855. His wife was of English descent. Children: Laura, Betsy, Archibald, John, Philina, Warren Ellis, mentioned below.

(II) Warren Ellis, son of Captain John Cameron, was born in Marshfield, Vermont, March 26, 1822, died January 28, 1912. For many years he was the village blacksmith of Marshfield. He moved to Brookfield, where he lived a short time, then settled in St. Johnsbury, Vermont, where he was employed by the Ely Fork & Hoe Company, as master mechanic and superintendent, until he was obliged to resign because of illness. In religion he and his wife were Methodists, and for years they both sang in the church choir, being well known as singers. He married, about 1844, Mary Melvina Amidon, born in Randolph, Vermont, January 7, 1822, died November 21, 1876, daughter of Elisha Amidon. Eight children, two of whom died in infancy, and the others were: Harrison Henry, born October 31, 1848; Frank Webb, mentioned below; Clara, born August 25, 1852, married Fayette Johnson; Laura M., born 1854, married William Dutton; Harvey, born April 17, 1857, died 1873; Mary, born November 10, 1861, married Herbert Haywood.

(III) Frank Webb, son of Warren Ellis Cameron, was born in Marshfield, Vermont, August 31, 1850. He received a common school education and also attended Barre

Academy. After learning the trade of blacksmith, he opened a shop in Cabot, Vermont, when he was only nineteen years of age. Later he went to St. Johnsbury to work for the same concern that his father was employed by, the Ely Fork & Hoe Company, manufacturers of all kinds of garden implements. In 1872 he entered the employ of French Watson & Company, at White River Junction, manufacturers of farm implements, and he was foreman there for sixteen years. In 1888 he went to Naugatuck, Connecticut, where he became superintendent of the Tuttle Manufacturing Company. After a year there he returned to White River Junction, remaining for two years, and then went to St. Johnsbury, in the same company as before, continuing for two years. After this he moved to Barre, Vermont, where he was superintendent of a factory for two years. In 1892 he became superintendent of the Withington Cooley Manufacturing Company, at Jackson, Michigan. In 1902 he moved to Frankfort, New York, where he is now connected with the Union Fork & Hoe Company. He has been a member of Jackson Lodge, No. 17, Free and Accepted Masons, for forty years.

He married (first) June 28, 1874, Lucinda S. Watson, born March 5, 1853, died April 12, 1887, daughter of Edwin and ——— (Johnson) Watson. He married (second) ——— Call. Children by first marriage: Edwin Frank, born April 15, 1876; Carl Warren, mentioned below; Earl Alfred, born November 16, 1882.

(IV) Carl Warren, son of Frank Webb Cameron, was born May 23, 1870, in Hartford, Vermont. He attended the public schools of Hartford and White River Junction, Vermont. He started upon his business career as clerk in Hall's Pharmacy, in White River Junction, and after a few years in that position he was appointed assistant postmaster at White River Junction, a position he has filled with ability and efficiency since 1902. He is a member of United Brethren Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, White River Junction; Cascadanac Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, of White River Junction; Royal and Select Masters; Knights Templar, of Windsor, Vermont; of Mount Sinai Temple, Mystic Shrine, of Montpelier, Vermont. He is also a member of the Congregational church of Hartford. In politics he is a Republican.

He married, August 11, 1909, Caroline Latham Wallace, born at White River Junction, June 12, 1887, daughter of Everett Jackson and Charlotte Latham (Safford) Wallace (see Wallace IV). Her mother died June 4, 1908. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Cameron:



E. W. Luce

Wallace Safford, born June 25, 1910, died July 16, 1911; Everett Warren, born May 12, 1912; Carl Jenness, August 17, 1913.

(The Wallace Line).

(I) Colonel William Wallace was born near Glasgow, Scotland, where he was educated in college. He came to Newbury, Vermont, in 1775, and went into business as a merchant, having for many years the principal store for that section. He was sheriff of the county, and clerk to General Bailey during a part of the revolution, being often sent on important missions. He served as private in Captain Frye Bailey's company, and went to Saratoga in 1777. He was colonel of militia. His home was where the present depot now stands. He was buried in the Oxbow cemetery.

(II) Moses, son of Colonel William Wallace, was born August 3, 1782, in Newbury, Vermont. He moved from Newbury to West Topsham, Vermont, where he held the office of town clerk, and also that of justice of the peace. For many years he was postmaster of the town. He died February 8, 1866. He married Betsey McKeath.

(III) Andrew Jackson, son of Moses Wallace, was born in 1815, died March 9, 1888. He received a fine education, and became a school teacher, teaching in Corinth, Topsham and Orange, and later superintendent of schools, serving for many years. After his marriage he settled in West Topsham, as a merchant. From 1859 until the last two years of his life, with the exception of two years, he held the office of postmaster, and he also served many years as town clerk and selectman. He married, June 17, 1842, Caroline, daughter of Jonathan and Sally (Smith) Jenness. Jonathan Jenness was born at Deerfield, New Hampshire, March 30, 1780, died November 2, 1846. In 1807 he settled in Topsham, where he was the first to hold the office of postmaster, having the position many years; he was representative in 1813 for eighteen years, and from 1837 to 1840 he was in the senate, high sheriff of Orange county, twice a member of the convention called to revise the constitution of the state, and twice held the office of United States assistant marshal; he was excelled by few in his abilities as a presiding officer. Colonel Thomas Jenness, father of Jonathan Jenness, was born in Rye, New Hampshire, November 24, 1748, and he married Sally Yeaton; he served in the revolution, and for his services received a pension and a land bounty at West Topsham, which he bequeathed to his son Jonathan. Children of Andrew Jackson Wallace: 1. Victor, born 1844; married Alice Davis, a widow, and they

had one son, Jenness Thaddeus, born June 28, 1881, married Lala Oldham, 1903, and they are the parents of four children: Susan Jenness, Victor Abner, Jenness Thaddeus Jr., Tabitha; resides in Carthage, Missouri. 2. Caroline Elizabeth, born August 15, 1846. 3. Jenness, born July 4, 1854. 4. Everett Jackson, mentioned below. 5. Carlos, born 1858.

(IV) Everett Jackson, son of Andrew Jackson Wallace, was born March 9, 1856, at West Topsham, Orange county, Vermont. He received a common school education at West Topsham, receiving an excellent education there. He then became clerk in a store at Bradford, Vermont, for a short time, later engaging in the express business in the Boston office of the United States and Canada Express Company. After remaining there some time, he moved to Carthage, Missouri, where he was assistant cashier of the First National Bank, and performed his duties with much credit and efficiency. He resigned this position in order to take up the management of the large estate left him by his father-in-law, Noah Bigelow Safford, at White River Junction, Vermont. In 1901 he was appointed by President Roosevelt to the position of United States inspector of immigration at Montreal, Canada, and he continued to hold that office some years, then was appointed assistant commissioner of immigration. He has been a lifelong member of the Republican party, and actively interested in local politics. In 1898 he was chosen representative from Hartford, Vermont, in the state legislature, and for three years was a member of the board of selectmen. For seven years he was chairman of the school board, resigning in 1902. He is actively affiliated with the Masonic fraternity. He married, October 9, 1884, Charlotte Latham, daughter of Noah Bigelow Safford (see Safford IX). Their only child, Caroline Latham, was born at White River Junction, in the house where she now resides, June 12, 1887, married, August 11, 1909, Carl Warren Cameron (see Cameron IV).

(The Safford Line).

(I) Thomas Safford, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England and settled in Ipswich, Massachusetts, before 1641. He was on the list of proprietors of the town, April 6, 1641, and was admitted a freeman, December 19, 1648. He bought a farm at Ipswich, thirty-two acres, February 8, 1648. He was a subscriber to Denison's allowance in 1640, and had a share and a half in Plum Island. He died in February, 1666-67. His will was dated February 20, 1666-67, and proved March 26, 1667. He gave his farm to his son Joseph

on condition of care of father and mother and paying certain amounts to daughters Elizabeth, Mary and Abigail. He married Elizabeth ———, who died March 4, 1667, at Ipswich. Children: Joseph, born 1631-32; John, mentioned below; Elizabeth; Mary; Abigail. One daughter married ——— Kilum.

(II) John, son of Thomas Safford, was born about 1633, probably in England. He settled in Ipswich, Massachusetts, and had a share in Plum Island. He gave land to his son Thomas for the maintenance of his wife and daughter by deed dated September 5, 1698. He married Sarah ———. Children: John, born about 1660; Sarah, born July 14, 1664; Margaret, born February 28, 1665-66; Rebecca, born August 30, 1667; Mercy or Mary, born February 26, 1669-70; Elizabeth, born February 27, 1670-71; Thomas, mentioned below; Joseph, born March 12, 1674-75.

(III) Thomas (2), son of John Safford, was born October 16, 1672. He married (first) October 7, 1698, Eleanor Shatswell, or Watchwell, widow of Richard Shatswell, or Watchwell, and daughter of Daniel Cheney. He married (second) at Rowley, Massachusetts, June 29, 1725, Sarah Scott.

(IV) Joseph, son of Thomas (2) Safford, was a pioneer at Hardwick, Massachusetts, where, as well as at Brimfield, the adjoining town, many of his descendants have lived. He married Mary Chase, a descendant of Aquila Chase.

(V) Joseph (2), son of Joseph (1) Safford, married Martha Powers.

(VI) Major Jesse Safford, son of Joseph (2) Safford, supported the government during the outbreak at Rutland.

(VII) Lieutenant Philip Safford, son of Major Jesse Safford, lived in Rockingham, Vermont. He served in the French and Indian war, and in 1775 marched with a company of townsmen to Westminster to the relief of the Whig party, and drove the Royalists from the court house. According to history: "He sallied out of the main door, bludgeon in hand, knocked down eight or ten who endeavored to arrest him and received saber cuts on the head from the royal sheriff." He died April 18, 1817, aged seventy-four, and was buried in Parker Hill burying ground at Springfield, Vermont. He married Elizabeth Bigelow.

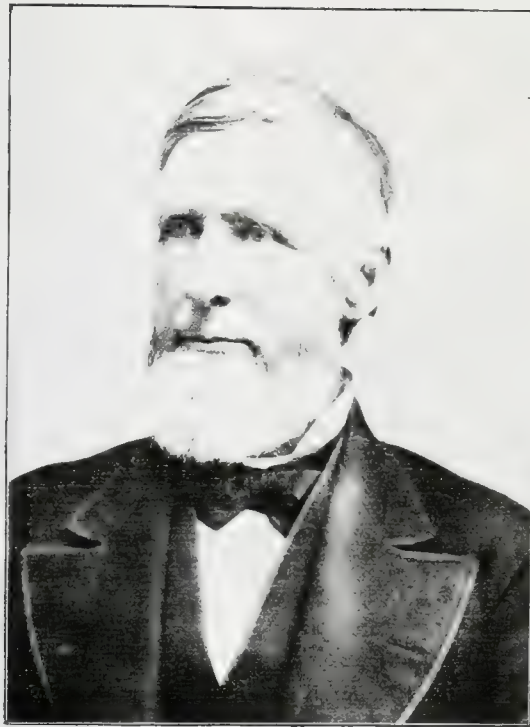
(VIII) Noah, son of Lieutenant Philip Safford, was born October 12, 1789, in Rockingham, died in 1864. He bought forest land, in 1811, in the south part of Springfield, Vermont, where from 1829 until 1865 he was very prominent. He was the inventor of two kinds of straw cutters which were patented and had had their patents renewed several times, hav-

ing a large sale in Vermont. Each winter he went south to sell the cutters to southern planters. He built a stove foundry in 1829, and later manufactured mill and factory machinery. For many years this was the largest business carried on by any one man. He married Nancy Tower. Children: Noah Bigelow, mentioned below; Henry, of Quechee, Vermont; Isaac Tower, of Chicago; Charles Herbert, of New York; Rebecca, married John C. Holmes, of Springfield.

(IX) Noah Bigelow, son of Noah Safford, was born in Springfield, Vermont, January 1, 1819, died January 1, 1891. After leaving school he taught several years in Springfield and later in Philadelphia. He then attended the Harvard Law School, after which he studied with Judge Henry Closson, of Springfield, and later with Judge Colamer, of Woodstock, Vermont. After completing his studies he became junior partner in the law office of Governor Cooledge, at Windsor, continuing for twelve years. In 1856 he purchased the Latham Works of Lyme, New Hampshire, moving there that year. In 1861 the works were burned. He was representative to the legislature from Hartford twice and senator once. For twenty years he was treasurer of the Vermont State Agricultural Society, or until his death. In 1879 he received the appointment of postmaster from President Hayes, and held the office until his death, March 9, 1886. He married, July 5, 1855, Caroline Hinckley Latham, of Lyme, New Hampshire. Their daughter, Charlotte Latham, married Everett Jackson Wallace (see Wallace IV).

The family of Cary in England is CARY one of the oldest as well as one of the most illustrious and honored in the kingdom. In the year 1198, Adam De Karry was lord of Castle Karry or Kari in the county of Somerset. For centuries the castle has existed only in history, and the village situated in that locality is known as "Castle Cary." William and John Cary represented the county of Devon in parliament in the thirty-sixth and forty-second years of Richard III. John Cary was made a baton of the exchequer by Richard II. Sir Robert Cary, his son, succeeded to his honors and estates. Sir William Cary married Mary Boleyn, a sister of Anne, the consort of Henry VIII. As early as the reign of Edward I., the name was spelled Cary, but many families of the present day spell it Carey.

(I) John Cary, the immigrant ancestor, came from Somersetshire, near the city of Bristol, England, about 1634, and joined the



W B Bigford

Plymouth Colony. The exact date of his arrival is unknown. From a manuscript over a hundred years old, written by a grandson of John Cary, it is believed that differences with his brothers over the settlement of his father's estate led to his departure for the new world. His name is found among the original proprietors and first settlers of Duxbury and Bridgewater. It occurred in the original grant as well as in the subsequent deed made by Ousamequin, the sachem or chief of the Pockonocket Indians in 1639. The deed embraced fourteen miles square, and was designated as "Satucket," afterwards called West Bridgewater. John Cary drew as his share a lot a mile wide, a portion of which is still occupied by his descendants. In 1656 "Duxbury New Plantation" was incorporated into a new and distinct town and called Bridgewater. John Cary was elected constable, the first and only officer elected in the town that year. He was also elected the first town clerk and held the office each consecutive year until 1681, the year of his death. In 1656 he was one of the ten freemen in the town. In the same year he was appointed on a jury "to lay out the ways requisite in the town." In 1667 Deacon Willis and John Cary were chosen "to take in all the charges of the later war, (King Philip's) since June last and the expenses of the scouts before and since June." John Cary was prominent among his fellow citizens and participated actively in public affairs. He was intelligent, well-educated and public-spirited. There is a tradition that he taught the first Latin class in the colony. He married, in 1644, Elizabeth, daughter of Francis Godfrey. She died in 1680 and he died in 1681. Children: John, born in Duxbury, 1645; Francis, 1647; Elizabeth, 1649; James, born in Braintree, 1652; Mary, in Bridgewater, 1653; Jonathan, mentioned below; David, 1658; Hannah, 1661; Joseph, 1663; Rebecca, 1665; Sarah, August 2, 1667; Mehitabel, February 24, 1670.

(II) Jonathan, son of John Cary, was born in 1656, died in 1695. He married Sarah, daughter of Samuel Allen, and she married (second) in 1705, Benjamin Snow. In 1706 his three sons chose their uncle, Samuel Allen, as their guardian, and his widow settled his estate in 1695. Children: Recompense, mentioned below; John; Jonathan.

(III) Deacon Recompense Cary, son of Jonathan Cary, was a minor at the time of his father's death in 1695, as in 1706 his uncle, Samuel Allen, was his guardian. He married (first) in 1711, Mary Crossman, probably daughter of Seth Crossman. She was born in 1691, died in 1726. He married (second) in 1727, Sarah, widow of Seth Brett, and

daughter of Isaac Alden. Recompense Cary died in 1759. Children by first wife: Seth, born 1714, died 1742; Ichabod, 1715; Ebenezer, 1717, died 1744; Sarah, 1718, married Benjamin Hayward; Simeon, 1719; Zebulon, 1721; Jonathan, mentioned below; Josiah, 1724, died 1743; Mary, 1726, married Joseph Crossman. Child by second wife: Abigail, born 1729.

(IV) Deacon Jonathan (2) Cary, son of Deacon Recompense Cary, was born in 1723. He married, in 1747, Mary, daughter of Captain Moses Curtis, of Stoughton. Children: Moses, born 1748; Dorothy, 1752; Jonathan, mentioned below; Alpheus, 1761, married Ruby, daughter of Jonathan Perkins; Sarah, 1763, married (first) Daniel Alden, (second) Lazarus A. Beal; James, 1766.

(V) Jonathan (3), son of Deacon Jonathan (2) Cary, was born in 1757, in Bridgewater, Massachusetts. He was a soldier in the revolution from Bridgewater. It is difficult to describe his service, because there were two of the name from the same town in the war. As they were in different companies at the same time, we know both were in the revolution. One of them was in Captain Nathan Mitchell's company on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775; and at the same time the other was in Captain Josiah Hayden's company, Colonel Bailey's regiment. Other service is credited to Jonathan Cary, of Bridgewater, in 1776. Jonathan Cary married (first) in 1784, Abigail, daughter of Jonathan Perkins. He married (second) Tilly Clark, of Winslow, in 1808. Children by first wife: Caleb, Jonathan, Luther, mentioned below; Martin, married Bethiah Howard; Huldah, married Darius Howard; Abigail; Isaac Dunham; Ziba Keith; Mary.

(VI) Dr. Luther Cary, son of Jonathan (3) Cary, was born in Bridgewater, Massachusetts. He settled in Turner, Maine, and made his home on the south end of Lower street. The history of Turner informs us that he was possessed of intelligence, a good education for his times, that he was a man of high character and a successful practitioner. He soon acquired a good reputation in Turner, "which he sustained until the infirmities of age compelled him to retire gradually from the active duties of practice." He raised a large family of sons and daughters, all of whom removed from Turner except his son Hugh, who succeeded to the homestead. Dr. Cary was president of the Medical Society of Maine and judge of the court of common pleas of the county of Oxford. His was a busy and useful life. He died in 1848.

(VII) William, son of Dr. Luther Cary,

was educated in the public schools of Turner, Maine. He died there, aged eighty-seven years. He was a farmer. He married three times. Child by first wife: William, died about 1900, was United States district attorney under President Grant, located at Salt Lake City, Utah. Children by second wife: Dolly, married Rev. ——— Haines; Alma. Children by third wife, ——— Blanchard: James; Asa C., mentioned below; Luther; Ellen, married Dr. Zenas P. Hanson; Augusta, died young.

(VIII) Asa Clinton, son of William Cary, was born at Turner, Maine, May 29, 1832, died at Fort Fairfield, Maine, in January, 1907. He was educated in the public schools. When a young man he went to Boston and he engaged in business there as a merchant. Afterward he removed to Presque Isle, Aroostook county, Maine, where he was in business for four years, and from 1861 until he died he was a merchant at Fort Fairfield, Maine. He married (first) February 2, 1859, Jessie Janette Priestley, born in Houlton, Maine, September 15, 1836, died at Fort Fairfield, in 1876, daughter of Colin Priestley, who was a native of Scotland, a soldier in the British army. He married (second) 1878, Myra P. Barnes. Children by first wife: 1. Isabelle, born March 2, 1861; married George H. Howe; resides at Caribou, Maine. 2. George Clinton, mentioned below. 3. Jessie May, born May 8, 1867, died in 1905; married Frank Elliott. 4. Josie W., born January 6, 1871; married W. H. Smith; resides in Los Angeles, California. Children by second wife: 5. James Leroy, born August 11, 1881. 6. Helen Gertrude, born February 15, 1883; married Lester Mitchell; resides in Montana.

(IX) George Clinton, son of Asa Clinton Cary, was born in Fairfield, Aroostook county, Maine, March 7, 1864. He attended the public schools of his native town and of Houlton, Maine. For twelve years he was a traveling salesman in the employ of the Twitchell & Chalin Company, of Portland, Maine, and for Martin L. Hall, of Boston. For twenty-five years he has been in business as a dealer in maple sugar products. In 1892 he came to St. Johnsbury, Vermont, and since then has made his home in that town. He established the Cary Maple Sugar Company at St. Johnsbury and is president and general manager of the corporation. G. M. Campbell is vice-president of the company and Frank W. Cobb, of Portland, is secretary. The company manufactures and sells all kinds of maple sugar products and its trade extends to all parts of the world. He is also interested in agriculture and has been a successful breeder of Welsh ponies. He is a member of Eastern

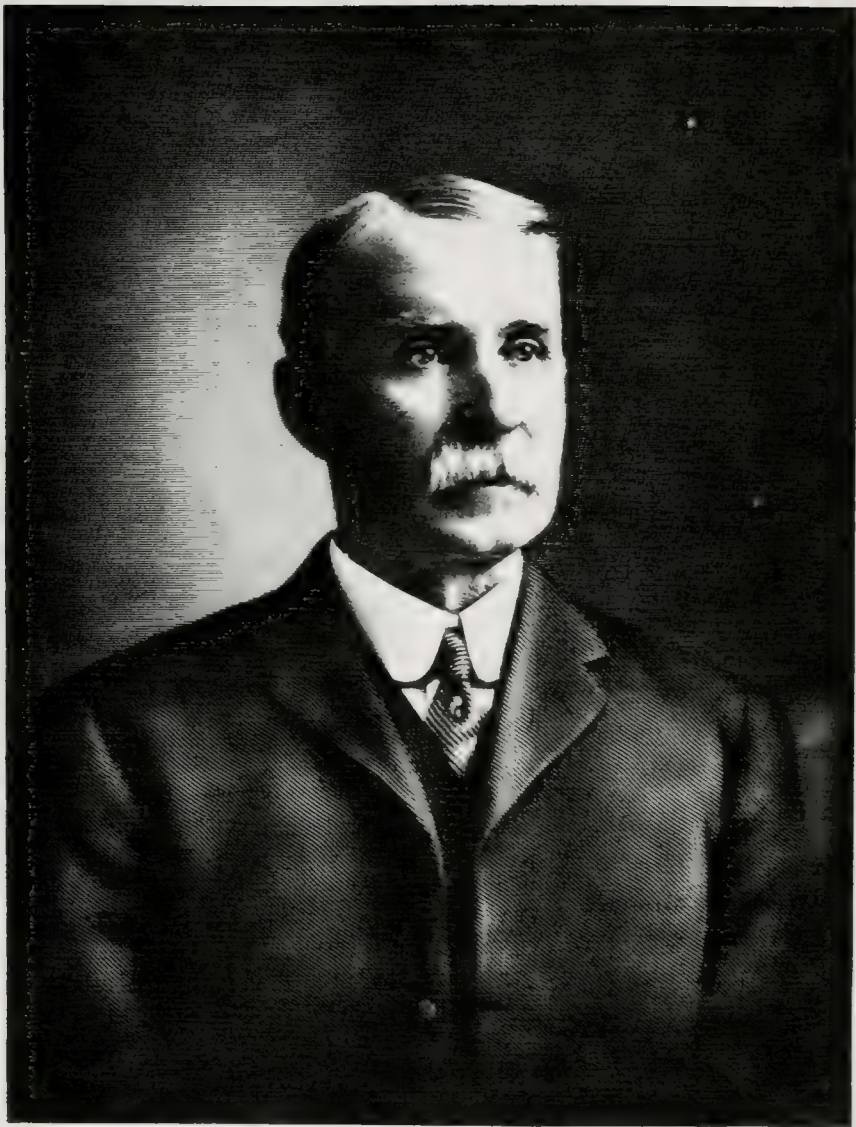
Frontier Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; Fort Fairfield Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Fort Fairfield, Maine.

He married (first) June 10, 1891, Theresa I. Burnham, who died December 15, 1893. She was born in Houlton, Maine, daughter of John E. and Maria (Putnam) Burnham. He married (second) Annie Partridge, born in 1874, at Skowhegan, Maine, daughter of Joseph and Emma (Dascomb) Partridge. Child by first wife: Theresa Margaret, born September 15, 1893, died in August, 1896. Children by second wife: Clinton, born March 4, 1899; Madeline, November 14, 1901; Ruth, May 18, 1909.

~ ~ ~
The Pierce family is of ancient English origin, and the name is spelled in various ways. The first Thomas, of Charlestown, spelled his name Pierce, Peirce and Perice. Older spellings included Pers, Perse, Parrs and many other forms. The arms of the family are: Three ravens rising sable, fesse, numette; crest, dove with olive branch in beak; motto, *Dixit et Fecit*.

(I) Thomas Pierce, the immigrant ancestor, who was born in England in 1583-84, died October 7, 1666. He came to New England in 1634, with his wife Elizabeth, who was born in England in 1595-96, and settled in Charlestown, Massachusetts. He was admitted a freeman, May 6, 1635. He was one of the twenty-one commissioners appointed September 27, 1642, "to see that salt peter heaps were made by farmers of the colony." He moved to Woburn and was a proprietor there in 1643, and elected to town offices. He made his will November 7, 1665, aged about eighty-two years, bequeathing to wife Elizabeth; grandchildren, Mary Bridge and Elizabeth Tufts, "now dwelling with him"; to all grandchildren; to Harvard College. The widow deposited to inventory, March 22, 1666-67, aged seventy-one years. Children: John, mariner, admitted to church at Charlestown, 1652; Samuel, married Mary ———; Thomas, mentioned below; Robert, married, February 18, 1657, Sarah Ayre; Mary, married Peter Tufts; Elizabeth, married (first) ——— Randall, (second) ——— Nicholls; Persis, married (first) William Bridge, (second) John Harrison; Abigail, born June 17, 1639.

(II) Thomas (2), son of Thomas (1) Pierce, was born in England in 1608. He lived in Charlestown in the part now Woburn. He was called sergeant in the records. He was the progenitor of President Franklin Pierce. Sergeant Thomas Pierce was admitted to the Charlestown church, February 21,



F. A. Pierce

1634. He was an inhabitant of Woburn as early as 1643. In 1660 he was selectman, and served on the committee to divide common lands. He was one of the "Right Proprietors" elected March 28, 1667, and also on the committee appointed by the general court in 1668 to divide lands, etc. He married, May 6, 1635, Elizabeth Cole, who died March 5, 1688. He died November 6, 1683. Children: Abigail, born August 17, 1639; John, mentioned below; Thomas, June 21, 1645; Elizabeth, September 25, 1646; Joseph, September 22, 1648, died February 27, 1649; Stephen, July 16, 1651; Samuel, February 20, 1654, died October 27, 1655; Samuel, April 7, 1656; William, March 20, 1658; James, May 7, 1659; Abigail, November 20, 1660; Benjamin, married Mary Reed.

(III) Ensign John Pierce, son of Thomas (2) Pierce, was born May 7, 1643. He was a yeoman and lived in Woburn, Massachusetts. His will was dated April 26, 1716, and lodged Friday, April 8, 1720; he mentioned his wife and children, and the children of his deceased daughter, Deborah Wilson, naming his son Josiah as executor. He married, July 5, 1663, Deborah Convers, born July 25, 1647. Children, born in Woburn: Deborah, October 30, 1666; John, January 26, 1671; Thomas, born December 23, 1673; James, August 6, 1674, died September 13, 1685; Daniel, October 7, 1676; James, October 8, 1686; Ebenezer, 1687; Joseph, August 24, 1688; Ruth, 1690; Josiah, mentioned below.

(IV) Josiah, son of Ensign John Pierce, was born June 10, 1691. He was called "Lieutenant," and lived in Woburn. He married Hannah Thompson, born June 28, 1691. Children, born in Woburn: Josiah, March 30, 1720; John, mentioned below; Hannah, December 6, 1728, died October 23, 1755.

(V) John (2), son of Josiah Pierce, was born in Woburn, Massachusetts, August 13, 1724, and lived in St. Johnsbury, Vermont. He married ———. Children: Daniel, mentioned below; Joseph, born 1749, married Margaret Gates; Thomas, 1756, married Abigail ———.

(VI) Captain Daniel Pierce, son of John (2) Pierce, was born in 1742, died July 16, 1821. He lived in Westmoreland, New Hampshire, and in St. Johnsbury Centre, Vermont. He married Mercy Gates, born in 1748, died March 26, 1827. Children: Daniel, born January 27, 1768; Aretas, January 2, 1770; Mercy, August 6, 1771; Sally, June 10, 1773; Betsey, February 17, 1775; Nathaniel, August 8, 1777; Levi, May 24, 1779; Abel, mentioned below; Reuben, May 25, 1783; Joel, July 16, 1785, died young; Lois, 1786.

(VII) Abel, son of Captain Daniel Pierce, was born August 12, 1781, in Westmoreland, New Hampshire, died in St. Johnsbury, Vermont, January 10, 1862. He settled early in Vermont, on land two miles north of St. Johnsbury Centre, where he cleared land and carried on a farm. He married, December 29, 1805, Mercy Allin, born May 21, 1783, died January 30, 1850, daughter of Captain Mathew Allin. Children: Louisa Hunt, born October 29, 1808; Sally, October 31, 1810; Josiah Hunt, April 26, 1814, died November 8, 1816; Acynthia, August 8, 1816; Abel Allen, mentioned below.

(VIII) Abel Allen, son of Abel Pierce, was born in St. Johnsbury, Vermont, April 28, 1825, died April 20, 1896. He attended the public schools and the St. Johnsbury Academy. He studied medicine and practiced extensively in this section for many years. He was also a successful man of affairs. He owned farms, and in 1864 built mills for making straw board and also saw mills. He was a prominent member of the Methodist Episcopal church, steward for many years and superintendent of the Sunday school for twenty-five years. He held many positions of trust, settling estates and acting as trustee and guardian for minors. He married (first) March 9, 1848, Rosetta Ayer, born at St. Johnsbury, November 24, 1829, died June 29, 1876, daughter of Hiram D. and Adeline (Drew) Ayer. He married (second) October 11, 1878, Sarah McGrath, born October 11, 1841. Children by first wife: Freeman Alonzo, mentioned below; Truman Lorenzo, born June 24, 1851, died January 29, 1854; Josiah Ward, born November 20, 1852, is in partnership with Freeman A. Pierce, his brother, in the manufacturing business; Edward Carlisle, August 9, 1857; Charles Sumner, November 6, 1859; Etta Belle, October 14, 1867, married Pliny W. Chase; Hiram Lewis, October 9, 1873, died September 2, 1874. Children by second wife: Lettie Viola, born May 29, 1879, died October 8, 1882; Herbert L., M. D., practicing in Swanton, Vermont.

(IX) Freeman Alonzo, son of Abel Allen Pierce, was born at St. Johnsbury, Vermont, May 6, 1849, on the homestead that was cleared by his grandfather. He received his early education in the public schools of his native town and at the Newbury Seminary, Vermont. After leaving school he was associated in business with his father and became foreman in his father's mill. In 1874 he bought a share in the business and for ten years the business was conducted under the firm name of A. A. Pierce & Son. In 1884 his brother, Josiah W. Pierce, bought the father's share and since

that time the firm has been known as Pierce Brothers. The mills produce leather board, and lumber of all kinds. Mr. Pierce is an active and influential Republican. He was chairman of the Republican town committee for four years, a selectman of the town three years. He is a director of the St. Johnsbury Hotel Corporation. In religion he is a Methodist and he is steward and trustee of the Methodist church and trustee of the parsonage funds.

He married, October 21, 1874, Olive Eliza, daughter of George and Eliza Jane (Hall) Ranney, of St. Johnsbury. Children: 1. Ethel Rosetta, born August 18, 1877; married Dwight Chandler Drew, of Dorchester, Massachusetts; as county secretary he is engaged in the work of the Young Men's Christian Association for Massachusetts and Rhode Island; they have one child, Marjorie Josephine, born June 9, 1908. 2. George Abel, born February 2, 1880; a civil engineer; married Nora Blanche Dale, of St. Louis, Missouri; children: Carl Dale, born December 16, 1909; Dorothy Ranney, September 9, 1912. 3. Carl Freeman, born December 23, 1881; a physician practicing at Greensburg, Pennsylvania; married May Staebler.

Richard Knight, the immigrant KNIGHT ancestor, settled in Newport, Rhode Island, where he died in 1680. He was a carpenter by trade. He served as keeper of the prison in 1648-49, and as general sergeant in 1648-49-50-53-54-57-58. He was made freeman in 1655. On March 17, 1656, he was sent with two others with warrant for Sachem Pomham to require him to come before the court. On January 16, 1648, he had a deed from James Rogers of two parcels of land consisting of forty and of two acres; on February 18, 1648, he deeded this land with some bought of Robert Griffin to his wife and heirs. On December 22, 1656, he sold to George Kenrick, of Providence, twelve acres of land. He sold four acres of land to Lawrence Turner, December 5, 1658, and in 1663 bought lands in Narragansett, with Henry Hall. He served as water bailey in 1658. He was one of forty-eight, October 31, 1677, who were granted one hundred acres each in a plantation to be called East Greenwich. He, his wife and son John sold land to Francis Brinley and Richard Smith, December 11, 1679. His widow petitioned the assembly, on October 27, 1680, for confirmation of the share in East Greenwich which had been settled on her husband without court order, and her request was granted on the

same terms as the rest of the inhabitants; she deeded to her son John, October 12, 1683, while living at East Greenwich, a ten-acre lot of land and a farm of ninety acres, reserving privileges in the house for herself. Richard Knight married, about 1648, Sarah, daughter of James and Mary Rogers. She died after 1685. Children: John, of East Greenwich, died about 1710; Jonathan, of Warwick, Providence, Rhode Island, died June 25, 1717; David, mentioned below.

(II) David, son of Richard Knight, was of East Greenwich, Rhode Island. On September 8, 1691, he was one of the appraisers of the estate of Captain Clement Weaver. In 1693 he was associated with his brother John, at Woodstock, Connecticut, concerning the surveying and laying out of lands in Narragansett. His marriage and the births of his children were recorded at Norwich, Connecticut, where he lived the most of his life. He married, March 17, 1691, Sarah, daughter of Stephen and Sarah Backus. She was born in April, 1668. He died November 24, 1744. Children, born at Norwich: Rachel, November 14, 1692; Jonathan, July 2, 1698; Mary, born April 2, 1700; Hannah, January 30, 1702; Lurana, February 1, 1704; Joseph, November 7, 1705; Benjamin, mentioned below. Perhaps another daughter, Sarah, who married, at Norwich, Enos Randall.

(III) Benjamin, son of David Knight, was born at Norwich, Connecticut, August 14, 1707, and lived there all his life. He married, November 5, 1729, Hannah Jewett. Children, born at Norwich: Benjamin, August 17, 1730; Elizabeth, August 27, 1733; Mary, December 12, 1734; Lydia, May 10, 1737; Joseph, mentioned below; Priscilla, March 12, 1742; Sarah, June 4, 1744; Caleb, October 7, 1745.

(IV) Joseph, son of Benjamin Knight, was born May 12, 1739, at Norwich, Connecticut. He removed to Enfield, in that state, and died there, January 9, 1794, aged fifty-five (grave-stone). The first federal census of 1790 shows that he had three males over sixteen, one under that age and two females in his family. The only other Knight in the town at that time was his son Thomas, who is also reported as head of a family consisting of self and wife. His widow Sarah and son Levi were appointed administrators, February 15, 1794. Children: Levi (Levi and Thomas Knight were mentioned as nephews of Mary Chipman, who died in 1816, p. 2268, records of Enfield); Thomas, mentioned below; Stephanus (Stephanus and Thomas Knight were called nephews of Thomas Sabin, who died in 1809, see p. 2259, Enfield records); Stephanus married, Hannah

—, Joseph, born August 11, 1773, at Enfield, died June 3, 1774; Joseph, April 7, 1776, died December 26, 1802, all at Enfield.

(V) Thomas, son of Joseph Knight, was born in 1766, and died April 12, 1830, aged sixty-four years at Enfield, Connecticut. His will was dated August 21, 1810, but not proved until May 15, 1830, bequeathing to wife Mary or Nancy and five daughters. He married (first) March 7, 1790, Elizabeth Leach, of Norwich, who died August 23, 1805, aged thirty-four (gravestone) (p. 1786 Enfield records). He married (second) Nancy —, who died September 2, 1810, aged thirty-eight. Children, born at Enfield: Samuel, January 2, 1791; William, mentioned below; Betsey and Sally, March 27, 1795; Polly, December 23, 1796; Hannah, April 10, 1799; Day, February 24, 1801.

(VI) William, son of Thomas Knight, was born at Enfield, Connecticut (see town records), January 29, 1793. He married Laura Jones, of Wardsborough, Vermont, born May 4, 1801, died in 1885, daughter of Solomon Jones (see Jones VI). Among their children was William Henry, mentioned below.

(VII) William Henry, son of William Knight, was born in Harmony, Chautauqua county, New York, April 19, 1835, and is now living in Los Angeles, California. He was educated in the Jamestown public school, which he attended from 1843 to 1848, and Jamestown Academy, which he attended from 1848 to 1851. He compiled "Bancroft's Handbook of the Pacific States," 1862; "Bancroft's Map of the Pacific States," 1863; was manager of Bancroft's Publishing Department, San Francisco, California, from 1864 to 1869; was partner in Bancroft, Knight & Company, publishers of music, from 1870 to 1879; was buyer for the Emerson & Fisher Carriage Company, Cincinnati, Ohio, from 1879 to 1891, and auditor of Mt. Lowe Railway Company, Pasadena, California, from 1893 to 1896. He was also a writer and lecturer on astronomical and other scientific subjects, and a liberal contributor to leading scientific journals. He served in the capacity of president of the Southern California Academy of Sciences from 1894 to 1897, and from 1899 to 1902; secretary of the Forest and Water Society of Southern California from 1898 to 1903; secretary of the Highway Commission, Los Angeles county, California, from 1901 to 1903; secretary of the Merchants' and Manufacturers' Association, Los Angeles, 1896-97; honorary member of Cincinnati Society of Natural History from 1891; president of Unity Club, Cincinnati, 1885-87, and president of Unity Club, Los Angeles, 1893-95. In addition

to all these he is an editorial writer on the *Los Angeles Times*.

Mr. Knight married Ella Joana Waters, born April 3, 1846, at Woodford, near Bennington, Vermont, daughter of Elijah Dewey and Eliza Ann (Hinsdale) Waters (see Dewey VI). Seven children were born to them, four of whom are living, namely: Alfred, mentioned below; Mrs. Christopher Ruess, of Oakland, California; Emerson, a resident of Los Angeles, California; Bertha, a resident of New York.

(VIII) Alfred, son of William Henry Knight, was born at San Francisco, California, March 29, 1874. He received his early education in the public schools and high school of Cincinnati, Ohio, and the Nelson Business College of that city. He was then employed for one year by the Emerson & Fisher Carriage Company, and during the following ten years served as assistant secretary and treasurer of the Cincinnati Edison Electric Company, of Cincinnati, Ohio, and since 1901 has been general auditor of the Fleischmann Company, manufacturers of yeast, vinegar, etc., at the general office of the company at Cincinnati. He is a member and past worshipful master of Lafayette Lodge, No. 81, Free and Accepted Masons; a member and past high priest of Kilwinning Chapter, No. 97, Royal Arch Masons; a member of Cincinnati Council, No. 1, Royal and Select Masters; a member of Hanseimann Commandery, No. 16, Knights Templar; a member of Ohio Consistory, Ancient Accepted Scottish Rite (thirty-second degree), and a member of Syrian Temple, Ancient Arabic Order Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, all of Cincinnati, Ohio. He is vice-president of the Society of Past Masters of Free and Accepted Masons of Hamilton county, Ohio; for several years he edited *The Five Points of Fellowship*, a Masonic publication, and has been a frequent contributor to Masonic and other periodicals. He is a member of the Ohio Society of the Sons of the Revolution and served on the board of governors in 1904. He served as adjutant in the Ohio National Guard for a number of years. He is a member of the Business Men's Club, of Cincinnati, and a charter member of the Efficiency Society, of New York. For a number of years he has lectured on accounting, auditing, etc., before the Cincinnati College of Finance, Commerce and Accounts. He is a member of the New England Society, the Ohio Valley Historical Association and the Cincinnati Astronomical Society. In politics he is a Republican, and he attends the Unitarian church.

Mr. Knight married, June 4, 1896, at Cincinnati, Ohio, Harriet Hieatt Black, born De-

ember 19, 1876, at Minneapolis, Minnesota, daughter of George W. and Mary S. (Hieatt) Black. Her father was born near Madeira, Ohio, February 19, 1841, and her mother at Montgomery, Ohio, December 27, 1848. Mahlon Black, her grandfather, of Herrodsburg, Kentucky, was born in 1801, died in 1863; married Harriet Jones, born in 1814, died in 1841. David Black, father of Mahlon Black, born 1763, died 1832, was a captain in Colonel Cortland's regiment of New Jersey Volunteers in the war of the revolution; married Catherine Cramer, who died in 1849. Harriet Jones was a daughter of John Jones, of a Quaker family, living at the time of her birth at Newtown, Ohio. On her mother's side, Mrs. Knight is descended from New England stock, Roger Williams having been one of her ancestors. Mr. and Mrs. Knight have one child, Vernon, born at Cincinnati, Ohio, February 22, 1907.

(The Dewey Line).

(I) Thomas Dewey, the immigrant ancestor, came from Sandwich, county Kent, England, and was one of the original grantees of Dorchester, Massachusetts, in 1636. He was here as early as 1633, however, and was a witness in that year to the nun-cupative will of John Russell, of Dorchester. He was admitted a freeman of the colony, May 14, 1634. He sold his lands at Dorchester, August 12, 1635, and removed with other Dorchester men to Windsor, Connecticut, where he was one of the earliest settlers. He was granted land at Dorchester in 1640 and his home lot there was the first north of the Palisade, and extended from the main street eastward to the Connecticut river. He was juryman in 1642-43-44-45. He died intestate and the inventory of his estate was filed May 19, 1648, amounting to two hundred and thirteen pounds. His estate was divided by the court, June 6, 1650. He married, March 22, 1639, at Windsor, Frances, widow of Joseph Clark. She married (third) as his second wife, George Phelps, and died September 27, 1690. Children: Thomas, born February 16, 1640; Josiah, baptized October 10, 1641; Anna, baptized October 15, 1643; Israel, born September 23, 1645; Jedediah, mentioned below.

(II) Ensign Jedediah Dewey, son of Thomas Dewey, was born December 15, 1647, in Windsor, Connecticut, died May, 1718, in Westfield, Massachusetts. The lands in Windsor belonging to him were sold in his twenty-first year, and that same year he is mentioned at Westfield, which was then being settled under the direction of a committee appointed by the town of Springfield for the purpose.

On August 27, 1668, he was granted fifteen or sixteen acres of land, and about two years later, in 1670, he received another grant of six acres. At this time he probably moved. In 1672, he with his two brothers, Thomas and Josiah, with Joseph Whiting, erected a "saw and corn-mill" on a brook, then called Two Mile brook. They were granted forty acres of land for the use of the mills, and were to give to the town one-twelfth of the corn which they ground. During King Philip's war the settlers of Westfield remained most of the time inside the "Compact Dwelling," which they had been ordered to form for protection against the Indians, and it was not until 1687 that they began to receive grants of land and to build houses outside the two-mile limit thus enclosed. In February, 1687, Jedediah Dewey, with other proprietors, received a grant of twenty acres without the meeting house. He served in the various town offices of the period; selectman in 1678-86-95-97-99; mentioned as ensign in 1686; was made a freeman, January 1, 1680; joined the church, September 28, 1680. By trade he was a wheelwright. He was the only one of the sons of Thomas, the immigrant, to make a will, which was proved May 25, 1718. In it he mentioned sons Jedediah, Joseph, Daniel and James; the children of his daughters Sarah, Margaret, and Hannah, deceased; and daughters Mary and Abigail. He married, about 1670, Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Margaret (Pell) Orton. Thomas was probably the son of Thomas Orton, of Charlestown, Massachusetts. Sarah Orton was baptized August 22, 1652, at Windsor, and joined the Westfield church, March 24, 1680. She died at Westfield, November 20, 1711. Children, born at Westfield: Sarah, March 28, 1672; Margaret, January 10, 1674; Jedediah, mentioned below; Daniel, March 9, 1680; Thomas, June 29, 1682; Joseph, May 10, 1684; Hannah, March 14, 1686; Mary, March 1, 1689-90; James, April 3, 1692; Abigail, November 17, 1694.

(III) Sergeant Jedediah (2) Dewey, son of Ensign Jedediah (1) Dewey, was born at Westfield, Massachusetts, June 14, 1676, died there "at evening," January 26, 1728. He was a joiner by trade and lived on Elm street, on land now between Arnold street and Connor's book store. He joined the church, March 30, 1712. The inventory of his estate, taken March 19, 1729, is unusually elaborate and detailed, showing a valuation of six hundred and seventeen pounds, three shillings and four pence. He married, June 17, 1703, Rebecca Williams, born September 27, 1685, at Westfield. She joined the church, October 8, 1710. She married (second) May 13, 1731, Sergeant

Consider Mosely. Children: Rebecca, born June 11, 1704; Margaret, February 12, 1706; Zerviah, March 1, 1708; Sarah, March 3, 1710; Rhoda, July 10, 1712; Jedediah, mentioned below; Martin, May 18, 1716; Hannah, March 9, 1718; Abner, August 19, 1726.

(IV) Rev. Jedediah (3) Dewey, son of Sergeant Jedediah (2) Dewey, was born April 11, 1714, at Westfield, died December 21, 1778, aged sixty-four years, at Bennington, Vermont. When he was twenty-four years of age he joined with the church at Westfield, October 30, 1738. The church adopted the half-way covenant soon after this, and he was one of those who remained away from the communion and left the church, as they considered that the church had abandoned its principles and would admit unconverted persons. In 1748 Mr. Dewey left the church and in 1749 he was called to give account. He joined the Separatists and became their preacher, and in 1750 the old church voted to consider him as no longer a member of the old church, though they did not call it excommunication, but a withdrawal of fellowship. In 1751 Mrs. Dewey was also cut off from the old church. Mr. Dewey received a common school education, but he was gifted and quick to grasp important matters, in spite of the fact that he could not take a higher educational course. He learned the trade of a carpenter, and was prominent in helping to build the first meeting house. Although he was a Separatist he was as much honored and esteemed by the conservatives as by any of his own belief. For fifteen years he was pastor of the Bennington church, which he built up, leaving a roll of at least one hundred and twenty-seven names. He was among those indicted as early as January, 1770, at Albany, as one of the leaders in the efforts of the settlers to maintain their land titles, though he was not active except in the matter of giving counsel. In May, 1772, his name is first in the address of the governor's letter from New York to Bennington, and at the head of the Bennington letter to the governor. The following is a part of the letter: "I am told Mr. Dewey, a minister of the Gospel, James Breakenridge, and Mr. Fay (Dr. Jonas Fay) are persons in whose judgment you have much confidence. I should therefore think they would be your proper messengers on a business in which you are so deeply concerned, especially Mr. Dewey, who has been favorably represented here since my appointment to this government." There are anecdotes related about him which show his strong and splendid character. The following excerpts from a book entitled "The Battle of

Bennington" illustrate the important part he played in this decisive battle of the revolution:

Patriotic parsons—who preached in the days when the gunpowder on hand in the town was often kept under the pulpit for safety—delivered war sermons. Parson Dewey was one of them. He preached a sermon in Bennington Meeting House the Sunday before the battle. He told his people to take arms and go and fight for their country. (Page 25)

It is related of this same Parson Dewey that upon a previous occasion he was preaching on "the character of God." Ethan Allen was present. He gave close attention to the sermon. The parson made a statement which displeased the bold Colonel, who sat in a prominent pew. He jumped up, exclaimed in an audible voice, "That is not so," and started to leave the meeting house. Parson Dewey pointed the forefinger of his right hand at Colonel Allen, and called out in a stern voice, "Sit down, thou bold blasphemer, and listen to the word of God." Allen immediately resumed his seat, and listened with respect to the rest of the sermon. (Pages 65-66)

He received a valuable right of land called the minister's right, in 1763.

He married (first) August, 1736, Mindwell, daughter of Ebenezer and Mindwell (Griswold) Hayden. She was born at Windsor, Connecticut, April 4, 1713, died at Westfield, Massachusetts, May 29, 1760. She joined the church, October 30, 1738. He married (second) at Westfield, February 20, 1761, Betty, daughter of William and Deborah Buck. She died at Bennington, June 21, 1792. Children by first wife, born at Westfield: Mindwell, November 29, 1737; Lucy, November 16, 1739, died June 21, 1747; Jedediah, June 17, 1742; Elijah, November 28, 1744; Eldad, mentioned below; Lucy, November 9, 1751; Margaret, November 28, 1756; Betsey, December 16, 1759. By second wife, born at Bennington: Joan, May 15, 1765; Tabitha, February 16, 1768; Julia, October 20, 1770, died May 22, 1790; Claret, October 6, 1773; Phyna, December 13, 1775; Plyna, January 26, 1778.

(V) Eldad, son of Rev. Jedediah (3) Dewey, was born at Westfield, August 12, 1747, died July 31, 1821, at Bennington, where he was a farmer after 1763. His father built him a house in 1774, which in 1898 was still in perfect condition and a fine example of an old building. The night before the battle of Bennington the house was filled with soldiers, some of whom were even sleeping on the floor. Mrs. Dewey baked eight loaves of bread that night, stepping over sleeping soldiers on her way from oven to pantry. Several amusing and interesting stories are told concerning that day before the battle of conversations held at the house. He married, February 16, 1774, Mary, daughter of Stephen and Mary Tilden, born

November 9, 1751, at Lebanon, Connecticut, died February 5, 1835. She was a very brave energetic woman, as was shown by her courage during the war. Children, born at Bennington: Eldad, January 5, 1775; Elijah, August 17, 1776, died July 16, 1777; Stephen; March 16, 1778; Polly or Mary, mentioned below; Zerviah, December 5, 1781; Parthena, September 23, 1783; Mindwell, June, 1785, died 1786; Esther, February 7, 1787; Betsey, July 17, 1789; Sophronia, March 24, 1791; Jedediah, November 23, 1794.

(VI) Polly or Mary, daughter of Eldad Dewey, was born at Bennington, January 31, 1780. She married Nathaniel Waters. Their son, Elijah Dewey Waters, born at Bennington, April 4, 1804, died September 4, 1881, married Eliza Ann Hinsdale, of Hinsdaleville, daughter of Joseph Hinsdale, of Hardwick, Massachusetts; she was born November 26, 1806, died September 15, 1877. Ella Joana Waters, daughter of Elijah Dewey and Eliza Ann (Hinsdale) Waters, was born in Bennington, April 3, 1846, married William Henry Knight (see Knight VII).

(The Jones Line).

(I) Thomas Jones, the immigrant ancestor, lived in Caversham, Oxfordshire, England, until 1638, when he came with his wife Ann and oldest children to America on the ship "Confidence." He settled first in Hingham, Massachusetts, and later in Hull, Massachusetts. Children: Probably Joseph, Benjamin, Abraham, mentioned below; Robert, and others.

(II) Abraham, son of Thomas Jones, was made freeman in Hull in 1673. He was elected representative to the general court in 1689. His will was dated January 8, 1717. He married Sarah ———. Children: Benjamin, Thomas, Abraham, Joseph, John, mentioned below; Ephraim, a daughter.

(III) Elder John Jones, son of Abraham Jones, was born about 1669 or 1670, died March 28, 1753, aged eighty-three years, according to his gravestone. According to the Mendon records he paid a ministerial tax there as early as 1691, but none afterward until 1704. He probably remained in Hull until after 1700, though he must have owned land in Mendon before 1691. On March 1, 1703, the citizens voted that he might give up his home lot and twelve acres of land for the town's use, and take it elsewhere, if he desired. Also, on May 4, 1674, they voted that, although the land between Mill river and Muddy brook was common land, yet if he wished he might take a house lot on the neck. He very likely received his land in the Dale early in 1700,

and he also obtained grants adjacent to it, and doubtless brought his family there in 1703 or 1704. He was very well-to-do and a prominent man in the town. In 1736 he was chosen ruling elder of the First Church of Mendon, and in 1741 of the Second or Easterly Precinct Church. He owned a large amount of land, and he made deeds of gifts of land to John, Nathaniel, Abraham and Joseph, making Joseph his partner on the homestead. His will was dated December 11, 1749, and it mentioned his wife, sons, daughters, and eight grandchildren, who were the children of his deceased daughter, Bridget Wood. His sons-in-law, Corbett and Whitney, were appointed the executors. It was proved April 24, 1753, before which his wife and son-in-law Corbett had died. His wife died March 3, 1750, aged eighty-two years. Elder John Jones married, about 1693, Sarah ———. Children, born in Hull: Sarah, 1694, married Daniel Corbett; Bridget, 1696, married James Wood; Mercy, 1697, married John Thwing; John, 1699; Nathaniel, March 31, 1702. Born in the Dale: Lydia, September 17, 1705, married Jonathan Whitney; Abraham, mentioned below; Joseph, December 27, 1709.

(IV) Elder Abraham (2) Jones, son of Elder John Jones, was born in the Dale, July 2, 1708, died February 25, 1792, aged eighty-three, according to his gravestone. He was an original member of the Congregational church, in 1743 was chosen deacon, and elder in 1754. He was an influential man in the town. His homestead was situated where what was lately known as the Jared Rawson place. He married, about 1730, Keziah, born in Holliston, Massachusetts, July 31, 1706, died June 29, 1791, aged eighty-four years, daughter of Jonathan and Susanna Whitney. Children, born in the Dale: Susanna, February 8, 1732, died November 1, 1736; Jonathan, November 13, 1733, died November 6, 1736; Keziah, November 23, 1737, died between September 6 and 21, 1744; Sarah, December 16, 1739, died between September 6 and 21, 1744; Hannah, November 8, 1741, died between September 6 and 21, 1744; John, March 23, 1744; Abraham, mentioned below; Solomon, April 3, 1748, died young.

(V) Sergeant Abraham (3) Jones, son of Elder Abraham (2) Jones, was born in the Dale, May 3, 1746. He seems to have gone to Wardsborough, Vermont, after 1791, as the church records say that Abraham Jones Jr. and wife Olive were dismissed to the church there June 22, 1795. He served in the revolution in Captain John Tyler's company, Colonel Joseph Reed's regiment, December 10, 1775, from Mendon, Uxbridge and Upton.

In 1780 he was sergeant in Captain Ichabod Thayer's company, Colonel Nathan Tyler's regiment, to Rhode Island, the Worcester county regiment. He went from Mendon, April 19, 1775, and served eleven and a half days. He married, October 30, 1765, Rev. A. Frost officiating, Olive, daughter of Isaac Bates, who was born March 3, 1707; Isaac married ——— Clark, daughter of Captain Clark, of the English navy; Captain Clark married ——— Tower, daughter of Captain Tower, of the English navy; Captain Tower married ——— Howard, daughter of Lord Howard, of Ireland. Isaac Bates came from England. Children of Sergeant Abraham Jones: Susanna, born September 25, 1766; Laban, September 10, 1768; Naomi, March 17, 1770, died April 25, 1770; Whitney, March 22, 1771; Jonas, September 13, 1773; Solomon, mentioned below; Olive, October 29, 1778; Lucretia, baptized October 12, 1788.

(VI) Solomon, son of Sergeant Abraham (3) Jones, was born August 7, 1775. He married Clarissa Hayward, of Upton, born January 15, 1781. He lived in Worcester, Massachusetts. Their daughter, Laura Jones, born May 4, 1801, died in 1885, married William Knight (see Knight VI).

The surname CALDERWOOD wood is derived, according to "Scottish Nation," a biographical history of Scotland, from an ancient lordship and manor of that name. There is a river Calder which flows through the manor. Although the Calderwood family owned the estate, it is not known when they first settled there or when the property went into other hands. The manor consisted of the villages of Great and Little Calderwood. The first mention of the family was in 1296, when the proprietor of Calderwood did homage to King Edward I. of England in respect to his lordship. The family is thought to have scattered about the fourteenth or fifteenth century, many of them going to Ireland while others settled in the south of Scotland, in the neighborhood of Edinburgh, and in Dalkirth. The families of Dalkirth and Edinburgh were prominent and held important offices. One of the family was a justice of the peace, one a bailee and commissioner to the parliament of 1648, 1649 and 1661; one was sheriff of Edinburgh from 1696 to 1701, being knighted in 1706, Sir William Calderwood, and he became Lord Patton, in 1711. The parliament of 1647 appointed Archibald Calderwood a commissioner of war. David Calderwood, born 1573, in Dalkirth, was a distinguished divine of the Church of Scot-

land and was one of the best known ecclesiastical historians; he received the degree of A. M. in 1593, and was one of the Presbyterian ministers who strongly opposed the plans of James Sixth of introducing Episcopacy in Scotland. Because of this he was imprisoned and after a time released on condition that he leave the country. In 1625, when King James died, he returned from Holland to Scotland. In addition to his "History of the Kirk of Scotland," he published about twenty other works, and his manuscript of the history is preserved in the British Museum.

(I) Robert Calderwood, the father of the immigrant ancestor, was born at Forty Acre Farm, Dondonald, Ayrshire, in 1772, died in 1846, aged seventy-four years. The Forty Acre Farm is said to have been in the Calderwood family for three hundred years at the time of his birth. This dates back to the time when the Calderwood family scattered from Calderwood Manor near Bothwell, Lanarkshire. Robert Calderwood was a miller by trade, and at different times was the owner of two or three mills. He married Margaret Wilson, who died in 1857, aged seventy-seven years. Children, born in Scotland: Elizabeth, December 24, 1800, married ——— Parker; Robert, September 13, 1802, died in 1872; James, February 29, 1804; Janet, May 11, 1807, married ——— Gillias; Andrew, January 21, 1809; Adam, September 29, 1810; Margaret, April 15, 1812, married ——— Ingram; Jean, March 16, 1814; John, November 15, 1815; William, April 17, 1817; David, mentioned below; Alexander, January 18, 1821; Walter, January 31, 1823.

(II) David, son of Robert Calderwood, was born in Cragie, Ayrshire, Scotland, January 20, 1819, died in Lakeport, New Hampshire, April 2, 1890. He sailed for this country, June 20, 1837, landing in New York, and settled first in Greensboro, Vermont. He remained there until about three years before his death, when he settled in Lakeport, New Hampshire, where he lived with one of his sons until his death. He was a farmer. He married Eliza C., daughter of Eleazer and Eliza (Vance) Scott, of Greensboro, Vermont. She was born June 12, 1823, died September 30, 1894. Children: Harvey D., born June 11, 1845, died August 16, 1893; Walter S., June 21, 1847; Charles Arba, mentioned below; Clara, September 5, 1851, married Cephas Haines, of Greensboro; Laura Adella, August 4, 1854, married (first) Arthur Hill, (second) William McDonald, of Evansville, Vermont; Julia Frances, May, 1858, died August 28, 1858; David W., July 11, 1862, died September 26, 1874.

(III) Charles Arba, son of David Calderwood, was born in Greensboro, Vermont, July 22, 1849. He received his education in the public schools of his native town and at the People's Academy at Morrisville, Vermont. He began his business career as clerk in the dry goods store in Greensboro. For two years, after leaving his native town, he was clerk in a store at Wells River, Vermont. He bought a half-interest in a furniture and undertaking establishment in St. Johnsbury, October 18, 1875, under the firm name of Tisdale & Calderwood. A year later the firm name became Calderwood & Severance and two years afterward Calderwood & Cheney. This firm was dissolved at the end of four years, and since 1882 the business has been conducted by Mr. Calderwood. The store is now in the same location in which he started in business in 1875. He is one of the oldest and most successful merchants of the town and is well known throughout the state. He is chairman of the State Board of Embalmers of the State of Vermont. In politics he is a Republican. He served with Governor Prouty as trustee of the Waterbury Asylum. He was for three years a trustee of the incorporated village of St. Johnsbury, and in 1910 he represented the town in the state legislature. He served on the committee on federal relations, corporations and ways and means, and was a prominent member of the house. He is a member of Passumpsic Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; Haswell Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Caledonia Council, Royal and Select Masters; Palestine Commandery, Knights Templar; Mizpah Lodge of Perfection of St. Johnsbury; Mount Calvary Council, Princes of Jerusalem; Delta Chapter, Rose Croix; the Vermont Consistory of Burlington; Mount Sinai Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine. He is one of the few thirty-third degree Masons in Vermont. He has served in the offices of grand master, high priest, grand thrice illustrious master, grand commander of the state of Vermont, and he is the only Mason in the state that has held all the positions. He is also a member of Caledonia Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of St. Johnsbury, and of the South Congregational Church of St. Johnsbury.

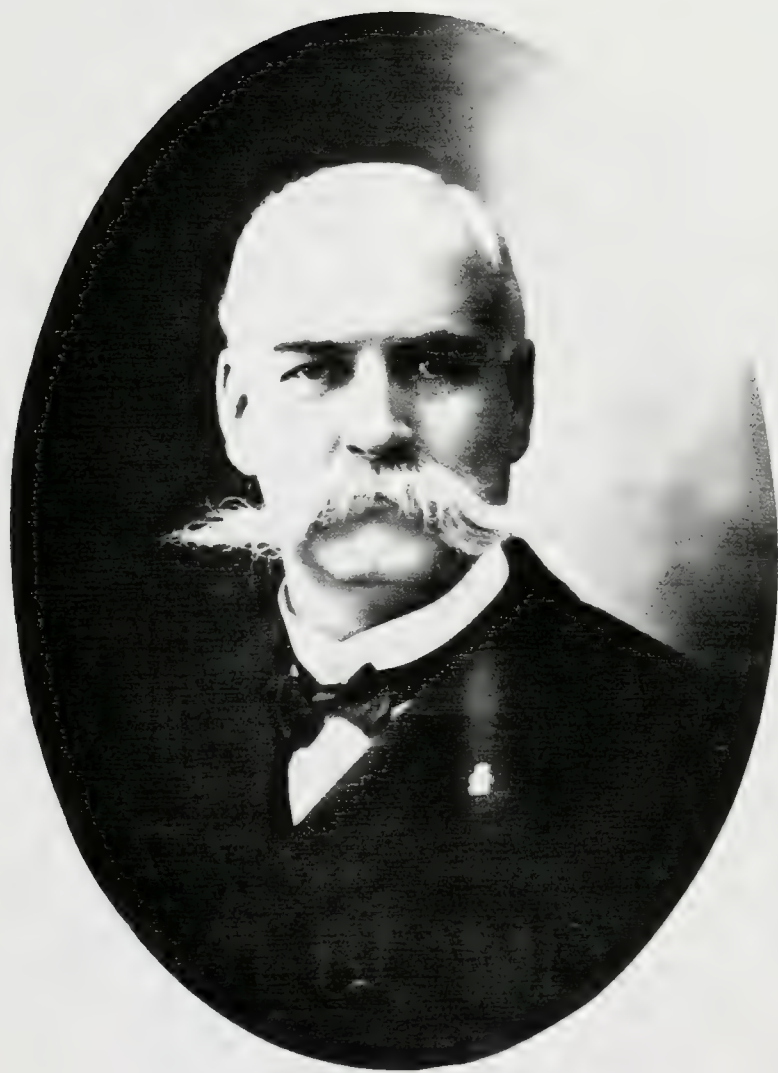
He married, November 18, 1873, Ida M. Pinney, of Greensboro, Vermont, daughter of Jabez and Sophia D. (Sherman) Pinney. Children: 1. Charles Sherman, born at St. Johnsbury, August 28, 1876; now associated with his father in the furniture and undertaking business; member of Passumpsic Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; Haswell

Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Caledonia Council, Royal and Select Masters; Palestine Commandery, Knights Templar; Mizpah Lodge of Perfection; also Improved Order of Red Men; married (first) Bertha, daughter of William and Lucinda Pearl; his wife died in 1898; he married (second) in 1906, May, daughter of John and Helen (Moore) Poole; child by first wife, Theron Pearl, born May 6, 1896; child by second wife, Charles Sherman Jr., born September 15, 1909. 2. Clarence Roy, born March 13, 1883; now with the Standard Oil Company at Albany, New York; past master of Temple Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Albany; married May Stoker, and has one son, Wesley Roy, born May 24, 1912. 3. Alvi Pinney, born February 7, 1884; now employed in the shoe department of the Homer Fitts Department Store at Barre, Vermont.

Since the early colonial period GODDARD the Goddards have been a New England family and many of its members have figured conspicuously in the annals of this section, and for nearly three-fourths of a century the particular branch of it under consideration in this article has been one of Brockton's first families. Among the descendants was the late Dr. John Goddard, of Portsmouth, New Hampshire, a patriot of the revolution, a graduate of Harvard College, a man of talents and ability, one of whose sons, the late Rev. Warren Goddard, also a college-bred man, a graduate of Harvard, of the class of 1818, was for upwards of a quarter of a century pastor of one of the churches in what is now Brockton, where has long been prominent his son, Dr. Henry E. Goddard, a leading member of the medical profession.

This Brockton Goddard family descend from William Goddard, a citizen and grocer of London, son of Edward Goddard, a wealthy farmer of Norfolk. He came to America in 1665 and settled in Watertown. He had married before coming to this country Elizabeth, daughter of Benjamin Miles. They had six children born in London. His wife and three surviving sons came to America the year following his coming. He was a man of education and accomplishments as is evidenced in the fact that in 1680 he was engaged by the town to teach Latin.

"The Goddards are sprung from Goddardus, who in 1241 had license with Robert de Norfolliis to receive lands held of the crown; in 1390 Monsieur John Goddard, then forty years of age, was examined in the Court of



Sam H. Caudenwood

Chivalry in the cause between Richard le Scroop, Kt., and Sir Richard Grosvenour, Kt., concerning their arms."

From him descended William Goddard or Goddered, of Middleton, who sold Terrington Hall Manor to the Lord Scales; he was made sergeant in 1425, King's sergeant in 1431, and justice of the King's Bench, July 3, 1434. He married Catherine Schuldham, widow of Walter Bawde and Ralph Middleton, who died in 1464.

Thomas Goddard, Esq., of Stanhow, married Frances Buxton, and had Thomas, of Stanhow, Gent., who died before his father; he married Mary Gaybon, daughter of William Gaybon, Esq., of Wattington, and had Gaybon Goddard, Esq., a lawyer eminent in his profession, and a great antiquary, and laborious collector of the antiquities of this county (Norfolk) to whom Mr. Bromfield was greatly indebted for material to write his book.

Mr. Goddard was called to be sergeant-at-law in 1669, was chosen recorder of Lynn Regis, and when he purchased Brampton, left Flitcham, where he had lived and settled. He married Mary, daughter of John Green, sergeant-at-law, of Boishall, Essex, near Stoke parish, who died in 1671, aged fifty-eight. He was buried in the Brampton's burial place, where there is no memorial for him. He left Thomas, Guibon, John, Walter, Mary, Margaret, and several more who died young.—Bromfield, Norfolk, volume vii., page 437.

The children born to William Goddard and his wife Elizabeth (Miles) were: William, in London, 1653; Joseph, in London, 1655; Robert, in London; Thomas, in Watertown, 1667; Benjamin, in Charlestown, 1668; Elizabeth, 1670; Josiah; Edward, 1674-75.

From William Goddard, of London, England, and Watertown, Massachusetts, the lineage of Dr. H. E. Goddard, now of Brockton, is through Joseph, John, John (2), John (3) and Warren Goddard. These generations more in detail and in regular order follow.

(II) Joseph Goddard, born in 1655, in London, England, married, in Watertown, Massachusetts, March 25, 1680, Deborah Treadway, and settled in Brookline, on a farm, where his grandson, Joseph Goddard, later resided. He died July 25, 1728, in Brookline, Massachusetts, aged seventy-three years. His children were: Elizabeth, born January 8, 1681; Joseph, November 7, 1682 (both in Watertown); James; Robert; John; Deborah.

(III) John Goddard, born in 1699, married (first) in 1725, Lucy Seaver, who died the same spring, and he married (second) September 4, 1729, Widow Hannah (Jennison)

Stone. She died December 4, 1777. She was a granddaughter of Samuel and Hannah (Manning) Stearns. Mr. Goddard lived in Brookline, occupied the homestead of his father. In 1745 he moved to Worcester, leaving his son John on the homestead. He died June 26, 1785, aged eighty-seven years. His children were: John, born May 28, 1730; Samuel, July 13, 1732; Hannah, July 17, 1736; Joseph, born December 5, 1740.

(IV) John (2) Goddard, born May 28, 1730, married (first) June 28, 1753, Sarah Brewer, who died January 26, 1755, and married (second) Hannah Seaver, born July 16, 1735. Mr. Goddard died April 13, 1816, aged eighty-six years, and Mrs. Goddard, May 31, 1821, aged eighty-six years. Mr. Goddard was representative of Brookline in 1785-86-87-88-90 and '92. His children were: John, born November 12, 1756; Samuel, February 28, 1758; Hannah, October 30, 1759; Joseph, April 15, 1761; Benjamin, January 20, 1763; Lucy, February 15, 1764; Benjamin (2), March 20, 1766; Nathaniel, June 5, 1767; Jonathan, October 26, died November 13, 1768; Jonathan (2), November 22, 1769; Abijah, August 25, 1771, died April 5, 1772; Abijah (2), April 17, 1774; Warren, March 25, 1776; Lucy, August 30, 1778; William, January 12, 1781.

(V) John (3) Goddard, born November 12, 1756. He was graduated from Harvard College in 1777. He studied medicine with Dr. A. R. Cutter, of Portsmouth, New Hampshire, but never engaged in the practice of it on account of unfitness of his constitution to endure its hardships. After encountering much hardship and danger in the service of his country, he entered into the drug business in Portsmouth. He married (first) June 5, 1783, Susanna, daughter of John Heath, of Brookline, Massachusetts. He married (second) June 5, 1788, Jane Boyd, born September 25, 1763, eldest daughter of George Boyd, Esq., of Portsmouth. She died October 11, 1790. He married (third) December 14, 1791, Mary Langdon, born July 14, 1760, daughter of Rev. Samuel Langdon, D. D., of Portsmouth, once president of Harvard College. She died of apoplexy, June 14, 1808. He married (fourth) January, 1811, Ann White, born September 15, 1768. She died in September, 1732. He died December 18, 1829, aged seventy-three years. His children were: John Heath, born March 18, 1784; Henry, November 23, 1785; Samuel, July 3, 1787; William and Jane (twins), June 22, 1789; Harriet, October 2, 1790; Lucy Maria, February 1, 1793; Elizabeth Sewell; William, April 22, 1796; Charles, September 15, 1797;

Ann; Warren, September 12, 1800; Ann White, February 5, 1803; Richard Langdon, February 29, 1804.

(VI) Rev. Warren Goddard, born September 12, 1800, in Portsmouth, New Hampshire. He was fitted for college at the Portsmouth Academy and entered Harvard University in September, 1815, one year in advance; graduated at that institution in 1818. In the spring of 1819, he became fully satisfied of the truths of the doctrines contained in the writings of Emmanuel Swedenborg, and entered as a student of theology in the family of Rev. Thaddeus M. Harris, D. D., of Dorchester, Massachusetts. At the completion of his studies there being only one society of the New Church in all New England, namely, that in Boston, consisting of less than a score of members, and already provided with a pastor elect, and the few societies in the United States being also provided with ministers, he was obliged to postpone his former purpose of entering the ministry until there should be some society needing ministerial services. At this time an opening presented itself in the academy at Sandwich, Massachusetts. Therefore he accepted the office of principal, and was very successful, commencing with twelve pupils, all belonging in that town. Soon after this applications for admission continued to increase, first from the adjoining towns then from more distant places, even as far as South Carolina. At the end of two years he commenced and pursued the study of law in the office of the late Lieutenant-Governor John Reed, of Yarmouth, Massachusetts, and was admitted to the bar of Barnstable county; practiced law two years in Barnstable, and nearly a year in Boston in connection with Professor Parsons, when, becoming dissatisfied with the practice, so far as it related to the management before juries, he relinquished the practice of law, and accepted an appointment as principal of the English and Classical School at Princeton, Massachusetts, where he labored two or three years with signal success. Several societies having during this time been formed, and needing ministerial services, Mr. Goddard returned to the profession of his first choice and, after preaching and receiving several calls to settle in Abington, Portland and North Bridgewater, he at length settled at the latter place, where he was installed September 19, 1839, and where he continued to labor in the ministry for upwards of twenty-five years (was there in 1864), as one of the most acceptable and useful New Church ministers to be found in the country.

He married (first) August 6, 1829, Mary Crowell Tobey, born in August, 1805, at Sand-

wich, Massachusetts, daughter of Melatiah Tobey. The children born to Rev. Warren Goddard and his first wife were: Benjamin, born August 27, 1832, married Katherine F. Badger, lives in West Somerville, and is a retired mechanical engineer; Joseph Warren, born August 11, 1835, died March 9, 1838; Mary, born November 7, 1837, died May 19, 1862, unmarried; John, born October 9, 1839, lives in Newtonville, is a clergyman, married Mary E. Burnham; James Frederic, born January 28, 1842, died in Brooklyn; Nathaniel Langdon, born June 6, 1847, died September 6, 1847. The mother of these died July 4, 1847. Rev. Warren Goddard married (second) January 1, 1849, Sarah, daughter of Captain John Eldridge, of Yarmouth, Massachusetts, and their children were: Warren, mentioned below; Sarah Eldridge, born November 15, 1850, still in Brockton; Sumner A.; Henry Edward, mentioned below; Asa Eldridge, born April 2, 1854, a high school teacher in Fall River.

(VII) Warren (2), son of Rev. Warren (1) and Sarah (Eldridge) Goddard, was born October 10, 1849, in Brockton, Massachusetts, died June 3, 1910, in the house in which he had been born. His early educational advantages were gained at the private school conducted by Mrs. Lewis Fellows, followed later by an attendance at the S. D. Hunt Academy lasting for three years. Upon the organization of the Brockton high school he at once entered the senior class, and was the valedictorian of the first class to graduate from the high school in 1867. He thereupon matriculated at Dartmouth College in the class of 1871, but he was compelled to leave the college in his sophomore year. His work while there had, however, been so satisfactory that he was permitted by the academic council to pursue his studies for his degree at home and this he gained at the time when his class graduated. While he was pursuing his college studies at home he was offered the position of principal in the high school in the neighboring town of Rockland. The compliment implied in this was the greater when it is remembered that this was in 1869 when he was not yet over twenty years of age. In this school he remained a year and left after doing excellent work.

Mr. Goddard had always had a decided preference for the profession of the law, but circumstances induced him to put aside his first choice and enter the New Church Theological School at Waltham. After a three years' course at this institution he was called to take the pastorate of the New Church of Brookline, a charge he held for six years.

This was followed by a call to a church in Providence where he served as pastor for another six years. His civic work in Brookline included service as secretary on the school board and he was also chairman on three of its most important committees.

His inclination towards the law had during this time in no way diminished and he finally decided to retire from the ministry and prepare for the law. He entered therefore in 1886 the office of Nicholas Van Slycke, where he studied for three years. After taking the usual searching examination he was admitted, in 1889, to the bar of Rhode Island. Forming a partnership with N. W. Littlefield, a practitioner of high standing, he practiced for a year in Providence. The requirements of the family estate made it desirable that he remove to Brockton, and this he decided to do, forming a business association with Hon. Jonathan White, a connection that continued until the retirement of that gentleman from active professional life.

Mr. Goddard was temporarily appointed clerk of the police court in 1890, and was thereafter regularly appointed until his resignation in 1894. For fifteen years he served as a member of the school board, acting during the latter years as vice-chairman of the board. In the year 1892 he was a member of the common council from the sixth ward, and in 1893 was a candidate for mayor of Brockton, being defeated by Hon. John J. Whipple. Mr. Goddard was one of the incorporators of the Peoples Savings Bank in 1895, and has remained since that time one of its board of trustees. He was also a director of the Plymouth County Trust Company. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity. He was president of the New Jerusalem Church Club, of Boston, composed of the leading professional men of the State, and after having served for some time in that office he had declined a reelection the year previous to his death. He was the author of several works on law and theology.

The death of such a man as Mr. Goddard was felt with a personal sense of loss by the whole community. In more than one capacity he had worked hard and disinterestedly for his town. To cite one, he had acted as chairman of the industrial committee appointed by the mayor in 1909 to discover and suggest remedies for the exodus of business from Brockton, noticed at that time. The result of his unwearied labors for several months on this committee was a most gratifying betterment in industrial conditions, and was a notable achievement even for a citizen of such well-known public spirit. Innumerable testi-

monials were drawn up to his memory at the time of his death, "his life," to quote one, "being an emphatic demonstration that a member of the bar may exhibit a profound faith in the Infinite, and a righteousness that will win the commendation of citizens in every walk of life."

He married, October 8, 1874, at Brookline, Massachusetts, Alice Clark Wellington, born March 27, 1855, daughter of Avery and Martha Laura (Kidder) Wellington. Mr. Wellington was born at Lexington, Massachusetts, and died at Brookline, and was the son of David and Susan (Wythe) Wellington. His wife died at Orange, New Jersey. Mr. and Mrs. Goddard had eight children: 1. Langdon, born at Brookline, Massachusetts, November 19, 1875, died at Providence, January 21, 1888. 2. Margaretta, born at Brookline, October 7, 1877, died at Waltham, February 1, 1908. 3. Edith, born at Brookline, April 28, 1879; married Lawrence Reed, of Brockton, Massachusetts; children: Dorothy Bradford and Warren Goddard. 4. Warren (3), born at Brookline, November 5, 1880. 5. Arthur Eldridge, born at Providence, October 30, 1881; married Eleanor Sargent Smith; children: Richard Langdon, born at Brooklyn, New York; Eldridge, born at Brooklyn, New York. 6. Alice Wellington, born at Providence, December 22, 1884; married Dr. Samuel W. Goddard, son of Dr. Henry E. Goddard (see account of Dr. Henry E. Goddard). 7. Mary Elizabeth, born at Providence, September 28, 1886. 8. Miriam Leslie, born at Brockton, October 31, 1892.

(VII) Dr. Henry Edward Goddard, son of the Rev. Warren (1) and Sarah (Eldridge) Goddard, was born May 20, 1852, in North Braintree, now Bridgewater, Massachusetts. He attended the public schools of his native place, and graduated with distinction from the high school in 1870. It is worthy of note that he and his two brothers, each in turn, was valedictorian of his class. From school he went to Cornell University, remaining, however, only one year and then entering Brown University, graduating with honors in the class of 1875, and receiving the degree of A. B. He then entered the Theological Seminary of the New Church, at Waltham, now located at Cambridge, Massachusetts, and there took a two years' course. After his ordination he became pastor of the New Jerusalem or New Church of Brockton, Massachusetts, where he ministered for nineteen years, until 1894. He had in addition to other work studied medicine at the Boston University, and after leaving the ministry he entered the medical department of Dartmouth College,

where he received the degree of M. D., after which he took a post-graduate course at the Harvard Medical School. He began the practice of medicine as early as 1894, in Brockton, and has continued ever since with noteworthy success. In 1902 he established the Goddard Hospital in Brockton, whose excellent service to the community has placed it in the front rank of such institutions. This special work is along the line of obstetrics and several thousand babies have been born in this hospital. In 1908 his son, Dr. Samuel W. Goddard, became associated with him and they have worked together ever since.

While at the university Dr. Goddard was for three years a member of the Brockton school board, he having the affairs of the high school under his special charge. He is a member of the Massachusetts Medical Society, and also of the Brockton Medical Society. Dr. Goddard has done some work of a literary character, having contributed articles on mental healing, religion and medical societies, to various magazines and periodicals. He is a member of the literary club known as the New Church Club.

Dr. Goddard married, in Cincinnati, Ohio, December 31, 1877, Mary E., born in Cincinnati, 1854, daughter of Peter and Ruth (Miller) Outcalt. They have two children: 1. Dr. Samuel W. Goddard, of whom mention has been made in connection with the work of Goddard Hospital. He was born February 5, 1881, in Brockton, Massachusetts, and was graduated from Harvard College in 1904. He was afterwards for four years house surgeon at the Carney Hospital, and later continued the practice of surgery in Brockton, Massachusetts. He is surgeon-in-chief in the Goddard Hospital, and also one of the noted surgeons of New England. His present association with his father in the Goddard Hospital has already been noticed. He married Alice Wellington, daughter of his uncle, Warren (1) Goddard (see account of Warren Goddard). 2. Ruth, born at Brockton, Massachusetts, September 2, 1884.

Walter Powers, the immigrant POWERS ancestor, was born in 1639, in England, and died February 22, 1708, in Littleton, Massachusetts. He settled in Concord, in what is now Littleton, and in 1694 bought of Thomas Waban and some Indians a quarter of the town of Nashobe. He married, March 11, 1661, Trial, daughter of Deacon Ralph and Thankful Shepard; she was born February 10, 1641. Ralph Shepard came from England in the ship "Abigail," in July, 1635. He gave his age as twenty-nine,

his wife's age as twenty-three, and daughter Sarah as two years. Shepard was a tailor by trade, settled at Charlestown, afterward a pioneer at Dedham, removed to Weymouth, of which he was a town officer in 1645, removed to Malden, and after 1653 to Concord. Children of Walter and Trial Powers, recorded at Littleton: William, 1661, died March 16, 1710, had the homestead; Mary, 1663, married Lieutenant Joseph Wheeler; Isaac, 1665; Thomas, 1667; Daniel, May 10, 1669; Increase, July 16, 1671; Walter, mentioned below; Jacob, December 15, 1679; Sarah, February 8, 1683, married Moses Barron.

(II) Walter (2), son of Walter (1) Powers, was born at Littleton, June 28, 1674. He married Rebecca Barrett. Children, born at Littleton: Rebecca, November 19, 1697; Ezekiel, May 28, 1700, died November, 1749, married (first) November 25, 1719, Elizabeth Trull, (second) Lydia Whitcomb; Sarah, January 29, 1702; Deacon David, April 18, 1704; Susanna, April 4, 1706; Martha, February 22, 1708, died young; Captain Josiah, mentioned below.

(III) Captain Josiah Powers, son of Walter (2) Powers, was born in 1710, at Littleton. He was called captain in the town records, and probably fought in the Indian wars. He married Martha ———. He removed to Brandon, Vermont, of which he was an original proprietor. He was a delegate to the convention to form a state government and served in the state legislature. Children, born at Littleton: Millicent, March 15, 1732-33; Elizabeth, May 15, 1736; Josiah, December 28, 1742; Elijah, December 28, 1745; Ezekiel, mentioned below; Benjamin, February 19, 1750; Susannah, December 19, 1752.

(IV) Ezekiel, son of Captain Josiah Powers, was born at Littleton, Massachusetts, November 27, 1747. He served in the revolution, from New Hampshire. He settled in Chesterfield, New Hampshire, the history of which says he came from Plympton. His son Josiah was born at "old Plymouth," in 1770. The Bonney family into which he married came from Plymouth county, Massachusetts, and he may have lived there a short time, but the records do not show it. He bought Lot 9, Fourteenth Range, October 7, 1772, in Chesterfield. A house and potash plant was located on the farm when he bought it. The town history says he served in the revolution. If so, he was in Captain John Houghton's company, Colonel Baldwin's regiment, in 1776. (Vol. i, p. 427, New Hampshire Revolutionary Rolls). In 1790 he was of Chesterfield, according to the first census, and had in his family two males over sixteen, five under that age,

and three females. He married Abigail Bonney. Children: Josiah, born in "old Plymouth," October 14, 1770, died July 8, 1860, married Susannah Parker; Isaac, born in Chesterfield, July 31, 1773, removed to Waterford, Vermont, and died there September 20, 1858, married Phila Farr; Lydia, March 14 or May 15, 1776, died April 17, 1861, married Asa Latham; Ezekiel, mentioned below; Benjamin, born at Chesterfield, November 26, 1780, died October 18, 1853; Lyman, October 14, 1784 (history), or October 16, 1781 (data), died September 12, 1863; Abigail, February 2, 1787, married Amos Farr; Samuel, May 18, 1790, removed to Saratoga; Roswell, of Chesterfield, married Abigail Hugle-son.

(V) Ezekiel (2), son of Ezekiel (1) Powers, was born in Chesterfield, New Hampshire, January 11, 1779, and died in Burke, Vermont, January 14, 1860. He followed farming all his active life. He married, January 1, 1804, Olive, daughter of John Day. Children: Olive, born December 2, 1804, married Jonathan Blake; Hannah, twin of Olive, married ——— Allard; Nathan, born October 22, 1808, died August 31, 1833; David, August 8, 1810, died April, 1873; Mary, February 27, 1873, died April 29, 1840; Jonathan, born June 1, 1815, died October, 1909; Julia, twin of Jonathan, died 1868, married Levi Sleeper; Jason, born December 3, 1820, died September 10, 1898; Marahab, born March 7, 1820, died October 30, 1826; Ezra, twin of Marahab, died October 27, 1888; Rev. Mark, mentioned below.

(VI) Rev. Mark Powers, son of Ezekiel (2) Powers, was born at West Burke, Vermont, October 29, 1828, and died in West Concord, Vermont, September 21, 1872. He was a minister of the Universalist faith. He received his early education in the public schools of his native town and studied theology at the Canton Theological Seminary. He had pastorates at Strafford, Stockbridge and West Concord, Vermont. He married (first) October, 1845, Fannie M. Cole; (second) May 12, 1860, Ellen Victoria Taylor, born in Washington, Vermont, June 15, 1838, daughter of Elijah and Sally Kellogg (Barron) Taylor (see Taylor). Children by second wife: Florence E., born September 29, 1861, married Dr. Elmer E. Dean, of Lebanon, New Hampshire; Norman C., of whom further.

(VII) Norman Clinton, son of Rev. Mark Powers, was born in Stockbridge, Vermont, December 23, 1866. He attended the district schools and Goddard Seminary for three terms. For twenty years he followed farming at Washington, Vermont. He was em-

ployed for two years in a newspaper and periodical store at Medford, Massachusetts. He came to Hartford, Vermont, in 1895 and formed a partnership with Mr. Kibbling, under the firm name of Kibbling & Powers, dealers in dry goods and clothing, and the firm continued for four years and a half in this town, removing the business at the end of that time to West Lebanon, New Hampshire, where they were located for nine years. In 1909 Mr. Powers established himself at White River Junction as an undertaker and dealer in furniture and housefurnishing goods, and he has continued there with marked success to the present time. Mr. Powers is a member of United Brethren Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of White River Junction, of Cascadanac Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, of the same place; Washington Council, Royal and Select Masters, of Lebanon, New Hampshire; Sullivan Commandery, Knights Templar, of Claremont, New Hampshire; Bektash Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Concord, New Hampshire; Windsor Lodge of Perfection, Scottish Rite Masons; member of Kimball Chapter, Order of the Eastern Star, of Lebanon, New Hampshire. In religion he is a Universalist, and he is trustee of the church at White River Junction. In politics he is a Republican. He married, October 20, 1891, Lettie French, of Boston. Children: Mark Elmer, born May 16, 1894; Raymond Taylor, December 29, 1895.

(The Taylor Line).

(I) John Taylor, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, in 1639, and died in Hadley, Massachusetts, October 17, 1713. He married, December 12, 1666, Mary, daughter of Thomas Selden, of Hartford, Connecticut, and she died January 7, 1713. Children: Esther, born December 9, 1667; John, mentioned below; Thomas, June 5, 1672; Stephen, 1674; Mary, October 12, 1676; Thankful, 1680; Jacob, 1685; Samuel, December 3, 1688; Ebenezer, March 1, 1697.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) Taylor, was born January 6, 1670, and was living in South Hadley, Massachusetts, in 1744. He married, February 9, 1694, Hannah, daughter of Samuel Gillett, an original settler in Hadley, and she was living in 1743. Children, born in Hadley: John, May 3, 1695; Joseph, March 20, 1697; Hannah, January 24, 1701; Samuel, November 17, 1703; Joshua, April 14, 1706; Mary, May, 1708; Moses, mentioned below; Aaron, October, 1712.

(III) Moses, son of John (2) Taylor, was born in May, 1709, and was alive in 1770. He settled in South Hadley between 1727-28 and

1731. He served in the Indian war in 1756. Children: Olive; Reuben, mentioned below; John.

(IV) Reuben, son of Mosés Taylor, lived at Rock Ferry, South Hadley, and died aged eighty-three years. His wife, ———, died aged eighty-six years. Children: Jared; Reuben; Horace Sylvester; Elijah; David; Sarah; Noah, mentioned below; Desire.

(V) Noah, son of Reuben Taylor, was born at Hadley, about 1772, and died in Washington, Vermont, December 8, 1845. In 1803 he settled in Vermont. He married, about 1793, Rachel Squyres. Children: Ambrose; Dorcas; Dyer; Keziah; Squyres; Rachel; Elijah, mentioned below; David; Clara D.

(VI) Elijah, son of Noah Taylor, was born at Washington, Vermont, May 5, 1808, and died October 12, 1892. He married, December 25, 1834, Sarah K. Barron, who was born June 27, 1810, in Washington, and died there January 26, 1892. Children, born in Washington: Martha C.; Ellen Victoria, born June 15, 1838, married May 12, 1868, Rev. Mark Powers (see Powers); Herbert E.

Henry Cole, of Britain, surnamed

COLE by some the "Hawksfaced," began to reign over that portion of the territory known as Essex in the present day, and also Hertfordshire, in the year 238, and added to his dominion shortly afterward the principality of North Essex, by his marriage to Seradwin, its heiress, a princess of the Eadda, whence in still later times came the pendragon kings of Uther's royal race, among whom was King Arthur of the Round Table. The Coles owned land in Essex, Wiltshire, Devonshire and Derbyshire under Edward the Conqueror. He was a great lover of flowers and plants, and married the daughter of de Lobel, from whom the plant *Lobelia* is named, the celebrated botanist and physician of James I. The Cole family owned lands on the ridge of hills called Highgate, near the Kingston line (History of Plymouth).

(I) The first American ancestor of the Rhode Island branch of the Cole family was James Cole, whose wife was named Mary. His children were: James, born in England about 1626; Hugh, born in England about 1627; John and Mary. James Cole is mentioned in Plymouth, Massachusetts, as early as 1633, when he became a freeman there. Cole's Hill, where "Plymouth Rock" stands, is said to have taken the name from him. He is supposed to have kept an inn there from 1638 to 1660 and was the first innkeeper in New England. In 1635 Samuel Cole opened the first house of entertainment in Boston. The

keeping of inns seems to have been a favorite occupation in the family, the old stage coach hostelry in Warren, Rhode Island, known as "Cole's Hotel," built in 1760, and destroyed by fire in 1894, being one of the oldest and best known hotels in Rhode Island.

(II) Hugh Cole married (first) Mary Foxwell, daughter of Richard Foxwell, of Barnstable, Massachusetts, who was a tailor by trade. Mr. Cole's second wife was Elizabeth (Lettice) Cooke, who first married William Shurtliffe, the ancestor of the Rev. Flavel Shurtliffe, who was at one time a minister of Warren, Rhode Island. He was killed by lightning, and she subsequently married Jacob Cooke, and later Hugh Cole. For his third wife Mr. Cole married Mrs. Mary Morton, who was a widow Harlow when she married Mr. Morton; and Mary Harlow was an ancestor of Anna Cole (the mother of Abby A. and Asenath W. Cole), through James Wilbur, who was a son of Daniel Wilbur and Mary Barnaby, she a daughter of Ambrose Barnaby, who was a son of James and Joanna (Harlow) Barnaby. By his first marriage Hugh Cole had children as follows: James, born November 8, 1655; Hugh, March 15, 1658; John, May 15, 1660; Martha, April 16, 1662; Anna, October 14, 1664; Ruth, April 17, 1666; Joseph, May 15, 1668; Mary, in 1676; Ebenezer, in 1677; and Benjamin, in 1678. This family lived in Swansea, on the banks of Cole's river, at the site of the railroad station for many years known as Cole's Station, and now as Touisset, Massachusetts. Hugh Cole was a very intimate friend of King Philip, and on the eve of the breaking out of his war King Philip sent him word by an Indian scout, telling him of his danger, and that it would be impossible to protect him after the Indian warriors were on the warpath. He left there, taking a boat with his household goods, and went down the river. He had not gone far before he looked back and saw his house burning. He seems to have left this farm to his sons Hugh and James, and he later settled on the Kickemuit river. Hugh Cole was deputy from Swansea to the General Court at Plymouth Colony in 1673-74-75 and 1680 and 1683-84-85-86-87.

(III) Ebenezer Cole married Mehitabel Luther, daughter of Elder Samuel, and they had children: Ebenezer (1), born October 27, 1699, who died young; Phebe, born August 12, 1701; Samuel, born June 24, 1704, who married Rachel Salisbury, daughter of William and Mary (Olmsby) Salisbury; Edward, born in 1706; Martha, born March 1, 1709; Mary, born in 1711; Anna, born July 3, 1713; Ebenezer (2), born October 27, 1715; and



Portrait of a man



James C. ...

Benjamin, born February 3, 1717 (Benjamin built the house now occupied by Burrell B. Cole, and adjoining the present home of Abby A. Cole). Mrs. Ebenezer Cole died November 18, 1764, and Mr. Cole died September 4, 1719.

(IV) Ebenezer Cole Jr. was the first proprietor of the "Cole Hotel" in Warren, Rhode Island, one of the oldest inns in the state, and both he and his brother Benjamin were deacons in the Baptist church in that town. As a family the Coles have had the reputation of being *bon vivants* and epicures.

(IV) Samuel Cole married Rachel Salisbury, and they had children: Daniel, born August 26, 1727, married Amy Bowen, and died March 5, 1819; Phebe, born April 11, 1730, married John Short, and died in 1812; Mary, born October 2, 1732, married Thomas Kingsley, and died January 26, 1752. This family was originally of Rehoboth, then in Swansea, Massachusetts. Rachel (Salisbury) Cole was born August 12, 1706, the eleventh child of William Salisbury Jr. and his second wife, Mary (Olmsby) Salisbury. He was born June 14, 1659, in Dorchester, Massachusetts, and his first wife was Anna, daughter of Hugh and Mary Cole.

(V) Daniel Cole married Amy Bowen, daughter of Hezekiah and Elizabeth (Landal) Bowen. They had children: Samuel, born September 1, 1749; Landal, November 28, 1751; Elijah, October 23, 1753, died October 23, 1754; Mary, August 31, 1755, married Caleb Child, and was the mother of Captain Shubael Child; Daniel, August 8, 1757, who married Zilpha Toogood, daughter of Samuel and Abigail (Cole) Toogood; Seth, born May 12, 1760; Spencer, born September 12, 1762; Rachel, born November 16, 1766, who married Martin Luther; Jeremiah, born October 18, 1769, who died of yellow fever; and Amey, born July 24, 1772, who married Elery Wood. This family first lived in a cottage on the east side of the road leading to the town asylum in Warren, Rhode Island. Daniel Cole Sr. was a commissioned officer under the Crown, but threw up his commission and aided the cause of the American colonies. He was a member of the Alarm Company in 1779, and served the cause of the war of the revolution from 1776 to 1783, though not as an enlisted man.

(VI) Rachel Cole married Martin Luther, and had Elizabeth, who married Benjamin Miller Bosworth. They had: Edmund; Sarah; Benjamin Miller, who was justice of the supreme court of Rhode Island; Orrin Luther; Elizabeth; Martin Luther, and Walter Bosworth.

(VI) Seth Cole, born May 12, 1760, mar-

ried Abigail, daughter of Isaiah and Elenor Nichols, of Kinderhook, New York, and granddaughter of Benjamin and Elizabeth (Nelson) Nichols, of Middleboro, Massachusetts. Elizabeth Nelson was a daughter of Thomas and Hope (Huckins) Nelson, and Hope Huckins was a daughter of John Huckins. Thomas Huckins was the first standard bearer of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company, of Boston, Massachusetts, in 1639. Seth and Abigail Cole had children as follows: Elizabeth, born April 1, 1785; Elijah, February 16, 1788; Andrew, November 25, 1791; Isaiah, July 16, 1797; Eleanor, October 22, 1801; and Mary Ann, October 22, 1801. Seth Cole was a farmer on the Hugh Cole place and always lived there. He was a thrifty, successful man. Though outspoken with all, he was generally liked. He was much interested in civil matters, and public spirited, and served as a sergeant in the revolutionary war. He was a Six-Principle Baptist, and his wife was a Calvinist Baptist of the Warren church.

(VII) Isaiah Cole was born July 16, 1797, died January 21, 1864. He was a shoemaker in his younger days and carried on his trade at the corner just north of where Miss Abby Anna Cole, his only surviving daughter, now lives. He worked for Providence firms and the last of his work was done for Owen Mason. On account of a partial failure of eyesight he gave up his trade and engaged in farming on a part of the old homestead where he continued farming for the balance of his life. All of his married life was spent in the house in which his children have since lived. He was a careful, conservative, thoughtful business man, and was successful, being ranked among the prosperous men of his community. He was a home man and a model citizen in every way, kind, generous, honest, industrious and wholly devoid of cant and hypocrisy. In his domestic life he was an affectionate and kind husband and father, a true friend and obliging neighbor, as he was a loyal citizen. He served as sergeant in the "Dorr Rebellion," in a company from Warren. He was a colonel in the Rhode Island militia, from Bristol county, and was always much interested in military matters. He used to say that if West Point Academy had been established in his younger days he would have liked to enter it. In politics he was a Whig and later a Republican, and always interested in the welfare of his party, and he served twenty years as a member of the town council, his associates being Judge Levi Hail, John R. Wheaton and Thomas Williams. He was also much interested in educational matters. Mr.

Cole attended the Calvinist Baptist church of Warren.

Isaiah Cole married, October 6, 1831, Anna, born June 5, 1801, died November 7, 1876, a daughter of James and Elizabeth (Sherman) Wilbur, of Somerset, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Elizabeth Sherman, born September 25, 1832, was engaged in teaching in Swansea and Fall River, and died unmarried, May 13, 1858. 2. Asenath Wilbur, March 9, 1834, died May 30, 1903, unmarried. 3. Abby Anna, see forward. 4. Daniel, born February 10, 1845, was fitted for college at the Warren high school under the tuition of Principal Isaac F. Cady, who was a graduate of Brown University of the class of 1845. Mr. Cole entered Brown University, from which institution he was graduated with the class of 1867, as salutatorian of his class, Freeborn Coggeshall Jr. being the valedictorian. These two young men were strong friends and companions, and both died young. Mr. Cole's room mates were John M. English, of Newton Seminary, and Judge Almon Gaskill, of Worcester, Massachusetts. Immediately after leaving college he was employed as the principal of the Leland and Gray Seminary, in Townshend, Vermont, where he spent nearly a year. In September, 1868, he was appointed principal of the English and Classical High School in Walpole, Massachusetts, and was engaged in the successful discharge of the duties of that situation to the time of his death, caused by pneumonia, which occurred November 18, 1869, when he was aged twenty-four years and nine months. As a scholar his collegiate rank was second in his class, and his brief career was bright with the promise of high character and honorable distinction in his chosen profession.

(VIII) Abby Anna, third child and daughter of Isaiah and Anna (Wilbur) Cole, was born June 28, 1838, and is still living on the old homestead where she was born. She is the only one now left of this admirable and distinguished family, and is devoted to the memory of those who have gone before. This, however, does not prevent her from being the true friend of those among whom her lot has been cast. She is energetic in the church and charitable work of the community in which she lives, and is highly esteemed by all as a woman of broad and liberal views, upon whom one may rely in times of stress and trouble.

The surname Drew is also spelled

DREW Drows, Drewes, Druce and in other ways. It has been in use in England from the time surnames were adopted. According to the English pedigree of the Drew family of Yorkshire, by Sir William

Bethaun, Ulster, the family traces its ancestry to Drogo or Dru, a Norman of noble birth, son of Walter de Ponz and brother of Richard, ancestor of the Cliffords who accompanied William the Conqueror to England. Several tenants-in-chief of the name Drogo were mentioned in the Domesday Book and one of them had large possessions at Drewcliffe and elsewhere in Devonshire. Drogo was anglicized to Dru. It may have originated from the local name of Dreux, a town of Brittany. At the time of the Norman survey Herman De Sreuues was a tenant-in-chief in Hereford. The surname Le Dreu occurs also in the Hundred Rolls. Possibly some of the Drews descend from an ancestor named Andrew abbreviated to Drew, as Dick is from the name Richard.

Vincent Drew, the first of the name in Massachusetts, came from England before 1636 and settled at Hingham, removed to Boston before 1655, and with Thomas Hammond bought a farm at Muddy River, August 30, 1658. His will is dated November 29, 1677.

Another immigrant was John Drew, of Plymouth, who married there about 1673, Hannah Churchill. He is thought to be grandson of Sir Edward Drew, of Devonshire.

William and Thomas Drew were early settlers at Dover, New Hampshire. William died April 16, 1669. Thomas was killed by the Indians in 1694.

(I) Daniel Drew, born about 1772, a descendant of one of the early pioneers mentioned above, settled in Highgate, Vermont, where he died January 26, 1814. He married, at Milton, Susanna (Brigham?). She was born December 5, 1776, in New York state, and is said to have been related to Brigham Young on the Brigham side. She left her father's home in March, 1795, and removed to Milton, Vermont, where she met her husband. She removed to Georgia, Maine, in 1796, and in the same year in April came to Fairfax, Maine. They returned to Georgia in 1798 and afterward went to St. Armand, Canada, in the spring of 1802. In the fall of that year they came to Highgate, Vermont, where they were the only English family in a Dutch settlement. In September, 1807, they removed to Fairfield, Vermont, and in April, 1810, returned to Highgate. Before his marriage, Daniel Drew worked for one Joslin, who had a farm between South Hero and Milton, Vermont. On account of his fear of the Indians during the war of 1812, Daniel Drew sold his farm at Highgate in August, 1813. Children: 1. Son, born in Georgia, Maine, died young. 2. Eldest daughter, born in Georgia, November, 1799. 3. Eunice, born July 29, 1801;



married ——— Page. 4. Son, born at Highgate, February 13, 1803. 5. Aaron, mentioned below. 6. Son, born at Highgate, 1807. 7. Daughter, born at Fairfield, 1809. 8. Daughter, born at Highgate, 1811. 9. Daughter, born at Highgate, January 6, 1814. One daughter Abigail married John Laramay and had a son Marvin. Another daughter, H. Adelia, married ——— Davis and lived at one time in Guilford, New York. A daughter Susan married Alfred Davis and was living in Rutland, Vermont, in 1846, and in Norwich, New York, in 1852; had a son, George Davis. Elijah was one of the sons mentioned above.

(II) Aaron, son of Daniel Drew, was born at Highgate, Vermont, April 18, 1805, died at Fairfax, Vermont, April 9, 1862. He was a farmer. When a boy he was bound out to Nehemiah Smith, in Fairfax, but afterward bought his time of his employer and became a farmer on his own account. From time to time he bought land until he owned a large farm. In politics he was originally a Whig, afterward a Republican. He was an active member of the Methodist church. He married, in Fairfax, June 19, 1832, Maria Scott, born December 26, 1809, died January 3, 1871. Children, all born in Fairfax: 1. Daniel, born July 8, 1834; married Laura A. Farnsworth, born September 29, 1849; he is a retired farmer. 2. Truman G., born December 15, 1836; married Ellen E. Sanderson, May 12, 1863, in Fairfax; he died March 11, 1886; he was a farmer at Fairfax, where she now resides; she married (second) Martin V. Hix, an undertaker. 3. Reuben W., born December 14, 1839, died December 7, 1865, in Fairfax. 4. Rev. Alfred E., born September 14, 1841; a Methodist minister; married Anna E. Atwood; he died October 11, 1907, in New York state; she resides in New York state. 5. Elbert, born March 23, 1844, died August 14, 1845. 6. Harmon C., February 12, 1847, died August 8, 1866, in Fairfax. 7. Alma R., born May 2, 1850; married, September, 1876. Edwin S. Butts and resided in Lansing, Michigan; he was an undertaker; he died in 1912; she died December 16, 1903. 8. Burton, born July 22, 1851, died May 15, 1861. 9. John Brigham, mentioned below.

(III) John Brigham, son of Aaron Drew, was born at Fairfax, Vermont, May 30, 1854. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Fort Edward Academy, New York. He is now a druggist at Poultney, Vermont. In politics he is a Republican and has held various offices of trust and honor in Fairfax. For eight years he was the postmaster. In 1907 he moved to Poultney, where he has made his home since. He is a member

of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married, June 30, 1880, Mary Emma Loveland, born July 28, 1855, in Huntington, Vermont. She was educated in the public schools of Huntington. She is also a member of the Methodist church. Alonzo H. Loveland, father of Mary Emma (Loveland) Drew, was born March 27, 1821, probably in Vermont. He married, February 24, 1848, a daughter of Nathan Southmayd. He died at Huntington or vicinity, November 30, 1886. He was a farmer. Children of Alonzo H. Loveland: 1. Charles H., born July 9, 1851; married, November 21, 1877, Emma F., daughter of Bradley E. and Sarah M. Northrup; they reside at Unity, Maine. 2. Mary Emma, married John Brigham Drew, mentioned above. 3. Twin of Mary Emma, died in infancy. 4. Another daughter died in infancy. Children of John Brigham Drew: 1. Fred Loveland, born at Fairfax, April 17, 1882; graduate of the high school at Randolph, Vermont, class of 1900, and of Harvard University, 1911, with the degree of Bachelor of Arts; resides at Townshend, Vermont, superintendent of the West River School Union; unmarried. 2. Ernest Claude, mentioned below.

(IV) Ernest Claude, son of John Brigham Drew, was born at Fairfax, Vermont, April 7, 1887. When he was seven years old his parents removed to Randolph, Vermont, where he attended the public schools. He entered the University of Vermont and was graduated in the class of 1909 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. In 1912 he received the degree of Master of Arts from the University of Maine. He is now an instructor in physics in the University of Maine. In politics he is a Republican. In religion he is a Methodist. He is a member of Mechanics Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Orono, Maine.

The surname Parker is derived
PARKER from the Latin *parcarius*, park keeper or shepherd. Danes, Saxons, and Normans in England all seem to have had the name at an early date. *Parcum* and *de Parco* are found in the Domesday Book. As early as 900-925, in the reign of Edward I., a Geoffrey Parker is mentioned, even before the common use of surnames in England. The coat-of-arms of the Browns-holme family of Parker, the pedigree of which is traced to William le Parker, of Entwistle, Lancashire, before 1400, and which seems most likely that to which the American line belongs, is: "Vert, a chevron between three stags' head cabossed or." Crest: "A leopard head affrontee or, ducally gorged gules." Motto: *Septe ande* (Dare to be just). This coat-of-

arms descended through Park Hall and Staffordshire lines, and is now used by Sir Thomas Parker, Earl of Macclesfield, England. It is similar to the earlier coat-of-arms of the Parker family of Entwistle, and doubtless modified from that design.

(I) James Parker, the immigrant ancestor, came from England before 1640, when he had settled in Woburn, Massachusetts, and was a taxpayer there as early as 1645. He was probably related to some of the numerous other pioneers of the name located in that section of the Bay Colony. Abraham Parker, of Woburn, and John, of Billerica and Woburn, were doubtless brothers. James Parker removed to Billerica about 1654, to Chelmsford in 1658, and to Groton in 1660. He owned rights in Groton, and increased his holdings by purchase until he was the largest owner of land and probably the richest proprietor in the town. He became prominent in both town and church. He was deacon of the church and selectman of the town from 1662-99, more than thirty years; was town clerk for a time; moderator of all the important town meetings of his day; chairman of important committees to locate highways, lay out lots and establish town boundaries; representative to the general court in 1693. While living in Groton he was once elected selectman of Dunstable. He was a brave Indian fighter, rising to be captain of the Groton company. His home was at a distance from the present village, near Martin's pond, removed some distance from the highway; no trace of it is left. A description of his homestead given in a recent publication doubtless belongs to a later generation of the family. A small part of the original homestead was at last accounts still owned by descendants in Groton. He owned a large part of Half Moon meadow. He died in 1701, aged eighty-three years. He married (first) May 23, 1644, Elizabeth, daughter of Robert Long, of Charlestown, Massachusetts; (second) Eunice ——. Children: Elizabeth, born April 12, 1645, at Woburn; Anna, January 5, 1646-47; John, January 18, 1648, died young; John, February 28, 1649; Sarah, August 20, 1650, died October 15, 1651; Joseph, 1651, in Woburn; James, April 15, 1652; Josiah, mentioned below; Samuel, about 1657; Joshua, March 3, 1658, at Chelmsford; Zachariah, January 14, 1659; Eleazer, November 9, 1660, in Groton; Sarah was born December 12, 1697, by the second wife, as shown by the will and town records. His will is published in full in Butler's "History of Groton."

(II) Josiah, son of James Parker, was born in 1655. He married Elizabeth Saxon, of

Boston. Children, born at Groton: Elizabeth, August 31, 1679; John, mentioned below; Sarah, May 1, 1683, and probably others.

(III) John, son of Josiah Parker, was born at Groton, Massachusetts, April 13, 1681. He married, perhaps for a second wife, at Groton, November 29, 1715, Mary Bradstreet. Children, born at Groton: Gideon, born July 11, 1719; Mary, April 7, 1722; Abel, mentioned below; Sarah, April 14, 1726; John, October 23, 1728.

(IV) Abel, son of John Parker, was born at Groton, Massachusetts, January 17, 1724, died there April 29, 1791, aged sixty-seven years. He settled in the easterly part of Peterborough, New Hampshire, near the farm lately owned by Captain Samuel McCoy. He was a soldier in the revolution, July 7 to October 21, 1780. He married (first) at Groton, May 10, 1750, Esther Shattuck, who died April 5, 1759. He married (second) Sarah Parker, born 1735, died April 16, 1817, nearly eighty-three years old. Children, recorded at Groton by first wife: Esther, September 12, 1751; Mary, September 21, 1752; Abel, November 18, 1754; John, April 15, 1757. Children recorded at Groton: Abial, November 25, 1762; Gideon, mentioned below; Sarah, April 18, 1766; Timothy, October 26, 1767; Sybil, September 9, 1769.

(V) Gideon, son of Abel Parker, was born at Groton, Massachusetts, June 8, 1764, and moved with his father to Peterborough, New Hampshire. He was a farmer there as early as 1787, on the old Deacon Timothy Holt place. By trade he was a carpenter. He married ——. Children, born at Peterborough: John, died young; James, mentioned below; Gideon, born April 1, 1793, died April 22, 1821.

(VI) James (2), son of Gideon Parker, was born at Peterborough, New Hampshire, February 29, 1791, and died December 9, 1826, aged thirty-five years. He was a carpenter by trade and lived in his native town. He married, November 6, 1816, Sarah White, who died in November, 1875, aged eighty-two years, eight months, daughter of David White. Children, born at Peterborough: John Gideon, mentioned below; James, born June 13, 1820, married, November 16, 1848, Eliza Watson; Eliza, April 24, 1822, died August 31, 1838; Mary Jane, November 15, 1824, died December 8, 1871.

(VII) Dr. John Gideon Parker, son of James (2) Parker, was born at Peterborough, New Hampshire, July 2, 1818. He attended the public schools and Norwich University, from which he was graduated in 1847 with

honors. After teaching school for a time he studied medicine at Woodstock and at Dartmouth Medical School, from which he was graduated in 1852. From August 12, 1852, until 1865, he was in general practice at Dublin, New Hampshire. Then he removed to Warner, New Hampshire, where he continued to practice until he died, September 12, 1869, aged fifty-one years. He married, May 17, 1853, Isabelle E. Hurd, of Lempster, New Hampshire. They had one child, James Frederick, mentioned below.

(VIII) James Frederick (J. Fred), son of Dr. John Gideon Parker, was born April 9, 1856, at Dublin, New Hampshire. He attended the public schools of his native town and entered the New London Literary and Scientific Institute, now Colby College, from which he was graduated in 1874. During the next three years he taught school and during the summer vacations played baseball with the Dartmouth College team. He was employed in a wholesale house in Manchester, New Hampshire, until 1885, when he took charge of the store of Whittenton Manufacturing Company, at Taunton, Massachusetts. In 1890 he became associated with Hartwell & Richards, dealers in dry goods, Providence, Rhode Island, and three years later, in the fall of 1893, he was appointed a clerk in the office of the secretary of state of Rhode Island, under the administration of the late Hon. George H. Utter. In 1894, when Charles P. Bennett became secretary of state, Mr. Parker was appointed deputy and served in this office until Mr. Bennett died. He was then appointed secretary of state for the remainder of Mr. Bennett's term, until the election in 1909, when he was elected to the office of secretary of state and has been reelected to that office at each succeeding election. Mr. Parker is a prominent Free Mason, a member of Orpheus Lodge, No. 36, of which he is past master; member of Providence Chapter, No. 1, Royal Arch Masons; Providence Council, No. 1, Royal and Select Masters; St. John's Commandery, Knights Templar, of which he is past eminent commander; of Palestine Temple, Mystic Shrine, of which he is past potentate. He is deputy grand master of the Grand Lodge of the State of Rhode Island and has attained the thirty-second degree of Scottish Rite Masonry. He is also a member of Canonicus Lodge, No. 9, Independent Order of Odd Fellows; of the Wannoisett Country Club, the Providence Club and the Central Club. He is fond of outdoor sports, especially of golf. In politics he is a Republican.

He married, January 15, 1879, Helen M.

Prince, born November 12, 1858, of Lewiston, Maine, daughter of Frank L. and Louise M. (Durgin) Prince. Mr. and Mrs. Parker have no children.

The name Munro is an ancient MUNROE Scotch clan name, and the Scotch ancestry has been traced to Donald Munro, the founder of the ancient House of Fowlis. He was son of O'Cathan, an Irish chief, and prince of Fermanagh. He is thought to have lived towards the latter end of the reign of Malcolm II., king of Scots, whom he aided in the contests against the Danish invaders. George Munro, son of Donald Munro, is said to have assisted Malcolm III. in his struggles with Macbeth for the crown of Scotland, between 1054 and 1057, and to have died about 1101. His son, Hugh Munro, is the first to be called "Baron of Fowlis," and he died about 1126, leaving a son Robert, who was a loyal subject of David I. and Malcolm IV. Donald Munro, son of Robert, is said to have served under William the Lion, when the latter was suppressing the rebellions in Scotland in 1179. His son Robert, fourth baron of Fowlis, died in 1239, and had a son George, who witnessed a charter by William, earl of Sutherland, to the archdeacon of Moray, 1232-37, and he died about 1269. Robert Munro, son of George, was under the guardianship of the earls of Rose and Sutherland until he was of age; he was a strong supporter of Bruce, and took part in the battle of Bannockburn. His son George was also a supporter of Bruce, and was killed at the battle of Halidon Hill, in 1333, while fighting at the head of his clan. Robert Munro, eight baron, succeeded his father when a young child. Hugh, son of Robert, had a son George, the tenth baron, who was killed at the battle of "Boallach-nam-brog," in 1452. Hugh, son of George, was the first of the Munros of Coul and Balconic, and his son John took his M. A. at Aberdeen University. John, son of John Munro was third earl of Coul and second of Balconic. He had a son Farquhar, who was father of Robert Munro. William, the immigrant ancestor, was son of Robert.

(I) William Munro, the immigrant ancestor, was born in 1625, in Scotland, and fought at the battle of Worcester. He was taken prisoner and banished by Cromwell from London, November 11, 1651, to Boston, Massachusetts, along with several others, and he finally settled at Lexington, Massachusetts, where he married and became the progenitor of a large family. He married (first) about 1665, Martha George, (second) about 1672,

Mary Ball, and (third) about 1692, Elizabeth, widow of Edward Wyer.

(II) Thomas Munro was probably nephew of William Munro. He married Mary ———. Children, born at Bristol, Rhode Island: Elizabeth, September 1, 1699; John, mentioned below; Samuel, May 15, 1703.

(III) John, son of Thomas Munro, was born at Bristol, Rhode Island, May 14, 1701, died April 18, 1793. He married, April 29, 1728, Hannah Rosbotham, fifth in descent from Richard Warren, who came over in the "Mayflower" (see Church III). Children, born in Bristol: Comfort, March 22, 1729; Nathan, September 29, 1730; Stephen, mentioned below; Rosbotham, February 9, 1733-34; Benjamin, February 5, 1735-36; Elizabeth, August 6, 1738; Samuel, September 25, 1740; John, December 23, 1742; Mary, January 5, 1744-45; Alice, January 1, 1746-47; Thomas, December 3, 1748. (On the records at Rehoboth there is given the birth of Anna, February 20, 1742-43, daughter of Joseph and Anna (Goff) Munro, and the date of their marriage is January 9, 1741-42).

(IV) Stephen, son of John Munro, was born April 22, 1732. He was a farmer. He married Merebah Shaw. They are said to have had fourteen children, but the records at Bristol gave only the following born at Bristol: Elizabeth, born February 17, 1762; William, July 26, 1765; Stephen, November 26, 1773; Palmer, November 9, 1775; Ellery, April 27, 1778. The others were probably born at Swansea, and among them were: Burden, mentioned below; James; John; Jonathan; Merebah, who married Joshua Rounds.

(V) Burden Munroe, son of Stephen Munro, was born in Swansea, Massachusetts, October 26, 1791, died October 3, 1866, aged seventy-four years. He married Lydia, daughter of Joseph Jr. and Roby Baker. She was born July 28, 1801, died April 10, 1887. He died in Rehoboth, Massachusetts, and she died at East Providence, Rhode Island. He was a farmer by occupation. Children, born at Swansea: Mary, February 3, 1820; Philip Allen, mentioned below; Mason, February 5, 1824, died when three years of age; Lydia, February 13, 1826. Born in Warren, Rhode Island: Burden, April 13, 1828; Etherinda, March 22, 1830. Born in Rehoboth: George J., February 22, 1833; Eliza, March 15, 1835; William Wallace, February 23, 1837; Ellen M., March 10, 1839; Emily A., March 7, 1841; Andrew J., July 19, 1844; Stephen F., March 26, 1846.

(VI) Philip Allen, son of Burden Munroe, was born in Swansea, November 27, 1821, died at East Providence, September 18, 1908.

When he was only five years of age his parents removed to Warren, Rhode Island, where they remained for two or three years and then moved to Rehoboth, where his father ran a farm. He received his education in the little old school house in Rehoboth, being able to go for only three months a winter after he was about nine years old. After he left school he served as an apprentice to William Williams, of Pawtucket, for two years, in order to learn the mason's trade. He had worked a while before that, at his father's request, as a caulker on vessels, but he had not liked the work. He worked as a mason in Pawtucket for about a year, and at the beginning of the winter he became a clerk for his brother-in-law, Lymon Pierce, in Providence, in a grocery store, and after remaining six weeks made a contract to remain with him for one year. After this he became a partner with Mr. Pierce, and they kept the store on Canal street for sixteen years. At that time Mr. Pierce retired from the firm and began business at another place, while Mr. Munroe remained on Canal street, where in all he kept the store for thirty years. He retired about 1876, having built up a business which extended through that part of Rhode Island to Providence, and to Rehoboth, Seekonk and Swansea. After retiring he managed his real estate of about thirty houses and stores in East Providence and Providence. In religion he was a Universalist, and in politics a Democrat. He was on a committee with Lymon Pierce and Lewis Bosworth Smith, on the condemnation proceedings on the Kickemuit river at Warren.

He married, at Thompson, Connecticut, December 29, 1844, Delana Pierce, daughter of Isaac and Polly Pierce (see Pierce VI). She was born in Rehoboth, July 13, 1823, died June 19, 1909, at Barrington, Rhode Island. Children of Philip Allen and Delana Munroe: Sophronia Jane, born January 5, 1847, died April 29, 1869, at Providence; Lyman Francis, born at Providence, June 14, 1848; Delana J., born at Providence, January 9, 1850, died there March 20, 1856; Lena Augusta, born in Providence, December 30, 1850, died there August 28, 1851; Philip Allen Jr., born at Providence, June 26, 1852; Josephine, born April 9, 1854, died November 30, 1854, at Providence; Oliver Buchanan, born May 22, 1856; Addison Pierce, mentioned below; Nellie Frances, born at Rehoboth, May 4, 1868.

(VII) Addison Pierce, son of Philip Allen Munroe, was born in Providence, Rhode Island, January 2, 1862. He attended the public schools of his native city and was graduated from the Thayer Street Grammar School

in 1878. Afterward he studied for a time under a private tutor. His first experience in business was in the employ of his brothers, Lyman Francis and Philip Allen Munroe Jr., as a clerk. In 1885 he entered partnership with his brother, Philip A. Munroe Jr., in the grocery business, at No. 14 Cranston street. The store was enlarged and a new store opened at No. 111 Washington street, and Addison P. Munroe took charge of it. The partnership continued until 1901, for a period of sixteen years. At that time Mr. Munroe sold his interest in the Cranston street store to his brother and bought the interest of his brother in the Washington street store. From that time to August 1, 1909, Mr. Munroe was in business alone, doing a wholesale as well as a retail business. Since then he has been retired from active business. At the time he retired not a single firm or merchant was in business on Washington street that was conducting business there at the time Mr. Munroe opened the Washington street store. In every respect Mr. Munroe was a successful business man. He took a leading part in public affairs as well as in business, and ranks among the foremost Democrats of the city. He was a member of the Rhode Island house of representatives from Providence in 1903. In 1910 he was elected state senator from the city of Providence and was a member of the judiciary committee and the committee on militia; was reelected in 1911, and at the first biennial election in the state, in 1912, was reelected for a term of two years. He has been an active legislator, introducing many important bills and taking part in all important discussions. He has also been the candidate of his party at the polls for the office of city treasurer of Providence, but was defeated, the Republican party being dominant at the time. In 1898, 1899 and 1900 he was president of the Young Men's Democratic Club of Providence, at that time the largest and most important political club in the state. Whenever he has been a candidate he has been honored by a large independent vote and when elected senator he has received flattering majorities; at the last election, in 1912, his majority exceeding five thousand votes. When elected as representative-at-large from the city of Providence in 1902, after being defeated by a small plurality the previous year, he received over two thousand majority. In the house he was member of the committee on accounts and claims. At the Democratic state convention, in 1912, Senator Munroe was a candidate for the gubernatorial nomination, but in the interest of harmony withdrew in favor of his opponent, Hon. Theo-

dore Francis Greene. In 1913 he was the candidate of his party for United States senator, receiving the full party vote in both branches of the general assembly. He is a member of the state commission having in charge the erection of the new state armory for the mounted commands of the state militia. He is a member of the Rhode Island Society of Mayflower Descendants and was elected governor of that society in 1911, and is now serving his third consecutive term of one year each in that capacity, after serving as one of the board of assistants, treasurer and deputy governor. In 1912 he was elected deputy governor-general of the National Society of Mayflower Descendants. He is also a member of the Society of Colonial Wars; member of the Rhode Island Society, Sons of the American Revolution, and member of the Rhode Island Historical Society. Mr. Munroe's "Mayflower" ancestry is traced to Richard Warren, of the "Mayflower," as given elsewhere in this work.

He married, December 22, 1885, Annie Burnside Hopkins, born in Cranston, Rhode Island, August 12, 1861. On her mother's side she is a descendant of seven colonial governors. She is a member of the Society of the Colonial Dames of America, by virtue of her descent from John Greene Jr., who was deputy governor of Rhode Island, serving in that capacity from May, 1690, to May, 1700; a member of Gaspee Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, by virtue of descent from Spencer Merrill, a soldier in the revolution. She was a daughter of Nelson and Emily Greene (Bateman) Hopkins. Her father was engaged in the baggage transfer business. She had sisters, Elizabeth, Eliza Bateman, Emily Frances, Ella Richmond, Susan Littlefield and Minnie Estelle, and brothers, Nelson Jr. and Willard Clinton Hopkins. Her father, Nelson Hopkins, was born June 9, 1807, died at East Greenwich, Rhode Island, September 15, 1883. He married, January 4, 1836, Emily Greene Bateman, born May 4, 1814, died at Providence, April 8, 1886. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Munroe: 1. Chester Pierce, born September 1, 1889, in Providence; attended the Doyle Avenue Grammar School and Hope High School of Providence; a salesman by occupation; he married, June 24, 1912, Gladys Avis Rich, born February 14, 1893, daughter of Joseph T. and Dora A. (Nickerson) Rich, of Providence. 2. Harold Bateman, born September 11, 1891; attended Thayer Street Grammar School and the Technical High School of Providence; now a salesman; he married, June 4, 1913, Esther Louise

Whipple, born April 16, 1895, daughter of Eugene J. and Alice (Whipple) Whipple, of Cumberland, Rhode Island.

(The Church Line).

(I) Richard Church, immigrant ancestor, came to New England in the fleet with Governor Winthrop in 1630. He was admitted a freeman, October 19, 1630, and removed from Weymouth to Eel river, in Plymouth, Massachusetts, where he was admitted a freeman, October 4, 1632. He was taxed in Duxbury in 1637. He was a carpenter by trade and with John Thompson was engaged to build the first meeting house and the first gun carriage in Plymouth in 1637. In 1649 he sold his land at Plymouth and removed to Eastham. He was at Charlestown in 1653 and at Hingham in 1657. At Sandwich, in 1664, he deposed that he was fifty-six years old. He served often on inquests and was frequently made referee. He served as sergeant in the Pequot war. He died at Dedham, December 27, 1668, and was buried in Hingham, as was his wife. His will is dated at Hingham, Massachusetts, December 25, 1668. He married, in 1636, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Warren, of Plymouth, who came in the "Mayflower" in 1620.

(II) Colonel Benjamin Church, son of Richard Church, was born in 1639, in Plymouth, died January 17, 1718. He was a carpenter by trade. He was famous in the Indian wars. Among the stories of the wars is the "History of King Phillip's War," which was written from memoranda made by Colonel Benjamin Church himself. He was living in what is now Little Compton in 1667, and May 29, 1670, he was made freeman at Duxbury, and June, 1671, a constable there. On September 14, 1680, he signed and sealed the "Grand Articles" for the settlement of Bristol, Rhode Island. His name headed the list of seventy-six first proprietors of Mount Hope, when they decided that the name should be Bristol instead of Mount Hope, September 1, 1681, and on July 7, 1681, he was authorized by the court to make a more direct road from there to Boston. He was deputy to the colonial court from Bristol, May 22, 1682, and was also first selectman of the town. He was commissioned a magistrate, July 7, 1682, and many marriages performed by him are on the records of Bristol and Little Compton. In 1687 he was one of the eight original members of the First Congregational Church of Bristol, of which Rev. Samuel Lee was preacher. About 1696 or 1697 he erected a saw mill, fulling mill and a grist mill in Freetown, now Fall River, and sold this property, September

18, 1714, to Richard Borden, of Tiverton, and Joseph Borden, of Freetown. In 1705 he helped to establish a Congregational church in Little Compton, and in 1706 was a representative to the general court from that place. He was often moderator at town meetings at both Bristol and Little Compton. He owned much land, and bought and sold mills and water privileges in Bristol, Fall River, Tiverton and Little Compton. He was often trial justice and referee. He was killed, January 16, 1718, while returning from a visit to his sister, Mrs. Irish, by being thrown from his horse, living only about twelve hours after the accident.

He married, December 26, 1667, Alice, daughter of Constant and Elizabeth (Collier) Southworth, of Duxbury, and granddaughter of the wife of Governor William Bradford; Constant Southworth was commissary general during King Philip's war. She was born at Duxbury, in 1646, died at Little Compton, March 5, 1719. Children: Thomas, born at Duxbury, in 1673 or 1674; Constant, born at Portsmouth, May 12, 1676; Benjamin, 1678; Edward, 1680; Charles, May 9, 1682; Elizabeth, mentioned below; Nathaniel, July 1, 1686; and Martha.

(III) Elizabeth, daughter of Colonel Benjamin Church, was born March 26, 1684, died in 1739. She married (first) in 1700, Captain Joseph Rosbotham, of Bristol, Rhode Island. She married (second) September 11, 1717, John Sampson, of Bristol, and he died January 12, 1734. She married (third) June 18, 1739, Captain Samuel Woodbury. Children of Captain and Elizabeth Rosbotham: Benjamin, born December 11, 1701; Alice, August 26, 1704; Elizabeth, September 9, 1708; Hannah, June 20, 1711, married John Munro (see Munro III). Children of John and Elizabeth Sampson: John, born January 20, 1719; Elizabeth, January 20, 1719; John, born at New Haven, Connecticut, May 31, 1722.

(The Pierce Line). ↘

(I) Captain Michael Pierce was born about 1615, and was killed by Indians, Sunday, March 26, 1676. His first wife died in 1662, and he married (second) Mrs. Hannah James. He lived in Hingham and Scituate, Massachusetts. In 1650 his second wife and family were living in Marshfield, and she married him about 1663. She had a son Mark, and a daughter Abigail, who married Charles Stockbridge, born 1638, son of John Stockbridge. Captain Pierce lived in South Scituate, incorporated February 14, 1649, not far from Herring brook, near the North river. He assisted in building the first saw mill in the colony,

which was burned by the Indians, May 20, 1676. His will was dated January 15, 1675. Children: Persis, baptized 1646; Benjamin, born 1646; John; Ephraim, mentioned below; Eliza, Deborah, Anna, Abiah, Ruth, Abigail.

(II) Ephraim, son of Captain Michael Pierce, married Hannah Holbrook, and his first child was born at Warwick, Rhode Island, where he removed from Weymouth, Massachusetts. At that time Warwick was called in the town records, Isricum. He was made free-man of the colony from Providence, May 3, 1681. He died September 14, 1719, and his wife died the same year. His will was dated July 18, 1718, and proved in Warwick, September 23, 1719. Children: Azrikim, born January 4, 1671; Ephraim, mentioned below; Michael, 1676; Rachel, 1678; Hannah, 1680; Experience, 1682; John, 1684; Benjamin, 1686.

(III) Ephraim (2), son of Ephraim (1) Pierce, was born in 1674. He married Mary Low, and lived in Rehoboth and Swansea, Massachusetts. Children: Mial, mentioned below; Mary, November 16, 1697; David, born July 26, 1701; Elizabeth, May 30, 1703; Clothier, May 24, 1708; Ephraim.

(IV) Deacon Mial Pierce, son of Ephraim (2) Pierce, was born April 24, 1692, died October 18, 1786, aged ninety-four. He married Judith, daughter of Judge Ellis. She was born in 1686, died October 6, 1744. They lived in Warwick, Rhode Island, and in Swansea and Rehoboth, Massachusetts. Children: Ephraim, born November 9, 1712; Wheeler, July 11, 1714; Nathan, mentioned below; Mary, October 18, 1718; Judith, October 21, 1720; Mial, March 24, 1722; Jobe, April 25, 1723; Caleb, June 8, 1726; Joshua.

(V) Rev. Nathan Pierce, son of Deacon Mial Pierce, was born February 21, 1716, died April 14, 1793. Rev. Nathan Pierce was a Baptist minister, preaching for forty years in one church, called the Pierce meeting house. His son, Rev. Preserved Pierce, also preached at the same church for forty years. Elder Daniel Martin, son of Deacon Melatiah was ordained pastor of the Pierce or Second Baptist Church in Rehoboth, February 8, 1753, and there were between thirty or forty members under his care. Elder Martin died November 18, 1781, a few years after Nathan Pierce was ordained. He married, October 6, 1736, Lydia, daughter of Ephraim Martin. She was born July 17, 1718, died December 21, 1798. She was from Barrington, Rhode Island, and was said to be "a remarkably smart woman," short, black-eyed and handsome, noted for her learning. They lived at Reho-

both and Swansea, Massachusetts. His will was proved June 4, 1793, Hezekiah Martin being executor, and her will was proved January 18, 1798, Hezekiah Martin being executor. Children: David, born April 11, 1739; Lydia, April 1, 1741; Freelove, October 8, 1742; Nathan, January 22, 1745; Joseph, September 7, 1746; Benjamin, January 29, 1748; Pardon, October 23, 1749; Mary, March 23, 1751; Martin, February 15, 1752; Judah, October 23, 1754; Hezekiah, January 25, 1755; Peleg, November 15, 1756; Preserved, July 28, 1758; Isaac, mentioned below; Chloe, November 18, 1765.

(VI) Isaac, son of Rev. Nathan Pierce, was born September 22, 1763, died November 26, 1849, in Rehoboth, where he lived. Isaac Pierce served in the revolution when only sixteen years of age, when the British were at Newport. He lived for a time after his marriage with his grandfather, Mial Pierce, and after two years returned to his father's farm, where he lived the remainder of his life. He joined his father's church when eighteen years of age, but was excommunicated at twenty-five years of age because he went twice to hear a Universalist preacher. He married (first) October 7, 1782, Anna, daughter of Captain Amos Fitch, of Swansea. She was born March 1, 1763, died November 15, 1809, and was buried in the Pierce burying ground in Rehoboth. He married (second) November 1, 1810, by Elder Preserved Pierce, Polly Bowen, born August 21, 1789, died March 10, 1838. He married (third) Elizabeth Carpenter. Children: Hannah, born September 18, 1783; Nancy, April 15, 1786; Cyrus, June 9, 1788, died March, 1789; Isaac, December 21, 1789; Mahala, April 29, 1792; Angia, June 1, 1794; Levi, June 8, 1797; Mary A., May 29, 1799; Waterman, mentioned below; Hiram W., February 19, 1804; Betsey, February 3, 1807; Lymon, January 1, 1813; Holofanes, February 26, 1815, died April 7, 1815; Polly, March 21, 1816; Jeremiah B., August 20, 1820; Delana, July 13, 1823, married, December 29, 1844, Philip Allen Munroe (see Munroe VI); Laura A., May 18, 1825; Sephrona, August 12, 1827.

(VII) Rev. Waterman Pierce, son of Isaac Pierce, was born December 24, 1801, in Rehoboth. He married, June 15, 1820, Betsey Baker, born March 8, 1801, and they lived in East Providence, Rhode Island. He was only nineteen when he married, and they had eleven children, and in 1888 had twenty-three grandchildren and eight great-grandchildren. Each of his sons was a member of the Providence city council and the youngest a member of the

general assembly. He was pastor of the Free Will Baptist church at Barneyville, North Swansea, Massachusetts, for over forty years, and for some time his grandson occupied the pulpit with him. Children: Bradford B., born November 7, 1821; Sarah F., July 25, 1826; Elisha W., January 22, 1829; Mary E., April 27, 1831, died March 10, 1845; Maria B., February 1, 1835; George L., September 9, 1837; Julia E., November 16, 1839; Mercy A., July 14, 1842, married, June 17, 1864, Burden Munroe; Richmond, July 2, 1847, died March 13, 1848.

The Slade or Slead family settled
SLADE in Swansea, Massachusetts, at an early date and belonged to the Society of Friends in that town.

(I) Lloyd Slade, a native of Swansea, Massachusetts, was a farmer in his native town. He died there in 1856-57. He married Eliza Chase. Among their children was Obadiah, mentioned below.

(II) Obadiah, son of Lloyd Slade, was born at Swansea, Massachusetts, December 1, 1819, died October 1, 1886. He received his early education there in the public schools. At the age of fourteen he was apprenticed to a carpenter and he served seven years and afterward became foreman of the firm for which he worked in Fall River. He came to Providence in 1846 and followed his trade there. He assisted at the birth of the Republican party and supported the candidates and principles of that party as long as he lived. He was elected to the city council of Providence in 1860 and served from January 1, 1861, to 1869, when he resigned to accept the newly created office of superintendent of public buildings, for which his ability and experience admirably qualified him. He filled this office with efficiency until the time of his death. He had charge of the building, repairing and equipment of the public schools. Notwithstanding his meagre schooling in early life, he was a student and scholar of some prominence. He was well read and an authority in the English poets from Shakespeare to the Victorian age. He was an able public speaker and took a prominent part in the debates of the city council and was in frequent demand as an after-dinner and campaign speaker. In early life he was a Whig. He and his wife were members of the Richmond Street Free Congregational Church of Providence. He married,

June 10, 1848, Hannah Thompson Munro, born September 10, 1830, died February 7, 1907, daughter of Jacob and Hannah (Thompson) Munro. Children, born at Providence: George Henry, April 10, 1850; Walter Franklin, April 20, 1852; William Lloyd, mentioned below; Florence Eliza, September 7, 1862.

(III) William Lloyd, son of Obadiah Slade, was born at Providence, Rhode Island, May 27, 1858. He attended the public schools and graduated from the Providence high school in 1874. He entered Brown University, from which he was graduated in 1878 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. While in college he received the Hartshorn prize for mathematics and joined the Chi Phi fraternity. He was prominent in athletics, and in 1878 played on the varsity football team. After graduation he was in poor health for a time, but in 1879 entered the employ of the firm of Rice, Starkweather & Company as accountant. He continued in this position until 1890, when he became a partner in the firm of Slade & Whipple, gold refiners, at Attleborough, Massachusetts. In March, 1897, his firm was dissolved and he returned to his former position with Starkweather & Williams Company. In the following June he was chosen treasurer and director of that company, in which capacity he has since continued. Edward D. Williams is president, and Edward S. Rhodes the other director of the company. This concern deals in paints, oils, chemicals and dye stuffs, wholesale and retail, at 47 Exchange Place, Providence. It was established in 1860 by Charles E. Boon and by various changes in the firm was subsequently, Charles E. Boon & Company; Rice, Draper & Company; Rice Starkweather & Company; Starkweather & Williams; since 1894 the name has been the Starkweather & Williams Company, a Rhode Island corporation. In politics Mr. Slade is a Republican. He is a member of the Mathewson Methodist Episcopal Church; the Rhode Island Society, Sons of the American Revolution; the Providence Central Club; the Silver Spring Country Club and he has been one of the board of assistants of the Rhode Island Society of Mayflower Descendants. He is a descendant of Richard Warren, of the "Mayflower." He married, May 7, 1884, at Providence, Ida Minerva Childs, born February 5, 1861, daughter of Henry and Minerva (Jenks) Childs. They have no children.

William Gammell or Gamel GAMMELL was the immigrant ancestor of the family. He appears to have come to Boston with the early Scotch-Irish pioneers when a young man. He was married, April 18, 1723, by Rev. William Cooper, a Presbyterian minister, to Elizabeth Lettis. He appears to have married, (second) in Boston, Mary Stow, June 19, 1739. Among his children was William, mentioned below.

The surname Gamble, which is identical with Gammell, is still common in the Protestant counties of Ulster province, whence the Scotch-Irish settlers came to New England in 1718 and afterward. Arthur Gammell, who married in Boston, August 18, 1752, Mary Johnson, was probably another son.

(II) William (2) Gammell, son of William (1) Gammell, was born about 1725 in Boston. He married there, December 29, 1748, Anna Page, of Medford, Massachusetts. He had at least two children: John, mentioned below; William, born about 1750, in Boston, removed to Chelmsford at the age of fourteen; was in the revolution in Captain Abraham Brown's company, Colonel John Nixon's regiment (Fifth) in 1775 and in Captain Zachariah Fitch's company, Colonel Samuel Brewer's regiment in 1776, credited to the town of Concord; married Thankful Keyes and moved to Hillsborough, New Hampshire. His son John lived at Lexington; his son William married in Boston, October 23, 1805, Deborah Wood. He had also a daughter Hannah, as shown by the Suffolk probate records. In 1764, after the death of William Gammell, his children John, William and Hannah had guardians appointed.

(III) John Gammell, son of William (2) Gammell, was born about 1750-52 in Boston. He was an active patriot before the revolution, and according to the History of Lexington was engaged in the protest against the stamp act and in the Boston Tea party. He enlisted June 18, 1775, in the American army, according to the same authority, and after the investment of Boston he moved with his wife and one child to Lexington. He returned to Boston after the war. He and his wife were members of the Federal Street Congregational Church of which Rev. Dr. Channing was pastor. He married, at Boston, August 19, 1773, Margaret Urann. Among their children was William, mentioned below.

(IV) Rev. William (3) Gammell, son of John Gammell, was born in Boston, Massachusetts, January 9, 1786. He received his early education in his native town. In 1804 he joined the First Baptist Church of Boston, of which Rev. Samuel Stillman was pas-

tor, and soon afterward began to prepare for the ministry under the instruction of Rev. William Williams, of Wrentham, Massachusetts, a well-known teacher of theology in his day. He began to preach in Bellingham, Massachusetts, where he was ordained in 1809. In the following year he was settled as pastor of the Baptist Church of Medfield, Massachusetts, where he remained for thirteen years and was greatly respected and beloved. He worked assiduously both in his pastoral relations and in the pulpit, and the church prospered under his leadership, growing in numbers and in social and religious prestige. It was the only Baptist church in this section at that time and he took a lively part in the movement to establish other Baptist churches in the vicinity and in spreading the faith.

In August, 1823, he moved to Newport, Rhode Island, to become pastor of the Second Baptist Church. He took up the work with energy and won a place of prominence among the clergymen of Rhode Island. He was active in supporting the movement which resulted in establishing free public schools in Rhode Island, but before the end of the fourth year of his pastorate there, he died in 1827 at the early age of forty-one years from a stroke of apoplexy.

His rare gifts as a public speaker attracted large congregations, while his fine social qualities and his public spirit as a citizen secured for him a commanding influence. He was very early engaged in the movement for establishing the first public school in Newport—an undertaking which encountered strong opposition, but which was speedily carried into effect, with immense advantage to the town. He wrote very frequently on topics of public interest, both for the secular and religious press. Besides and now and then an occasional address or sermon, no other production of his pen was published. His personal presence was commanding, his voice was singularly suited to oratory and his mode of address in the pulpit winning and impressive. In the midst of his usefulness, and in full health, he was suddenly stricken with apoplexy and died May 30, 1827. He received from Brown University in 1817 the honorary degree of Master of Arts and in 1820 was chosen a trustee of the university, a position he held until his death.

He married (first) in 1811, Mary Slocumb, of Bellingham, who died April 11, 1820, at Medfield, daughter of Simon and Esther (Plimpton) Slocumb and granddaughter of Job Plimpton. He married (second) March 14, 1822, Maria Antoinette Madey, of Medfield, and Dedham. She died in 1844. Chil-

dren by first wife: 1. William, mentioned below. 2. Mary Morse, born April 26, 1814, died 1848. 3. Asa Messer, born March 26, 1816; graduate of Brown in 1841; lives in Providence. 4. John, born April 14, 1818, at Medfield, died 1877 at Savannah, Georgia. Children of second wife: 5. Margaret, born at Medfield, December 24, 1822, died 1832. 6. Rebecca, born 1825, at Newport, lived at Warren, Rhode Island. 7. Eliza, born 1828, died young.

(V) Professor William (4) Gammell, son of Rev. William (3) Gammell, was born in Medfield, Massachusetts, February 10, 1812. He attended the public schools of his native town, and after 1823 attended a classical school in Newport, whither his father removed. In 1827 he entered Brown University and was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in 1831. In the following year he was appointed a tutor in the university and in 1835 was appointed assistant professor of rhetoric and English literature. He was appointed professor in 1836, after the resignation of Professor William G. Goddard, and he continued in this chair until 1851, when he was appointed to the professorship of history and political economy, of which he was the first incumbent. He resigned in 1864. He was in active service as a teacher in the university for a period of thirty-two years. He was an able writer and contributed frequently to the press and magazines articles on subjects relating to the department of which he was the head in the college. For a number of years he was on the editorial staff and a copious contributor to the *Christian Review*. For a number of years also he contributed regularly to the *Examiner and Chronicle*, a weekly newspaper of New York City, and for a still longer period he was on the editorial staff of the *Providence Journal*. He wrote the obituaries of many of the prominent citizens of Rhode Island. He possessed an intimate acquaintance and friendship with many of the distinguished men of his day in various walks of life. He was in demand from time to time as a public speaker and some of his addresses on public occasions have been published. He wrote the biography of the famous Roger Williams and a similar work on Governor Samuel Ward, both published in the second series of "Spark's American Biography." The life of Williams was also published in a separate volume. At the request of the managers of the Baptist Missionary Union, he prepared a History of the Baptist Missions, which was published in 1849. For more than thirty years he prepared the necrology of the graduates of Brown University, published annually

on Commencement Day in the *Providence Journal*. In 1859 he received from the University of Rochester the honorary degree of Doctor of Laws.

He was president of the Providence Athenaeum, and for many years was president of the Rhode Island Historical Society and president of the Rhode Island Bible Society. He was a corresponding member of the Massachusetts Historical Society. In 1870 he was elected a Fellow of Brown University and was a member of the Board of Fellows until his death. He was an officer of various charitable and financial institutions of Providence. In religion he was a Baptist, in politics he was a Republican.

He married (first) October, 1838, Elizabeth Amory Whipple, died November, 1839, daughter of Hon. John Whipple. He married (second) September, 1851, Elizabeth Amory Ives, daughter of Robert H. and Harriet (Bowen) Ives. He had by his second marriage six children: Robert Ives, born December 30, 1852; Elizabeth Hope, November 7, 1854; William, mentioned below; Arthur Amory, March 14, 1862, died March, 1887; Harriet Ives, May 16, 1864; Helen Louise, April 24, 1866.

(VI) William (5) Gammell, son of Professor William (4) Gammell, was born May 20, 1857, in Providence, Rhode Island. Graduate of Brown University, 1878. Married, February 20, 1884, Bessie (Gardner) Bowen. Children: William Jr., born March 8, 1885; Arthur E., December 5, 1888; Robert H., January 7, 1893.

The surname Farrington is old English, the family taking its name from the place called Ferndon, meaning Fearn Hill. There is an ancient town of Farrington in Berkshire, England, west of London, and a town of Farrington in Lancashire. The family of Farrington or Ffarrington of Warden and Ffarrington of Woodvale were lineal descendants of John de Farrington of the time of Henry III., whose will was dated in 1549. The family motto is: *Domat omnia virtus*. Sir Anthony Farrington was knighted in 1766.

(I) John Farrington, the immigrant ancestor, was in New England as early as 1639, as on December 3 of that year he gave bonds before the general court for Isaac Deesbro. He was a proprietor of Dedham, a townsman there January 1, 1646, and died there April 27, 1676. He married, in 1649, Mary Bullard, daughter of William Bullard. He was a freeman and joined the church, March 9, 1667.



George H. Farrington

His wife Mary, joined in May, 1652. Administration of his estate was granted his widow and son John, July 28, 1676. Distribution was made July 3, 1704, after her decease, to other children, namely: Nathaniel, Daniel and Benjamin Farrington; Sarah Witherly; Abigail Hoadley; Mary Kenney, daughter of Mary (Farrington); and John Abbot, son of Hannah (Farrington). Children, born in Dedham: Mary, January 26, 1650; Sarah, July 1, 1652; John, February 25, 1654; Nathaniel, June 6, 1656; Eleazer, February 11, 1660; Hannah, July 22, 1662; Daniel, mentioned below; Judith, June 1, 1666, died March 3, 1676; Abigail, April 30, 1668; Benjamin, June 15, 1672.

(II) Daniel Farrington, son of John Farrington, was born at Dedham, Massachusetts, April 10, 1664. He lived in what is now Wrentham and died there April 7, 1718. He married there, October 5, 1693, Abigail Fisher, a descendant of Anthony Fisher, a pioneer at Dedham. She died November 18, 1717. Children, born at Wrentham: Jemima, May 11, 1695; Abigail, October 11, 1696; Daniel, March 22, 1698; Milcha, June 1, 1700; Hannah, August 22, 1703; Elisha, April 2, 1705, died October 15, 1705; Mary, September 22, 1706; Atherner, November 18, 1707; Elijah, mentioned below; Ruth, December 15, 1711.

(III) Elijah Farrington, son of Daniel Farrington, was born March 14, 1709, at Wrentham, Massachusetts, and died there, December 11, 1775 (gravestone). He married, at Wrentham, May 19, 1740, Mary Thuston, a widow, who died August 18, 1787, in her sixty-seventh year (gravestone). Children, born at Wrentham: Phebe, September 7, 1741; Mary, February 1, 1743-44; Elijah, September 11, 1746, married Chloe Holbrook; Mehitable, October, 1749; Daniel, mentioned below; Lewis, June 4, 1758; David, November 10, 1761.

(IV) Rev. Daniel (2) Farrington, son of Elijah Farrington, was born at Wrentham, March 1, 1755, baptized there May 11, 1755, died there January 21, 1834. He studied for the ministry under a Congregational preacher at Franklin, Massachusetts, and preached at Wrentham, Taunton and elsewhere. He was a soldier in the revolution when a young man, in Captain Moses Adams' company, Colonel Brooks' regiment at Cambridge, November 3, 1777, to February 26, 1778. During part of the time Ezekiel Plimpton was captain of his company. He was also out in Captain Timothy Mann's company on one of the Rhode Island alarms. He was a graduate of Brown University and received the degree of Bachelor of Arts at Brown. According to the town record, he was also a Master of Arts.

He married Rebecca Wilde, who died at Wrentham, March 20, 1816, aged forty-seven years, sister of Judge Wilde, a prominent lawyer and jurist. (See page 70 Brown University catalogue. Also vol. v, Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, p. 542). Children of Rev. Daniel and Rebecca Farrington, born at Wrentham: Edward, September 20, 1801; Charles Wilde, August 12, 1802; David, mentioned below; Rebecca Selina, June 17, 1810; Bradford Sumner, May 12, 1812. And others.

(V) David Farrington, son of Rev. Daniel (2) Farrington, was born at Wrentham, October 25, 1804. He was educated there in the public schools, and learned the trade of blacksmith and iron worker, which he followed for many years. He was a well known and highly respected citizen. He married (first) Charlotte C. Cooper; (second) Philomena B. Miller, February 4, 1835. She was born July 26, 1805. Children, born at Wrentham, by first wife: 1. David Sumner, born September 12, 1829, married Phoebe Ann Durfee, of Tiverton, Rhode Island. 2. George Henry, mentioned below. Children by second wife: 3. Annie Nelson, born June 24, 1834. 4. James Butts, born January 17, 1845, died young. 5. Emma Frances, born in April, 1851. 6. Almira Sargent, born March 18, 1858.

(VI) George Henry Farrington, son of David Farrington, was born at Wrentham, April 9, 1832. He attended the schools of his native town, and afterward lived at Attleborough, Massachusetts. Soon after 1850 he located at Bristol, Rhode Island, where he engaged in business as a dry goods merchant with a store on Hope street, where he continued throughout his active life. He built up an excellent business and became one of the leading merchants of the town. For many years he was a Republican in politics, but in later life became a staunch Prohibitionist, and was very active in the temperance movement for many years. He was trustee of the Rogers Free Public Library, by appointment of Mrs. Rogers, widow of the founder. In religion he was a Methodist and took an active and prominent part in all the activities of his church. He was highly esteemed in the community, an upright and exemplary citizen. He died at Bristol, Rhode Island, January 5, 1894, and was buried in the North Cemetery there. He married, in June, 1852, Elizabeth S. Simmons, daughter of Nathan and Mary (Walker) Simmons (see Simmons VIII). His wife died July 15, 1902. She was a faithful member of the Methodist Church. She is buried at the side of her husband. Lillia Richmond, their

only daughter, was born in Wrentham, Massachusetts. She attended the public and high schools and the East Greenwich Academy. She resides in the home of her parents at Bristol. She is a member of the Bristol Chapter, Daughters of the American Revolution, and of St. Michael's Protestant Episcopal Church.

(The Simmons Line).

(I) Moses Simonson or Symonson, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Leyden, Holland, and came to Plymouth, Massachusetts, in the ship "Fortune" in 1621. His name was soon shortened to Simmons, in which form it is now used. He was one of the "purchasers," and as he was a son of one that was in communion with the Dutch church at Leyden, he was admitted to the Plymouth church in this country, and his children were baptized here. He was made a freeman in 1634, and served as juryman in 1637. In 1638 he received an additional land grant. He had sons, Moses and Thomas.

(II) Moses (2) Simmons, son of Moses (1) Simmons, of Duxbury, had by his wife Sarah: John, Aaron, Mary, Elizabeth and Sarah, all of whom married. The father died in 1689.

(III) John Simmons, son of Moses (2) Simmons, married, about 1670, Mercy Pabodie, born January 2, 1649, daughter of William and Elizabeth (Alden) Pabodie, the latter a daughter of John and Priscilla (Mullins) Alden, of the "Mayflower." Their children were: John, born February 22, 1671; William, mentioned below; Isaac, January 28, 1674; Martha, November, 1677.

(IV) William Simmons, son of John Simmons, was born September 24, 1672. He married, in 1696, Abigail, born in 1680, daughter of Joseph and Mary (Tucker) Church, and granddaughter of Richard Church, who came to New England in the fleet with Winthrop in 1630, settling first at Weymouth, but removing to Plymouth, where he was made a freeman in 1632; he married Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Warren, of the "Mayflower." William Simmons died in 1765, and his wife died in 1720. Their children were: Mercy, born July 1, 1697; William, September 30, 1699; Lydia, December 15, 1700; Joseph, mentioned below; John, August 14, 1704; Abigail, July 14, 1706; Rebecca, May 8, 1708; Mary, October 15, 1709; Benjamin, February 21, 1713; Ichabod, January 6, 1715; Peleg, December 21, 1716; Sarah, August 26, 1718.

(V) Joseph Simmons, son of William Simmons, was born March 4, 1702. He married,

March 28, 1726, Rebecca Wood. Their children were: John, born January 29, 1727; Abigail, December 27, 1728; Edward, mentioned below; Betsey, March 8, 1733; Jonathan, August 30, 1736; Ephraim, June 29, 1739; Susannah, July 8, 1742; Rebecca, February 7, 1746; Joseph, 1748.

(VI) Edward Simmons, son of Joseph Simmons, was born March 16, 1730. He married, in 1753, in Newport, Mary Robinson. Their only children by Newport town records were: Martha, born April 1, 1754, and Jonathan, mentioned below.

(VII) Jonathan Simmons, son of Edward Simmons, was born at Newport, July 17, 1755. He was a soldier in the revolution, being a lieutenant in Captain Thomas Tew's company (Army of Observation), 1776; ensign in Captain William Tripp's company, Newport Militia. In 1779, General Gates was ordered to procure the release of Jonathan Simmons and others taken in wooden vessels. He married Elizabeth Smith, and among his children was Nathan, mentioned below.

(VIII) Nathan Simmons, son of Jonathan Simmons, was born about 1790. He married, Mary Walker, of Somerset, Massachusetts (see Walker V). Children, born at Bristol, Rhode Island: Mary A., April 2, 1823, married Allen S. Simmons, March, 1847; Elizabeth S., March 5, 1826, married George H. Farrington (see Farrington VI); Gilbert Walker, July 16, 1828, died in April, 1900; Horace Richmond, April 23, 1831, died at sea, in 1851.

(The Walker Line)

(II) James Walker, son of Widow Walker (q. v.), was born in 1645, died June 2, 1718. He married, December 23, 1673, Bathsheba Brooks, born in 1655, died February 24, 1738. He was a constable of Taunton. His will was proved September 1, 1718. Children, born at Taunton: James, December 16, 1674; Elizabeth; David, mentioned below; Nathan, 1677; Bathsheba; Mehitable, Mercy, 1686; Nehemiah, 1689; Josiah; Rebecca, married William Lincoln; Mary, married John Gilbert.

(III) Captain David Walker, son of James Walker, was born in Taunton, in 1675. He settled in Dighton. He was representative to the general court in 1721 and 1745; selectman of Dighton in 1732. He married (first) October 18, 1703, Mary ——. He married (second) Esther (Paine) Dillingham, daughter of Edward Paul Paine. Children, born at Dighton: Mary, born August 16, 1704; Hannah, September 26, 1707, married ——. Gachet or Gushee; Elizabeth, April 1, 1712; Bathsheba, March 8, 1714; David, mentioned

below: Jonathan, July 19, 1719; Nathaniel, April 27, 1721; Mercy, March 8, 1722; Esther, May 21, 1724.

(IV) David (2) Walker, son of David (1) Walker, was born at Dighton, May 24, 1717, died 1781. He married (first) (intentions dated April 5, 1755) Mary Wilmarth, of Taunton. She died June 9, 1756. He married (second) March 25, 1758, Sarah Richmond, of Little Compton, daughter of William and Anna (Gray) Richmond, sister of Colonel William Richmond. She was born January 8, 1738. David Walker was a farmer in Dighton. Child by first wife: David, born March 5, 1756, died young. Children by second wife: David, July 3, 1759, fifer in revolution; William Rodman, February 9, 1760; Gilbert, mentioned below; Polly, December 16, 1766, died April 2, 1854, married Nathaniel Rose; Anna, January 30, 1767, married (first) Captain Noah Chase, (second) Francis Church; Bathsheba, January 3, 1767, twin; Silvester, 1769, died February 28, 1836; Hannah, March 16, 1771, died June 2, 1849; Betsey, 1773, died March 3, 1827; Barzillai, November 9, 1775; Sarah, June 2, 1777, died 1795.

(V) Gilbert Walker, son of David (2) Walker, was born April 30, 1763, died May 30, 1825, at Providence, Rhode Island. He married (first) in 1793, Bridget Corey, of Tiverton, Rhode Island, who died August 1, 1794. He married (second) Mary Corey, sister of his first wife. She died October 18, 1808. He married (first) December 9, 1810, Sarah Swasey, daughter of Jerathmeel Swasey, of Somerset. She died August 3, 1824, aged forty-three years. Children by second wife: Bridget, born November 7, 1796; Sarah, May 20, 1798, married Captain Abraham B. Lawton, of Providence; Mary, married Nathan Simmons (see Simmons VIII); Eliza, born March 9, 1803; Gilbert, May 9, 1805, married Hope P. Munroe, of Bristol, daughter of Major Hezekiah Munroe; Captain David, July 16, 1807, married, May 15, 1842, Laura A. Slocum. Children by third wife: Ann Richmond, born February 22, 1812, married Sanford B. Smith; Jane H., September 9, 1814; Izannah Frankford, September 25, 1817; son, born and died 1824.

William Butler Crowell, deceased, who for many years was a well known citizen of

Warren, Bristol county, Rhode Island, where he was engaged in the mercantile business, was a descendant of one of the first families of Cape Cod.

(I) The founder of this family in New England was John Crowell, whose name was

spelled Crowe, but in later years changed to Crowell, and whose wife, Elishua, came to this country one year prior to his coming. He was a native of England, and the seat of the family was at Brasted, county of Suffolk, and Bilney, county of Norfolk. The surname Crowell occurs on the Hundred Rolls as early as 1200. Upon his arrival in this country John Crowell purchased a house from William Jennings. He came to Charlestown, Massachusetts, as early as 1635, and was a town officer at Charlestown. He was given the title of "Mr.", reserved for ministers and men of gentle birth or superior station. He was the owner of land in Malden and Dorchester, which he disposed of, and in 1638 sold property in Charlestown. His wife united with the church in Charlestown, January 4, 1634-35, and he was admitted freeman in 1640. He was deputy to the general court from Yarmouth, Massachusetts, and took the oath of allegiance to the Plymouth Colony, December 18, 1638. He served as magistrate at Yarmouth as early as 1640. He died in January, 1673. Children: Moses, baptized at Charlestown, June 24, 1637; John, born 1639; Thomas, of whom further; Elizabeth; Elishua.

(II) Thomas Crowell, son of John and Elishua Crowell, was born in 1645, died March 9, 1689. He resided at Bass Pond, afterwards called Crowetown, now West Dennis, Barnstable county, Massachusetts, where he was the owner of considerable land. He married Agnes ———, who bore him two sons: John, of whom further; Thomas, married Elizabeth Jones.

(III) John (2) Crowell, son of Thomas and Agnes Crowell, was born at Bass Pond, Barnstable county, Massachusetts, there spent his life, and there his death occurred in the year 1715. He married Sarah, daughter of David and Jane O'Kellea. Children: Thomas, of whom further; Sarah, born March 16, 1693, married Jonathan Hatch; John, October 21, 1695; Joanna, January 31, 1698, died 1745; Thankful, November 9, 1700; Joshua, February 25, 1703; Hannah, February 8, 1705.

(IV) Thomas (2) Crowell, son of John (2) and Sarah (O'Kellea) Crowell, was born at Bass Pond, now West Dennis, Barnstable county, Massachusetts, May 1, 1691, died November 24, 1773. He always resided in his native place, and was a man of influence in the community. He married, 1715, Sarah ———. Children: Joshua, born April 26, 1716; Edward, March 26, 1718; David, July 1, 1723; Thomas, of whom further; Jonathan, March 20, 1728; Solomon, August 31, 1730.

(V) Thomas (3) Crowell, son of Thomas

(2) and Sarah Crowell, was born at Bass Pond, Barnstable county, Massachusetts, October 12, 1725, spent his life there, and died in the year 1795. He married Mercy Stewart. Children: Shubael, born March 10, 1754; Michael, December 26, 1757; Temperance, May 14, 1758, married Philip Burgess; Joseph, September 20, 1761; John, August 26, 1763; Barnabas, May 18, 1765; Samuel, of whom further; Mary, June 7, 1773, married James Huston; Theodate, October 9, 1775, married Nathaniel Bassett.

(VI) Samuel Crowell, son of Thomas (3) and Mercy (Stewart) Crowell, was born in what is now the town of Dennis, Barnstable county, Massachusetts, March 18, 1767. He there grew to manhood, choosing as an occupation a seafaring life. He located in the town of Dartmouth, Bristol county, Massachusetts, from there followed his calling, and was lost at sea. He married, November 17, 1791, Tabitha Sears. Children: Ruth Sears, born January 19, 1794; Sears, October 14, 1795; Mercy, November 4, 1797; Samuel, August 10, 1800; Rosetta; Hiram, of whom further.

(VII) Hiram Crowell, son of Samuel and Tabitha (Sears) Crowell, was born in Dartmouth, Bristol county, Massachusetts, November 19, 1810. He was a young child when his father was lost at sea. He grew to manhood in his native place, obtained a practical education, and learned the trade of ship carpenter and joiner. Locating in New Bedford, Massachusetts, he followed his trade there until 1840, when he came to Rhode Island, accompanied by his family, locating in the town of Warren and there followed his trade in the ship yards, also in the ship yards at Barneyville. He died while still in the prime of life, January 17, 1866, in Warren, and his remains were interred in the cemetery there. He married, in New Bedford, January 12, 1830, Mary E. Jenney, born August 21, 1814, in New Bedford, daughter of Luther and Patience (Jenney) Jenney, of New Bedford. Children: 1. Anna Eliza, born May 21, 1831; married (first) Captain Charles A. Johnson, who was lost at sea; married (second) Lewis Merrill; both deceased. 2. Hiram Sears, born May 9, 1833; resides in Barrington, Rhode Island. 3. William Butler, of whom further. 4. Luther Jenney, born December 29, 1837, died young. 5. Mary, born October 1, 1840, died young. 6. Luther Jenney, born November 14, 1843. 7. Mary F., born June 21, 1846; married (first) Henry H. Williams; married (second) Stephen R. Burton; she is now a widow and resides in Barrington, Rhode Island. 8. Charles A., born March 2, 1853; resides in Barrington, Rhode Island. 9. Elizabeth P., born August

29, 1855, died young. The mother of these children died August 5, 1899, buried in Warren, Rhode Island.

(VIII) William Butler Crowell, son of Hiram and Mary E. (Jenney) Crowell, was born in New Bedford, Bristol county, Massachusetts, September 24, 1835, died at his home in Warren, Rhode Island, October 23, 1904, his remains interred in the South Cemetery. He was a lad five years of age when his parents removed to Rhode Island. He grew to manhood in the town of Warren, attended the common schools, and in early life worked with his father, later acting as clerk in the store of Benjamin Greene, who conducted a general merchandise business. Subsequently he engaged in business on his own account, conducting a general store, and in due course of time became one of the successful merchants of the town. He retired from the mercantile business many years prior to his death and thereafter gave his time and attention to the real estate business, in which he was equally successful. He made his home on Miller street, Warren, where his widow and daughter still reside. Mr. Crowell attended the Baptist church and served as librarian of its Sunday school. He was a member of Washington Lodge, No. 3, Free and Accepted Masons, serving as treasurer of the same. He cast his vote for the candidates of the Republican party, but took no further part in politics, never seeking or holding public office. He was a public-spirited and influential citizen of Warren, honored and respected by all who knew him. domestic in his tastes, preferring the pleasures of his own fireside to all else, and temperate in his habits, and his active career is well worthy of emulation.

Mr. Crowell married, December 9, 1880, Georgiana Carr, born in Warren, Rhode Island, January 2, 1848, daughter of George Clinton and Rebecca Snell (Barton) Carr (see Carr VII). One child, Mary C., born in Warren, Rhode Island, March 7, 1885, educated in public school and high schools of Warren, graduated from Brown University in 1909, receiving a master's degree in history in 1910. She resides in Warren with her mother. The mother is a member of St. Mark's Episcopal Church of Warren.

(The Carr Line).

Beginning in the eighteenth century, in the first years thereof, when Warren, Rhode Island, was yet a part of Swansea, Massachusetts, the name Carr has been continuous in that town and reflected honor and credit thereon, as had the earlier generations upon the settlements of what became the county of

Newport, where figured conspicuously the colonial governor, Hon. Caleb Carr, a brother of Robert Carr, the progenitor of the Warren Carrs, whose family in England, says tradition, reaches back to the time of William the Conqueror. This Warren line of Carrs in the earlier settlements, too, allied itself to one of the most distinguished of Rhode Island families—that of the Greenes of Warwick. From the Warren family have come such men as Major Caleb Carr, and his two sons Captain Caleb and Major Turner Carr, men of maritime and ship-building note; Captain William Carr and son, who followed in the footsteps of the elder, bore his Christian name and title, and of still a younger generation, the late George Washington and William Carr, both substantial men and useful citizens of Warren, also George Wheaton Carr, M. D., active in professional life in Providence.

(I) Robert and Caleb Carr, brothers, sons of Benjamin Carr, of London, England, born respectively in 1614 and 1616, came to New England on the ship, "Elizabeth Ann," which sailed from London, May 9, 1635. After residing a short time at Bristol they removed to Newport, where they accumulated considerable property. Robert Carr was one of the original purchasers of the Island of Conanicut in Narragansett Bay, which contained about six thousand acres. He was admitted an inhabitant of Portsmouth in 1639. In 1681 he made his will and died in that same year. The brother, Caleb Carr, was treasurer of the colony, assistant and governor, succeeding to the latter office, Governor John Easton. He was a Friend in religious belief. Children of Robert Carr: Caleb, Elizabeth, Mary, Robert, Esek, Margaret.

(II) Caleb Carr, son of Robert Carr, inherited from his father the latter's land in Conanicut, now Jamestown. He married Phillis Green, born October 7, 1658, in Warwick, Rhode Island, daughter of Major John Greene and granddaughter of Surgeon John Greene, who came to Boston in 1635 in the ship "James," settled at Salem, where he was associated with Roger Williams, and in 1636 joined Williams at Providence, and was the ancestor of the distinguished Greene family of Rhode Island. Caleb Carr and his wife settled on the estate above named, where he died in 1690. Children: Robert, born January 2, 1678; Caleb, March 26, 1679; William, October 16, 1681; Robert (2), of whom further; Job, 1685; Mary; Phillis, December 8, 1688.

(III) Robert (2) Carr, son of Caleb and Phillis (Greene) Carr, was born in Jamestown, Rhode Island, June 7, 1683, died in Swansea, Massachusetts, October 12, 1722.

He married, October 21, 1708, Hannah Hale, born May 8, 1690, in Swansea, Massachusetts, and after their marriage they settled in the latter town. Mrs. Carr died in Warren, Rhode Island, May 31, 1771. Children: Mary, born March 2, 1710; Robert, July 2, 1715; Hannah, September 18, 1717; Caleb, of whom further.

(IV) Caleb (2) Carr, son of Robert (2) and Hannah (Hale) Carr, was born in Newport, Rhode Island, June 3, 1719. He married, January 4, 1740, Ruth Miller. Children: Robert, born May 5, 1741; Caleb, of whom further; John, January 12, 1746; Samuel, December 8, 1748; Jonathan, March 8, 1751; Hannah, April, 1753; Mary, June 19, 1755; Nathan, April 3, 1757, killed in the revolution; Philip, June 4, 1759, lost at sea; Ruth, August 15, 1761; William, November 11, 1764.

(V) Caleb (3) Carr, son of Caleb (2) and Ruth (Miller) Carr, was born September 4, 1743. He was a soldier in the revolutionary war. He made his home in Warren, Rhode Island. He married, September 20, 1767, Lillis Barton, of Warren. Children: Samuel, of whom further; John, born October 12, 1771; Lillis, September 20, 1775, married, October 11, 1794, Alfred Carter; Caleb, October 2, 1778; Stephen, September 20, 1780.

(VI) Samuel Carr, son of Caleb (3) and Lillis (Barton) Carr, was born in Warren, Rhode Island, April 19, 1769. He married, September 13, 1792, Sally Jolls. Children: James, born June 7, 1793; Sophia, May 31, 1795; Sally, September 26, 1797; Samuel, September 6, 1800; Lillis, December 21, 1802; Clarissa, February 13, 1805, married, November 7, 1832, Abram Cole; George Clinton, of whom further.

(VII) George Clinton Carr, son of Samuel and Sally (Jolls) Carr, was born in Warren, Rhode Island, April 26, 1809. He married, June 19, 1842, Rebecca Snell Barton, born March 15, 1814. Children: Abby Barton, born February 14, 1846, died December 16, 1861; Georgiana, born January 2, 1848, married William Butler Crowell (see Crowell VIII).

Christopher Branch came from
BRANCH England to Jamestown, Virginia, in 1620, the first of the name in this country, and is the progenitor of a large and prominent family scattered through the southern states.

Christopher Branch was a son of Lionel Branch and grandson of William Branch, mayor of Abingdon, who was the second son of Richard Branch, of Abingdon, a relative of Sir John Branch, who was mayor of London in 1580. William Flower, alias Branch, the

father of the lord mayor, is mentioned in Fox's "Book of Martyrs"; he renounced the Roman Catholic faith; was tried and condemned to death at the stake for an alleged attempt to kill a priest at the altar; married ——— Ful-ton.

✓Peter Branch, the immigrant to New England, mentioned below, was also a direct descendant from ✓Richard Branch, of Abingdon, and his wife, ✓Elizabeth (Beauforest) Branch. Richard Branch was born ante 1500, died in 1544 and descended, according to tradition, from a Norman knight, ✓Braunche, who came with William the Conqueror. The ancient seat of this family was at Abingdon, Berkshire.

✓Peter Branch, born in 1601, was a son of ✓John Branch, born in 1578, and grandson of ✓John Branch, who moved from Abingdon to Kent, and who was the third son of ✓Richard Branch, of Abingdon. He was consequently second cousin to ✓Christopher, the immigrant to Virginia.

(I) ✓Peter Branch, the immigrant ancestor, and his son ✓John, came from High Holden, county Kent, England, on the ship "Castle," in 1638, dying on board during the trip. His will was proved in Suffolk county, Massachusetts, dated June 16, 1638. He bequeathed his property to his son ✓John Branch, then ten years old, apprenticed to Thomas Wiburne, formerly of Tenterden, Kent, England, and probably a relative. Wiburne came from Tenterden before 1638, and settled at Duxbury, Massachusetts, where he was a proprietor in 1638; removed to Scituate, Massachusetts, in 1643, and thence to Boston, selling out in 1652 at Scituate. He was a saddler by trade. Peter Branch was a carpenter. His estate was committed in trust to Wiburne for eleven years, and if John died within eleven years the estate was to go to the church at Scituate and Concord. A bequest was also made to Stephen Ingleden's widow or her children. Peter Branch married, in England, January 13, 1623, Elizabeth Gillame, and she died before 1638. Their only child surviving: ✓John, mentioned below.

(II) ✓John Branch, son of Peter Branch, was born in High Holden, county Kent, England, in 1628, and died in 1711. He was apprenticed to Thomas Wiburne to learn the saddler's trade, as shown by his father's will. He lived at Duxbury and Scituate, with Wiburne, and finally settled on Branch Island, Marshfield, Massachusetts. He married, at Scituate, December 8, 1652, ✓Mary Speed. Children: ✓John; ✓Elizabeth; ✓Peter, mentioned below; ✓Thomas; ✓Mercy; ✓Expereance.

(III) ✓Peter Branch, son of John Branch, was born on Branch Island, Marshfield, May 28, 1650, and died in 1713. As early as 1680

he came from Marshfield to Norwich, Connecticut, and bought a tract of land there, a few miles east of Norwich, of Oanaco, son of the famous Indian Mohegan chief, Uncas, by dee', dated December 10, 1683. His cattle mark was registered in 1680 at Norwich, and he was one of the original petitioners for the incorporation of the town of Preston, where he lived. He was one of the incorporators and most prominent citizens of Preston, serving the town in various positions of trust and honor. He was on the committee that invited Rev. Solomon Treat to settle as minister in the town. He married, about 1681, ✓Hannah Lincoln, daughter of Thomas and Mary (Austin) Lincoln, and granddaughter of Thomas Lincoln, the miller, who came from Hingham, England, to Hingham, Massachusetts, about 1636, and whose mill at Taunton, Massachusetts, was used as a place of meeting for the conference with King Philip before the war. Children: ✓Mary; ✓Hannah; ✓Elizabeth; ✓John, born at Preston, March 31, 1694; ✓Thomas; ✓Peter, mentioned below; ✓Samuel, born September 3, 1701; ✓Sarah; ✓Joseph.

(IV) ✓Peter (3) Branch, son of ✓Peter (2) and ✓Hannah Branch, was born March 30, 1606. He lived at Taunton, and married, March 31, 1719, ✓Content Hows. He died August 20, 1759.

(V) ✓Daniel Branch, son of ✓Peter (3) Branch, was born August 24, 1724, and died November 7, 1804. He married, November 27, 1755, ✓Joanna Jenckes, who was born June 18, 1730, and died April 10, 1811. Children: ✓Nicholas, mentioned below; ✓Aholiab, born March 24, 1759, died February 16, 1831; ✓Joanna, born October 18, 1760, died September 7, 1800; ✓Joseph, born February 2, 1762, died September 18, 1762; ✓Jane, born May 4, 1763, died April 24, 1829; ✓Olive, born July 19, 1765, died August 23, 1846; ✓Nathaniel, born August 24, 1767, died August 24, 1851; ✓Lydia, born September 1, 1770, died January 21, 1851.

(VI) ✓Nicholas Branch, son of ✓Daniel Branch, was born at Providence, Rhode Island, November 25, 1756, and died February 17, 1811. He was a soldier in the revolution and took part in four battles. In 1789 he was ensign of the first company of Providence, Captain Charles Holden. He married, August 5, 1781, ✓Thankful ———, who was born December 25, 1753, and died April 7, 1795. Children: ✓Marcy, born November 1, 1783, died June 22, 1826; ✓Nancy, born November 20, 1784, died October 4, 1785; ✓Nicholas Jr., born December 28, 1785; ✓Stephen, mentioned below; ✓Fanny, born May 2, 1792, died September 13, 1793.

(VII) Hon. ✓Stephen Branch, son of ✓Nich-

olas Branch, was born near Norwich, Connecticut, March 31, 1789, and died May 27, 1851. He was educated in the public schools. He came to Providence and became a judge. He was very active in the Dorr rebellion. He was kindly, charitable and public-spirited. He was one of the organizers of the Providence Dispensary. He married four times. Children by second wife, ♡Lucretia Loomis: ♡William Loomis, mentioned below; ♡Stephen; ♡Albert; ♡Thomas W., born 1818, died March 4, 1857, married ♡Sarah L. Woodward and had ♡Stephen S. Branch and ♡Mary M. (Ferguson); ♡Henry, born February 16, 1820, died August, 1852, married ♡Emeline Wilson and had children—♡Henry A., ♡Franklin G., ♡Adelaide B. Franklin, born June 29, 1845, died October 16, 1881, and ♡Emeline G. Hovey. Child of fourth wife: ♡Edwin L.

(VIII) ♡William Loomis Branch, son of Hon. ♡Stephen Branch, was born at Providence, June 11, 1810, and died November 19, 1858. He attended the public schools. After a few years spent as clerk in Providence stores, he engaged in business there as a dealer in furniture. Afterward he opened another store in New York City and finally moved to New York, making his home in Brooklyn during the rest of his business days. Some time after leaving Providence he sold his store there and afterward devoted all his time to New York enterprise. In 1855 he and his family returned to Providence. He married ♡Catharine T. Baker in 1851. Children: ♡William Tillinghast, born June 1, 1834, died July 10, 1835; ♡William Tillinghast, born July 28, 1836, died February 9, 1856; ♡Mary Baker Manton, born June 9, 1839, died October 19, 1913; ♡George Loomis, born August 11, 1846, died November 8, 1868; ♡John Baker.

(IX) ♡John Baker Branch, son of ♡William Loomis Branch, was born in Brooklyn, New York, February 18, 1851. He attended the public schools in Providence, left the Providence high school in 1868 because of illness, without completing the course, and, after recovery, entered the employ of the American Insurance Company, in 1869. This company retired from business in 1871, in consequence of the Chicago fire, and was succeeded by the Newport Fire and Marine Insurance Company, which was organized to take its business. The Newport Fire and Marine Insurance Company was merged in the Providence Washington Insurance Company in 1875, at which time he had become its assistant secretary. Subsequently promoted to the secretaryship and vice-presidency, in 1904 he became president of the Providence Washington Insurance Company. His office as president is in the same room in

which his desk was located in 1869. In insurance circles he is well and favorably known. He is president of the Atlantic Inland Association and Yacht Association, is on the executive committee of the Provincial Underwriters' Association and Marine Underwriters' Association,—all marine insurance tariff organizations in the United States and Canada; is an associate member of the Association of Average Adjusters of the United States, has served his term upon the executive committee of the National Board of Fire Underwriters, and is a member of other of its committees. Few are to be found who have continued in business as long, and won higher honor and reward than Mr. Branch. He is a director of the Providence Gas Company, Blackstone Canal National Bank, and a trustee and member of the investment committee of the People's Savings Bank of Providence, and is recognized as an authority in finance and banking. He is a member of the Hope Club, the Agawam Hunt, the Squantum Association, the Rhode Island Country Club, Turk's Head Club, and Drug and Chemical Club of New York, and for many years has been secretary of the Providence Dispensary, of which his grandfather was one of the founders. In politics he is Republican. An upright, earnest, able man of business, he has never sought public honors and is a member of no secret orders. He is fond of the sea and outdoor recreation of all kinds, and is an enthusiastic yachtsman.

He married, October 22, 1879, ♡Fannie W. Mowry, born December 16, 1851, daughter of Jencks and Abby (Greene) Mowry. Children: 1. ♡Florence Baker, born August 3, 1882, died July 29, 1883. 2. ♡Claude Raymond, born January 9, 1886. 3. ♡Beatrice, born October 9, 1888.

One of the oldest and most numerous of the distinguished families of New England bears the name of Gallup. Their usefulness in the cultivation of the sections wherein they located, in the conspicuous part they bore in the struggles against the Indians, their large representation in the war of the revolution, as well as the part they have taken in the subsequent affairs of the New England states, are matters of history.

(I) Thomas Gallup, the first of the line herein followed of whom we have definite information, was of North Bowood and Strode, married Agnes Watkins, and their descendants still own and occupy the manors of Strode. Among their children was John, of whom further.

(II) John, son of Thomas and Agnes (Wat-

kins) Gallup, was a native of England, where he resided, and he married into a family by the name of Crabbe. Among their children was John, of whom further.

(III) John (2), son of John (1) and ——— (Crabbe) Gallup, was born about the year 1590, and died in Boston, Massachusetts, January 11, 1655. He was a resident of the parish of Mosterne, Dorsetshire, England, and on March 20, 1630, sailed from Plymouth, England, in the ship "Mary and John," arriving at Nantasket, now Hull, May 30, 1630. His wife and children followed in 1633. First he went to Dorchester, but soon after became a resident of Boston, Massachusetts, and was admitted to the First Church, January 6, 1634. He was made a freeman the same year. He owned Gallup's Island, where he had a snug farm, owned also other lands, and had a house in Boston. He was a skillful mariner, well acquainted with the harbor around Boston, and after the settlement of Rhode Island and Connecticut his vessels furnished about the only means of communication between the two colonies. In September, 1633, he achieved great distinction by piloting the ship "Griffin," of three hundred tons, through a newly found channel, having on board those distinguished citizens of New England, Rev. John Cotton, Rev. John Hooker, Rev. Mr. Stone, among some two hundred passengers. His wife, Christobel Gallup, died in Boston, Massachusetts, September 27, 1655. Children: John, Joan, Samuel and Nathaniel, all born in England.

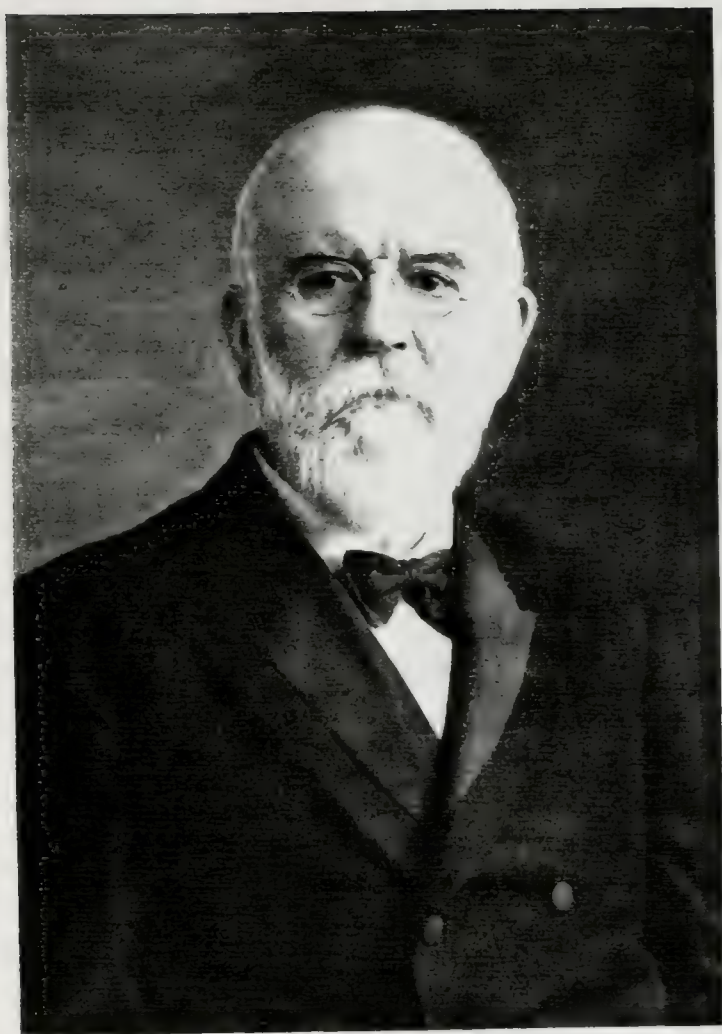
(IV) John (3), son of John (2) and Christobel Gallup, came with his mother from England to America in 1633. In early life he gave evidence of the brave and courageous spirit which afterward distinguished him as a warrior in the Indian wars. With the Massachusetts forces he, with his father, was engaged in the Pequot war, and bore himself so bravely that the general court of Connecticut, in 1651, gave him a grant of one hundred acres of land, and he located at New London, Connecticut, in 1650-51. In 1654 he moved with his family to the east side of the Mystic river, now Stonington, where he had taken up the land granted him, and he was one of the early settlers of that town. He represented the general court in 1665 and 1667, and although he was over sixty years old when King Philip's war broke out, age had not quenched his valor. New London county having contributed seventy men under Captain John Mason, of Norwich, Captain Gallup joined with him at the head of the Mohegans. These troops, forming a junction with those of the other colonies, were engaged in the fearful swamp fight at Narra-

gansett, December 19, 1675. In storming this fort Captain Gallup led his men bravely forward, and he was one of the six noted captains who fell on that memorable day. Captain Gallup was valued as a brave and intrepid officer and was loved and respected by his men, and his death was a great blow to the colonists. In 1643 he married, in Boston, Massachusetts, Hannah, daughter of John and Margaret Lake. Children: 1. Hannah, born at Boston, September 14, 1644; married, June 18, 1672, Stephen Gifford, of Norwich, Connecticut. 2. John, born 1646; married Elizabeth Harris. 3. Esther, born in New London, Connecticut, March 24, 1653; married, December 17, 1674, Henry Hodges, of Taunton, Massachusetts. 4. Benadam, born in Stonington, Connecticut, in 1655. 5. William, born in 1658. 6. Samuel. 7. Christobel, married, December 31, 1677, Peter Crary, of Groton. 8. Elizabeth, married Henry Stevens, of Stonington, Connecticut. 9. Mary, married John Cole. 10. Margaret, married Joseph Culver, of Groton.

(V) Benadam, son of John (3) and Hannah (Lake) Gallup, was born in Stonington, New London county, Connecticut, in 1655, and died August 2, 1727. He was a member of the Stonington church, as was also his wife. He married Esther Prentice, born July 20, 1660, who died May 18, 1751, daughter of John and Esther Prentice, of New London. Children: Hannah, born in 1683; Esther, 1685; Mercy, 1689; Benadam, of whom further; Joseph, 1695; Margaret, 1698; Lucy, 1701.

(VI) Lieutenant Benadam (2) Gallup, son of Benadam (1) and Esther (Prentice) Gallup, was born in Groton, Connecticut, in 1693, and died September 30, 1755. He married, January 11, 1716, Eunice Cobb, who died February 1, 1759, aged sixty-three years. Children: Benadam, of whom further; Esther, born February 24, 1718; Eunice and Lois, twins, born March 29, 1721; William, July 4, 1723; Henry, October 5, 1725; Nathan, 1727; Ebenezer; Thomas P., baptized July 28, 1734; Hannah; Sarah.

(VII) Colonel Benadam (3) Gallup, son of Lieutenant Benadam (2) and Eunice (Cobb) Gallup, was born October 26, 1716, and died at Groton, May 19, 1800. He was a brave officer in the revolution. He served with the militia in the Second Battalion of Wadsworth's brigade, raised in June, 1776, and was at the Brooklyn front, battle of Long Island, August 27, 1776; in the retreat to New York, August 27-30; in the retreat from New York City, September 15, with the main army at White Plains. He married, August 11, 1740, Han-



J. C. Gallup

nah Avery, of Groton, who died July 28, 1799, aged eighty-one years. Children: Benadam, born June 29, 1741; Isaac, of whom further; Hannah, born November 4, 1744; Esther, December 9, 1746; James, May 1, 1749; Jesse, February 2, 1751; John, January 13, 1753; Prudence, January 30, 1755; Susan, 1756; Josiah, 1760; Abigail, 1762.

(VIII) Captain Isaac Gallup, son of Colonel Benadam (3) and Hannah (Avery) Gallup, was born December 22, 1742, and died in Ledyard, Connecticut, August 3, 1814. He served as captain in the revolution. He married, October 5, 1786, Anna Smith, born December 8, 1765, daughter of Nehemiah and Abigail (Avery) Smith. She married (second) January 30, 1825, and died December 21, 1848. Children of Captain Gallup: Anna, born September 3, 1787; Isaac, January 21, 1789; Russell, April 11, 1791; Sarah, November 9, 1792; Jabesh, August 23, 1794; Avery, April 6, 1796; Elias, April 14, 1798; Erastus, July 31, 1800; Shubael, March 6, 1802; Elihu, of whom further.

(IX) Elihu, son of Captain Isaac and Anna (Smith) Gallup, was born in Ledyard, Connecticut, December 12, 1806, and died August 25, 1858. He married Emily Clark and among their children was Julius C., of whom further.

(X) Dr. Julius C. Gallup, son of Elihu and Emily (Clark) Gallup, was born in Norwich, Connecticut, January 19, 1840. He received a thorough, practical education by attendance at the public schools of Norwich, where he was a student at two different periods, under private tuition in his native town, and the public schools of Oberlin, Ohio, completing his studies when seventeen years of age. Having decided upon the profession of dentistry for his active career, he became a student of Dr. S. L. Geer, of Norwich, under whose excellent preceptorship he became proficient in all branches of the work. In 1862 he located in Mystic, Connecticut, and there engaged in the active practice of his profession, continuing for two years, at the expiration of which time he removed to Bristol, Rhode Island, where he has remained to the present time (1914), having gained an enviable reputation among his fellow practitioners for skill and ability in his chosen field of endeavor, and an extensive and lucrative patronage, which has been accorded him as the result of faithful and conscientious work in the interests of his patients, his constant aim having been to give entire satisfaction to all who came to him for advice or service. He is a member of the Congregational church of Bristol, which he joined by letter, and his political allegiance is given to

the Republican party, but he has never sought or held public office, preferring to devote his entire time and attention to his profession.

Dr. Gallup married, October 25, 1864, Mary E. Harvey, daughter of Uriah Harvey. Children: 1. Mary Esther, born September 3, 1866; graduated from Boston Dental College, June 21, 1893; married A. W. Harlan, D. D. S., of New York. 2. Dr. Jennie H., born October 14, 1867; graduated from Boston Dental (now Tufts) College with degree of D. D. S. and was granted the degree of D. M. D. in June, 1906, as a post-graduate degree; she has been a regular practitioner with her father in Bristol, and is most efficient in her work. 3. Annie C., born November 22, 1868; was graduated from Mt. Holyoke College, South Hadley, Massachusetts, class of 1889, was afterwards engaged in teaching in Connecticut and Massachusetts; she married Joseph F. Roach, of Dorchester, Massachusetts; now living in Hyde Park, Massachusetts; they have two sons, Joseph F. Jr., and Edward J. Roach. 4. Julius C. Jr., born March 5, 1871; a graduate of the dental department of Tufts College; engaged in the active practice of his profession in Boston, Massachusetts. 5. Edward Clark, born October 28, 1874; took the entire dental course in Tufts College; he married, June 22, 1910, Jennie La France, of Bristol; she died January 12, 1912, at Bristol; they had one son, Edward Lewis Gallup, born December 23, 1911, at Bristol.

Peter Hollywood, the immigrant ancestor, was born in county Kent,

England. He settled in Canton, New York, where he was a tailor by trade. After his marriage he became a merchant tailor in Rochester, New York. He married Catherine Prentice, whose parents settled in Ticonderoga county, New York. She died in Rochester in 1832, from cholera, and he died when he was fifty-seven years of age. After his wife's death he went west, where the children were brought up by her father. Children: Alice, Catherine, Peter Frank, mentioned below.

(II) Peter Frank Hollywood, son of Peter Hollywood, was born at Canton, New York, August 9, 1821. At eleven years of age he was apprenticed for five years to learn the tailor's trade of Joe Farthers, in Rochester, New York, and remained with him until he was sixteen. Then went to New York City and followed his trade as a journeyman for a time, then went to Montreal, Canada, later to Boston, Massachusetts, then to New Bedford, and to Wareham, and finally in 1849 to

Brockton, Massachusetts. Here he established himself in the tailoring business on Main street, and for fifty years he carried on business successfully up to his death, March 23, 1904. In politics he was first a Whig and later a Republican, and held several minor public offices, and was always interested in helping good causes. He was a prominent Free Mason, past master of Paul Revere Lodge, of Brockton, and of the Chapter, Royal Arch Masons. He married, at Wareham, February 18, 1846, Julia D'Aubgne Hamblin; she died January 19, 1914. (see Hamblin VII). She was descended from Isaac Gifford and related to Mrs. Sarah Plummer, who left a manuscript telling of interesting anecdotes of the revolution. Children, born in North Bridgewater, now Brockton: 1. Alice, born December 23, 1846, died in infancy. 2. Stephen, died aged two years. 3. Peter Frank, born September 1, 1847; married Cora Peeler; children: Peter Frank, born at Claremont, New Hampshire, June 8, 1900; Ruby, born at Nashua, New Hampshire, October 5, 1898. 4. George Hamblin, born July 31, 1849, died January 10, 1885, unmarried. 5. Jennie Prentice, born August 27, 1851; married Clarence R. Fillebrown; child, Archie Frost, born at Brockton. 6. Stephen Swift, born August 17, 1854, died May 20, 1856. 7. Joseph Millett, mentioned below.

(III) Joseph Millett Hollywood, son of Peter Frank Hollywood, was born in North Bridgewater, now Brockton, Massachusetts, October 10, 1856. He received his early education in the public schools of Brockton and was graduated from the high school in 1875. After serving two years as clerk in his father's store, he entered the employ of the Old Colony Railroad Company in 1877 and became telegraph operator and ticket agent at the Brockton station. So satisfactory was Mr. Hollywood both to the company and to the public that when he was appointed assistant postmaster of Brockton in May, 1882, there was a general protest against the change and his resignation was accepted by the railroad company with reluctance and regret. He became assistant postmaster, May 10, 1882, and postmaster, November 11, 1883. With the exception of ten months, during the second administration of President Cleveland, he has been postmaster to the present time. He has been a most popular and efficient public servant, tactful, accommodating, kindly and progressive. In politics he is a Republican. He married, June 24, 1887, at Henniker, New Hampshire, Helen F. Courser, daughter of Charles and Mary Jane (Blanchard) Courser. She died in Brockton, Massachusetts, September 30, 1900. They had no children.

(The Hamblin Line).

(I) James Hamblin, the immigrant ancestor, seems to have been the first of the name in America. He came from London, England, and settled in Barnstable, Massachusetts, in the spring of 1639. An old record seems to prove that he was brother of Thomas Hamblin, gentleman, of London, 1623, son of Giles Hamelin, of county Devon, who married a daughter of Robert Ashley; Giles was son of John Hamelin, of Cornwall, living in 1570, who married Amor, daughter of Robert Knowles, of Sarum. It is possible that he was forced to flee from England because of religious persecution, and that his family followed him later. He was a Puritan and a member of Mr. Lothrop's church in Barnstable. His home lot consisted of eight acres of land, bounded north and west by Coggin's (or Cooper's) Pond. He also owned various lots of land. His name is found often on the Plymouth colony records, the first mention being on March 1, 1641-42, when he was made freeman. He served as constable at Barnstable. In 1670 his name is on the list of freemen, again in 1689, and on June 7, 1670, he served on the grand inquest and on a trial jury. He also served on juries in 1671-79-81-82. Mr. Otis says: "Goodman Hamblen was an honest man, a good neighbor and a sincere Christian; he was industrious and prudent in his habits and brought up his children to walk in his footsteps." He died in 1690. His will was dated January 23, 1683. He mentioned his wife Anne in the will, and made her executrix. Children: James, baptized in England, October 21, 1630, died October 24, 1633; Sarah, baptized in England, September 6, 1632, probably died young; Mary, baptized in England, July 27, 1634; James, mentioned below; Hannah, probably born in England; Bartholomew, born at Barnstable, April 11, 1642; John, born June 26, 1644, at Barnstable; child, buried December 2, 1646; Sarah, born November 7, 1647, at Barnstable; Eleazer, born March 17, 1649, at Barnstable; Israel, born June 25, 1652, at Barnstable.

(II) James (2) Hamblin, son of James (1) Hamblin, was baptized in England, April 10, 1636, in St. Lawrence parish, Reading, Berkshire. He came to America before 1642. He was a farmer and his home was at Hamblin Plains, in West Barnstable. He was one of those who went to Falmouth in 1661, but Hatch and Robinson seem to be the only ones who settled there at that time, while the rest returned to Barnstable. He was admitted an inhabitant of Plymouth colony, October 3, 1663, and on the list of freemen, May 29, 1670. On June 5, 1671, he was appointed an

inspector of the "ordinarys" for the prevention "of great abuse by excessive drinking" in Barnstable. He was on the grand inquest, June 6, 1682, and he and his wife were members of the church in 1683. He was named in his father's will, January 23, 1683. He served as representative in 1705. He married at Barnstable, November 20, 1662, Mary, daughter of John and Abigail Dunham, born 1642, died April 19, 1715, aged seventy-two years. He died at Tisbury, May 3, 1718. His will was dated in 1717. Children, born at Barnstable: Mary, July 24, 1664; Elizabeth, February 14, 1666; Eleazer, April 12, 1668; Experience, twin of Eleazer; James, August 26, 1669; Jonathan, March 6, 1670-71; son, born March 28, died April 7, 1672; Ebenezer, July 29, 1674; Elisha, March 5, 1676-77, died December 20, 1677; Hope, March 13, 1679-80; Job, January 15, 1681; John, January 12, 1683; Benjamin, baptized March 16, 1684-85; Elkanah, mentioned below.

(III) Elkanah Hamblin, son of James (2) Hamblin, was baptized at Barnstable, March 16, 1685, died there in 1764. His will was dated March 26, 1754. He married (first) there, April 13, 1711, his cousin Abigail, daughter of John and Sarah (Bearse) Hamblin. She died May 29, 1733. He married (second) August 11, 1734, Margaret Bates, of Plymouth. Children, born at Barnstable: Sylvanus, July 20, 1712; Reuben, mentioned below; Abigail, October 7, 1715; John, November 2, 1717; Rachael, September 7, 1720, died 1722; Patience, June 12, 1721; Tabitha, April 14, 1723.

(IV) Reuben Hamblin, son of Elkanah Hamblin, was born at Barnstable, March 13, 1714, died there in 1754. He married there, May 29, 1739, his cousin, Hope Hamblin, who died in 1762. He was mentioned in his uncle's will, John Hamblin, 1734. His will was dated April 22, 1753. His wife's will was dated June 10, 1762. Children, born at Barnstable: Elkanah, July 1, 1740, died April 19, 1750; Benjamin, mentioned below; Abigail, February 23, 1743; Lemuel, April 4, 1746; Thomas, September 26, 1748; Hannah, August, 1753.

(V) Benjamin Hamblin, son of Reuben Hamblin, was born at Barnstable, May 7, 1742. He was mentioned in his father's and mother's wills. He served in the revolution, as private in Captain Joseph Griffith's company, Colonel John Jacob's Massachusetts militia regiment, enlisting January 10, 1778; he also enlisted, June 10, 1778, into the Continental army, discharged January 4, 1779; was private in Captain Samuel Fisher's company, Colonel Nathaniel Freeman's Barnstable county regiment; served on the alarm at Dartmouth and Fal-

mouth, eight days in September, 1779. He, it is supposed, moved to Rochester, Massachusetts. He married, at Barnstable, November 27, 1760, Drusilla Dexter. Children: Reuben, mentioned below; Constant, lost at sea about 1800; Elkanah, born about 1765; Hope.

(VI) Reuben (2) Hamblin, son of Benjamin Hamblin, was born about 1761, probably in Barnstable, died at Rochester, December 9, 1798. He served in the revolution as private in Captain George Dunham's company, Colonel John Bailey's Second Massachusetts Regiment; enlisted for three years, return made March 5-22, 1777, by James Hatch, muster master; age sixteen; resident, Rochester; also in list of men raised to serve in the Continental army, from Captain Nathaniel Hammond's company, Fourth Plymouth County Regiment, as returned to Colonel Ebenezer Sprout, of Middleboro, Massachusetts, February 19, 1778, residence Rochester; engaged for that town; joined Captain Isaac Pope's company, Colonel Shepard's regiment, for three years or during the war; also private in Eighth Company, Colonel John Bailey's Second Massachusetts Regiment, Continental Army, his pay account from March 17, 1777, to December 31, 1779; also a certificate of Adam Bailey, paymaster, dated Boston, June 10, 1779, states that he joined Colonel John Bailey's regiment before August, 1777, and had not been absent since, except on furlough; also private in Captain Adam Bailey's company, Colonel John Bailey's regiment, Second Massachusetts (commanded after January 1, 1781, by Lieutenant-Colonel Sprout), from January 1, 1780, to January 1, 1782; also in a descriptive list of the company, dated January 10, 1781, his age is given as nineteen years; stature, five feet six inches; light hair and complexion; birthplace and residence, Sandwich, Massachusetts. He married, at Rochester, Massachusetts, August 5, 1787, Phebe Barlow, who died March 30, 1802. Children, born at Rochester: Reuben, April 25, 1788; Nathaniel, December 27, 1791; Hope, December 15, 1793; Elkanah, died aged about four years; Drusilla, February 19, 1796; Elkanah, mentioned below.

(VII) Elkanah (2) Hamblin, son of Reuben (2) Hamblin, was born at Rochester, February 12, 1798, died at Wareham, Massachusetts, November 10, 1880. In early life he was mate on a whaler, later a blacksmith. He lived in Wareham, and was a Republican in politics. He married, February 1, 1823, Emeline Louise, widow of his brother Reuben, daughter of Thomas and Jane Millis (Sanford) Gifford, born June 3, 1796, died July 11, 1875. Children, born at Wareham: Julia D'Aubgne, December 25, 1825, married, February 18, 1846,

Peter Frank Hollywood (see Hollywood II); Sarah Plummer, August 17, 1827; Jane Millis, September 19, 1829; George Sanford, February 21, 1832; Margaret Clark, February 22, 1837, the only one living.

FARNUM

The Farnum or Farnham family is of ancient English origin.

The principal family seat is at Querndon House in Leicestershire and its lineage is traced to the reign of Edward I. The Farnum coat-of-arms is described: Quarterly or and azure, in the two first quarters a crescent countersigned. Crest: An eagle or, wings close preying on a rabbit argent.

(I) Ralph Farnum, the American immigrant, was born in England in 1603. He came to this country with his wife Alice from London in the brig "James," sailing from Southampton, April 6, 1635, and reaching Boston, June 3, 1635. He gave his age at that time as thirty-two years, his wife's as twenty-eight and they had with them three young children, Mary, Thomas and Ralph. Mr. Farnum was a husbandman after coming to America. He settled, first, in Ipswich, Massachusetts, of which he was a proprietor in 1639, and finally at Andover, Massachusetts. He died January 8, 1692-93, and the inventory of his estate is dated March 29, 1693. Children: Mary, born 1628, died February 3, 1714; Thomas, 1631; Ralph, 1633; Sarah, married George Abbot, of Andover; John, mentioned below.

(II) John Farnum, son of Ralph Farnum, was born at Andover, about 1640, died there June 17, 1723. He married, November 12, 1667, Rebecca Kent, of Newbury, who died February 5, 1728-29. Children, born at Andover: John, born January 20, 1670, died soon; John, mentioned below; Stephen, October 19, 1674; Anna, December 11, 1677; David, October, 1681; Jonathan, April 27, 1684; Thomas, August 11, 1687; David, April 4, 1690.

(III) John (2) Farnum, son of John (1) Farnum, was born at Andover, April 13, 1672, died September 9, 1749. He removed to Mendon about 1700, having land granted to him in 1701 and 1704 and many other grants afterward. He married (first) June 30, 1693, Mary Tyler; (second) November 17, 1733, Abigail Marsh, of Bellingham, who died February 21, 1759. His descendants have been numerous in Mendon and vicinity and in Rhode Island towns. Children: Mary, born March 16, 1694; Anna, January 18, 1696; John, December 26, 1697; Ann, June 3, 1701; Moses, September 8, 1705.

(VI) John Farnum, of the sixth generation from Ralph Farnum, was the son of John

and Lucinda Farnum. He was a farmer in Johnston, Rhode Island, making a specialty of sheep raising. He was also for many years a wool sorter in the Hazard mill at Peacedale, Rhode Island. He married (first) Uranah Smith, by whom he had children: John, Charles, Jerome B., Oscar, and two who died young. He married (second) Caroline Roper, of Elmira, New York, by whom he had three children, namely: Gertrude, Fordyce and Maud. He died at Seekonk, Massachusetts, April 10, 1895, aged seventy-nine years three months and thirteen days.

(VII) Jerome B. Farnum, son of John and Uranah (Smith) Farnum, was born at Johnston, Rhode Island, June 16, 1845, died March 3, 1902, at Seekonk, Massachusetts. He attended school at Peacedale, Rhode Island, until he was about twelve years old, when his parents moved to Providence, where he attended the Bridgham Street School. When the civil war came, he was a boy of sixteen, but he enlisted May 25, 1862, in the Tenth Regiment Rhode Island Volunteer Infantry, and left Providence May 27 for Washington. He was detached June 30 for special service. In September he was mustered out and returned home. A few years after the war, he was bookkeeper for the firm of Asa Peck & Company, wool dealers, where he learned the wool business in every detail. In 1879 he engaged in the wool business, in partnership with ex-Senator Richard Thornley, under the firm name of Thornley & Farnum. When the firm was dissolved in 1884, he continued in the wool business, at 139 Canal street, to the end of his life. In 1883 Mr. Farnum removed from Providence to Seekonk, Massachusetts, where he laid out and developed a beautiful estate, which he called "Hope Farm." He soon became the leading Republican of the latter town and was chairman of the Republican town committee. For himself, however, he never sought public office. He was a prime factor in securing the Seekonk Public Library, of which he was a trustee for many years, a generous supporter and friend. He was a member of Hope Lodge, No. 4, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and of Moshassuck Encampment, No. 2, and Prescott Post, No. 1, Grand Army of the Republic; of the Universalist church of East Providence and of the Rhode Island Universalist Club.

The position of the late Jerome B. Farnum as a business man, citizen and individual was but the result of his energy, intelligent application and tenacity of purpose. Progressive, up-to-date, he was ever ready to exert his influence and aid in all movements in the interest of better conditions, good government, the pro-



Jerome B. Farnum.

motion of the community and the best means of advancing its prosperity. Socially he was genial and of an even temperament, sympathetic, charitable, warm in his impulses, accessible and polite to all, without regard to any outward conditions or circumstances. He was deservedly popular, having hosts of staunch friends who regarded him as a gentleman of integrity, ability and incorruptible character. He was a man of sound judgment, firm in purpose, and determined in execution—a combination of qualities that were prominent factors in his business.

Mr. Farnum married (first) Ellen Tasker, who died in 1871, daughter of John Tasker, of Providence. He married (second) June 16, 1882, Mrs. Sarah J. (Earle) Mills, daughter of William C. D. Earle, of Providence, and widow of John Mills, of Cohoes, New York. Child by first wife: Frank Tasker, who died aged eighteen years. Child by second wife: Jerome Earle, mentioned below.

(VIII) Jerome Earle Farnum, son of Jerome B. Farnum, was born March 6, 1883, in Providence. He received his early education in Mrs. Alden's private school of Providence, the University Grammar School of Providence and the Mowry & Goff English and Classical Institute of Providence, from which he was graduated in 1899. He became associated in business with his father, who died when he was but nineteen. He took charge of the business, however, and continued it for the estate until he came of age. He was then admitted to partnership and since then the business has been conducted under the name of J. B. Farnum & Son, he now being sole proprietor of the same. The offices of the business are in the Grosvenor building. The firm ranks among the largest dealers in wool in Providence. His mother retains the country place at Seekonk and he and his family spend their summers there. He attends the Congregational church. In politics he is a Republican.

He married; April 30, 1906, Marion Perry, born August 11, 1882, daughter of Charles and Annie (Pierce) Perry, of Rehoboth, Massachusetts. Children: Perry Earle, born June 8, 1907; Muriel, August 16, 1912.

William Reed, of Woburn, was the

REED emigrant ancestor of this branch of the family. He was born in England in 1587, and came to New England at the age of forty-eight in the ship "Defence" in July, 1635, bringing with him his wife Mabel, aged thirty, and three children: George, aged six, Ralph, aged five, and Justus, aged eighteen months. He settled first in Boston, where he was admitted a freeman, Septem-

ber 2, 1635. He lived also at Dorchester and Scituate, Massachusetts. He was constable of the latter town in 1644. While living there his wife rode on horseback to Dorchester with an infant in her arms, to have the child baptized in the church to which Mr. Reed belonged. In 1648 they were living in Muddy River (Brookline), Massachusetts. He finally settled in Woburn, Massachusetts, in 1648, on land bought of Nicholas Davis, July 7, 1648. It is said that the cellar hole where his house was located in Woburn can be discerned in what has been called in late years the Baldwin pasture, on the road to Kendall's mills. William Reed married, in England, Mabel Kendall. They returned to England after their children were grown up and he died there at Newcastle-on-Tyne in 1656, aged sixty-nine years. His will was probated in London, England, October 31, 1656, and letters of administration were granted by the protector, Oliver Cromwell, himself, to the widow. She returned to New England and married (second) November 21, 1660, Harry Summers Sr., of Woburn. She died at the home of her son, George Reed, June 5, 1690, at the age of eighty-five. Children: George, mentioned below; Ralph, Justus, Michael, Israel, Abigail, married Francis Wyman; Bethia; Sarah, married Samuel Walker Jr., 1662; Rebecca, married Ensign Joseph Winn, 1664.

(II) George Reed, son of William Reed, was born in England in 1629. He was a child of six years when he was brought to New England by his parents. He settled after his marriage in Woburn, Massachusetts, where the committee, November 9, 1653, laid out for him a six-acre home lot in place of one previously granted to him. He was admitted a freeman there in 1684. He married (first) October 4, 1652, Elizabeth Jennison, daughter of Robert Jennison, of Watertown. She died February 26, 1664-65. He married (second) November 9, 1665, Hannah Rockwell, of Charlestown, Massachusetts. He died February 21, 1705-06, aged sixty-seven years. Children by first wife, born in Woburn: Elizabeth, born July 29, 1653; twin sons, born and died November 14, 1654; Samuel, born April 29, 1656; Abigail, June 27, 1658; George, September 14, 1660; William, mentioned below; Sarah, February 12, 1664-65. Children by second wife: Hannah, February 18, 1669-70; John, March 18, 1672; Mary, June 15, 1674; Timothy, October 20, 1678; Thomas, July 15, 1682.

(III) William (2) Reed, son of George Reed, was born in Woburn, September 22, 1662. He married Abigail Kendall, May 24, 1686, by whom was introduced a singular char-

acteristic of the Kendall family, of Woburn, an inherited tendency to an extra number of fingers and toes. William Reed was a prominent man in the town and colony. He was captain of the Lexington militia company, and is progenitor of the Lexington Reed family. Captain Reed was a justice of the peace and magistrate there for many years. He was a selectman and represented the town repeatedly in the general court. He was one of the original members of the Lexington church. The historian of Lexington goes out of his way to remark of the descendants of Captain Reed that "no family of early settlers has sustained its standing through all the periods of town history better than the Reed family." His homestead was in the northwest part of the town, near Bedford street. He acquired a large estate and was able to leave a valuable farm to each of his sons. Some of this land is still held in the family. At one time his home was in the most populous part of the village. He died May 12, 1718, aged fifty-six. His wife died October 12, 1734. Children, born in Lexington, Massachusetts: Abigail, born May 29, 1687; William, mentioned below; Mary, April 8, 1695; Benjamin, October 22, 1699; Joshua, June 20, 1702; Hepsibah, December 10, 1705.

(IV) William (3) Reed, son of William (2) Reed, was born at Lexington, July 18, 1693. He married, about 1719, Sarah Poulter, daughter of John Poulter. Like his father he became an active and efficient citizen of Lexington. He was justice of the peace and magistrate for many years and became widely known as Squire Reed. He was prominent in the church as well as the town. He was selectman eleven years and a representative to the general court for the extraordinary period of seventeen years. He was popular as well as influential. He was captain of the militia company of the town and during the French war was in service with part of his company in 1755. His homestead was the house lately occupied by Christopher Reed, on Bedford street, Lexington. He died there February 11, 1778, aged eighty-five years. His wife died November 25, 1769. Children, born in Lexington: William, born January 1, 1720; Samuel, mentioned below; Sarah, June 3, 1725; Mary, March 10, 1728; Oliver, March 25, 1730; John, May 28, 1731; Hammon, April 28, 1734; Eliot, April 28, 1737; Hannah, October 21, 1740; Nathan, November 9, 1743.

(V) Samuel Reed, son of William (3) Reed, was born in Lexington, May 4, 1722. He settled in Burlington, Massachusetts, and became a prominent man there and was for many years deacon of the church. He mar-

ried Eunice Stone, of Lexington. She was born July 2, 1724, died April 25, 1809. He died April 28, 1809. Children, born in Burlington: Samuel, mentioned below; Micah, born September 28, 1746; Moses, May 31, 1749; Frances, May 3, 1751; Eunice, November 17, 1753, died February 19, 1754; Abigail, August 13, 1757; Lucy, October 12, 1759; Sarah, December 31, 1762; Mary, August 11, 1767.

(VI) Samuel (2) Reed, son of Samuel (1) Reed, was born in Burlington, Massachusetts, August 6, 1744, died February 23, 1798. He married, July 25, 1770, Joanna Page, of Bedford. He lived in Grafton, New Hampshire. He was a man of large size and stature. He served in the revolution and was at the battles of Lexington and Bunker Hill. The library and public records of Harvard College were kept in his house in Woburn Precinct when the British were in Boston. When he returned from the Lexington Fight, it is said that he had two British officers as prisoners-of-war. Children, born in the part of Woburn now Burlington: Samuel, mentioned below; Francis, born February 5, 1774; Joanna, May 14, 1778; Eunice, April 3, 1782; Rebecca, November 23, 1788.

(VII) Samuel (3) Reed, son of Samuel (2) Reed, was born January 6, 1772. He married, 1801, Anna Sayles, of Grafton, New Hampshire. He was six feet two inches in height and two hundred and twenty pounds in weight. Children: Anna, born December 13, 1802; Sally, July 22, 1804; Marilla, April 1, 1806; Rebecca, April 3, 1808; Samuel, April 28, 1810; Elmira, May 5, 1812; Clarissa, April 2, 1814; Ezekiel Sayles, mentioned below; Francis, June 21, 1820.

(VIII) Ezekiel Sayles Reed, son of Samuel (3) Reed, was born June 25, 1816, died November 4, 1884, at West Concord, New Hampshire. He married (first) March 11, 1841, Joanna Page Judkins, of Danbury, New Hampshire. She died October 21, 1852. He married (second) September 31, 1854, Betsy, Bohanon Gilman, widow of John Gilman; she died at Bristol, New Hampshire, August 16, 1899. By her first husband she had two children. Ezekiel S. Reed was deacon of the Congregational Church at Danbury, New Hampshire, a singing master, and owned a small farm with a saw mill, thrashing machine, and cider mill. In the spring of 1863 he moved to Penacook (Concord), New Hampshire, living there nine years; worked in a grist mill, and kept a boarding house. In 1872 he moved to Manchester, New Hampshire, but lived there only one year, moving to West Concord, New Hampshire. Children by first

wife: 1. Selvin Sayles, born December 17, 1841; served in civil war, Company C, Seventh New Hampshire Regiment, and died of sunstroke on picket duty, September 28, 1863. 2. Samuel Page, born March 19, 1844; served in same company with brother, and was killed at the battle of Laurel Hill, Virginia, October 7, 1864. 3. Mary Ellen, born September 20, 1846; married Charles Joshua Jackson, of Danbury, New Hampshire. 4. Benjamin Judkins, born June 24, 1849, married Isadore Stafford. 5. Francis, mentioned below.

(IX) Francis Reed, son of Ezekiel Sayles Reed, was born at Danbury, New Hampshire, April 28, 1852. He attended the district schools of his native town until he was nine years old, when the family removed to Penacook (Concord), New Hampshire, where he attended the Penacook public schools and academy. Nine years later he went to Manchester, New Hampshire, where he learned the machinist's trade in the shops of the Amoskeag Mills. At that time the company was manufacturing a steam fire engine and Mr. Reed worked in this department, beginning with the modest stipend of seventy-five cents a day. When the Blood locomotive works bought the fire engine business of the Amoskeag Company, Mr. Reed continued in the employ of the new owners. In 1880 he entered the employ of the Union Water Meter Company at Worcester, Massachusetts, and worked at his trade for two years there. Afterward he was for three years in the employ of the Boynton-Plummer Machine Company. In 1885 he engaged in business as a partner in the firm of Reed & Page, electrical contractors. In 1889 he bought the business of George Burnham, manufacturer of blacksmith drilling machines, and continued the business at 15 Hermon street, Worcester, under the old name until 1902. Since then he has been in business under the name of the Frances Reed Company in his present location, 43 Hammond street, Worcester. During this time, Mr. Reed added improvements to the the blacksmith drilling machines and began to develop sensitive drill machines. Mr. Reed has invented many devices and improvements in the machines manufactured by his company. A new drill which makes a number of holes at the same time is one of the wonderful machines made by this concern. He employs thirty or more skilled mechanics and the product of his factory is sold in all parts of the world. His two sons, Ralph S. and Merton F. Reed, are associated in business with him. Mr. Reed is a gifted mechanic, a shrewd man of business, energetic and industrious. He is a member of Wachusett Lodge, New

England Order of Protection, of the Sons and Daughters of New Hampshire and of the Worcester County Mechanics Association. He is fond of music and was a member of the Worcester Music Festival Chorus for thirty years. In religion he is a Congregationalist. He is deacon in Piedmont Congregational Church, Worcester, since about 1900. In politics an Independent Republican.

He married, March 4, 1880, Margaret Elvira Haddock, born April 6, 1854, daughter of Jacob and Mary (Watson) Haddock, of Little Warwick, Province of Quebec, Canada. Children: 1. Ralph Samuel, born at Worcester, July 16, 1883; graduate of the Worcester high school in 1902 and of the New Hampshire State College, 1906; member of the Kappa Sigma fraternity. 2. Merton Francis, born July 6, 1887; graduate of the Worcester high school, 1906, Worcester Polytechnic Institute, 1911; married, July 2, 1913, Annie M. Lassey, daughter of John W. and Mary Ellen (Wilson) Lassey, of Worcester.

(I) Richard Bullock, was of BULLOCK Rehoboth, 1644.

(II) Samuel Bullock, son of Richard Bullock, born August 19, 1648, died March 10, 1718.

(III) Samuel (2) Bullock, son of Samuel (1) Bullock, born November 7, 1683 or 1688, called lieutenant, died April, 1746. He married, June 2, 1711, Anna Salisbury, born 1687, of Swansea, Massachusetts, daughter of William Jr. and Anna (Cole) Salisbury. Anna (Cole) Salisbury was born at Kickemuet (Warren), in 1664, and was a daughter of the first Hugh Cole.

(IV) William Bullock, son of Samuel (2) Bullock, was born April 29, 1716, a resident of Barrington, died December 10, 1810. He married February 19, 1737, Susanna Kent, born 1715, died July 29, 1780, daughter of Josiah, son of Samuel, and Desire Kent.

(V) Samuel (3) Bullock, son of William Bullock, was born October 30, 1737, in Rehoboth, died March 10, 1821. He married 1760 or 1761, Silence Bowen, born August 29, 1744, died November 22, 1825, she was a descendant of the first Richard Bowen, of Rehoboth.

(VI) Nathaniel Bullock, son of Samuel (3) Bullock, was born May 1, 1777, died November 13, 1867, at Bristol, Rhode Island. He married, October 12, 1812, Ruth Smith, born January 8, 1792, died November 11, 1829; she was a daughter of Stephen and Ruth (Bosworth) Smith. Nathaniel Bullock, graduated at Brown University in 1798. He studied law, and was admitted to the Rhode Island bar in 1806. He settled at Bristol,

Rhode Island, in 1808, where he passed his life. He was in 1815, and for many terms thereafter, a member of the general assembly, was speaker of the house of representatives in 1825-26, United States collector of customs from 1827 to 1836, lieutenant-governor, 1842. His mind was clear and vigorous to the close of his long life.

(VII) Jonathan Russell Bullock, son of Nathaniel Bullock, was born in Bristol, Rhode Island, September 6, 1815. After receiving a preparatory education he entered Brown University, in 1830, and graduated in the class of 1834. He then entered upon the study of law in the office of his father, and was admitted to the bar at Newport in August, 1836. Soon after he removed to Illinois and settled at Alton, where he commenced and continued the practice of his profession until April, 1843. During his residence at Alton he was chosen a member of the common council of that city. In 1843 he returned to Rhode Island and associated himself in practice with the late Hon. Joseph M. Blake, and continued in the practice of his profession until he was appointed collector of the port of Bristol in 1849. In April, 1844, he was elected without opposition first representative to the general assembly from Bristol, and again in April, 1845-46. In 1847, having been engaged as counsel by the town of Bristol in an important question affecting its boundaries, then pending before the legislature, he declined a re-election. In May, 1849, he was appointed by President Zachary Taylor, collector of customs for the district of Bristol and Warren and upon the death of President Taylor was re-appointed by President Fillmore. This office he resigned, March 4, 1853, the day of the accession of Franklin Pierce to the presidency. In April, 1849, he was elected to the state senate, and in April, 1860, chosen lieutenant-governor. In December, 1861, he was appointed by the governor special commissioner to adjust the account between Rhode Island and the United States growing out of the expenses incurred by the state in raising and forwarding troops to suppress the Rebellion. While engaged in this duty in September, 1862, he was chosen an associate justice of the supreme court of Rhode Island. He remained upon the bench until March, 1864, when he was appointed by President Lincoln judge of the district court of the United States for the district of Rhode Island. In September, 1869, in consequence of ill health, he resigned this office, and remained in private life until his death, May 7, 1899, in Bristol.

Judge Bullock was one of the most able and astute attorneys in this state. His soundness

of judgment, together with the thorough knowledge of his profession, was long ago recognized by the most prominent members of the legal profession in this and other states. His shrewdness in all business transactions in Bristol for long years is well remembered by Bristol people generally. He held many important positions, including lieutenant-governor, collector of the district of Bristol and Warren, member of the legislature an associate judge of the Rhode Island supreme court and later a United States district judge. He served as lieutenant-governor with Governor William Sprague. He resided in Florida once for a short time on account of poor health, but when in the prime of life and for years afterwards he retained a strong constitution. He comes of New England ancestry, his forefathers having taken active, and some of them, prominent parts in the struggle of the revolution. At one time he was in business in Chicago with the late H. M. Barns. He had a number of fine residences constructed in Bristol years ago, including the Benwick cottage on Ferry road, the house occupied by the Misses Wyatt on State street, the Barns homestead on Hope street and the fine house at the corner of Walley and High streets, where he died. He was the oldest member of the Rhode Island bar with the exception of Mr. Potter of Kingston. He was but nineteen years of age when he graduated from Brown. It is extremely doubtful if any one was more familiar with Rhode Island history than Judge Bullock. He was regarded as the best authority on Bristol history. His statements as to boundaries of estates in Bristol, and also as to highways, was accepted in Bristol as authoritative. He was the author of some works in history and geography.

Mr. Bullock married (first) in September, 1840, Susan Amelia De Wolf, died October 7, 1866, daughter of Professor John and Sylvia (Griswold) De Wolf, and granddaughter of Alexander Viets Griswold, late bishop of the Eastern Diocese. He married (second) December 23, 1868, Emma Westcote, born April 3, 1834, in Massachusetts, daughter of Stephen and Mary (Smith) (Barker) Westcote, of West Roxbury, Massachusetts.

She is a member of many Patriotic Societies. She is a descendant of Governor Thomas Dudley, Governor Simon Bradstreet, Governor Thomas Prentice, John Eliot, "Apostle to the Indians," John Howland, of the "Mayflower." Member of the Society of Colonial Dames in Rhode Island, and for several years corresponding secretary. For many years was vice-governor-general, "Order of the Descendants of Colonial Governors;"



G. S. Seaford

member "Society of Mayflower Descendants in Massachusetts;" "Society of Mayflower Descendants in Rhode Island and Providence Plantations;" hereditary life member of the "National Mary Washington Memorial Association;" charter member of the Bristol, Rhode Island, "Daughters of the American Revolution," and was its first regent. Judge Bullock was survived by his widow and three daughters: Mrs. S. P. Colt, of Bristol; Mrs. Ostrander, of New York; Mrs. A. S. Chesebro, of Baltimore, a child of his second wife.

John Scofield, the immigrant
SCOFIELD ancestor, was born in 1715.

He settled first at Norwich, Connecticut, and in December, 1766, he became the first settler of Canaan, New Hampshire. He came thither from Lebanon, New Hampshire, where he lived for a time, wearing snow-shoes and dragging a hand-sled bearing his household goods, accompanied by wife and four children, two sons and two daughters. He built a brush house for temporary use and afterward a log cabin. He returned soon to Lebanon for another load of goods. His first house was near the present site of No. 10 School street, and the cellar of his log house is still discernible. Afterward he had a house nearer the river. In the spring, a few months later, came the second settler, Thomas Miner. John Scofield took a prominent part in the settlement of the town and was awarded \$26 out of the \$40 given to those who contributed most to the settlement of the town. He was a well-poised, sincere man, not fond of social life, we are told. He was elected to all the town offices in succession, serving as selectman in 1770-71. He lived to see the country win its independence. To the last he wore the knee breeches and knee buckles. He was tall and of great endurance. In religion he was a Baptist. He was buried on a spot chosen by himself on his own land, and his headstone was wrought of claystone by his own hands, including the inscription excepting the date of death. Ninety years later it was deposited in the New Hampshire Historical Society, but some years afterward, at the request of the town, it was returned to Canaan in 1905. The epitaph reads: "In memory of John Scofield who died July 5, 1784 in his sixty-ninth year. Blessed are ye dead who died in the Lord." On the foot-stone is simply: "Mr. John Scofield." The grave was in the south part of the farm, lately known as the James Pattee farm on the South road. Eleven graves are marked by field stones, five being those of children.

He married Sarah Crocker, who died at

Canaan, September 4, 1796. Her will was dated January 23, 1786, bequeathing to Meriam James, Temperance and Lydia Scofield, Eleazer and John, her children. Children of John Scofield: Eleazer, mentioned below; John, mentioned below; Delight, married Gideon Rudd, died 1777; Miriam, born 1758, in Connecticut, married Major Samuel Jones, and she was known to a younger generation as "Aunt Miriam" for many years.

(II) Eleazer Scofield, son of John Scofield, was born in 1754 in Connecticut. He went to Canaan, New Hampshire, with the family. In 1786 he shared the estate of his father. He married Temperance Calkins. He built and occupied the house afterward known as the John Moore house. He went to Canada with his brother or soon afterward. Children: Eleazer, Nathan, Benjamin, and two daughters.

(IV) Sewell Scofield, grandson of Eleazer Scofield (II), was born about 1810 in Canada, died at Sutton, Quebec. He was clerk of courts for many years. He was a merchant and had the first general store in Sutton. He also followed farming. He married Wealthy Scofield, daughter of James and Olive (Bassford) Scofield, and granddaughter of John Scofield Jr. (II). Children: Azro; Edwin, mentioned below; Stewart, married Mary Bigelow and had children: Della and Perley; Bertha, a graduate nurse, married Earnest Ford, station agent at Sutton, Massachusetts.

(V) Edwin Scofield, son of Sewell Scofield, was born in Sutton, Canada, 1838, died at Wilbraham, Massachusetts, 1883. He was educated in the district schools. He always followed farming for his vocation. In 1864 he settled in Wilbraham and lived there to the end of his life. He was a Free Mason and a member of the Congregational church. He married Canzada Olin, born in Franklin, Vermont, 1838, daughter of Gideon and Abigail (Stanley) Olin. Child, Columbus Sewell, mentioned below.

(VI) Dr. Columbus Sewell Scofield, son of Edwin Scofield, was born at Sutton Flats, Quebec, January 2, 1860. When he was four years old he came to Wilbraham, Massachusetts, with his parents and attended school there. He prepared for college at the Wesleyan Academy at Wilbraham and studied medicine at the Harvard Medical School, graduating with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in the class of 1883. He practiced his profession in Boston for ten years and during that time was connected with the West End Children's Hospital and the Lowell Island Hospital. He afterward was a post-graduate student in McGill University,

Montreal. He is a life member of St. Bartholomew's Hospital, England, and holds a certificate from Queen Charlotte Maternity Hospital of London. He studied abroad also in the hospitals of Rome and Paris and was for some months at the Baudelocque in Paris, a noted lying-in-hospital, which averages seventeen births daily. Dr. Scofield has been located since 1898 at Richford, Vermont, where, since 1904, he has had a sanatorium, which is ideally located on Town House Hill. It commands an excellent view of the picturesque scenery in the Green Mountains. The sanatorium is fully equipped with modern electrical apparatus for medical use, galvanic, faradic and static, x-ray machines, electric baths and heaters, designed especially for the treatment of nervous and chronic diseases. He invented an antiseptic pad, the first of its kind used in lying-in-hospitals, and a container designed for sending anatomical specimens by mail. He served in the Vermont legislature, 1900, a member of committee on banks and penal institutions. Dr. Scofield has been president of the Franklin County Medical Society and is a member of the Vermont State Medical and Massachusetts State Medical societies, and the American Medical Association. He is also a member of the Lodge, Chapter, Commandery, and Temple, Free and Accepted Masons, also Harvard Alumni Association and Boston Legal Association.

He married, December 25, 1899, Althea Alvira Scofield, born in Attleborough, Massachusetts, daughter of Sherman and Emily (Beals) Scofield, granddaughter of James Scofield and great-granddaughter of John Scofield Jr. (II), Dr. and Mrs. Scofield have no children.

(II) Captain John (2) Scofield, son of John (1) Scofield, was born in Connecticut, June 12, 1756. He was an earnest patriot, captain of a military company that marched to Saratoga in the revolution, and he was present at the surrender of General Burgoyne. In 1800 he and his son, John Bunyon Scofield, traveled north for exploration and found land to their liking in Canada. Two or three years later they moved thither, settling in the town of Dunspatten, now St. Armand, Canada. They got possession of a large tract, and during the first year cleared thirty acres, built houses and barns, planted orchards and crops. He sold his farm in Canada to Levi George, of Salisbury, in 1803. It was on the north side of the South Road, opposite George Gunn's. He owned both sides of the road. He married Lydia Clark, sister of Deacon Josiah Clark. Children: Sarah, born January 21, 1779, married David Tallman; Miriam,

born May 4, 1780, married Robert Barber and had two children; John Bunyon, mentioned below; Lucinda, born June 28, 1784, died December 2, 1857, married Benedict Tyler and had seven children; James, born August 10, 1786, died March 8, 1849, married Olive Basford and had eleven children; Jesse, born March 31, 1789, died October 23, 1828; Lydia, born November 23, 1791, died July 2, 1860, married Solomon Baker and had eight children; Lewis, born September 13, 1794, married Eliza Bowen and had one son; Betsey, born October 4, 1797, married John Ingalls and had four children.

(III) John Bunyon Scofield, son of Captain John (2) Scofield, was born at Canaan, New Hampshire, March 31, 1781, died September 24, 1814, at Abbott's Corner, Province of Quebec. He followed farming as an occupation. He married Wealthy Basford, whose folks also went from Canaan to Canada, settling at St. Armand over the line from West Berkshire, Vermont. His widow married (second) Nathan Stevens, by whom she had two children: Hiram and Paulina Stevens. Children of John B. Scofield: Julia, married James Ingalls; Olive, married James Reed; Praxie, married William Woodard; Lorenzo Dow, mentioned below.

(IV) Lorenzo Dow Scofield, son of John Bunyon Scofield, was born at St. Armand, Quebec, Canada, April 26, 1809, died at Abbott's Corner, August 8, 1877. He was a farmer and owned one hundred and fifty acres. His farm was the first over the line from West Berkshire, Vermont. During the last ten years of his life he resided at Abbott's Corner, retired from active labor. In early life he was a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church, afterward of the Baptist Church. He married, March 8, 1835, Charlotte Carpenter, born in the Province of Quebec, Canada, September 11, 1811, died December 31, 1886, daughter of David Fuller Carpenter. Her father was a carpenter by trade. Children: 1. Lucy Jane, born October 19, 1836, died January 26, 1911; married Henry P. Leavens; children: Albert, Frank, Fred, Addie. 2. William Squire, born September 28, 1838, died June 10, 1892; married Ellen Harvey; children: Irwin, Herman. 3. Jeremiah, mentioned below. 4. David Fuller, born July 12, 1843, died January 29, 1852. 5. Patience Amelia, born April 4, 1847, died January 31, 1852. 6. Prudence Adelia, born April 14, 1848; married Edmond B. Abbott; one son, Chauncey. 7. Lewis Dow, born January 28, 1851; married Emily Whitman; children: Minnie Patience, born April 5, 1880;

Eva Jane, born June 1, 1886, died September 22, same year; Ethel Lillian, born July 21, 1890.

(V) Jeremiah Scofield, son of Lorenzo Dow Scofield, was born at Abbott's Corner, town of St. Armand, Quebec, Canada, October 7, 1840. He attended the public schools of his native town. When a young man he followed farming, leaving his home at an early age. He was employed by the Boston Ice Company for five summers and two winters. In 1867 he came to St. Albans, Vermont, where he has since lived. He engaged in the grocery business and continued in that line for several years; later was in business as a plumber and tinsmith; again engaged in the grocery business, continuing for a few years, and eventually sold out to devote all his time to dealing in potatoes. He has been retired from active business for a number of years. He is a Universalist in religion, an Independent in politics, and a member of the New England Order of Protection. He married, December 23, 1868, Mariette H. Kendall, born at Enosburg Falls, Vermont, April 26, 1850, daughter of George W. and Mary A. (Lawrence) Kendall, granddaughter of Samuel and Harriet (Stebbins) Kendall. Children: 1. Fuller Carpenter, born November 11, 1869; engaged in the grocery business with his father, and later went to Boston where he is now engaged in the heating business, firm of Scofield & Campbell; married, June 25, 1893, Sadie P. Watson, born at St. Albans, July 21, 1871, died March 24, 1913. 2. Frank Lawrence, mentioned below. 3. Fred Kendall, born June 13, 1877. 4. Fay Waldo, born April 17, 1883; married, July 10, 1904, Nathalie Goran; children: Waldo Goran, born March 23, 1905; Kendall Carpenter, born February 17, 1907. 5. Florence Mary, born March 31, 1891.

(VI) Frank Lawrence Scofield, son of Jeremiah Scofield, was born at St. Albans, Vermont, March 22, 1876. He attended the public schools of his native city. He was associated with his father for several years in the grocery business under the firm name of J. Scofield & Son. In 1896 he left the mercantile business to learn the trade of jeweler, at which he worked for a time in St. Albans, and at Montpelier, Vermont, for two years, 1902-03. He engaged in the jewelry business on his own account, March 22, 1904, with a store on Kingman street, St. Albans, and he has continued there with marked success to the present time (1914). He is a Universalist in religion, a Republican in politics, and a member of Unity Lodge, No. 3, Knights of Pythias, of St. Albans. He married, January

27, 1904, Bessie Lois Rice, born at St. Albans, October 27, 1875, daughter of Marcus M. and Caroline E. (Lewis) Rice (see Rice VIII)

(The Rice Line)

The surname Rice is identical with Royce and Roice, which were the spellings in vogue in the Connecticut families.

(I) Robert Rice or Roice, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England, and came in 1634 in the ship "Francis" to Boston. He was admitted a freeman, April 1, 1634. He removed to Stratford, Connecticut, in 1644, and was there in 1656. He was in New London in 1657 and constable there in 1660. His brother Nehemiah also located at New London. Children: Joshua, born at Boston, April 14, 1637; Nathaniel, baptized March 24, 1639; Samuel, mentioned below; Patience, born April 1, 1642; Ruth; Sarah; Nehemiah; Isaac; Jorathan.

(II) Samuel Rice, son of Robert Rice, was born about 1640. He appears to have located in Wallingford about 1677. Among his children were: Samuel, mentioned below; Abigail, born November 24, 1677; Prudence, July 26, 1680; Deborah, September 8, 1683; Isaac, March 10, 1688. Probably several others.

(III) Samuel (2) Rice, son of Samuel (I) Rice, was born in 1670, died at Meriden, May 14, 1757. He lived in Wallingford. He married (first) June 5, 1690, Sarah Baldwin; (second) December 12, 1695, Hannah Benedict, who died at Meriden, January 12, 1761. Children by first wife: Ebenezer, born September 25, 1691; Nathaniel, October 21, 1692; John, April 25, 1694; Mary, February 17, 1695. By second wife: Jacob, April 11, 1697; Hannah, February 19, 1698; Ezekiel, February 10, 1699; Abel, mentioned below; Samuel, October 5, 1702; Benjamin, May 23, 1705; Mehitabel, July 30, 1709; Ebenezer, August 21, 1713.

(IV) Abel Rice, son of Samuel (2) Rice, was born at Wallingford, January 10, 1700. He married, October 23, 1723, Joanna Beach. Children: Rhoda, born December 13, 1725; Hester, December 21, 1727; Abel and Joanna, March 30, 1730; Benedict, mentioned below; Mehitabel, April 1, 1737; Hezekiah, December 16, 1739; Huldah, November 6, 1742.

(V) Benedict Rice, son of Abel Rice, was born at Wallingford, February 19, 1735. He settled at Claremont, New Hampshire, where he was a tithingman in 1768, and afterward highway surveyor. Ebenezer Rice and Jacob Roys were also town officers before the revolution and were doubtless brothers or cousins of Benedict Rice. Deacon Jacob Royce was

on the committee to divide the town of Claremont in 1784.

(VI) Silas Rice, son of Benedict Rice, was born about 1755-60, died about 1850. He was a soldier in the revolution in Captain Walker's company in 1777. He enlisted in 1779 in Captain Ephraim Stone's company, Colonel Hercules Mooney's regiment, July 10, 1779. In the same year he was in Captain Daniel Emerson's company in the same regiment. He was in Captain Rowell's company, Colonel Noah Lovewell's regiment in 1778. He fought under General Stark in the battle of Bennington. The revolutionary records give his residence as Claremont. He also served under Colonel Bellows. In 1780 he was a Continental recruit at Lyme, New Hampshire. (see New Hampshire State Papers, Revolutionary Rolls, vol. xv, pages 144, 662, 669, 683; vol. xiv, p. 631; vol. xvi, p. 606. p. 83). Children: Ziba, Solomon, Ainos, Henry, Ira, Daniel, Titus, mentioned below.

(VII) Titus Rice, son of Silas Rice, was born in New Hampshire, doubtless at Claremont. He married Louisa Jones. Children: Mary, Eliza Ann, Ellen, Edgar, Betsey, Marcus Miner, mentioned below; Frank L., Frances.

(VIII) Marcus Miner Rice, son of Titus Rice, was born at Northfield, Vermont, August 21, 1840. For thirty years he was locomotive engineer on the Central Vermont railroad. He was a soldier in the civil war, enlisting September 20, 1861, and was mustered out February 22, 1865. He served in the First Vermont Cavalry in Virginia with the Army of the Potomac. In the battle of Gettysburg, July 3, 1863, he had his horse shot under him. On July 8 he lost another horse in the same way and himself received three sabre cuts. He was taken prisoner and confined at Andersonville and Libby prisons. He also took part in the battles of the Wilderness, Culpeper, Orange Court House, Antietam and Broad Run. He was wounded at the battle of Boonsbury and captured by the Confederates, but was taken by the Federals the following day. He was promoted to the rank of corporal and later was sergeant of his company. He is a member of Hurlburt Post, Grand Army of the Republic, of St. Albans.

He married, in 1872, Caroline E. Lewis, of Northfield, Vermont, daughter of Silas and Lois (Colby) Lewis. Children: 1. Maude Louise, born June 25, 1873; married William Doolin, November 15, 1893; children: Paul Rice Doolin, born July 24, 1897; Carolyn Elizabeth, born March 20, 1899. 2. Bessie Lois, born October 27, 1875; married Frank

L. Scofield, January 27, 1904 (see Scofield VI). 3. Carrie Elizabeth, born July 24, 1877, died October 2, 1882.

George Henry Coates, senior
COATES member of the Coates Clipper Manufacturing Company, of Worcester, Massachusetts, which is known all over the world for ingenious and useful machinery, is a native of Windsor, Vermont, born June 23, 1849, son of Henry Moss and Orra Natalie (Cone) Coates, the former named a blacksmith by trade, and grandson of Prescott and Lydia (Penniman) Coates, who were the parents of a large family, among whom were: Henry Moss, William, Downen, Edward, Charles, Robert, James, Albert, Almira and Lucy.

George Henry Coates was educated in the public schools of Windsor and Windsor Academy. He possessed some mechanical knowledge and doubtless considerable inherited skill in mechanics. In 1869 he took up his residence in Worcester and there entered the employ of the Ethan Allen Fire Arms Company, and during his connection with this concern gained a thorough knowledge of the business in all its details. For several years he worked as tool maker, had charge of the construction of the first self-cocking fire arms, sizes 38 and 41, and for a period of almost eight years served in the capacity of foreman. He then established his present business in which he has been so successful and with which his name is associated the world over, the manufacture of the Coates Clipper. When he invented the adjustable clipper in 1876 all clippers were imported from England and France. Mr. Coates had made a specialty of repairing these imported instruments, it requiring a mechanic of exceptional skill to insert new teeth in these instruments, temper them anew and grind them. Mr. Coates did considerable work of this kind for McCoy & Saunders of New York City. He naturally came to devise a vastly better article than the one then made abroad. He showed his patent to McCoy & Saunders and received at once an order for five hundred. These were the adjustable hair clippers, and doubtless many of the first made are still in use in barber shops. Mr. Coates had no machine shop, but the price he had been quoted by Forehand & Wadsworth for the manufacture of his machine caused him to purchase a small plant and start to manufacture his own goods. He started with no help whatever, but step by step he advanced until he now has a very extensive plant and an extremely successful business,

giving employment to between eighty and one hundred people, has about thirty-five machines, and his manufactures are covered by his own patents.

His first machinery was purchased in Boston of Hill, Clark & Company. After a year in the little basement of a house on Dewey street, Mr. Coates was able to build a shop forty by fifty feet on the present location, 237 Chandler street, and he had only a five horse power engine to run his machinery. The building was one story high, and shortly after its erection in 1878 he built an addition forty feet long, and in 1884 he extended his building to one hundred and fifty feet and added another story, making a building one hundred and fifty feet long, two stories and a basement. The business increased with proportionate rapidity. The power was increased to one hundred and fifty horse. Another addition of seventy-five feet on the Dewey street end of the building was erected in 1903, and the factory has now over an acre of floor space.

Mr. Coates was not satisfied with his first invention and he has from time to time improved on his own work and added new devices, taking out more than forty patents. The latest patterns of clippers are models of artistic work. They have ball bearings, the teeth are beautifully cut and hardened, and each blade is ground with diamond dust. The power clipper equipped with the Coates patent flexible non-heating shaft is the best instrument yet devised for clipping horses and shearing animals. Special sheep shearing machines are built, to be operated by hand or power. These machines are in use all over the world where sheep are raised. The ordinary horse clipper is run by hand power, but some very fine instruments run by electric motors are made. The Coates grooming brush is operated by power and is warranted to groom perfectly twenty-five horses in an hour. They also make an ingenious machine to grind the calks on horses' shoes without having the expense and trouble of taking the shoes off when they are dull.

The flexible shafts which Mr. Coates invented is one of the most important devices recently used in the mechanical world. They are made large enough to transmit twenty horse power or more and small enough for the most delicate dentist machinery. The Coates Company has recently built some dentist's machinery, using this shaft which never crystallizes like the coiled wire flexible shafts in general use. The flexible shafting has been found extremely useful by some manufacturers of automobiles and launches. In some

forms of grinders used in the manufacture of machinery this device is a wonderful time saver. It is believed that Mr. Coates has in this shaft an even more valuable patents than that of the clippers.

"Different classes of work require different styles of 'Flexishaft.' In order to obtain the highest efficiency from the 'Flexishaft' it should be run at a high rate of speed. For example: A shaft running at 2000 R. P. M. and transmitting 5 H. P. would only transmit $\frac{1}{2}$ H. P. if its speed was reduced to 200 R. P. M. The steel that enters into the construction of Coates units is tested in our own laboratory before it is forged and after it is completed tested in our torsional machine to see if it has the standard factor of safety. Some classes of work require a very flexible shaft and still be strong enough to withstand tremendous intermittent overloads. Other work demands a very stiff cover to kill any tendency of vibration. The manufacturers of 'Flexishaft' are specialists in this line and are solving problems every day for special demands of their products. It may be possible that ideas you are laboring on we have already worked out. We desire to know at all times what class of work the shaft is called upon to do. The speed curvature, horse power transmitted, so that we can intelligently recommend the style and size. By specializing upon the requirements of each customer we have been enabled to build up a business that has been a marvel to ourselves. Command us in all your flexible shaft problems and your troubles will be little ones." The above is taken in full from Coates Bulletin 24.

Another important department of the Coates Company is the manufacture of the Coates Housed Gear Breast Drills and the Coates Drill Press. An ingenious device is a combination of the Coates Flexible Shaft, an Electric Motor for Power and a Magnetic Hold-on with a Coates Drill for use in marine work, bridge work and in other places difficult to reach by ordinary drills. It is easily portable, is used under water and it is said to be a great time saver for all kinds of drilling. The Coates Angle Drive is a device to transmit power at right angles. The Coates Screw Driver is used by chair builders and others having to insert a large number of screws. It is operated with a flexible shaft and works very rapidly. Other articles manufactured by this company are: Coates Chain Feed; Coates Electric Drill and Grinder; Coates Old Man, which affords a novel and rigid means of holding a drill in position for drilling; Coates Variable Speed Drill Press, which is an entirely new feature in the flexishaft

world; Variable Speed Drills; Coates Ideal Motor Drilling Outfit; Coates Radial Drill, a powerful outfit designed for good rugged work; Coates Bracket Boring Machine, a machine designed for wood boring; Coates Ideal Foundry Equipment; Coates Surfacing Head; Coates Special Hand-Piece for Porcelain Manufacturers; Coates Motor Driven Snagging Outfit; Coates Drop Forgers Engine; Coates Belt Driven Silversmith Outfit; Coates Special Carborundum Wheels, for use of silversmiths; Coates Electrically Driven Stove Polisher, designed for the large stove manufacturers; Coates Drafting Room Eraser; Coates Counter Shafts, made in three sizes designed to be used in connection with flexible shafting; Coates Heavy Universal Couplings; Coates Mechanical Hammer, made in two sizes, it is not only used for mechanical purposes, but also for concrete work, and it is also built to be direct electrically driven; Coates Electrically Driven Die-sinker's Hammer; Coates Concrete Grinder; Coates Patent Auger Head.

The above named products represent the life work and thought of Mr. Coates, and they also represent an important contribution to civilization and progress. Every successful device means labor saving for the entire human race, and while Mr. Coates is one of the inventors who has gained some return financially from his inventions, he has given to the world devices that will always be useful and labor saving. The business is now a corporation and the officers are: George Henry Coates, president and treasurer, and his son, B. Austin Coates, vice-president and manager.

Mr. Coates served as a member of the board of aldermen for five years, being president of the same for one year. He was formerly a member of the Worcester Continentals, served as lieutenant for several years, and a member of the staff for three years. He has taken all the degrees of Free Masonry in the York and Scottish Rites, and is a member of the Quinsigamond Lodge, Eureka Chapter, Hiram Council, Worcester County Commandery, and Aleppo Temple. He is also a member of the Economic Club, Commonwealth Club, the Worcester County Agricultural Society, the Worcester County Mechanics' Association, and its president 1912 and 1913, and the Home Market Club of Boston.

Mr. Coates married, June 23, 1872. Adelaide Long, born in Worcester, Massachusetts, daughter of William and Mary A. (Carter) Long, of Worcester, the former named being an expert machinist. Children: 1. Beatrice.

died aged two years. 2. B. Austin, born June 2, 1879; graduated from the Worcester High School in 1896 and from the Worcester Polytechnic Institute in 1900. Since then he has been associated in business with his father. He is a member of the Commonwealth Club; the Worcester Automobile Club; Quinsigamond Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; Eureka Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Hiram Council, Royal and Select Masters; Worcester County Commandery, Knights Templar; Lawrence Chapter of Rose Croix, and all other degrees in the Scottish Rite. He attends St. Mark's Protestant Episcopal Church. He married, June 5, 1901, Louisa Boyden Coe, daughter of S. Hamilton Coe; two children: Helen, born December 15, 1906; B. Austin Jr., born May 15, 1913.

↗Tobias Saunders, the immigrant ancestor, came from SAUNDERS Scotland, place unknown, and settled in Taunton, Massachusetts, and in Newport and Westerly, Rhode Island. He was in Taunton as early as 1643, and in 1655 he was made a freeman in Newport. On September 9, 1661, he had a quarter of a share in a division of Misquamicut (Westerly) lands. He was an active participant in the controversy between Connecticut and Rhode Island for the ownership of Stonington, in 1661 and 1662. On May 20, 1666, he sold land in Conanicut to Benedict Arnold. He was then living in Pawcatuck. On May 18, 1669, his name was on the list of inhabitants, and he was deputy to the general court in 1669-71-72-80-81-83-90. In 1669-78-95 he was conservator of the peace. He took the oath of allegiance, September 17, 1679. His will was dated August 9, 1688, and proved September 2, 1695. His son John received the dwelling-house and land; Edward was given farm and housing at Mouse Hill, but neither were to have the farms during their mother's life, unless she gave them permission. He married Mary Clarke, daughter of Joseph Clarke, who died after 1695. He died in 1695. Children: John, died 1746, married twice; Edward, died 1732, married twice; Stephen, died 1746, married twice; Benjamin, mentioned below; Susanna, died after 1725, married Peter Barker.

(II) Benjamin Saunders, son of Tobias Saunders, was a freeman in 1721. He lived in Westerly, Rhode Island, and died in 1733. His will was dated August 21, 1733, and proved November 26, 1733. His wife Ann was administratrix, and she received the whole estate, the sons Daniel and Nathaniel receiving land. His widow's will was dated

March 20, 1767, and proved June 1, 1767. He married Ann ———, who died in 1767. Children, born in Westerly: Mary, born January 29, 1714; Joshua, March 6, 1716; Daniel, mentioned below; Lucy, November 13, 1719; Tacy, February 4, 1722; Nathan, March 17, 1724; Ann, December 15, 1726.

(III) Daniel Saunders, son of Benjamin Saunders, was born in Westerly, Rhode Island, November 1, 1717. His children are mentioned in the will of his mother, Joshua, Nathan, Augustus and Daniel. He settled in Charlestown, Rhode Island. In the census of 1774 there were three Saunders families reported from this town: Daniel had three males over sixteen, one female over sixteen and one under that age in his family: Isaac, son of Edward, had three males over sixteen and two females over that age: Tobias, son of Stephen, had three males over sixteen, two under that age, two females over sixteen and four under that age. John and Joseph Park were also heads of families in Charlestown in 1774. The Park and Saunders families intermarried. In the census of 1790 we find at Charlestown, as heads of families, Daniel, Joshua, Isaac and Tobias Saunders.

(IV) Nathan Saunders, son of Daniel Saunders, was born at Charlestown about 1760. He was mentioned in the will of his grandmother in 1767. Among his children was John Park, mentioned below.

(V) John Park Saunders, son of Nathan Saunders, was born at Charlestown, Rhode Island. He followed farming in Quonochontaug, and was also a fisherman and mariner. In religion he was a Baptist. He was a partisan of Dorr, and during the Rhode Island Rebellion, of 1842, barricaded the old homestead at Quonochontaug against the state troops. He married Martha Johnson. Children: Hannah, Nathan, Ann, John, mentioned below; Sarah, George.

(VI) John Saunders, son of John Park Saunders, was born January 1, 1837, at Charlestown, Rhode Island. He attended the public schools in his native town. When a young man he followed the sea. In 1858, after he came of age, he went to Lake Michigan, was a pioneer stage driver on the first mail route between Menominee and Escanaba, Michigan, and later engaged in the fish business. For many years he was a partner in the firm of Hosking & Saunders, dealers in fish. The firm shipped fish to the Chicago markets in large quantities. Afterward he was a pilot on Lake Michigan. After thirty years in the west he returned, in 1887, to Rhode Island and engaged in boat-building at East Greenwich for fifteen years. He then removed to Kiss-

immee, Florida, where he was in business as a boat builder until his death, November 9, 1912. During the civil war he was a prime mover in organizing a company of Indian Scouts, which exempted his county from draft on account of their military services. For many years he was accounted one of the best rifle shots in this country. In politics he was a Republican. He was a member of the Protestant Episcopal church. He married, January 23, 1865, at Providence, Rhode Island, Harriet Eliza Kilton, born May 18, 1836, at Scituate, Rhode Island, daughter of George Brayton and Harriet Warner (Briggs) Kilton (see Kilton VI). Children: 1. Harriet Warner Kilton, born May 21, 1868; married George A. Fisher. 2. Harry Leslie, mentioned below. 3. George Nathan, born August 7, 1872. 4. Nina Agnes, born July 6, 1874; married Charles Henry Essex. 5. William Woodruff, born October 20, 1876; married Edith Winsor, 1912. 6. Kitty Eloise, born May 10, 1878.

(VII) Harry Leslie Saunders, son of John Saunders, was born May 17, 1870, in Sheboygan, Wisconsin. He received his early education in Michigan and Wisconsin and under private tutors. He learned the trade of printer in Marinette, Wisconsin. He entered the employ of J. A. & R. A. Reid, of Providence, became proof reader and editor. He engaged in business in partnership with C. J. Fox, under the firm name of Fox & Saunders, printers, at Providence, Rhode Island. He retired from the firm in 1910. In 1911 he engaged in the real estate business in Providence, Rhode Island, and is treasurer of the Saunders & Haunch Realty Company of that city. He is a member of Redwood Lodge, No. 35, Free and Accepted Masons, and a past master; member of Providence Chapter, No. 1, Royal Arch Masons; and of the Past Masters Association of Providence. In religion he is an Episcopalian; in politics an Independent. He married, November 11, 1909, Beatrice Harris Walker, born in Phoenix, Rhode Island, daughter of Charles and Addie (Harris) Walker.

(The Kilton Line)

(V) Thomas Kilton, son of John Jenckes Kilton (q. v.), was born at Coventry, Rhode Island, July 20, 1779. He married, September 18, 1800, at Coventry, Mary Johnson, daughter of Isaac Johnson. The only child on record is George Brayton, mentioned below.

(VI) George Brayton Kilton, son of Thomas Kilton, was born at Coventry, Rhode Island, November 28, 1808, died September

24, 1871. He married, September, 1828, Harriet Warner Briggs, born April 14, 1808, died January 6, 1864. Children: 1. Mary Isabella, born November 26, 1829, died November 7, 1870. 2. Lucy Johnson, born February 1, 1832; married, March 15, 1849, Stevens Booth, born July 29, 1825; children: Sarah Jane Booth, born April 8, 1850; Fred Booth, April 29, 1852; Lucy Booth, July 14, 1855; Howard Duryea Booth, August 13, 1862; George William Booth, July 27, 1867; Augusta Helena Booth, August 20, 1876; the family lives in Larned, Kansas. 3. William Thomas, born January 18, 1834, died November 9, 1908; married, December 9, 1855, Grace McDougall, born June 28, 1836, died October 4, 1891; children: George Bacon, born March 15, 1857, died March 20, 1857; Clara Jane, born December 10, 1858, died September 23, 1865; William Jenckes, born November 3, 1862, married and had Mona Allen, born May 18, 1885, and Raymond, May 22, 1887; Benjamin Briggs, February 2, 1869. 4. Harriet Eliza, born May 18, 1836; married January 23, 1865, Captain John Saunders (see Saunders VI). 5. Benjamin Briggs. 6. George Arnold, born December 28, 1840, died April 2, 1905; married, June 10, 1867, Edna Allen Burke, born January 6, 1843. 7. Winfield Scott, mentioned below. 8. Sarah Jane, born May 13, 1847; married Shinn Willetts, and died November 5, 1906; children: Harry and Jessie.

(VII) Winfield Scott Kilton, son of George Brayton Kilton, was born November 10, 1843, died June 10, 1890. He married, April 26, 1866, Kate Jordan Aldrich, born April 25, 1849. Children: Winfield Scott, born June 27, 1867; Ambrose Everett, February 11, 1869; Charles Arthur, February 11, 1871; William Henry, November 28, 1872; Lyman Hayward, February 22, 1875; Anna Aldrich, May 16, 1877; Ernest Dayton, August 21, 1879; Inez Gertrude, August 18, 1882; Harriet Briggs, November 29, 1887; Pauline Brayton, November 23, 1889.

The surname Goodrich in
GOODRICH England is very ancient. It was originally Godric, and through various forms became Goodridge, which form is still used by a branch of the family in New England. The name Godric is found in England as early as 870, although not as a surname. The famous old Goodrich castle dates back to the era before the Norman Conquest, the Goodriches being unquestionably of Saxon origin. Its ruins stand on a commanding eminence near the southwestern extremity of Herefordshire, on the eastern

bank of the river Wye. It was a typical fortified castle of medieval Saxon style with Norman additions. Its history would fill a volume by itself. It was dismantled, and all but destroyed by the Roundheads during the civil war by order of Parliament, dated March 1, 1647.

(I) William Goodrich was born in England, probably in or near Bury St. Edmunds, county Suffolk. He came to America probably at the same time as his brother John and settled in Wethersfield, Connecticut, where he married, October 4, 1648, Sarah, daughter of Matthew and Elizabeth Marvin, of Hartford. He was admitted a freeman, May 15, 1656, and was deputy to the general court in 1662, a member of the grand jury, and was ensign of the train band. He died in 1676, and his widow married (second) Captain William Curtis, of Stratford, where she died in 1702. Children: William (twin), born August 8, 1649, died young; Sarah (twin), died 1700; Mary, born November 13, 1651, died June 1, 1735; John, May 20, 1653; Elizabeth, 1658, died February 17, 1698; William, February 8, 1661; Abigail, June 5, 1662, died November 7, 1684; Ephraim, June 2, 1663; David, mentioned below.

(II) Colonel David Goodrich, youngest son of William and Sarah (Marvin) Goodrich, was born May 4, 1667, in Wethersfield, where he died June 23, 1755. He was sergeant and later lieutenant of the Hartford county militia, in service against the Indians, in 1704, and in the campaigns of 1709 he was adjutant quartermaster. In 1712 and 1723 he was on duty in Massachusetts, and in the last year was member of a committee on conduct of the war, and again in 1725, when he held the rank of colonel. During most of the time from 1716 to 1740 he was deputy to the general court; was a member of the council in 1724; most of his life a justice of the peace, and for many years justice of the quorum. He married (first) March 7, 1689, Hannah Wright, born March 10, 1671, died April 27, 1698, daughter of Thomas (2) and Elizabeth (Chittenden) Wright. He married (second) December 1, 1698, Prudence, daughter of Benjamin and Mary Churchill, born July 2, 1678, died May 9, 1752. Children of first marriage: Josiah, born June 15, 1690; Elizabeth, November 19, 1691; Elizur, March 30, 1693; David, mentioned below; Abigail, April 2, 1697. Children of second marriage: Hezekiah, born January 28, 1700; Prudence, born June 18, 1701; Sarah, March 12, 1703; Mary, December 15, 1704; Hannah, August 2, 1707; Hezekiah, June 28, 1709; Jeremiah, baptized September 9, 1710; Anna, February 14, 1712; Zebediah,

November 22, 1713; Benjamin, November 13, 1715; Abigail, January 18, 1718; Charles, August 7, 1720; Millicent, January 23, 1723.

(III) Deacon David (2) Goodrich, third son of Colonel David (1) and Hannah (Wright) Goodrich, was born December 8, 1694, in Wethersfield, and resided in that portion of the ancient town which is now Rocky Hill, where he was deacon of the church forty-six years, and died July 15, 1785, in his ninety-first year. He married, December 31, 1721, Hepzibah, daughter of Jonathan and Mercy (Hubbard) Boardman, born February 16, 1703, died December 9, 1782. Children: Abigail, born October 11, 1722, died 1723; David, September 2, 1724; Alpheus, March 4, 1727; Josiah, mentioned below; Hezekiah, April 9, 1733; Elizur, October 18, 1734; Hepzibah, January 19, 1737; Abigail, March 8, 1739; Mercy, June 17, 1741; Anna, August 29, 1743.

(IV) Josiah Goodrich, third son of Deacon David (2) and Hepzibah (Boardman) Goodrich, was born May 5, 1731, in Rocky Hill, and settled in Pittsfield, Massachusetts. No record of his first marriage appears, but his wife was probably a Hubbard, very likely daughter of one Elijah Hubbard. He married (second) in Wethersfield, February 22, 1766, Mary Hubbard, born 1746, daughter of John and Martha (Hollister) Hubbard, of Glastenbury. Children: Sarah, born February 27, 1751; Josiah, December 23, 1756; Elijah Hubbard, mentioned below; Simeon, September 11, 1760; Allen, October 24, 1762; Jesse, February 9, 1764; Asa, September 2, 1766.

(V) Elijah Hubbard Goodrich, second son of Josiah Goodrich, was born February 9, 1758, and lived in Hinsdale, Massachusetts, where he died November 15, 1826. He married (first) September 8, 1783, Anne Ellsworth, who died February 3, 1789. He married (second) January 12, 1792, Mabel Nicholson. Children of first marriage: Anne, born September 19, 1785; Louisa, February 1, 1789. Children of second marriage: Anne Ellsworth, born March 19, 1793; Elijah Hubbard, October 30, 1794, died 1799; Lavinia, September 21, 1796; Chauncey, September 10, 1798; Elijah Hubbard, mentioned below; Elvira, May 26, 1803; Sophia, September 4, 1805; Julia Eliza, August 12, 1808; Wilhelmina M., June 4, 1810.

(VI) Elijah Hubbard (2) Goodrich, third son of Elijah Hubbard (1) Goodrich, and fifth child of his second wife, Mabel Nicholson, was born September 23, 1800, and lived in Hinsdale, Massachusetts, where he died February 13, 1887; often chosen selectman; represented his town in the legislature. He married,

December 29, 1829, Mary Northrup Washburn. Children: 1. John Ellsworth, mentioned below. 2. Abraham Washburn, born September 15, 1833; was a soldier of the civil war, and a farmer in Russell, Massachusetts. 3. Chauncey, born June 4, 1836; graduated from Williams College in 1861, Andover Theological Seminary in 1864, and was for more than forty-five years a missionary in China. 4. Elijah Hubbard, born November 6, 1838; resided in Hinsdale, where he was a farmer, and served as selectman and a member of the state board of agriculture. 5. Charles Wesley, December 30, 1846; was deputy sheriff of Berkshire county in 1886. 6. Henry Levings, April 12, 1844; resided in Springfield, Massachusetts.

(VII) John Ellsworth Goodrich, eldest child of Elijah Hubbard (2) and Mary N. (Washburn) Goodrich, was born January 19, 1831, in Hinsdale, Massachusetts, and very early developed a taste for study. After due preparation he entered the University of Vermont at Burlington, from which he was graduated in 1853. During the school year, 1853-54, he was principal of Hinsdale Academy, and following this of the Washington County Grammar School, at Montpelier, Vermont, from 1854 to 1856. He graduated at Andover Theological Seminary in 1860, and was chaplain of the First Regiment of Vermont Cavalry in 1864-65. From 1868 to 1870 he was superintendent of the city schools of Burlington, Vermont, and was principal of Kimball Union Seminary at Meriden, New Hampshire, in 1871-72. In the latter year he became professor of English literature and Latin at the University of Vermont, continuing as such until 1877, when he became professor of Latin and Greek; of Latin only in 1889. For thirteen years following 1873 he was librarian of the university; in 1897 he was made Doctor of Divinity by his *alma mater*; in 1902 he became dean of the department of arts; and in 1907 became professor emeritus of Latin. Professor Goodrich continues to reside in Burlington, the city of many beautiful homes, where he is esteemed for his high character and scholarly attainments. He married, February 8, 1869, Ellen Miranda Moody, born August 26, 1840, in Burlington, daughter of Dr. Robert Moody. Children: Mabel, born December 29, 1869, died February 10, 1873; Robert Moody, May 13, 1873, died July 27 of the same year; Chauncey Marsh, April 8, 1875, is a graduate of the University of Vermont and of Harvard University, a civil engineer by profession, and now connected with the Canadian Bridge Company; resides in Detroit, Michigan.

The surname Herrick is of HERRICK very ancient Scandinavian origin, from the baptismal name, Eric, and the spelling is widely varied in form. Tradition says that the family was descended from Eरिकe, a Danish chief, who invaded Britain in the time of King Alfred, and being defeated was compelled with his followers to live in East Anglia, the government of which he held as a fief of the English crown. At the time of the Norman invasion, Eric the Forester resided in Leicestershire and had extensive domains along the sources of the Severn and on the borders of Wales. He resisted William the Conqueror, but after his defeat held commissions in William's army. The lineage of the American ancestor has been traced to

(I) Eyryk, of Great Stretton and Houghton, Leicestershire, a lineal descendant of Eric the Forester. He lived in the reign of Henry III.

(II) Alan Eyryk, son of Eyryk, held two ingates of land at Stretton.

(III) Henry Eyryk, of Stretton, son of Alan Eyryk.

(IV) John Eyryk, son of Henry Eyryk, of Stretton.

(V) Robert Eyryk, of Stretton, married Joanna and they had William, Robert, John and Adlena.

(VI) Sir William Eyryk, knight, of Stretton, attended the prince of Wales in 1356.

(VII) Robert (2) Eyricke, of Houghton, descended from Sir William Eyryk. Children: Robert and Thomas.

(VIII) Thomas Eyrick, of Houghton, died 1518, settled in Leicester. Children: Nicholas, John and Elizabeth.

(IX) John (2) Eyrick or Heyrick, son of Thomas Eyrick, died April 2, 1589, in Leicester. Married Marie, daughter of John Bond; was mayor of Leicester in 1559; had twelve children.

(X) Sir William (2) Herrick, son of John (2) Eyrick or Heyrick, was born in 1557, and died March 2, 1652-53. He was knighted in 1605; was member of Parliament 1601 to 1630; held a position in the Exchequer under Elizabeth; acquired a large fortune and bought Beau Manor Park of the Earl of Essex, county Leicester; was a celebrated goldsmith, principal jeweler to the Crown. At the time of his death William, his son, William, his grandson, and William, his great-grandson, were living. He married, in 1596, Joan, daughter of Richard and Mary (Hilderson) May, of London. Children: William, born 1597; Robert, 1598; Richard, 1600; Thomas, 1602; Elizabeth, 1603; Henry, mentioned be-

low; Roger, Fellow of All Souls College, Oxford; John, 1612; Mary, died aged twenty years; Martha; Dorothy, Elizabeth.

(XI) Henry (2) Herrick, son of Sir William (2) Herrick, was born August 16, 1604, at Beau Manor, Leicestershire. He was the immigrant ancestor. His father wrote as follows concerning his birth: "Thursday, 16th of August, 1604, my wife were brought ahead of a fifthe sonne: Sir David Murray, Mr. John Spelman and my Lady Auston, his gossips. He is nursed at Thissilworth at 2s. 6d. a week. His name is commanded by Prince Henry to be Henry; and Sir John Spelman would need have him John. And that he was named Henry. Lady Aston was wife to Sir Roger Aston, master of the great wardrobe to his Majesty, James I." He came to New England and settled in Salem, where he and his wife were admitted members of the church in 1629. He was admitted a freeman, May 18, 1631, and was a proprietor in 1635. It is said that he was for a time in Virginia. He removed to Wenham and afterward to Beverly, and owned a farm at Bass River. He bought several farms on Birch Plains and Cherry Hill and gave them to his sons. He was among the founders of the First Church of Beverly. His will was dated November 24, 1670, and was proved March 28, 1671. He married Editha Laskin, who was born in 1614, daughter of Hugh Laskin. Children: Thomas; Zachariah, baptized December 25, 1636; Ephraim, mentioned below; Henry, baptized January 16, 1639-40; Joseph, baptized August 6, 1645, died young; Elizabeth, baptized July 4, 1647; John, baptized May 26, 1650; Benjamin, died without issue.

(XII) Ephraim Herrick, son of Henry (2) Herrick, was baptized February 11, 1637-38, and died September 18, 1693. He settled on a farm at Beverly, given to him by his father. He took the freeman's oath, April 29, 1668. He married, July 3, 1661, Mary Cross, of Salem. Children: John, born May 31, 1662; Ephraim, August 13, 1664; Mary, June 14, 1667; Stephen, March 15, 1670; Samuel, mentioned below; Timothy, January 4, 1681; Anna, November 20, 1683.

(XIII) Samuel Herrick, son of Ephraim Herrick, was born at Beverly, June 4, 1675. He settled in 1702 at Preston, Connecticut. He married, in 1698, Mehitable Woodward, of Beverly. Children: Ezekiel, born November 6, 1699; Samuel, March 24, 1703; Stephen, mentioned below; Daniel, December 9, 1708; Joseph, March 1, 1711; Keziah, April 30, 1715; Priscilla, married ——— Kinney, of Preston.

(XIV) Stephen Herrick, son of Samuel

Herrick, was born at Preston, Connecticut, February 12, 1705. He married, November 11, 1726, Phebe Guile. They removed to Dutchess county, New York. Children: Stephen, mentioned below; Freelove, February 22, 1730; Benjamin, December 1, 1731; Joseph, May 5, 1735; Elijah, January 25, 1736-37; Sarah, February 12, 1738-39; Daniel, May 18, 1742; Nathan, November 24, 1743; Ephraim.

(XV) Stephen (2) Herrick, son of Stephen (1) Herrick, was born at Preston, Connecticut, November 10, 1727. He married (first) February 25, 1747, Ann Fargo, of Groton, Connecticut. Children by first wife: Stephen, born August 3, 1748; Phebe, August 22, 1749; William, killed in the battle of Monmouth; Elijah. He married (second) ——. Children by second wife: Jonathan, born October 18, 1760; Amaziah, May 16, 1766; James, mentioned below; Smith; Mary.

(XVI) James Herrick, son of Stephen (2) Herrick, was born in Dutchess county, New York, about 1770. He settled in Fairfield, Franklin county, New York. He was a surveyor. He married ——. Children: Leander, mentioned below; Samuel B., Eliza, Laura, Polly, died young.

(XVII) Leander Herrick, son of James Herrick, was born and died in Fairfield, Vermont. He was a farmer. He married Sappho Hull. Children: Newton, mentioned below; Smith; Euphrasia, married Alonzo Herrick; Jay; Jehial; Augusta, married (first) ——— Bailey, (second) ——— McDowell; Van Buren; Martha; Aylia.

(XVIII) Newton Herrick, son of Leander Herrick, was born in Fairfield, Vermont, April 21, 1826, and died October 11, 1910. He was a farmer in his native town all his active life. In politics he was a Republican, active in local affairs. He had a reputation as a stump speaker. In religion he was a Methodist. He married (first) Cynthia Sherman. He married (second) Melvina Kittell, who was born at Fairfield, 1840, and died in 1907, daughter of Sylvester and ——— (Sweet) Kittell. Child by first wife: Theresa. Children by second wife: Aylia, died in infancy; Clifford, died in infancy; Allie, born 1876, married George Turkington; Maud, born February 14, 1879, married Thomas Wanzer; Newton J., born August 30, 1880; Dr. Harley Sylvester, mentioned below.

(XIX) Dr. Harley Sylvester Herrick, son of Newton Herrick, was born in Fairfield, Vermont, December 7, 1881. He attended the public schools of his native town and Brigham Academy at Bakersfield, from which he graduated in 1901. He studied medicine in the University of Vermont, from which he

was graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1905. He practiced medicine in Westford, Vermont, and in West Hartford, Vermont. In 1911 he came to Richford where he has since been in general practice, and in addition he makes a specialty of diseases of the eye, ear, nose and throat, having graduated from the Chicago College in these diseases in 1907. He married, August 2, 1905, Florence H. Holyoke, daughter of John R. and Sarah (Curtis) Holyoke (see Holyoke VIII). They have no children.

(The Holyoke Line).

(I) Rev. Edward Holyoke, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Tanworth, county Warwick, England. He married, June 18, 1612, Proudence, daughter of Rev. John Stockton, rector of Kinpolt, Leicestershire. He came to Lynn, Massachusetts, before 1638 and was admitted a freeman, March 14, 1638-39. He had power from the general court, March 13, 1638-39, to manage the lands of Lord Brooke. He was granted 5,000 acres by the town of Lynn, also owned land in Reading and Nahant. He was judge of the quarterly court, 1639-43 and 1647-48, representative to the general court for ten sessions, and in 1641 was a patentee of Piscataqua. He sold his share to Robert Saltonstall, October 25, 1644. He was a deputy for Springfield in 1650, though not a resident of that town, of which his son Elizur was a leading citizen. He died at Rumney Marsh, May 4, 1660. His will was dated December 25, 1658, and proved June 25, 1660. He bequeathed to his only son, Elizur, sons-in-law, George Keyser, Thomas Putnam, ——— Andrews, ——— Tuthill, daughter, Hannah Keyser, daughter, Susanna Martyn; kinswoman, Mary Mansfield; kinsman, Thomas Morris, of Newham; cousin, Davis. Children: Elizabeth, married George Keyser; Anna, married Thomas Putnam; John, died in England, March 5, 1635-36; Elizur, mentioned below; Sarah, married ——— Andrews; Mary, married ——— Tuthill; Susanna, married ——— Martyn; Edward, died in 1631, in England.

(II) Captain Elizur Holyoke, son of Rev. Edward Holyoke, was born in England in 1615. Captain Holyoke settled in Springfield, and Mount Holyoke, north of Springfield, Massachusetts, was named for him. He died October 20, 1657, and his stone is the oldest monument in the Springfield Cemetery. His grave was on the present site of the railroad. In 1652 he was appointed commissioner to govern the town of Springfield; in 1662 he was recorder of all courts there; captain in 1663; selectman and deputy to the general court.

He married (first) November 20, 1640, Mary Pynchon, daughter of William Pynchon, one of the founders of Springfield, Massachusetts. He married (second) the widow of Robert Day, of Hartford. Children by first wife: John, born August 5, 1642, graduate of Harvard in 1662, register of deeds, Hampshire; Hannah, July 9, 1644; Samuel, November 4, 1647, captain, second in command at the Turners Falls Fight, 1676; Edward, November 6, 1649, died June 16, 1708; Elizur, mentioned below; Mary, November 14, 1656, married James Russell.

(III) Elizur (2) Holyoke, son of Captain Elizur (1) Holyoke, was born at Springfield, Massachusetts, October 13, 1651, died August 11, 1711. He was a brazier, in business in Boston, and became wealthy and influential. He was one of the founders of the Old South Church of Boston. He married, January 2, 1677, Mary, daughter of Jacob Elliot, of Boston. Children: Elizur, born March 28, 1679, died February, 1701; Edward, September 30, 1680, died young; Mary, September 1, 1681; John, February 10, 1683; Hannah, October 12, 1685, died 1686; Hannah, February 15, 1686, married John Charnock; Edward, June 25, 1689, president of Harvard College; Samuel, June 25, 1689, died 1692; Samuel, March 21, 1693; Sarah, February 2, 1695; Jacob, mentioned below.

(IV) Jacob Holyoke, son of Elizur (2) Holyoke, was born at Boston, Massachusetts, November 6, 1697, died September 19, 1768. He married Susanna Martin, who died July, 1784. Children: Jacob, born June, 1731, died at Jamaica, June, 1747; Edward, December, 1733, died November 29, 1805; Sarah, September, 1735, married John Skinner; Elizur, mentioned below; Mary, July 1, 1741, married James Sherman; John, August 27, 1743, lived at Penobscot; Richard, died August 3, 1769.

(V) Elizur (3) Holyoke, son of Jacob Holyoke, was born September 25, 1739, died September, 1794. He settled in Marlboro and the census of 1790 shows that he was then a resident of that town. He was a cabinetmaker by trade. He married, February 15, 1775, Sarah Gates, of Marlboro. He was a soldier in the revolution. (Massachusetts Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution, vol. viii, p. 201). He was in Captain Daniel Barnes' company, Colonel Jonathan Ward's regiment, April to August, 1775; a corporal in Captain Josiah Chadwick's company, Colonel Richard Gridley's regiment, June to September, 1775; sergeant in Captain Jonathan Rice's company, Colonel Samuel Bullard's regiment (roll dated at Sudbury). Children, born at Marlboro:

Lydia, February 22, 1776; Richard, mentioned below; William, February 23, 1779; Mary, March 23, 1781; Elizabeth, February 18, 1783; Sarah Skinner, February 13, 1785; Martin, baptized November 8, 1789; Jacob, baptized December 4, 1791; Elizur, baptized September 14, 1794; Susan.

(VI) Richard Holyoke, son of Elizur (3) Holyoke, was born at Marlboro, Massachusetts, January 8, 1777. Soon after 1800 he removed to Vermont. He settled in St. Albans, Vermont, where he died at the age of seventy-two years. He married Annis Prince. Children: Josiah, John, Silas Gates, mentioned below; Martin, Almira.

(VII) Silas Gates Holyoke, son of Richard Holyoke, was born in St. Albans, Vermont, April 30, 1816, and died September 6, 1889. He married Jane Soule, of Fairfield, Vermont, born 1826, died 1886, daughter of Solomon Soule. They had one son, John Rollin, mentioned below.

(VIII) John Rollin Holyoke, son of Silas Gates Holyoke, was born at St. Albans, Vermont, June 4, 1844. He married, January 19, 1869, Sarah Curtis, who was born at Burlington, Vermont, November 28, 1847, daughter of Elijah and Caroline (Beals) Curtis. Children: Caroline A., married H. S. Brigham; Florence H., married Dr. Harley Sylvester Herrick (see Herrick XIV).

The surname Willard was in use as a personal name from ancient times. It was also a place name in England, and the coat-of-arms used by many branches of the family was: Argent a chevron sable between three fish reels proper five ermine spots. Crest: A griffin's head erased or. Motto: *Gaudet patientia duris*.

(I) Richard Willard, grandfather of the American immigrant, was a yeoman at Brenchley, England, where he died leaving a will dated September 18, 1558, proved October 24, 1558. Children: Robert; Alexander; George; Richard, mentioned below; Andrew, Symon, Thomas, William, Alice, Agnes.

(II) Richard (2), son of Richard (1) Willard, resided at Horsemonden, county Kent, England. He married Catherine ———, who was buried March 11, 1559. He married (second) Margery ———, who died December 12, 1608. He married (third) January 17, 1610, Joan Morebread, who was buried February 25, 1617. His will mentioned children George, Mary, Elizabeth, Margery, Catherine, Richard; brother Thomas Willard; brother-in-law Thomas Humphrey; son Symon and sister-in-law Mary Davy. Children: Richard, died

young; Thomas, baptized May 6, 1593, buried January 15, 1608; Edward, baptized March 21, 1611-12, buried April 16, 1612; John, baptized March 3, 1612-13, buried June 20, 1613; George; George; Mary; Elizabeth; Margery; Catherine, baptized August 30, 1607; Richard; Simon.

(III) Major Simon Willard, son of Richard (2) Willard, was the immigrant ancestor, born at Horsemonden, Kent, England, 1605, baptized December 4, 1614. He was a soldier in Kent when a young man. He came to New England in 1634, April, on the same ship with Dolor Davis, his brother-in-law, who married Margery Willard. He was a merchant and began to trade with the Indians as soon as he was fairly established at Cambridge. David, who was the progenitor of many distinguished Massachusetts families, settled on the farm adjoining, on the Brighton side of the Charles river. Willard acquired a thousand acres, bounded by the farm of Davis, Charles river and Boston town line. He had many grants of land from time to time. He was one of the founders and first settlers of Concord and was the first deputy to the general court elected in December, 1636, serving every year after that until 1664, excepting 1643-47 and 1648, and was elected but declined to serve in 1654. He was a member of the council fifteen years, and for twenty-two years an assistant. He was given a patent by the general court in 1641 for trading with the Indians and collecting tribute from them. He was appointed magistrate, and during his life attended between seventy and eighty terms of the county court, his first term beginning November 28, 1654, his last April 4, 1678. For forty years he was active in military life. He rose to the rank of major, and commanded the provincial troops against the Indians. Both in military and civil life he became one of the most famous men of the province. He led the expedition against the Narragansetts in 1655, and was at Brookfield and Hadley in King Philip's war, leading the Middlesex regiment. The town of Lancaster invited him by a personal letter dated February 7, 1658-59, to make his home in that town, promising lands and privileges. He decided to locate in Lancaster and sold out his Concord estates to Captain Thomas Marshall, of Lynn, in 1659. His first home in Lancaster was near the opening of the present Center road, bounded on two sides by the Nashua river, and commanding a superb view of the valley and surrounding country. He lived there twelve years, and in 1670-71, removed to the large farm in the south part of Groton, where in 1671-72 he served as

chairman of the committee to seat the meeting house. In 1673 he was chairman of the Groton selectmen. He had a fine farm at Still River, now Harvard, and doubtless moved to Groton in order to be nearer this property. He left Lancaster enjoying peace and good order, though King Philip's war was soon to devastate the country. In civil life Major Willard was a surveyor, and was often called upon to fix town boundaries. He died of influenza, an epidemic occurring in 1676. He was one of the most conspicuous and honored men of his day, and he died at the close of King Philip's war, after reaping his greatest triumphs, April 24, 1676. He was a stalwart Puritan, conscientious and of sound understanding, of brave and enduring spirit. He had wealth as well as honor, bringing to this country an ample patrimony, giving large amounts of land to his children and leaving 1,300 acres besides other property at his death. Yet his widow petitioned the general court for reimbursement for losses occasioned by Indian wars, stating that the Major often said that he had lost a thousand pounds in this way. The court answered this petition by a grant of a thousand acres to be divided among the six youngest children. He was buried April 27, 1676, and the inventory of his estate was filed later by Mrs. Willard. He married (first) Mary Sharpe, born 1614, at Horsemonden, daughter of Henry and Jane (Field) Sharpe. He married (second) Elizabeth Dunster, sister of Henry Dunster, first president of Harvard College. He married (third) Mary Dunster, sister of Elizabeth Dunster. His widow married Deacon Joseph Noyes, of Sudbury. His children were by the first and third wives: Mary, married Joshua Edmunds; Elizabeth, died young; Elizabeth, married Robert Blood; Dorothy, died young; Josiah. Born in Concord: Samuel, January 31, 1639-40; Sarah, June 27, 1642; Abovehope, October 30, 1646; Simon, November 23, 1649; Mary, September 7, 1653; Henry, mentioned below; John, February 12, 1656-57; Daniel, December 29, 1658. Born at Lancaster: Joseph, January 4, 1660-61; Benjamin, 1665; Hannah, October 6, 1666; Jonathan, December 14, 1669.

(IV) Henry, son of Major Simon Willard, was born at Concord, Massachusetts, June 4, 1655 and died in 1701. He married (first) Mary Lakin, July 18, 1674; (second) in 1689, Dorcas Cutler, who married (second) Benjamin Bellows. Henry lived at Groton and Lancaster. Children by first wife: Henry, born April 11, 1675; Simon, October 8, 1778; John, September 3, 1782; Mary; Hezekiah, mentioned below; Joseph, 1685; Sarah. Chil-

dren, born at Stillriver, by second wife: Samuel, May 31, 1790; James, Josiah, Abigail, Jonathan, Susanna Tabitha.

(V) Hezekiah, son of Henry Willard, was born about 1680, in Groton. He married, in 1712, Anna Wilder. Children, born in what is now Harvard, formerly Groton or Lancaster: Thomas, mentioned below; Phineas, born October 22, 1714; Hezekiah, baptized May 26, 1717; Anna, baptized April 3, 1720; Mary, baptized December 22, 1722; Ephraim, born October 13, 1726; Elizabeth, January 28, 1730-31.

(VI) Thomas, son of Hezekiah Willard, was born in 1713. He lived at Harvard. He married (first) Sarah Gibson; (second) Sarah Fletcher. Children, born at Harvard, by first wife: Timothy, born December 9, 1733; Rebecca, February 24, 1737; Stephen, January 3, 1739; Solomon, August 29, 1740; Samuel, July 5, 1742; Thomas, April 13, 1749; Gibson, October 13, 1750, had a son Reuben, settled in Chesterfield, New Hampshire; Reuben, mentioned below. Children by second wife: Stephen, October 17, 1768; Sarah, September 1, 1770; Rebecca, May 9, 1773; Hannah, March 1, 1775; Sybil, November 15, 1778.

(VII) Reuben, son of Thomas Willard, was born at Harvard, November 15, 1755. He married there, January 3, 1775, Catherine Parkhurst. He was a soldier in the revolution. In 1775 he was a private from Fitchbury, in Captain Josiah Stearns' company, Colonel Ephraim Doolittle's regiment (twenty-fourth). He enlisted from Harvard in 1779 in the Continental service, Captain Davis' company, Colonel Whitney's regiment. He gave his age as twenty-three, height six feet, complexion light. He left Harvard and probably settled in or near Barnstead, New Hampshire. His name is not found in the census of 1790. Reuben and Josiah Willard of Barnstead were doubtless his sons. The birth of neither is recorded at Harvard or Barnstead.

(VIII) Reuben (2), son of Reuben (1) Willard, was born about 1777-80. He settled in Barnstead. Among the descendants of the Willards of Barnstead, according to the history of that town at the time of the celebration, was Mrs. John Willard, and Richard Willard, of Sutton, Vermont. The history of Caledonia county states that Josiah, of Barnstead, came to Sutton, Vermont, with the early settlers in 1804, married Mary —, and had David B., Mary, Charles W., Roanna. Reuben Willard married Abigail Chesly, born probably in Barnet, Vermont. Children: Richard, mentioned below; Nancy, married Josiah Dean, farmer of Sutton; Moses, married Martha Hastings, of Barton; Samuel, of

Sheffield or Barton, had a son Oliver, of Barton, and Paul, of Sheffield; Sally; Mary; Paul.

(IX) Richard (3), son of Reuben (2) Willard, was born at Barnstead, November 26, 1812. He married, at Sutton, Vermont, November 30, 1837, Mary Eastman, born there, July 27, 1810, died there, in September, 1899, daughter of Stephen (Stephen, Roger, Roger, John, Roger Eastman) (p. 510, vol. ii, Eastman Genealogy). Richard Willard was a Democrat in politics; member of the Free Baptist Church. Children, all born in Sutton: 1. John Eastman, mentioned below. 2. Reuben Nelson, June 9, 1840, resides at Wheelock, Vermont, a retired farmer; a Free Mason. 3. Charles W., born August 4, 1842; married Ella Bemis, of Lyndon; resides at Sutton. 4. George R., born September 15, 1844; married, January 15, 1874, Adelaide Fisher, of Lyndon; resided at Sutton, then at Thetford, now at Lebanon, New Hampshire; children: Jack H., born December 27, 1874; Olive A., January 5, 1877; Mary J., August 1, 1880. 5. Stephen, died young. 6. Rachel, died young.

(X) John Eastman, son of Richard (3) Willard, was born at Sutton, Vermont, June 12, 1838, died at Norwich, Vermont, May 17, 1905. He attended the public schools of Sutton and the Glover Academy, Vermont. He followed farming in Sutton all his life except for the last few years, which he spent in Norwich, Vermont, and Hanover, New Hampshire. In politics he was a Democrat. He was town clerk of Sutton from 1871 to 1900; selectman for ten years; town treasurer for twelve years; lister for many years; and justice of the peace. He was the candidate of his party for representative on several occasions, and always lacked but a few votes of election, despite the fact that his party was in a hopeless minority. He was constable of Sutton, 1869-71. He was a member of the Masonic Lodge at Burke; of St. Johnsbury Chapter, Royal Arch Masons, and the Commandery; of Sutton Grange, Patrons of Husbandry.

He married (first) Laurestin Ruggles, born in Sutton, July 22, 1839, died there, August 31, 1872. He married (second) Sarah (Weare) Smith, born at Lisbon, New Hampshire, August 18, 1842, died at Hanover, New Hampshire, March 27, 1903, daughter of John Weare, of Lisbon, and Abigail (Colby) Weare (see Weare VI). Her parents were both members of the Free Baptist Church. She was the widow of Orson Smith, of New Hampshire. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Willard: 1. Harley Richard, mentioned below. 2. Wilbur John, born April 16, 1876; married, June, 1900, Maud Hall, of Lyndon; resides at Dal-

roy, Alberta; he was a farmer, for many years a railway mail clerk, graduate of the Lyndon Institute, 1895; children: Read Wilbert, born July 24, 1901; Forest Eastman, January 26, 1907; Marjory Pauline, June 22, 1909; Priscilla Hall, January 5, 1912. 3. Ira Orlando, born June 14, 1881; married, 1905, Inez George, of Fairlee; resides at White River Junction; he was a graduate of Lyndon Institute, 1900, and of Dartmouth College, 1904; a railway mail clerk between White River Junction and Boston; children: Hazel Vivian, born February 24, 1908; Bernard Elwyn, September 26, 1911.

(XI) Harley Richard, son of John Eastman Willard, was born at Sutton, Vermont, March 13, 1875. He attended the public schools and was graduated from the Lyndon Institute in 1894. He taught school at Sutton in 1894-95. He then entered Dartmouth College, from which he was graduated in the class of 1899 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. In 1902 he received the degree of Master of Arts. In 1910 he received the same degree from Yale University, and in 1912 the degree of Doctor of Philosophy. He was principal of the graded and high schools of Orleans, Vermont, 1899-1900; assistant in physics at Dartmouth, 1900-02; instructor in mathematics at Kenyon Military Academy, Gambier, Ohio, 1902-04; instructor in mathematics at the University of Maine, 1904-07; assistant professor, 1907-09; University Fellow, Yale University, 1909-11; instructor in mathematics at Yale College, 1911-12; assistant professor of mathematics, University of Maine, 1912-13, and now associate professor. He was superintendent of schools in Sutton for two years. In politics he is a Democrat. He is a member of the Chi Phi fraternity of Dartmouth, of the Phi Beta Kappa of Dartmouth, the Phi Kappa Phi of the University of Maine and the Sigma Psi of Yale. He attends the Congregational church. His thesis for the master's degree, written in collaboration with Professor L. E. Woodman, was entitled "Radiations Emitted by a Right Vibrator," published in the "Physical Review," January, 1904. His thesis for the doctor's degree, entitled "On a Family of Oscillating Orbits of Short Period," was published in the monthly notices of the Royal Astronomical Society, April, 1913.

Professor Willard married (first) July 16, 1903, at Barnard, Vermont, Leona Alice Adams, born at Barnard, February 7, 1878, died July 10, 1906, in Orono, Maine, daughter of Owen O. and Alice (Perry) Adams, of Barnard, Vermont. He married (second) August 16, 1911, at Medford, Massachusetts,

Elma Marguerite Cook, born in Illinois, January 18, 1886, graduate of the Bangor, Maine, high school, 1905, studied also in the Shaw Business College. She is a member of the Congregational church. By his second wife Professor Willard has one child, Richard John, born at Southwest Harbor, Maine, October 10, 1912.

(The Weare Line).

†(I) Hon. Nathaniel Weare, son of Nathaniel Weare, was born in England in 1631. He settled in Newbury, Massachusetts, but in 1661-62 removed to Hampton, New Hampshire. His home was at what is now called Fogg's Corner, Seabrook. A handsome elm that he set out was living at last accounts. He was most influential in town and province. For twenty years he was a councillor, resigning in 1715 on account of his age. In 1694-95 he was chief justice of the supreme court. He was justice of the peace and quorum until he retired and held various town offices. He died May 13, 1718. He used the family coat-of-arms on his seal. It is the armorial of the Devonshire Weares, described: Argent on a bend vert, between six crosses crosslet fitchee gules, three croziers or. He married, December 3, 1656, Elizabeth, daughter of Richard Swayne (Swain). Children: Elizabeth, born January 5, 1658; Peter, November 15, 1660; Mary, September 2, 1663; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Hannah, January 7, 1673; Meritable.

(II) Nathaniel (2), son of Nathaniel (1) Weare, was born at Hampton, August 29, 1669. He was justice of the peace eight years, justice of the supreme court four years, speaker of the house in 1727, reelected in 1728, but declined on account of differences with Governor Wentworth. He dealt extensively in Maine lands and had a mill at North Yarmouth. His home was in what is now Seabrook. He married (first) November 17, 1692, Huldah, daughter of John Hersey, (second) August 24, 1703, Mary Wait. Children: Daniel, mentioned below; Peter, January 16, 1695; John, November 12, 1696; Hannah, January 12, 1699; Huldah, January 16, 1701; Nathan, September 22, 1705; Mary, November 19, 1706; Mercy, March 22, 1708; Sarah, July 5, 1709; Elizabeth, October 11, 1711; Meschech, January 16, 1713; Abigail, May 17, 1716; Meritable, December 18, 1720.

(III) Daniel, son of Nathaniel (2) Weare, was born at Hampton, September 12, 1693. He married (first) January 29, 1719, Abigail, daughter of Jacob Green; (second) Mary, daughter of Captain Joseph Taylor. Children: Nathaniel, born September 2, 1725; Daniel,

July 3, 1728, settled in Chester, New Hampshire; Joseph Taylor, mentioned below; Nathaniel, January 5, 1734.

(IV) Joseph Taylor, son of Daniel Weare, was born June 3, 1731. He lived at Hampton, removed to Orford, New Hampshire. He married, February 7, 1751, Sarah, daughter of Captain Ephraim Marston. Children: Mary Taylor, baptized September 24, 1752; Joseph, October 7, 1754; Daniel, mentioned below; and others probably.

(V) Daniel (2), son of Joseph Taylor Weare, was born at Hampton, April 22, 1757, died March 20, 1835. He married, November 23, 1785, Betty, daughter of Captain Morris Hobbs. The census shows that he had two males over sixteen, one under that age and two females in his family, in 1790. Children: Taylor, born October 1, 1786; John, mentioned below; and others. Daniel Weare was a soldier in the revolution, 1775-78. He lived at Lisbon and Whitefield, New Hampshire.

(VI) John, son of Daniel (2) Weare, was born about 1800, died June 6, 1866. He married Abigail Colby, born September 23, 1810, died February 7, 1882. Children: 1. Mary, born September 8, 1832; resides at Lisbon; married George Guernsey, a carpenter; children: Nellie, married David Smith, a carpenter, lives at West Burke, Vermont; Asa Guernsey, a farmer of Lisbon; Abbie, deceased. 2. Enoch, born June 22, 1835; resides at Selma, California; retired lumberman; married ———; children: Cora, married Lee Hedges, of Selma; Elfie, deceased; Della, married Charles Walker. 3. Lucy, born June 24, 1837; married Willis Thayer; children: Wildie Thayer, graduate of Bates College, 1899, newspaper correspondent of Lowell; Hattie Thayer, married Bert Smith, since deceased; Elgie Thayer, married (second) True Thurber, a farmer. 4. Harriet, born December 20, 1839, of Everett, Massachusetts; married (first) Aaron Smith, (second) Stephen Ladd, of Victory, Vermont; children: Orson Smith, police officer; Everett Smith; Ora Smith, of Miles City, Montana, a machinist. 5. Sarah, born August 18, 1842; married John Eastman Willard (see Willard X). 6. Martha, born May 31, 1844; resides at Lisbon; married (first) Carthan Taylor; children: William Taylor, a horse dealer, Lancaster, New Hampshire; Charles Taylor, farmer of Kirby, Vermont; she married (second) Mason Hovey, (third) Miles Bowles. 7. William, born July 24, 1846; a farmer. 8. Jane, June 25, 1848, died in girlhood. 9. Emma, born June 13, 1851; resides at Sutton; married Lucius Tilton; child: Alvah Lucius Tilton, farmer; resides in Sutton, Vermont. 10. Ira,

born October 23, 1854, of Exeter, New Hampshire; blacksmith by trade, now with the Grand Union Tea Company; married ——— and had son Enoch.

George Adams, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England. He settled in Watertown, Massachusetts, as early as 1645. He was a proprietor of Nashuway or Lancaster in 1647 and he sold land in Watertown, November 4, 1664, and removed to Cambridge. He was a glover by trade. He died October 10, 1696, and administration was granted on his estate to the widow, Frances, October 28, 1696. Children: John, born October 16, 1645; Daniel, mentioned below; Joseph, March 6, 1657; George; Mary; and perhaps others.

(II) Daniel Adams, son of George Adams, was born about 1650. According to Savage's Genealogical Dictionary, he was mentioned in the probate of his father's estate. He had a son Benjamin, mentioned below.

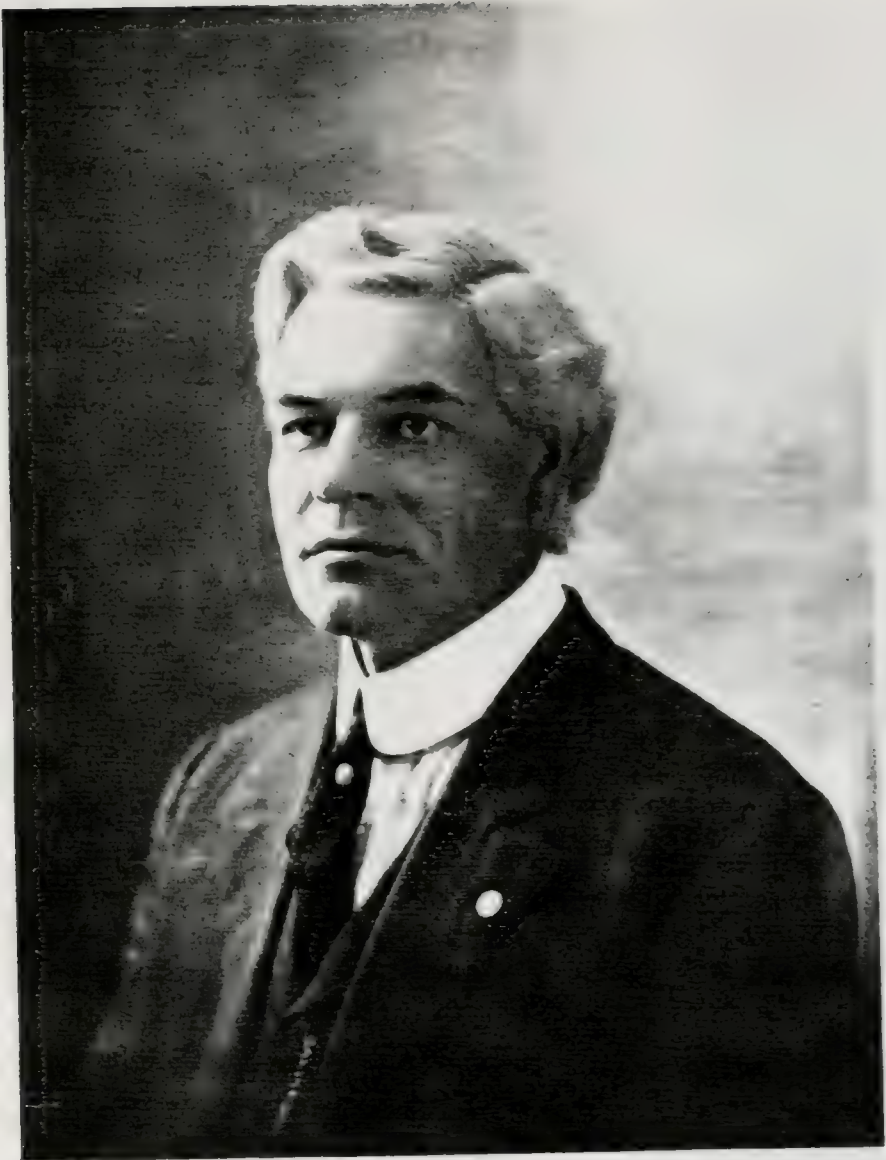
(III) Captain Benjamin Adams, son of Daniel Adams, married and had a son Timothy, mentioned below.

(IV) Timothy Adams, son of Captain Benjamin Adams, married and a son Benjamin, mentioned below.

(V) Benjamin (2) Adams, son of Timothy Adams, was born January 2, 1738, died January 3, 1816. He was an early settler in Vermont. He served in the revolution in Captain Zebadiah Dewey's company in 1781. Joseph Adams was in the same company. He married Hannah Dyer, who died January 3, 1824, aged eighty-two years. Children: Hannah, died May 12, 1840, aged eighty years; Benjamin, born October 30, 1765; Friend, mentioned below; Celia, born August 6, 1773, died in 1864; Sterling, born March 19, 1778; Rhoda Baker.

(VI) Friend Adams, son of Benjamin (2) Adams, was born November 16, 1770, died April 19, 1839. He married (first) Betsey Stagg; (second) Arethusa Willard, born November 30, 1799, died December 18, 1838. Children by first wife: Edrick, mentioned below; Hiram; Daniel; Harry; Elizabeth. Children by second wife: Elizabeth, born May 30, 1821; Charles, August, 1823, died January 10, 1901; John Q., January 15, 1826, died May 27, 1831; Inez, November 15, 1832; Anson F., July 7, 1838, died January 4, 1875.

(VII) Edrick Adams, son of Friend Adams, was born in Panton, Vermont, November 10, 1810, died April 3, 1882. He was a farmer in Vergennes, Vermont, and in Addison, that state. He married Marion Helen Murray, born January 30, 1817, died January 29, 1874. Children: John Quincy, born October 25,



T. F. Gaultman.

1838, died January 10, 1893; Isadore, July 1, 1840; Ella, September 12, 1842, died November 19, 1889; Edrick, mentioned below; Emma, February 24, 1846; Andrew Murray, 1848, died in August, 1870; Winfred Scott, September 1, 1851; Casper Willie, December 9, 1852; Minnehaha, August 7, 1856, died May 8, 1870.

(VIII) Edrick (2) Adams, son of Edrick (1) Adams, was born at Vergennes, Vermont, December 4, 1844, died July 15, 1912, in Addison, Vermont. He attended the public schools in West Addison, whither he went with his parents in early childhood. He completed his education at Fairfax Institute. He enlisted in the civil war, December 14, 1863, and was mustered out of service, August 25, 1865, at Fort Foote, Maryland, ranking as corporal of Company C, First Battalion Vermont Heavy Artillery. At the close of the war he returned to Addison and engaged in farming. He was a man of great influence in the community, a student of public affairs, a reader of many books, a keen thinker. He possessed a brilliant intellect and many sterling qualities of heart and mind. In politics he was a Republican and a staunch supporter of the candidates and policies of his party. He represented his town in the state legislature in 1888 and served on important committees. In 1890 he was appointed to a position in the office of the sergeant-at-arms of the legislature. He was made deputy collector and inspector of customs and served during the Harrison administration, having headquarters at Montreal. He held successively nearly every public office within the gift of his townsmen. For many years he was a justice of the peace. He was on the school board and overseer of the poor at the time of his death. He was a member of the Grand Army of the Republic. He married, February 22, 1866, Annette Van Cuyler, born at Panton, Vermont, April 16, 1846, daughter of Aaron and Catherine (Gardner) Van Cuyler, granddaughter of Jacob and Rachel (Cousins) Van Cuyler, and great-granddaughter of Henry Van Cuyler, who lived at Hoo-sick, New York, and died there at the age of one hundred and seven years. Children of Edrick and Annette Adams: Friend, born December 27, 1866; Perley, August 25, 1868; Archie W., September 12, 1870, died October 25, 1870; Kate M., December 21, 1871; Helen M., December 30, 1876; Benjamin Dyer, mentioned below; Mary Hazen, July 11, 1882; Bertha Inez, May 17, 1884, died April 13, 1890; Margaret Frances, June 28, 1890, died September 17, 1891.

(IX) Dr. Benjamin Dyer Adams, son of Edrick (2) Adams, was born in Addison, Vermont, September 4, 1878. He attended the

public schools of his native town. He received his medical education in the University of Vermont, from which he was graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1908. He was interne in the Mary Fletcher Hospital and for a year and a half was state sanitary inspector. He attended clinics in New York and Boston and began to practice medicine in 1912 at Burlington, Vermont. He is a member of the Burlington County Medical Society, the Vermont State Medical Society and the American Medical Association.

Patrick Gartland was a native of the parish of Carrickmacross, in the county of Lough, Ireland, died at St. Albans, Vermont, at the age of sixty-nine years. He was educated in the schools of his native land. He learned the trade of wool dyer in Ireland and worked as a journeyman for several years. In 1839 he came to America and located first at Crown Point, New York, working for seven years or more in the iron smelting works. Thence he went to Franklin county, Vermont, and followed farming in the town of Fairfield. In 1869 he removed to St. Albans, Vermont, where he lived to the time of his death. He was employed in the gas works at St. Albans and by dint of energy, industry and general ability rose to the responsible position of superintendent. He married, at Fairfield, Vermont, Mary Brennan, born in 1829 in the parish of Dundock, county Lough, Ireland, died at St. Albans, Vermont, in February, 1912. Children: Mary C.; Elizabeth J.; Alice L., died young; Edward Patrick, resides in Denver, Colorado; Thomas Francis, mentioned below.

(II) Dr. Thomas Francis Gartland, son of Patrick Gartland, was born at St. Albans, Vermont, June 9, 1869. He attended the public schools there and St. Joseph's College, Burlington, Vermont. He received his medical education in the University of Vermont, from which he was graduated in 1893 with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He spent a year in the office of Dr. Jenne, of St. Albans, and then began to practice at White River Junction on his own account and he has continued there with abundant success to the present time. He is a member of the American Medical Association, the Windsor County Medical Society, the Vermont State Medical Society, and the New England Association of Railway Surgeons. He is local surgeon of the Central Vermont railroad and of the Boston & Maine Railroad Company. He is a member of the Knights of Columbus, the Catholic Order of Foresters and the Modern Woodmen of America. He married, June 23, 1897, Agnes Cath-

erine, daughter of Patrick and Ann (Fitzpatrick) Trainor, of St. Johnsbury, Vermont (see Trainor I). They have had no children.

(The Trainor Line).

(I) Patrick Trainor was born in Ireland and was educated there. Late in the forties, when he had just reached his majority, he came to this country and made his home at St. Johnsbury, Vermont. He entered the employ of the Fairbanks Scale Company and continued for a period of fifty years. After he retired from active labor he made his home at White River Junction, Vermont, and died there. He married Ann Fitzpatrick, born in Kilkenny, Ireland, in 1834, died at St. Johnsbury, Vermont, in 1902. Children: Thomas; Emma, married Dr. Brasson; Mary, married George M. Lee; Agnes Catherine, married Dr. Thomas Frances Gartland (see Gartland II); William H.; John Raymond, mentioned below.

(II) John Raymond, son of Patrick Trainor, was born December 27, 1878, at St. Johnsbury, Vermont. He was graduated from the University of Ottawa, Canada, with the degree of Bachelor of Laws in 1900 and admitted to the bar in Vermont in the same year. He removed to Hartford, Connecticut, and was admitted to the bar in that state in 1902. After practicing in Hartford for three years he came to White River Junction, where he opened a law office in 1906 and where he has practiced since then. He has been successful in his profession and prominent in various other lines of business. He is a director of the Sharon Power Company, and of the Green Mountain Crafts Shops at Post Mill, Vermont. At the present time he is state's attorney. He has been a school director. He is a member of the Benevolent and Protective Order of Elks and of Modern Woodmen of America.

WILLSON Samuel Warner Willson was born in Vergennes, Vermont, and removed to Louisville, St.

Lawrence county, New York, where he was one of the early settlers. He died there in 1871. Child, Jeremiah, mentioned below.

(II) Jeremiah Willson, son of Samuel Warner Willson, was born about 1808, in Louisville, died in 1884-85. He was a farmer all his active life. He married (first) Annie Wells, (second) Louisa Polly, daughter of John Polly, of Massena, New York. Child by first wife, Jeremiah. Children by second wife: John B., mentioned below; Frankie.

(III) John B. Willson, son of Jeremiah Willson, was born in 1848, in Louisville, New York, died August 12, 1893. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. In

early life he followed farming, but afterward owned and operated butter factories. He was also the proprietor of a hotel in Louisville, and was a prosperous merchant for many years in that town. In politics he was a Republican. For several years he was supervisor of the town, and he held various town offices. He married (first) Nancy Hume, born about 1850, died in 1872, daughter of John and Dolly (Bowles) Hume. He married (second) Augusta Schoof. Child by first wife: 1. Walter Fred, born December 14, 1869, in Louisville, assisted his father in the store and succeeded to the business, which since 1909 has been under the firm name of W. F. Willson & Company; he has also been in the creamery business, in lumbering and agriculture; he is an independent Democrat, has been supervisor of the town of Louisville for eleven years, and was appointed county superintendent of highways of St. Lawrence county; is a director and president of the First National Bank of Massena; a member of Massena Lodge, No. 513, Free and Accepted Masons, of Massena, and of Royal Arch Chapter. Children of John B. Willson by second wife: 2. John B., born November 23, 1878; general manager of the Willard Manufacturing Company, St. Albans, Vermont; married Susan Brainard. 3. Leo Frank, mentioned below. 4. Leon C., deceased.

(IV) Leo Frank Willson, son of John B. Willson, was born at Louisville, New York, February 2, 1884. He attended the public schools of his native town and the St. Albans high school, from which he graduated in the class of 1902. He entered St. Lawrence University, Canton, New York, and was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in 1906. He has been assistant general manager of the Willard Manufacturing Company since 1906. Mr. Willson married, October 4, 1911, Lois Fonda, daughter of Frank Wilton and Jane (Jones) Fonda, of St. Albans. Child, Elizabeth Jane, born June 18, 1913.

MORTON George Morton, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Austerfield, Yorkshire, England, and baptized there February 12, 1599. He came to America in the ship "Ann" in 1623, in the same ship with Thomas Morton, believed to be his brother. Both their families settled at Plymouth, Massachusetts. Thomas Morton later settled at Dartmouth, Massachusetts, of which he was one of the original purchasers. George Morton lived less than a year after his arrival and died in June, 1624. He married, at Leydon, Holland, July 23, 1612, Julia Ann or Juliana Carpenter, daughter of Alexander Carpenter. The Carpenter family belonged to

Wrrington, Somersetshire, England. Juliana (Carpenter) Morton died February 19, 1665-66, aged eighty-one years. Eight lots were assigned to Alexander and Experience Carpenter in Plymouth. George Morton is presumed to be the editor of the valuable book usually called "Mourt's Relation." (See Dr. Young, Chron. of Pilgrims, p. 113, and Dr. Felt's Annals of Salem). This book is made of contributions from Robert Cushman, John Robinson, William Bradford and Edward Winslow, covering much the same ground as Governor Bradford's work. It was published by John Bellamie in London in 1622. George Morton wrote the introduction only, and signed his name G. Mourt. His son Nathaniel, in his "New England Memorial" (Cambridge, Mass., 1669, page 48), says of his father:

Mr. George Morton was a pious, gracious servant of God and very faithful in whatsoever public employment he was entrusted withal, and an unfeigned well-willer and according to his sphere and condition a suitable promoter of the common good and growth of the plantation of New Plimouth, laboring to still the discontents that sometimes would arise among some spirits, by occasion of the difficulties of these new beginnings; but it pleased God to put a period to his days soon after arrival in New England, not surviving a full year after his coming ashore. With much comfort and peace he fell asleep in the Lord in the month of June. Anno 1624.

The "New England Memorial" contains some of the matter published in "Mourt's Relation." Mr. Morton appears to have been an agent of the Leyden colony in London at the time the book was published. As to his ancestry there is reason to believe that he was the George Morton of the family of Anthony Morton, of Bawtry. Children: Nathaniel, born about 1613; Patience, about 1615; John, about 1615; Sarah, about 1618; Ephraim, mentioned below.

(II) Ephraim Morton, son of George Morton, was born, according to tradition, during the voyage to America, and died September 7, 1693. He married (first) in 1644, Ann Cooper, who died September 1, 1691. He married (second) October, 1692, Mary Harlow, widow, daughter of Robert Shelly, of Scituate, Massachusetts. Mr. Morton was a prominent man, and served in the council of war; was prominent in the militia, colonel of his regiment; was deputy to the general court for twenty-eight years, from 1657, and again under the new charter in 1692. He was deacon of the church, and was succeeded in that office by his son, George Morton. Children: George, died August 2, 1727, in the eighty-second year of his age; Ephraim, born January 27, 1648-49; Rebecca, March 15, 1651; Josiah,

1653; Nathaniel; Eleazer, mentioned below; Thomas, born 1667; Patience, married John Nelson.

(III) Eleazer Morton, son of Ephraim Morton, had the following children: Eleazer, Ann, Nathaniel, mentioned below; Rebecca.

(IV) Nathaniel Morton, son of Eleazer Morton, was born in 1695. His children were: Elizabeth, born 1720; Nathaniel, 1723; Eleazer, 1725; Ichabod, mentioned below; Seth.

(V) Ichabod Morton, son of Nathaniel Morton, was born in 1726, died in 1809. He married Deborah Morton, daughter of Ebenezer and Mary (Foster) Morton. Children: Sarah, married John Barrows; Eleazer, born 1752; Elisha, 1754; Elizabeth, 1756, died 1757; Molly, 1758, married Ichabod Cushman; John, mentioned below; Elizabeth, 1765, married, 1798, Elisha Thomas; Ichabod, 1766; Deborah, 1767; Nathaniel, 1769; Clark, 1771; Mordecai, 1773.

(VI) John Morton, son of Ichabod Morton, was born in Middleboro, Massachusetts, in 1763, died in Salisbury, Vermont, December 23, 1856. He served in the war of the revolution as a private, enlisting twice in Rhode Island; first in Captain Abner Browne's company, Colonel Ebenezer White's regiment; second in Captain Henry Prince's company, Colonel Theophilus Cotton's regiment. Two of his brothers also served. He was present at the burning of New Bedford in 1781. In 1807 he moved to Salisbury, Vermont, where he organized the militia company, and in the war of 1812, he became captain of the "Silver Grays," seventy-seven men who took part in the battle of Plattsburg, in 1814. He married (first) in 1785, Betsey Foster. He married (second) in 1787, Elizabeth Leonard. Children, all by second wife: John, born November 2, 1788; William, September 10, 1790; James Leonard, mentioned below; Elizabeth Tisdale, August 2, 1802, married John Dyer; Jane Martin, November 27, 1804.

(VII) James Leonard Morton, son of John Morton, was born in Middleboro, Massachusetts, December 3, 1793, died in St. Albans, Vermont, in November, 1862. He was a farmer and cooper, and also was interested in military affairs, being adjutant-general of the state militia. He married, October 16, 1816, Maria Manning, born in Woodstock, Connecticut, February 26, 1799. Children, all born in Salisbury, Vermont: Mary Caroline, November 21, 1817, died 1839; George Augustus, December 18, 1819; James Oscar, January 2, 1822, died 1888; Walter Henry, February 2, 1824; Elizabeth Jane, March 10, 1826, married Elkanah Haight; Henry George, mentioned below; Sarah Maria, July 16, 1831, mar-

died ——— Sweeney; Clarissa Henrietta, January 20, 1833; Edward Augustus, twin, March 6, 1837, died January 14, 1906; Ellen Augusta, twin, March 6, 1837, died 1856.

(VIII) Henry George Morton, son of James Leonard Morton, was born in Salisbury, Vermont, September 13, 1829, died in St. Albans, Vermont, October 27, 1913. He received a common school education, and then for twenty years had an extensive business as a painter, employing labor, and working in Georgia, Burlington, Swanton and St. Albans, Vermont. He settled in St. Albans in 1857, and resided there the remainder of his life. In 1868 he went into the clothing business, which he sold out after several years to his son, C. H. Morton. He then engaged in the lumbering business, and also dealt in real estate, until he retired from active business life. He was a director in the Franklin County Bank and for a time was its president. He never sought political preferment, but was candidate for state senator at one time, and served as justice of the peace. He was held in the highest esteem and was an honored citizen in every sense of the word. In politics he was a Democrat, and in religion an Episcopalian. For thirty years he was a member of the vestry of the Episcopal church and he also was senior warden.

He married, March 1, 1855, Hannah Blake, born in Milton, Vermont, November 20, 1835, daughter of William N. and Grace (Tomber-son) Blake. Children: 1. Leonard James, born January 11, 1856; merchant in St. Albans; married, September 17, 1879, Emma Learnard; child, Bessie L., born December 1, 1883, married, June 19, 1912, Stephen S. Cushing, an attorney in St. Albans. 2. Louise Grace, born October 3, 1857; married, October 5, 1882, Nelson E. Weeks; child, Morton, born March 16, 1887, died March 27, 1911. 3. Carroll Henry, born August 12, 1860; merchant in St. Albans; married, June 5, 1890, Alice Wilder; children: Gladys, born May 19, 1891, died March 27, 1896; Philip, born July 5, 1895; Robert H., born August, 1902, and Edward A., born January 21, 1907. 4. Babe, born April 1, 1863, died May 6, 1863. 5. Mary Caroline, born March 23, 1864; married, January 31, 1894, George O. Webster, and lives in Berlin, Germany; daughter, Dorothy Morton, born April 2, 1902. 6. Fred Blake, born February 7, 1867; merchant in St. Albans; married, August 31, 1892, Bertha Stilphens; children: Vilera, born August 10, 1893; Dorothy, born April 7, 1895, and Mary Stilphens, born May 28, 1909. 7. Jane Martin, born February 9, 1871, died July 15, 1873. 8. Arthur Oscar, mentioned below.

(IX) Dr. Arthur Oscar Morton, son of Henry George Morton, was born at St. Albans, Vermont, September 14, 1876. He received his early education in the public schools of his native town. He received his medical education at the University of Vermont, from which he was graduated in 1899. For years he was physician in the State Hospital for Epileptics at Palmer, Massachusetts. In 1906 he came to St. Albans and since then has been in general practice in that city. He is health officer of the city. He is a member of the Franklin County Medical Society, the Vermont State Medical Society, the American Medical Association, the St. Albans Clinical Society. He joined the Masonic fraternity at Palmer. He is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church. He married, November 20, 1907, Margaret Elizabeth Lang, of St. Albans, born June 27, 1881, daughter of Alexander and Eliza (Church) Lang. Children: Margaret Elizabeth, born January 31, 1909; Gladys Louise, November 1, 1910; Henry George, August 1, 1912.

A number of families of the surname Reed, Read or Reid settled in Nova Scotia before and after the revolution. Some were Loyalists from the United States, some were Scotch and the ancestry of others is unknown. Eaton's history of King's county gives several families.

(I) Solomon Read, born about 1725, was an early settler in Nova Scotia. A careful search fails to reveal his birthplace or parentage. It is believed that he or his father came with the early Scotch settlers to Halifax, Nova Scotia. He married Ruth Grow. Among their children was Benjamin, mentioned below.

(II) Benjamin Read, son of Solomon Read, was born at Halifax, Nova Scotia, April 7, 1755, died in 1820. He was a farmer in Farmington, New Hampshire, during the greater part of his life. He married Mary Berry, born May 16, 1747, died August 12, 1812. After her death he married again. Children by first wife: Elizabeth, born July 19, 1776; Mark, July 21, 1778; Mary, February 9, 1781; Benjamin, November 8, 1784; George, mentioned below; Samuel, May 19, 1789. Children by second wife: James, born March 26, 1813; Olivia, March 30, 1815.

(III) George Read, son of Benjamin Read, was born at Farmington, New Hampshire, October 7, 1786, died May 21, 1830. He was educated in the public schools. He married Charlotte Calder, born in Providence, Rhode Island, January 10, 1795, died February 29, 1864, daughter of William Calder. The Calders came to Rhode Island from Aberdeen,

Scotland. Children: Albert Delisle, born August 23, 1822; Benjamin C., mentioned below; Charles Edwin, born July 29, 1826; Cornelia Agnes, June 9, 1828; James Edwin, January 27, 1830.

(IV) Benjamin Calder Read, son of George Read, was born in Providence, Rhode Island, October 28, 1823, died in 1909. He attended the public schools, but early in life was apprenticed to the trade of cabinetmaker. He became an expert and skillful craftsman and followed his trade for several years in Providence. Afterward he became master car builder for the Providence & Worcester Railroad Company, in charge of the construction of passenger cars. For ten years he held this position. In 1858 he bought a farm in Rehoboth, Massachusetts, and during the last ten years of his life he lived on his farm and cultivated it to the time of his death. For a number of years he worked at his trade in Boston and Cambridge, Massachusetts, spending each Sunday on his farm. He was well known and highly esteemed by his townsmen in Rehoboth. In politics he was a radical Democrat of the old school. He attended the Methodist Episcopal church. He was a member of the Masonic fraternity. He married Mary Elizabeth Murray, born in New Market, New Hampshire, May 14, 1825, died September 2, 1903, daughter of David and Elizabeth (French) Murray. Children: 1. George Ernest, mentioned below; Charlotte, born April 7, 1849, died in infancy; Fannie Murray, born April 4, 1851, married Benjamin Alvin Martin, of Pembroke, Massachusetts; Charles Herbert, born September 19, 1852, lives in Rehoboth; Sarah Elizabeth, born September 9, 1854, married Oscar Cleveland, of West Brookfield, Massachusetts; Henry Baker, born July 22, 1858, of Rehoboth; Mary Helen, born August 23, 1865, married James Nelson, of Seekonk, Rhode Island.

(V) George Ernest Read, son of Benjamin Calder Read, was born at Providence, Rhode Island, July 30, 1847. He attended the public schools of that town until he was nine years old, afterward at East Cambridge, Massachusetts, and completed his education in the public evening schools. He went to work in the railroad shops in Cambridge and for nine years was employed in building and repairing passenger cars. In 1873 he engaged in the manufacture of furniture at Weymouth, Massachusetts. Five years later he removed his business to Franklin, Massachusetts, and his factory was destroyed by fire in 1880. He resumed business in Boston and continued the manufacture of furniture there until 1891. He was in the same line of business at Keene, New

Hampshire, during the next five years. In 1896 he removed to Manchester, New Hampshire, where he was in business until 1901. In that year he organized the Richford Manufacturing Company of Richford, Vermont, of which he is the treasurer, general manager and principal owner. This concern does a large and growing business, manufacturing various kinds of furniture. Mr. Read is also a director of the Powell & Comings Hardware Company of Richford, and he has a furniture store in Portland, Maine. He is a member of the Charitable Mechanics Association of Massachusetts. He is a Democrat in politics and has served on the board of assessors of Richford. In religion he is a Congregationalist.

He married (first) June 26, 1870, Abbie Louise Burrell, born at Weymouth, Massachusetts, July 29, 1847, died August 12, 1886, daughter of Robert H. and Maria Burrell. He married (second) November 10, 1886, Alice Eudora Dunning, of San Andreas, California, daughter of Henry and Elizabeth M. (Stevens) Dunning. Children by first wife: 1. Edward Burrell, born at Weymouth, Massachusetts, May 27, 1871; graduate of Malden high school, student at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Boston; a director and secretary of the Richford Manufacturing Company; married, May 1, 1900, Edith R. Mears, born at Manchester, New Hampshire, September 26, 1879, daughter of John W. and Maddie L. (Sanborn) Mears; children: Louise M., born August 9, 1904; George Edward, March 9, 1907; Alice Mears, November 3, 1910. 2. Robert Murray, born March 6, 1875. 3. Arthur Clayton, born June 7, 1880, died June, 1911; married Leontine B. Perry, of Laconia, New Hampshire, and had Lucille Perry and Lillian Burrell Perry, twins, born May, 1904. Children by second wife: 4. Ernest Dunning, born November 1, 1887. 5. Marion Elizabeth, born November 27, 1888; married Dennis F. Wynne. 6. Alice Gertrude, died in infancy. 7. George Herbert, born February 25, 1893. 8. Helen Eudora, born September 6, 1896. 9. Benjamin Calder, born July 23, 1901.

The surname Henderson is of Scotch origin and was common in Fifeshire and elsewhere in Scotland before 1600. The family at Fordell, Scotland, bears this coat-of-arms: Gules, three piles issuing out of the sinister side argent on a chief of the last a crescent azure between two ermine spots. Crest: A hind holding a star surmounted by a crescent. Motto: *Sola virtus nobilitas*. The Hendersons of St. Lawrence, Scotland, bear these arms: Per pale indented sable and argent,

two attires of a hart counterchanged on a chief gules a crescent or between two ermine spots. Crest: A wheel. Motto: *Sic cuncta caduca*. The family at Provost, Edinburgh, bears arms similar to those first described. In 1790 none of the name was living in Stratham. At Dover Daniel and Howard were heads of families and William was living at Rochester, New Hampshire. The Dover family is descended from William Henderson.

❧ (I) David Henderson, of Scotch ancestry, was born at Stratham, New Hampshire, June 17, 1789, died at Walden, Vermont, February 22, 1874. He lived in Exeter, New Hampshire, for a time. He had a brother, John Henderson, who died at Loudon, New Hampshire. His brothers, Simon and Richard Henderson, went to sea. He had also two sisters. David Henderson was a farmer and carpenter. In 1821 he came to Hardwick, Vermont, where he lived during his last years. He married, November 21, 1811, Rebecca Chase, of Sanbornton, born October 20, 1787, died October 21, 1860, daughter of Ebenezer and Rebecca (Cheney) Chase. Children: Thomas C., born at Sanbornton, February 24, 1813, died April 10, 1880; Joseph, October 2, 1814, died March 19, 1873; Moses Cheney, mentioned below; Sally F., June 4, 1828, married Zalmon S. Dutton.

❧ (II) Rev. Moses Cheney Henderson, son of David Henderson, was born at Meredith, New Hampshire, August 3, 1819, died at St. Johnsbury, Vermont, July 16, 1904. He went to Hardwick with his parents when he was two years old and attended the public schools there. For a few years he worked for a carriage-maker. He decided to enter the ministry, however, and as early as 1839 began to hold meetings in his own house and in adjoining towns. He attended the Biblical school at Parsonfield, Maine, in 1841, walking the entire distance, two hundred miles, and carrying his worldly possessions in a handkerchief. He was ordained in the Freewill Baptist Church in 1842, and immediately went into missionary work in Nova Scotia. He afterward preached at Northfield, Tunbridge, East Hill, Corinth, Lyndon Centre, South Royalton, Waterbury Centre, Sutton and South Barton, Vermont, and Lake Village and Belmont, New Hampshire. He supplied pulpits in many other towns. In 1897 he retired from the active work of the ministry. During his long career he preached more than a thousand funeral sermons in addition to his pulpit labors, baptized four hundred and fifty and married more than four hundred couples. He made his home in St. Johnsbury in his later years, locating there before he finally retired. He took an active

part in public affairs, and represented the town of Corinth in the Vermont legislature in 1856 and the town of Lyndon in 1863-64. He was superintendent of schools in Lyndon and in Royalton, Vermont. At the time of his death he was the senior Freewill Baptist minister in the state of Vermont, and the last surviving member of the first class that graduated from the Biblical School at Parsonfield.

He married, September 5, 1843, Susan A. Wood, born in Hartland, Vermont, March 4, 1821, died June 24, 1900, daughter of Nathaniel J. and Lydia (Billings) Wood. Her father was born at Springfield, Massachusetts, March 12, 1795, died December 5, 1833; her mother was born at Hartland, Vermont, December 26, 1788, died November 19, 1869. Moses Cheney and Susanna Henderson had one child, Ola Henry, mentioned below.

(III) Ola Henry, son of Rev. Moses Cheney Henderson, was born at Corinth, Vermont, March 21, 1857. He attended the public schools of Tilton, New Hampshire, and the Green Mountain Academy at Waterbury, Vermont, the Lyndon Center Institute and the commercial department of the New Hampton Institute at New Hampton, New Hampshire. He started upon his business career in July, 1875, in the office of the Passumpsic railroad, later the Boston & Maine railroad, at St. Johnsbury, Vermont, and in October, 1876, was appointed station agent, an office that he has held to the present time, oldest in point of service on this division. He is a Republican in politics and has been chairman of the Republican town committee of St. Johnsbury. Mr. Henderson is a member of Passumpsic Lodge, No. 27, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; of Haswell Chapter, No. 11, Royal Arch Masons; of Caledonia Council, No. 13, Royal and Select Masters; of Palestine Commandery, No. 5, Knights Templar; of Mizpah Lodge of Perfection, of which he is secretary. He has taken fourteen degrees in Scottish Rite Masonry, member of Mt. Sinai Temple, Ancient Arabic Order Nobles of the Mystic Shrine. He is also prominent in the Independent Order of Odd Fellows and is past grand master of the Grand Lodge of Vermont, now grand secretary of the Grand Lodge; he is a member of Caledonia Lodge, of Moose River Encampment, No. 6, and past grand patriarch of the Grand Encampment of Vermont; member of Canton Crescent, No. 2, and past department commander of the Department Council of Vermont, Patriarchs Militant. He is the only man in the state who has been at the head of each branch of the order. He was a member of the locating committee of the Gill Odd Fellows Home of Ludlow, and he is a trustee



Rev. : Moses C. Henderson



J. H. Henderson.

of that institution. He is past chancellor of Apollo Lodge, Knights of Pythias; member of the board of trustees and secretary and treasurer and agent of the Pythian Building Association. He is also past warden of the New England Order of Protection. He is one of the trustees of the Vermont Baptist State Convention and for several years has been auditor. He is a prominent member of St. Johnsbury Baptist Church, in which he has held various offices.

He married, March 21, 1878, Clara J. Smith, of Woodstock, New Hampshire, daughter of Thomas V. Smith. Children: 1. A. Isabelle, born October 25, 1879. 2. Edith G., born July 14, 1881; married Merrill E. Davison, of Danville, Vermont, and has two children: Eugene and Karl Davison. 3. Flora A., born September 19, 1883, died December 20, 1884. 4. Lillian E., born December 19, 1886; married Fred H. Dolloff, of St. Johnsbury, and has one child, Laura Dolloff. 5. Marion W., born February 1, 1892; married James Drummond, of St. Johnsbury, and has one child, Thomas Ola Drummond. 6. Pearl, born April 26, 1894.

(II) Daniel Powers, son of POWERS Walter Powers (q. v.), was born May 10, 1669. He married (first) Elizabeth Whitcomb, of Littleton, Massachusetts, April 8, 1702, (second) Martha Bates. He settled in Littleton, and his children were all born in Nashobe (Littleton), although some of them are recorded in Groton. Children: Daniel, born April 21, 1703, died 1789; Jonathan, 1704, married Hannah Swayer; Oliver, 1705, died in the Spanish war in Cuba; Peter, mentioned below.

(III) Captain Peter Powers, son of Daniel Powers, was born in Littleton, Massachusetts, 1707, died August 27, 1757. His early youth was spent on the farm of his father. After he married he removed to that part of Dunstable, now the city of Nashua, New Hampshire. During the summer and fall of 1730 he built the first house in what is now Hollis, New Hampshire, and in January following removed with wife and two children through the primeval forests to his new home. They were the first settlers in Hollis and their first daughter was the first white child born in that town. In 1738 there were forty families there, when he and others petitioned for a town charter. He was active in town and church affairs. He was captain of militia and was sent by the government at the head of an exploring party through the Connecticut River Valley in 1754, but the renewal of war between the French and English produced so much disturbance that his report was never published. It is now

deposited with the Connecticut Historical Society, Hartford, Connecticut. Captain Powers raised a company of men, mostly from Hollis, in 1755, to march under Colonel Joseph Blanchard against the French forces at Crown Point, Lake Champlain. In this company were Jonathan, Levi, Stephen and Whitcomb Powers, the last three being sons of Captain Peter Powers. He married, in 1728, Anna Keyes. They lived in Coos county, New Hampshire, in later years. Children: 1. Rev. Peter, born November 29, 1728, died in May, 1800; married Martha Hale, born May 25, 1737, died January, 1802; lived at Haverhill, New Hampshire, and Deer Isle, Maine. 2. Stephen, born October 28, 1729, died July 8, 1775; married, January 5, 1757, Lucy Cummings, lived at Hollis. 3. Anna, born March 9, 1732, died 1813; married Benjamin Hopkins, a wealthy farmer of Milford, New Hampshire. 4. Whitcomb, born October 10, 1733; married (first) May 20, 1755, Mary Dolliver, (second) 1759, Elizabeth Lawrence, Brookline, New Hampshire. 5. Phebe, born February 5, 1735; married, April 8, 1756, Joseph Bates, lived at Jaffrey, New Hampshire. 6. Alice, born December 30, 1736, died February 13, 1825, at Hollis. 7. Levi, born June 3, 1739; settled in Sidney, Maine. 8. Nahum, born April 11, 1741, died 1826; married, February 7, 1769, Mary Wheat. 9. Francis, born July 15, 1742, died 1796; married Elizabeth Cummings. 10. Fanny, born April 19, 1744, died young at Hollis. 11. Philip, born May 20, 1746, died 1763, at Hollis. 12. Samson, mentioned below. 13. Fanny, born March 22, 1749; married Jonathan Ames.

(IV) Samson Powers, son of Captain Peter Powers, was born March 22, 1748, died January 9, 1822. He married, August 4, 1774, Elizabeth Nutting, a widow, daughter of Benjamin Abbott, of Andover, Massachusetts. She was born February 22, 1751, died February 19, 1836. Their son Joel, born August 8, 1781, died February 27, 1847; married (first) Rhoda, daughter of Jacob and Rachel Blood; (second) Rachel Blood, twin sister of his first wife, born April 14, 1788; (third) Eliza Frances, born March 12, 1803, died July 31, 1877.

(IV) Joel Powers, son or nephew of Peter Powers, was living in Rockingham, Vermont, June 11, 1789, when he was registered as a member of the Baptist church there. As that is the only record of him in that town, he probably did not stay long. Presumably he was with the family in Coos county, not far distant in New Hampshire. "Child's Gazetteer of Franklin County, Vermont," however, states that Joel Powers came from New York state in 1806 (p. 120). If this is so, he probably

went to New York about 1790. He died at an advanced age in Franklin, Vermont, in 1841. Children: Smiley Sampson, mentioned below; Levi; William; Mary, married ——— Wood; Joel. Note the similarity of names with the children of preceding generations.

(V) Smiley Sampson Powers, son of Joel Powers, was born October 2, 1793, died January 9, 1874, at Franklin, Vermont. He was educated in the district schools and followed farming for an occupation. He married Margaret Elrick. Children: Edward, born 1826, died 1909; Edgar Jay, mentioned below; Edoline, born February 3, 1830, died August 25, 1888.

(VI) Dr. Edgar Jay Powers, son of Smiley Sampson Powers, was born in Franklin, Vermont, May 15, 1828, died there June 25, 1913. He attended the public schools of his native town. He studied medicine at the old Medical College at Castleton, Vermont, and he was the last living graduate of that school. He practiced medicine in Franklin all his life, after graduating. He married, October 9, 1851, Rosamond Pomeroy, born at Highgate, Vermont, September 25, 1834, daughter of Lorenzo and Martha (Cutler) Pomeroy, and granddaughter of Enoch Pomeroy. Children: Edgar Jay, born March 12, 1853, died October 10, 1857; Elwin, born March 20, 1855; Dennis O., mentioned below; Mary, born March 18, 1862, married Miles Phillips; Martha, born January 9, 1866, married James Hanna; Edgar, born July 28, 1869; Rosamond, born April 23, 1871.

(VII) Dr. Dennis O. Powers, son of Dr. Edgar Jay Powers, was born at Franklin, Vermont, April 17, 1857. He attended the public schools of his native town and studied his profession in the medical department of the University of Vermont, from which he was graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in the class of 1888. He practiced medicine at Highgate from October, 1888, until 1895, when he located at St. Regis Falls, New York, where for two years he had charge of the Adirondack Sanitarium. He returned to Highgate in 1897 and has continued in general practice there to the present time. Dr. Powers has enjoyed a large and successful practice. In politics a Republican. He married, September 3, 1894, Alma Sheltus, of Highgate, Vermont, born at Newport, Vermont, December 9, 1867, daughter of Philip and Catherine (Stimhour) Sheltus. Children: Dwight Otto, born June 15, 1895; Guy Max, November 4, 1896; Catherine Rosamond, January 7, 1906.

(VII) Dr. Morton H. Powers, brother of Dr. Dennis O. Powers, was born at Franklin, Vermont, May 1, 1859. He attended the pub-

lic schools there, and received his medical education in the University of Vermont, from which he graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1884. He practiced medicine for a time in Berkshire and Fairfax, Vermont. For the past ten years he has been located at Sheldon, Vermont. He is a member of the Franklin County Medical Society, the Vermont State Medical Society and the American Medical Association. He is at present health officer of the town of Sheldon. In politics he is a Republican. He married (first) Julia Chadwick, of Franklin, Vermont, daughter of Levi and Martha (Marvin) Chadwick. He married (second) April 20, 1903, Frances Gibbs, of Sheldon, daughter of Isaac and Catherine (Emby) Gibbs. Child by first wife: Morton Harold, born February, 1887, graduate of the University of Vermont, class of 1907.

The surname Pattee is variously PATTEE spelled in the early records—Pettee, Petty, Patty and Pattee. According to family tradition, the progenitor was a French Huguenot who settled in the Isle of Jersey when he fled from France.

(I) Sir William Pattee, the ancestor of this family, was a prominent physician. He was physician to Cromwell under the commonwealth, and later to King Charles the Second also. He was one of the founders of the Royal Society established by the physicians and he was knighted in 1660. He was a copious writer on political economy and is mentioned as an authority in Macaulay's "History of England."

(II) Peter Pattee, son of Sir William Pattee, was born in Lansdowne, England, in 1648. In 1669 he settled in Virginia. In 1676 or 1677 he left this state. He later went to Haverhill, Massachusetts, and resided there for the remainder of his life. In November, 1677, he took the prescribed oath of fidelity and allegiance to England. We are told that he established the ferry which still bears his name and that it was the first in the town of Haverhill. In 1694 we find him chosen to the important office of constable in Haverhill. As late as 1710 he was the regular ferryman at "Pattee's Ferry." It appears that he was the first shoemaker regularly to follow his trade in a place since famous for the manufacture of boots and shoes. His second wife was Sarah Gile or Gill, whom he married November 8, 1682, and the family tradition states that they had twenty-two children. He died October 19, 1724, aged eighty years. Eight children were born in Haverhill between July 28, 1683, and May 15, 1696. Children: Richard, mentioned below; Peter; Seth; Moses,

born July 28, 1683, died November 11, 1683; Benjamin, September 4, 1684, died January 31, 1684; Jeremiah, November 3, 1685; Samuel, August 24, 1687; Hannah, June 13, 1689; Mercy, October 29, 1691; Jemima, November 27, 1693, died March 28, 1694; Benjamin, May 15, 1696.

(III) Richard Pattee, son of Peter Pattee, was born before 1683. He lived at Haverhill, Massachusetts. He married Susanna Beale, who died at Salem, New Hampshire, July, 1748. She was admitted to the Salem church, July 31, 1715. Children, born at Haverhill: Elizabeth, May 20, 1715; William, January 2, 1716-17; Eliphalet, September 1, 1718; Richard, mentioned below; Susanna, December 30, 1722; Abigail, March 29, 1725. And others.

(IV) Richard (2) Pattee, son of Richard (1) Pattee, was born at Haverhill, September 7, 1720. He was a farmer in Haverhill and Salem, New Hampshire, a part of Haverhill, after the state line was changed between Massachusetts and New Hampshire. He married, February 17, 1744, at Methuen, Massachusetts, Mary, daughter of Edward Clark. Peter, Eliphalet, Jeremiah and others of the Pattee family lived within the limits of Salem. Children of Richard and Mary Pattee: Edward, born September 7, 1744; Merriam, August 29, 1746; Peter, August 9, 1748; Mary, September 4, 1750; Richard, October 26, 1752; James Paul, October 26, 1756; Laommi, mentioned below; and perhaps others. Richard Pattee and his son, James Paul, were in the battle of Bunker Hill.

(V) Laommi Pattee, son of Richard (2) Pattee, was born at Salem, New Hampshire, October 25, 1762 or 1763, died at Georgia, Vermont. He was a soldier in the revolution from Salem, New Hampshire. He enlisted in Colonel Gale's regiment and received the bounty given six months' men, July 16, 1779. His name appears on pay rolls of Captain Jonathan Leavitt's company, Colonel Gale's regiment, July 28, 1779, to January 9, 1780. (See vol. xv, pages 658, 667, 674 and 691, Revolutionary Rolls, New Hampshire State Papers). He was in Captain John Eastman's company, Colonel Thomas Bartlett's regiment, at West Point, in 1780. (See pages 124, 257, 519, 823-4, vol. xvi, Rev. Rolls, N. H.). Laommi Pattee married, at Salem, New Hampshire, March 2, 1780, Priscilla Corliss, born April 13, 1767 (see Corliss IV). After the war he settled in Georgia, Vermont, with the pioneers. Children: 1. Rebecca, born August 21, 1786, died October 2, 1863; married Samuel Stannard. 2. Priscilla, born October 19, 1788. 3. Sally, born November 3 or 13, 1791; married Samuel Caldwell. 4. Asa Corliss, born

March 17, 1794. 5. Laommi, born September 13, 1798, died young. 6. Experience, born July 3, 1800, died June 4, 1856. 7. Laban Lewis, mentioned below. 8. James Paul, mentioned below. 9. Mary Ada, born October 3, 1807; married John Wightman. 10. Olive Cordelia, born July 2 or 21, 1810; married Prince Hull. 11. William Henry Harrison, born March 21, 1813.

(VI) Laban Lewis Pattee, son of Laommi Pattee, was born at Georgia, Vermont, April 22, 1802, died September 6, 1861. He was a cabinetmaker by trade and also followed farming. He built the house now occupied by his son in Georgia. He married, December 11, 1825, Harriet Amanda Lewis, born March 15, 1803, died June 21, 1864. Children: 1. Hubbell E., born November 8, 1826, died March 24, 1847. 2. Lovett Diantha, born July 25, 1829, died April 9, 1865. 3. Jed L., mentioned below. 4. Ethel Amanda, born January 21, 1845; married (first) Hezekiah Blake, (second) Cornelius Clary.

(VII) Jed Laban Pattee, son of Laban Lewis Pattee, was born at Georgia, Vermont, May 25, 1834. He was educated in the common schools, and learned the trades of carpenter and wheelwright. He also followed farming on the homestead in Georgia, where he now lives. In politics he is a Republican. He has held various town offices. He married (first) February 5, 1862, Mary M. Wightman, born in Georgia, Vermont, May 30, 1837, died April 8, 1867, daughter of John Wightman. He married (second) Annie Eliza Hinckley, born at St. Albans, Vermont, September 26, 1848, daughter of John W. and Lucina (Wait) Hinckley. Children by first wife: 1. John Laban, born November 16, 1863; married Minnie Lucy Hibbard, born May 31, 1864; children: Ada Lucy, born June 6, 1893; Alice Amanda, May 13, 1896; Asa George, November 8, 1897; Alberta Matilda, May 3, 1899; Mary Eva, February 21, 1901. 2. Amanda May, born August 29, 1865; married Elmer Thomas. Children by second wife: 3. Harriet Lucina, born October 21, 1870; married John A. Williams; children: Ralph Allen, born November 12, 1892; Earle Albert, August 12, 1897; Ruth Hattie, August 24, 1901; Zola Amanda, September 20, 1904; Lucina Anna, July 12, 1908. 4. George Herman, mentioned below. 5. Ethel Adelia, born February 13, 1878; married Allen Nelson Cleveland; children: Anna Bella, born November 11, 1900; Merrill White, September 4, 1902; Florence Ethel, July 1, 1905; Marion Jessie, July 21, 1908; Glen Eddy Allen, July 25, 1910; John Winfield, April 20, 1912.

(VIII) George Herman Pattee, son of Jed

Laban Pattee, was born at Georgia, Vermont, June 30, 1872. He was educated in the public schools of his native town. He is a carpenter and cabinetmaker by trade, and for several years has been employed as guide on the lake. He enlisted in the Spanish war, May 10, 1898, in Company B, First Regiment Vermont Volunteers, at Fort Ethan Allen. He was mustered out November 5, 1898. In 1911 he made his home at St. Albans, where he is in business as a cabinetmaker. He married (first) December 31, 1895, Prudence Abigail Shepard, born in Georgia, Vermont, March 7, 1874, died March 14, 1898, daughter of Russell and Diantha (Bradley) Shepard. He married (second) January 10, 1900, Alice Laura Minckler, born at Grand Isle, Vermont, June 12, 1875, daughter of Jeremiah Charles and Matilda Jane (Haylett) Minckler. By his second wife he had one son, Warren Carlton, born at Georgia, November 13, 1900.

(VI) James Paul Pattee, son of Laommi Pattee, was born at Georgia, Vermont, March 5, 1805, died at Richford, Vermont, May 21, 1874. He was educated in the district schools. About 1835 he settled in Richford, where he followed his trade as cooper. He married, October 18, 1829, Mary Wightman, born in Georgia, June 24, 1806, died May 21, 1871, daughter of Robert and Patty Wightman. Her father was born in Scotland in 1766, came to America after the revolution and settled in Vermont. He was a farmer in Georgia, and died in that town, March 9, 1841, aged seventy-five years. Patty, his wife, was born about 1779, died January 26, 1827, aged forty-eight. Children of James Paul and Mary Pattee: James D., born November 11, 1830; Frederick Bliss, mentioned below; Laommi or Ammi, born April 12, 1835, died 1885; Moses, born November 28, 1837, died March 14, 1913.

(VII) Frederick Bliss Pattee, son of James Paul Pattee, was born in Georgia, Vermont, September 9, 1832, died in that town, April 13, 1898. He went to Richford, Vermont, with his parents when a child, and there attended the district schools. When a young man he returned to Georgia, and there made his home to the end of his life, following the vocation of a farmer. In politics he was a Democrat, and served as clerk and treasurer of the district schools. In religion he was a Methodist and prominent member of the Methodist Episcopal church. He married (first) December 26, 1859, Selina Wheeler; after her death he married (second) June 29, 1876, Serena Amelia Wightman, born in Georgia, July 3, 1845, died April 1, 1911, daughter of Adam Valentine and Betsey Jemima (Stannard) Wightman.

Her father was born February 14, 1807, the third child and second son of Robert and Patty Wightman, who were natives of Scotland. Betsey Jemima Stannard was born March 6, 1811, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca Stannard, and sister of General George Jerrison Stannard, who was prominent in the civil war and distinguished in the battle of Gettysburg. Children of Frederick B. and Serena A. Pattee: Fred Omar, mentioned below; Moses Young, born June 12, 1883, died October 3, 1911.

(VIII) Fred Omar Pattee, son of Frederick Bliss Pattee, was born in Georgia, Vermont, March 11, 1878. He received his education in the public schools of his native town. He has always been a farmer and he owns one hundred acres of excellent land. He has a fine dairy and is also engaged in general farming in Georgia. In politics he is a Democrat, has been lister of the town and is at present town auditor. He is a steward of the Methodist Episcopal church. He is a member of Milton Lodge, No. 160, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, of Milton; of Banner Grange, No. 356, Patrons of Husbandry, of which he is past master and secretary. He married, December 25, 1912, Ella Cleveland, of Georgia, daughter of George W. and Lillian (Abel) Cleveland. One daughter, Bertha Amelia, born December 3, 1913.

(The Corliss Line.)

(III) Jonathan Corliss, son of John Corliss (q. v.), was born July 16, 1695. He married, January 31, 1716, Elizabeth Moore, of Haverhill, who died August 2, 1786. They lived at Haverhill, Massachusetts, and Salem, New Hampshire. Children: Mary, born July 27, 1717; Elizabeth, April 14, 1719; Priscilla, September 7, 1722; Jonathan, October 8, 1724; Lydia, June 22, 1727; John Moore, 1730; Asa, mentioned below; Daniel, 1734; David, died in the French war; Abel; Susannah.

(IV) Asa Corliss, son of Jonathan Corliss, was born in 1732, at Haverhill or Salem. He married Rebecca Woodbury, of Salem, New Hampshire. Children, born at Haverhill or Salem: Woodbury, died young; Priscilla, born April 13, 1767, died June 12, 1738, married Laommi Pattee (see Pattee V); Elizabeth, October 22, 1768; Rebecca, June 8, 1770; Asa, January 27, 1772, died January 16, 1855; Joseph Benjamin, April 10, 1775, died December 20, 1865; David, December 14, 1777, died October 7, 177—; Abel; Rhoda, died November 4, 1865; Oliver, born June 6, 1782, died December 31, 1870.

KNIGHT

Philip Knight, the immigrant ancestor, was an early settler at Charlestown, Massachusetts. As early as 1637 his name appears in the list of inhabitants. He owned a house lot and operated a ferry, for which lands were granted to him in 1651. He removed to Topsfield, Massachusetts. His wife Margery was admitted to the Charlestown church, May 7, 1650. He died in 1665. Children: Jonathan, born 1642, died January 17, 1738, married, March 31, 1663; Ruth Wright; Philip, mentioned below; Rebecca, 1651; Elizabeth, 1655; Mary, 1657.

(II) Philip (2), son of Philip (1) Knight, was born in Charlestown, in 1645. He married Margery (or Margaret) ———. He settled in Topsfield. Children: Philip, December 27, 1669, married Rebecca Towne, died August 19, 1696; Margaret, August 31, 1671; Abigail, March 25, 1672-73; Margery, November 15, 1674; Elizabeth, January 25, 1676-77; Rebecca; Mary, November 12, 1680; Joseph, March 12, 1684-85, lived at Middleton, married, at Topsfield, Hannah Lewis; Benjamin, baptized August 21, 1692. All the children living were baptized May 24, 1691, at Topsfield.

(III) Benjamin, son of Philip (2) Knight, was baptized at Topsfield, August 21, 1692, died at Middleton, Massachusetts, June 31 (sic), 1781, aged eighty-eight years eleven months fifteen days. He resided at Middleton, formerly part of Salem. He married, in January, 1719, at Topsfield, Ruth Fuller, of Salem. She died at Middleton, April 26, 1771, age seventy-four. Children, born at Middleton: Ruth, born December 7, 1720; Margaret, September 30, 1722, baptized at Topsfield, November 18, 1722; Jonathan, born May 4, 1725; Elizabeth, February 21, 1727; Enos, mentioned below; Rebecca, August 21, 1732; Lydia, June 10, 1734; Ebenezer, baptized 1736; Benjamin, baptized 1738, married Lydia Lake.

(IV) Enos, son of Benjamin Knight, was born at Middleton, December 29, 1729. He was a soldier in the revolution in Captain Joseph Gould's company, Colonel John Baker's regiment, on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775. (See Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in the Revolution ix., p. 345). He married, at Middleton, June 26, 1750, Lois Gould. He settled on Knight's Hill, New Ipswich, New Hampshire, and died there in 1804. His first wife died in 1788, aged sixty-two years. He married (second) Mary Estabrook, who died in 1797, aged fifty-seven. His third wife died in 1802. Children, all by first wife: Ebenezer, born March 17, 1751; Enos, October 10, 1752; Nathaniel, May 17, 1754; John, baptized February 29, 1756; Elijah, baptized May 27, 1759;

David, born September 6, 1761; Elizabeth, baptized September 25, 1763; Benjamin, mentioned below; Joseph, baptized June 21, 1767; Ruth, baptized August 11, 1770.

(V) Benjamin, son of Enos Knight, was born June 16, 1765, baptized at Middleton, June 25, 1765. He went to New Ipswich, New Hampshire, with his family and finally, in 1788, settled at Hancock, New Hampshire, on lot 10, range 4, where he died May 9, 1848. He married (first) January 9, 1787, Sarah, daughter of Jonathan and Sarah Davis. His first wife died March 29, 1800, and he married (second) February 19, 1801, Lucy, daughter of Joseph Baker, of Nelson, New Hampshire. She died June 2, 1858, aged eighty-two years. Children by first wife: Ira, mentioned below; Sarah, born June 20, 1792, died December 10, 1846; Nathaniel, June 4, 1795, died February 18, 1846; Benjamin, February 12, 1798. Children by second wife: Lucy, June 30, 1802; Joseph, January 12, 1805, died January 30, 1844; Enos, February 17, 1806, died December 12, 1872; Ruth, March 7, 1810, died March 17, 1845, married John Knight, of Woburn, Massachusetts; Emily, May 2, 1811, died July 10, 1854, married Asa Simonds; Elijah, March 19, 1813, died August 11, 1886; Esther, September 8, 1815, died September 25, 1843, married Rev. Corbin C. Curtis.

(VI) Ira, son of Benjamin Knight, was born at New Ipswich, New Hampshire, May 27, 1788, died at Marlow, New Hampshire, January 14, 1880. He was a farmer. He removed from New Ipswich to Hancock, and afterward Marlow, where he spent most of his active life. He was active in public affairs, and a consistent and valued member of the Christian church. He married (first) in 1811, Abigail Pratt, born at Lancaster, Massachusetts, August 11, 1791, died November 7, 1844, daughter of Ebenezer Pratt, of Framingham, Massachusetts, who died September 12, 1842, aged eighty-nine years; his wife, Susanna Bolton, was a native of Sterling, Massachusetts, died November 24, 1842. Ebenezer Pratt served seven years in the revolutionary war.

Ira Knight married (second) Abigail Burton, who was born at Jaffrey, New Hampshire, in 1787, died July 6, 1871. Children, all by the first wife: Lewis A., born April 25, 1812, died October 9, 1898; Nathaniel, born June 15, 1813, died in February, 1889; William, June 9, 1814, died March 14, 1822; Elvira, October 12, 1816, died September 12, 1818; Ira Davis, September 12, 1819, died January 10, 1899; Mary Abigail, January 14, 1821, died February 20, 1883, married May 23, 1843, Joseph Clyde; Ebenezer Pratt, men-

tioned below; Susan Pratt, born September 25, 1826, living in Keene, New Hampshire, married, June 15, 1853, Samuel D. Bill; Benjamin Franklin, June 12, 1828, died August 10, 1910; Sarah Davis, September 4, 1830, living at Manchester, New Hampshire, married, June 8, 1851, William H. Darrah.

(VII) Ebenezer Pratt, son of Ira Pratt Knight, was born at Marlow, New Hampshire, December 1, 1824; here he spent his life and died May 17, 1891. He attended the public schools and the Marlow Academy, and early in life learned the trade of currier. Afterward for many years he was a drover and cattle dealer, buying cattle in New Hampshire and Vermont, and as far north as Canada, and selling them in the Brighton (Boston) market. He was also an extensive buyer of wool, and at the time of his death he had wool in his warehouses to the value of thousands of dollars. He was selectman of the town for many years. He was deacon of the Baptist church. Genial and affable in manner, he was widely known and popular. He married (first) January 1, 1856, Emily Jane, who was born April 14, 1834, died September 29, 1859, daughter of Rev. W. W. Lovejoy, of Antrim, New Hampshire. He married (second) May 26, 1861, Elvira Richardson, who was born in the old Astor House, New York City, January 28, 1843, daughter of Jonathan Richardson. Her father was born April 17, 1798, died April, 1872. Her mother, Lucinda (Huntley) Richardson, was born April 10, 1800, daughter of Elisha Huntley, a general in Washington's army in the revolution and afterward judge of the supreme court. Jonathan Richardson kept hotels in various towns and cities. He was for a time proprietor of the Astor House, New York. He had a hotel in Philadelphia and conducted a hotel at Fairfax, Virginia, owned by General Robert E. Lee. Mrs. Knight is in active business in Bellows Falls, dealing in foreign and domestic toilet articles and conducting manicure parlors there. Children of Ebenezer Pratt Knight, by first wife: Willie E., born August 22, 1859, died October 11, 1859; by second wife: Eugene William, mentioned below.

(VIII) Dr. Eugene William Knight, son of Ebenezer Pratt Knight, was born at Marlow, New Hampshire, September 15, 1863. He attended the public schools and the Marlow Academy. He began to study dentistry in the office of Dr. O. M. George, of Bellows Falls, and continued in the office of Dr. George A. Young, of Concord, New Hampshire. He began to practice as a dentist, in Marlow. After seven and a half years, he came to Bellows Falls, Vermont, in 1891, where he has since

built up a large practice. In 1895 he erected the building containing large and superbly appointed offices, adjoining his home. They are fitted up with all the latest appliances, the finest in the New England states. He is a member of St. Paul's Lodge of Free Masons, of Alstead, and was its master for two years. He represented the order in the Grand Lodge. He is also a member of Bellows Falls Council, Royal and Select Masters; charter member of Holy Cross Commandery, Knights Templar; member of the Consistory, of Burlington; charter member of Cairo Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Rutland. He is also a member of Bellows Falls Lodge, No. 23, Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and of the Universalist church.

He married, February 20, 1886, Alberta Sarah, born at Rockingham, Vermont, daughter of Lewis C. and Ann (Jones) Lovell. The ancestry of Lewis Christopher Lovell is traced to Alexander, the immigrant, through Christopher (5); Elijah (4); Michael (3); Nathaniel (2); Alexander (1). Children of Dr. and Mrs. Knight: 1. Leroy Eugene, born at Marlow, New Hampshire, September 10, 1886; graduate of Norwich University in 1907, and of Harvard University in 1910; a dentist in Springfield, Vermont; married, November 19, 1911, Anna Magee, of Bangor, Maine. 2. Ralph Mortimer, born at Marlboro, July 26, 1888; attended the Bellows Falls High School, Phillips Exeter Academy, the Vermont Academy at Saxton's River, and graduated in 1910 from Harvard University; now practicing dentistry in partnership with his father under the firm name of E. W. Knight & Son, Bellows Falls, Vermont.

SANDERSON Robert Sanderson and wife Lydia were among the first settlers of Hampton, New Hampshire. He came from Norfolk, England, in the year 1637, and in 1638 went to Hampton. Soon after the birth of their daughter Mary, he moved to Watertown, Massachusetts, of which he was a proprietor in 1642. He had a brother, Edward Sanderson, who also settled in Watertown and married Mary Eggleston. The name is often spelled Sanders and Saunders in the early records. Robert Sanderson married (second) in Watertown, 1642, Mary Cross, widow of John Cross. He remained in Watertown until about 1653, when he removed to Boston and was deacon of the church there. He sold his house and ten acres of land in Hampton, July 20, 1650, to Richard Swaine. He was then of Watertown and October 17, 1653, he bought land of William Godfrey. He was a goldsmith and silver-

smith by trade. John Hull, a selectman and many years town treasurer of Boston, the first mint-master of New England, and the coiner of the pine-tree shillings, in his diary under date of 1652-53, relates how he was chosen to make coins, and adds: "I chose my friend Robert Sanderson to be my partner, to which the court consented." On September 1, 1652, he adds: "My boy, John Sanderson, complained of his head aching, and took his bed; a strong fever set in and after 17 days sore sickness, he departed this life." Under date of November 8, 1658, he says: "the Lord exercised with sickness my partner Robert Sanderson, and his son Joseph, but yet was pleased to recover them both. Joseph kept the house about a month, and my partner 18 days." Robert Sanderson married (third) Elizabeth —, whom he mentions in his will, which was proved October 20, 1693. She died October 15, 1695, aged seventy-eight years, leaving a will. He bequeathed to his wife Elizabeth; son, Robert Sanderson; and daughter, Anne West; grandchildren, Robert Darby, Mary Caswell, Joseph Jones; children of Robert and Anna and of James Penniman; great-granddaughter, Abia Beard; son-in-law, Richard West; brother, Edward Sanderson; Joseph, son of William Sanderson; refers to house and land at Watertown, had by former wife; mentions kinsman, William Shattuck, of Watertown. When the second daughter of Robert Sanderson was married, he gave her as her marriage portion as much silver as would balance her weight. He died October 7, 1693. Child by first wife: Mary, baptized at Hampton, October 29, 1639. Children by second wife: William, mentioned below; Joseph, born January 1, 1645; Benjamin, baptized July 29, 1649; Sarah, baptized January 18, 1651; Robert, baptized October 22, 1652; John, died September 18, 1658.

(II) William Sanderson, son of Robert Sanderson, was born at Hampton, New Hampshire, in 1643. He took the oath of fidelity. All his children except Hannah were born in Watertown, and he then removed to Groton, Massachusetts, but on account of trouble with the Indians returned to Watertown. He married, in Watertown, December 18, 1666, Sarah —. Children: John, born October 13, 1667; Sarah, March 17, 1668-69; William, September 6, 1670; Mary, November 30, 1671; Hannah, born in Groton, May 3, 1674; Lydia, born in Watertown, April 21, 1679; Joseph, mentioned below.

(III) Joseph Sanderson, son of William Sanderson, was born in Watertown, Massachusetts, August 28, 1680, and settled in Groton. He married there, Sarah Page, daughter

of Samuel and Hannah Page. His estate was administered in 1736 by his widow Sarah. Children of Joseph Sanderson: Joseph, mentioned below; David, born September 5, 1715; Sarah, January 19, 1717; William, July 17, 1718; Hannah, April 5, 1720; Joseph, March 17, 1721-22, died young; Susanna, May 18, 1723; Gideon, February 18, 1724-25; Joseph, March 5, 1726-27; Sarah, October 15, 1729; John, December 13, 1731.

(IV) Joseph (2) Sanderson, son of Joseph (1) Sanderson, was born August 30, 1714, and died at Whately, Massachusetts, March 20, 1772. He settled at Whately in 1752 with his wife and eight children. He built a log house near Abraham Parker's, perhaps on land belonging to him. Later he built a house on his own land, where the old Sanderson house was burned about 1800. He married, in 1737, Ruth Parker, who died December 8, 1780, aged sixty-four years, daughter of Isaac Parker. In his will he mentions ten of his twelve children who were married and had families. From him have descended between twelve and fifteen hundred children, grandchildren, great-grandchildren and great-great-grandchildren. Children: Ruth, born in Groton, October 6, 1737; Esther, April 6, 1739; Joseph, March 8, 1741; Anna, August 7, 1742; James, April 7, 1744; Thomas, March 16, 1746; Abraham, June 10, 1748; David, May 15, 1750; Child, 1752, died young; John, mentioned below; Asa, April 11, 1756; Isaac, October 9, 1757.

(V) John Sanderson, son of Joseph (2) Sanderson, was born in Whately, Massachusetts, March 11, 1754; he lived on Indian Hill at Whately until 1803, when he removed to Milton, Vermont. Here he built a brick house still standing in perfect repair. He married, October 2, 1780, Phebe Snow, of Conway. Children, born in Whately: Levi, June, 1782; John, 1784; Hiram, mentioned below; Almeron, mentioned above.

(VI) Hiram Sanderson, son of John Sanderson, was born in Whately, Massachusetts, October 24, 1788, and died at Milton, Vermont, February 26, 1834. He was a blacksmith and gunmaker. He worked at Whitneyville, near New Haven, Connecticut, and in the United States armory at Springfield, Massachusetts. His brothers Levi and Almeron settled with him in Milton, Vermont. He had a blacksmith shop at Milton Falls. He was a soldier in the war of 1812 and took part in the battle of Plattsburg. He married (first) October 4, 1811, Louisa Owens; (second) Hettie Dorman, who died May 10, 1844, aged fifty-nine years. Children by first wife: Lucy C., died August 8, 1813, aged two years; Carlos, died

May, 1879, aged sixty-six years; Morton; Charlotte, married ——— Prentiss and ——— Pelkinton; Laura, married Hiram Laflin; Isaac D., died May 29, 1820, aged ten months; Truman Seymour, mentioned below. Children by second wife: Hiram Quincy, born October 20, 1824, died May 1, 1892, prominent citizen of Springfield, Massachusetts; David, Frederick, Charles, Perry, Berkeley, Burton, George.

(VII) Truman Seymour Sanderson, son of Hiram Sanderson, was born in Milton, Vermont, 1823, died April 17, 1891. He was educated in the public schools. During all his active life he was a farmer in Milton. He was the proprietor of a medicine called Sanderson's Blood Renovator, which he manufactured and sold for many years, traveling through New England with his horse and wagon. He enlisted, first, November 1, 1862, in the First Regiment, Vermont Cavalry, and was discharged for disability, May 8, 1863. He reenlisted, August 27, 1864, in the Seventeenth Vermont Regiment, and was discharged for disability, July 10, 1865. In politics he was a Republican and he was elected to various offices of trust in the town. He was a steward of the Methodist Episcopal Church. He married (first) Betsey Reynolds, who died April 10, 1862, aged thirty-six years. He married (second) Elizabeth Waldron, of Wolcott, Vermont. She died January 26, 1894, aged fifty-one years. Children by first wife: Ellen, Morton, Ida, Fred, Burr. Children by second wife: Morton, Carl, Pliny W., died May 11, 1890, aged twenty years; George Henry, mentioned below; Alma, died May 21, 1885, aged eighteen years.

(VIII) George Henry Sanderson, son of Truman Seymour Sanderson, was born at Milton, Vermont, May 1, 1866. He attended the public schools of his native town. He was associated in business with his father when a young man, and was a traveling salesman for Sanderson's Blood Renovator. Afterward he was a sewing machine agent. Since 1887 he has been a piano salesman and has made his home in Burlington, Vermont. In politics he is a Democrat. He is a member of Champlain Lodge, No. 7, Knights of Pythias, of Burlington; also New England Order of Fat Men. He married (first) August 21, 1895, Ocrena Youtt, daughter of Charles Youtt; she was born in Middlebury, Vermont, died November 7, 1901. He married (second) April 15, 1908, Georgianna Wales, born in St. Albans, Vermont, died in April, 1909. Children by first wife: Karl, born December 12, 1896; Georgianna, November 1, 1901.

(VI) Captain Almeron Sanderson, son of

John Sanderson, was born in Whately, Massachusetts, February 8, 1790, and died in Milton, Vermont, December 11, 1859. He moved to Milton with his brothers, Levi and Hiram, from Whately, and was a cooper by trade. He was captain of the State Militia. He married, in 1815, Nancy Meaker, born July 26, 1795, died August 27, 1875, aged eighty years. Children: Orlando, died in childhood; Leroy Y., mentioned below; Calista, married James Dunton.

(VII) Leroy Y. Sanderson, son of Captain Almeron Sanderson, was born in Milton, Vermont, July 27, 1824, and died February 24, 1911, aged eighty-seven years. He was a farmer in Milton all of his life, owning a farm of three hundred acres. He kept three hundred sheep, thirty cows, and was a very successful farmer. In politics he was a Republican, and in religion a Methodist, serving as steward in the church. He married, May 1, 1850, Electa A. Corbin, who was born May 1, 1829, at Grand Isle, Vermont, died November 21, 1896. Children: Corbin Leroy, mentioned below; Eunice Josephine, born April 19, 1853, died June 25, 1882; Lydia E., April 16, 1856, married, March 23, 1881, Willard L. Sanderson; Horace M., February 16, 1867.

(VIII) Dr. Corbin Leroy Sanderson, son of Leroy Y. Sanderson, was born at Milton, Vermont, July 24, 1851. He attended the public schools of Milton and the New Hampton Institute at Fairfax, Vermont, from which he was graduated in 1873. He entered the University of Vermont, from which he was graduated in 1877 with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He has practiced medicine in Milton since that time except for two years that he spent in the west. He is prominent in musical affairs and for twenty years was chorister and organist of the Methodist Episcopal Church. In politics he is a Republican. He served the town as auditor for four years. He married, in June, 1890, Annie Sopar, of Washington, D. C., daughter of Colonel E. A. and Anne (O'Callaghan) Sopar. They have one child, Beatrice, born May 4, 1891.

Four immigrants of the name HAYS Hayes or Hays came to New England before 1700. Thomas, of Milford, Connecticut, 1645, whose descendants removed a few years later to Newark, New Jersey; Nathaniel, of Norwalk, Connecticut, of whose family no trace has been found since 1729; John, of Dover, New Hampshire; George, mentioned below.

(I) George Hayes, the immigrant, came from Scotland as early as 1680, aged about twenty-five years. According to a manuscript

left by his grandson, George Hayes went from Scotland to Derbyshire, England, thence to London, where he sailed for New England. His first wife and three children died. He settled in Windsor, Connecticut. His first wife Sarah, died at Windsor, March 27, 1683. He married (second) August 29, 1683, Abigail Dibble or Dibol, only daughter of Samuel Dibble or Dibol, of Windsor and Simsbury. In 1689 he removed to Simsbury. George Hayes died at Simsbury, September 2, 1725. His will is dated April 30, 1725. Child of first wife: George, born March 26, 1683, died April 3, 1683. Children, of second wife: Abigail, born at Windsor, August 31, 1684; Daniel, April 26, 1686; Sarah, January 22, 1687; Mary, January 6, 1689-90; Joanna, October 2, 1692; George, March 9, 1695; William, mentioned below; Samuel, at Simsbury, 1698-99; Thankful, 1700; Benjamin, 1702; Dorothy, baptized 1706.

(II) William Hayes, son of George Hayes, was born at Windsor, June 13, 1697. He settled in Simsbury where he had a grant of land, seventy-five acres, in 1723. He was tything-man in 1742, grand juror, 1748 and 1754. He married, at Simsbury, September 4, 1723, Joanna Lee, who died at Simsbury, December 27, 1748. Children, born at Simsbury: William, mentioned below; Joanna, August 12, 1727; Judah, January 3, 1730; Rhoda, March 31, 1732; Dudley, March 24, 1735; Silence, March 9, 1737; Aaron, August 18, 1739, soldier in the expedition against Havana, died there, November 25, 1762; daughter, died in infancy, 1748; Rosanna, April 15, 1748; Ozias (probably) also died at Havana in the service; Jenny, October 15, 1758 (?).

(III) William (2) Hayes, son of William (1) Hayes, was born April 5, 1725. His wife Mary died March 27, 1760. He probably married (second) January 15, 1761, Rachel Lewis, but this may be the second marriage of the father. The names of his children are not recorded.

(IV) Aaron Hayes, son or nephew of William (2) Hayes, was born about 1758, in Simsbury or vicinity. The name Aaron is found in the family, as stated above. There was but one Aaron Hayes in the revolution from Connecticut, according to the state records and he served in a Simsbury company. In 1790 the census reports show no Aaron living either in Connecticut or Massachusetts. According to family tradition he lived in the vicinity of what is now Putnam, Connecticut. Late in life, he received a pension for his revolutionary service. After the war he moved to Wilmington, New York, where he died at the age of one hundred and five years, and his remains

were interred in a cemetery at Jay, New York. He was a man of great physical strength and strong character. His children, all of whom were farmers or farmer's wives, were: Aaron, mentioned below; Zimri, Harvey, Chester, Sara, Sally.

(V) Aaron (2) Hays, as the name is spelled by later generations, son of Aaron (1) Hayes, was born at Jay, New York, in May, 1790. He settled at Wilmington, Essex county, New York, where he was a farmer and miller, building and operating a mill. His death occurred there and his remains were interred in the cemetery there. He married Sarah Barker. Children: David, William, Nathaniel, Lucy, Eunice, Sally, Diana, Aaron, Datus Lindsay, mentioned below.

(VI) Datus Lindsay Hays, son of Aaron (2) Hays, was born in Wilmington, New York, January 1, 1832. He attended the district schools of his native town, and the old school house is now used for a blacksmith shop. He learned the trade of printer and afterward became a shoe manufacturer. He was a teacher of ability. For a number of years he was publisher of a newspaper at Ausable Forks, New York. During his last years he made his home with his son and was book-keeper for the Essex Publishing Company. He married Emily Sawyer Preston, born in Wilmington, New York, July 16, 1833, one of the five children of Heman and Roxanna (Bliss) Preston. Her father was a farmer, a man of sterling character. Children: Lindsay Mortimer, mentioned below; Minnie E., born November 2, 1869, at Bicknellville, St. Lawrence county, New York.

(VII) Lindsay Mortimer Hays, son of Datus Lindsay Hays, was born in Lawrenceville, St. Lawrence county, New York, August 22, 1862. He attended the public schools of Ausable Forks, New York, and the Lawrenceville Academy, from which he graduated in 1878. He learned the printer's trade and while he was but a boy began the publication of a weekly in northern New York. In 1886 he joined the editorial staff of the *Boston Globe*, of which he was for seven years the night city editor. After twelve years on the *Globe* he resigned to take charge of the newly organized Essex Publishing Company. The nucleus of the business was the *Burlington Clipper*, which had been published for thirty years. When the Essex Publishing Company was organized, it had three newspapers, but in a few years it had absorbed every weekly newspaper in the county, excepting one. The company published what was known as the Burlington Suburban list, comprising: The *Burlington Clipper*, *Shelburne Review*, *Hinesburg Re-*

corder, Richmond Gazette, Essex Eagle, Essex Record, Jericho Reporter, Underhill Enterprise, Milton Rays, Winooski Journal, Charlotte Chronicle and Grand Isle Star. Under the management of Mr. Hays the Burlington Suburban list gained constantly in circulation and importance. The standard of his weekly newspapers was high and the success of the enterprise pronounced. After nine years as editor and publisher of these newspapers, Mr. Hays, in 1906, engaged in the advertising business with offices in Burlington. He has continued in that business to the present time. He is a director of the Essex Industrial Association and was secretary of the Lake Champlain Tercentenary Commission, appointed by Governor Proctor of Vermont. In politics he is a Republican. He was supervisor of the National Census in the state of Vermont in 1910 by appointment of President Taft and had charge of three hundred districts. He is at present a trustee of the incorporated village of Essex Junction, Vermont. He is a charter member of Mount Mansfield Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Essex, and member of the Knights of Pythias of Essex.

Mr. Hays married, August 3, 1889, Frances Blenner Hassett, born at Northfield, Vermont, June 14, 1868, died September 9, 1908, daughter of David and Mary Ann (Burke) Hassett. Children: Gertrude C., born December 7, 1893; Frances P., December 26, 1895; son, March 28, 1900; Lindsay Mortimer Jr., November 8, 1901.

The history of this family extends back to the days of William the Conqueror and many distinguished and noble families are found in the history of England. But the most careful research has not made clear the exact lineage of Governor Thomas Dudley. The various families bore arms, and Thomas used the following: A lion rampant with a star for difference.

(1) Governor Thomas Dudley, the immigrant ancestor, was born about 1676 near Northampton, England, son of Captain Robert Dudley, a military man who lived in the time of Robert Dudley, Queen Elizabeth's famous Earl of Leicester. His father seems to have been one of the soldiers sent over by the Queen to aid Henry of Navarre to establish his throne, and to have fallen in the famous battle of Ivry; Captain Dudley is presumed to have been of the Dudley Castle race, his wife was a kinswoman of Augustine Nicholls, a famous lawyer and judge of London, Keeper of the Great Seal to Prince Charles, etc., member of

a distinguished family. Governor Thomas Dudley was educated in a Latin school, and studied by himself to such a degree that he read Latin as well as the best scholars of the day. His mother died when he was young, and he was raised by a relative, Mrs. Burefoy. When young he became a page in the establishment of the Earl of Northampton. In 1597, when only twenty-one years old, he volunteered to go to help Henry of Navarre at the time of civil war, was given a captain's commission, and raised a company of eighty in Northampton. Peace was declared before he saw actual service, however. He was then clerk for his kinsman, Judge Augustine Nicholls, until the latter's death, August, 1616. Dudley then became Steward of the Earl of Lincoln, and in a few years managed to clear off a debt of a hundred thousand dollars on the earl's estates. He resigned in 1627, and hired a house in Boston, Lincolnshire, where Rev. John Cotton preached. He was soon again employed by the Earl, until he came to America, after the Earl was unjustly imprisoned by the King, Charles I., for distributing information about the laws of the kingdom. In 1628 Dudley and other Puritans procured a patent for a plantation in America, and in 1629 the company sent settlers over. In April, 1630, Dudley came with Winthrop's party. He served as assistant, and as deputy governor at the last court in England, and came on the ship "Arabella," arriving June 13, 1630, and settling at Newtown, now Cambridge, Massachusetts. He soon moved to Ipswich, and he had various grants in several towns. In May, 1634, he was elected governor, succeeding Winthrop, serving also in 1640, 1645 and 1650, being deputy governor thirteen years, and assistant five years. He was the first governor chosen by a general election by the people. He was one of the twelve men appointed to establish Harvard College, 1636, and he signed the charter as governor in 1650. He was appointed sergeant-major-general of the colony, 1644. He was one of the most famous and able men of the times. He died at Roxbury, July 31, 1653.

He married (first) in England, Dorothy ———, who died at Roxbury, December 27, 1643, aged sixty-one. He married (second) April 14, 1644, Catherine Hackburn, widow of Samuel Hackburn and daughter of ——— Dighton. She had two sons and two daughters by her first husband, and two sons and a daughter by Mr. Dudley. She married (third) Rev. John Allen, of Dedham, and she died August 29, 1771. Children by first wife: Samuel, mentioned below; Anne, born about 1612; Patience; Sarah, baptized July 23, 1620;

Mercy, born September 27, 1621. By second wife: Deborah, February 27, 1645; Joseph, September 23, 1647; Paul, September 8, 1650.

(II) Rev. Samuel Dudley, son of Governor Thomas Dudley, was born about 1610, in Northamptonshire, England, and was probably educated for the ministry of the Puritan denomination. He was twenty years old when he came to this country with his father, and in 1632 or 1633 he married (first) Mary, daughter of Governor Winthrop. He moved to Ipswich from Cambridge, about 1635, and his wife died in 1643. He married (second) Mary Byley or Bayley, of Salisbury, Massachusetts, sister of Henry Bayley. He was deputy to the general court in 1641-42-43-44-45; often chairman of selectmen, and held other town offices. In March, 1648, he was appointed associate judge to hold a court from year to year at Salisbury, with two others. On May 13, 1650, he agreed to be minister of Exeter, New Hampshire. In 1649 he preached for some time at Portsmouth, New Hampshire. He carried on farms, mills and stock-breeding besides preaching and acting as magistrate. His second wife Mary died at Exeter about 1651. He married (third) Elizabeth ——. His son Stephen was the only one to have descendants of the Dudley name. He was never rich like his father, though he had many grants of land. He died at Exeter, February 10, 1683, aged seventy-three. Children by first wife: Thomas, baptized March 9, 1634; John, baptized June 28, 1635, died young; Margaret, died young; Samuel, baptized August 2, 1639, died April 17, 1643; Ann, October 16, 1641. By second wife: Theophilus, born October 31, 1644; Mary, April 21, 1646, died December 29, 1646; Byley, September 27, 1647; Mary, January 6, 1649-50; Thomas. By third wife: Elizabeth, 1652; Stephen, mentioned below; James, 1663; Timothy; Abigail; Dorothy; Rebecca; Samuel.

(III) Stephen, son of Rev. Samuel Dudley, was born at Exeter, New Hampshire. He married (first) December 24, 1684, Sarah, born February 25, 1667, died January 24, 1713, daughter of Hon. John Gilman, of Exeter. He married (second) Mary Tyng. He married (third) Mercy Gilman, who survived him. He was a farmer in Exeter. His will was dated February 17, 1734-35, proved May 13, 1735. Children: Samuel, born December 19, 1685; Stephen, March 10, 1688; James, mentioned below; John, October 4, 1692; Nicholas, August 27, 1694; Joanna, May 3, 1697; Trueworthy, 1700; Joseph, 1702; Abigail; Sarah, January 15, 1706; Elizabeth.

(IV) James, son of Stephen Dudley, was born June 11, 1690, at Exeter. He married

Mercy Folsom, born about 1691, at Exeter. Children: James, born 1715; Abigail, October 31, 1716; Samuel, mentioned below; John, April 9, 1725; Joseph, 1728; Joanna; Mercy; Sarah.

(V) Samuel (2), son of James Dudley, was born in 1720. He married (first) ——— Ladd; (second) Mrs. Sleeper; (third) Mrs. Clark. Children: Daniel, born about 1744, at Raymond, New Hampshire; Samuel, 1747; Micajah, mentioned below; Jeremiah, August 27, 1753; Rev. Moses, 1755; Mary, 1757; Eliphalet, 1759; James, 1761; Mehitabel; Lydia.

(VI) Micajah, son of Samuel (2) Dudley, was born at Brentwood, New Hampshire, September 27, 1751, died at Durham, Maine, March, 1798. He was approved September 3, 1795, as a minister of the Society of Friends, and some of his descendants have been famous members of that sect. He was a minister until his death. He married Susanna Forster, born at Attleboro, Massachusetts, March 16, 1751, died at China, Maine, January 8, 1838, daughter of Timothy and Sibylla (Freeman) Forster. Children: John, mentioned below; Samuel, born at Winthrop, Maine, February 22, 1777; Susanna Winthrop, December 18, 1778; Mary, September 3, 1780; Sibyl, March 16, 1782; Thankful, March 31, 1784; Micajah, January 26, 1786; Lydia, October 22, 1789, at Durham, Maine; William, July 5, 1790; Anstras, April 30, 1792; Durham, died aged four; David, April 15, 1794.

(VII) John, son of Micajah Dudley, was born at Winthrop, Maine, November 5, 1775, died at China, Maine, October 27, 1847. He was a Friend, and was a farmer. He married Eunice Winslow. Children: Jane W., born at Durham, December 13, 1806; Micajah H., mentioned below; John Morrison, Durham, December 7, 1809; George Philbrook, Durham, February 23, 1812; Matthew Franklin, Harlem, Maine, September 9, 1813; Henry, Harlem, February 9, 1815; Lydia W., Harlem, April 23, 1818; Charles, February 10, 1821.

(VIII) Micajah H., son of John Dudley, was born at Durham, Maine, October 19, 1808, died March 27, 1873, at Mapleton, Aroostook county, Maine, near Presque Isle. He lived in China, Maine, until 1862, a farmer and fruit grower, and then moved to Castle Hill, where he was a farmer the remainder of his life. He was a Whig, later a Republican, and a member of the Baptist church, and of Castle Hill Grange. He married, September 27, 1833, Olive Clarke, born in China, Maine, 1812, died at Castle Hill, 1882; member of Baptist church, and of Castle Hill Grange. Children, born in China, Maine: 1. Allen M.,

died 1909, at Castle Hill; married Susan Waddell, of Mapleton; children: Georgia, married Elmer Hilton; Nell, married Preston Grindle; Sanford; Nettie, married George Young; Melvin; Lena, married Loney Wilcox. 2. Paulina, married John Roberts, and they had child, Marietta, married Ezekiel Clifford. 3. Micajah H., mentioned below. 4. Frank, born 1852; married Etta Winslow, no children. 5. John Wesley, born 1858, married Mary Belyea, of New Brunswick, and they live at Seattle, Washington; children: John Perley, Henry Wilson, Stephen, Grace.

(IX) Micajah H. (2), son of Micajah H. (1) Dudley, was born in China, Maine, in 1850, and now lives at Castle Hill, Maine, where he has been a farmer all his life. He is a Republican in politics, and has served in 1904 and 1905 as representative to the state legislature. He also has held most of the town offices, and is a member of the Baptist church. He married (first) Aletta Drake, born at Caribou, Maine, 1858, died at Castle Hill, 1884, daughter of Rodney Drake, who died in Stockholm, Maine, in May, 1909, having settled in Maine before his marriage, coming from Massachusetts; he was a pioneer at Castle Hill, clearing a farm there; member of Baptist church; Whig, and later a Republican in politics; Mr. Drake's wife died in 1894; his children were: Frank, drowned in Aroostook river when a young man; Rose, married Nathaniel Currier; William; Burt, sheriff in Stockholm; Aletta, mentioned above. Micajah H. Dudley married (second) Hannah Ellis, born 1858, at Ashland, Maine, died 1893. Children by first wife: 1. Flora L., born April 13, 1878; married Owen Smith, of Mapleton, where they live; children: Harold, Lionel, Dorothea. 2. Lionel Elwood, mentioned below. 3. Eleanor, born May 16, 1882; married Granville Cook, of Mapleton; children: A daughter, Margaret, Elwood and a baby. Child by second wife: 4. Forest, born 1899, at Castle Hill.

(X) Dr. Lionel Elwood Dudley, son of Micajah H. (2) Dudley, was born in Castle Hill, Maine, December 3, 1880. He attended the public schools in that town, graduated from Ricker's Classical Institute of Houlton in 1897 and from Colby College in 1901, with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. He joined the Delta Kappa Epsilon fraternity. After taking a graduate course at Brown University, he spent two years at home on the farm and in the lumber camps. In the fall of 1904 he entered the College of Physicians and Surgeons, New York, and was graduated in 1907 with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He has practiced medicine since then at Presque Isle, making a

specialty of surgery. He is a member of the Aroostook County Medical Society; the Maine State Medical Society, Trinity Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons. He was formerly a member of the Mapleton Grange, Patrons of Husbandry. In politics he is a Republican. He served for a time on the school board in Mapleton and also in Castle Hill. He attends the Baptist church.

He married, June 26, 1905, in Woodstock, New Brunswick, Lulu M. Smith, born at Caribou, Maine, April 13, 1884. She is a graduate of Colby College, class of 1904, a member of the Sigma Kappa fraternity. In religion she is a Universalist. George Owen Smith, her father, was born at Richmond, Maine, in 1855, and is now living at Caribou, Maine. He is a merchant. In politics he is a Republican. He married Nellie York, born at Caribou. Children of George Owen Smith: Mrs. Dudley and Marguerite Smith. Children of Dr. Lionel Elwood and Lulu M. Dudley: 1. Marguerite, born in New York City, August 17, 1907. 2. Pauline, born at Presque Isle, February 11, 1909.

Various authorities give MACOMBER two derivations of the surname Macomber, and both may be correct. There may be a Scotch as well as an English origin for the name. Scotch authorities state that Macomber is a variation in spelling of McCumber of McComber, and perhaps McComb. The English derivation is a place name—May-combe (an old word for valley). In spite of tradition, it has been established that John and William Macomber were English, not Scotch, and that they hailed from Devonshire, England, coming to Massachusetts with other settlers from that section of England. Some descendants have altered the spelling to McComber on account of the sound of the name. The family has been found in Exeter and vicinity in Devonshire. Three brothers came to America: William, mentioned below; Thomas, of Plymouth, 1643, left no descendants; John, of Taunton, 1643, whose descendants are given in a recent genealogy by Stackpole, with those of William.

(I) William Macomber, settled in Dorchester, Massachusetts, the first record of him being dated April 2, 1638, when he was granted permission by Plymouth Colony to settle in Plymouth or elsewhere. He was a cooper by trade. On September 3, 1638, he was granted an island of three or four acres, and on August 3, 1640, he was given permission to use wood for his trade from Wood Island. He settled in Marshfield, Massachusetts, where in 1644 he was fined for speaking against the Indians.

He was surveyor there in 1653. He deposed, March 1, 1655, that he was forty-five years old, which would make the year of his birth 1610. His widow Ursilla gave bonds of administration on his estate June 6, 1670. His farm is still in possession of his descendants. The original house was a garrison house for protection against Indians; it was burned about the time of the revolution. Children: John, mentioned below; William, married Mary ———; Thomas, married Sarah Crocker; Matthew, born February 3, 1648, died 1670; Edith, married John Lincoln; Sarah, married William Briggs; Hannah, married Joseph Randall; Ursilla, married Nicholas White Jr.

(II) John Macomber, son of William Macomber, was born in Marshfield, Massachusetts. In records he was called John Macomber the cooper, to distinguish him from others of the same name. On July 23, 1684, he acknowledged that his wife received part of her father's estate by a deed of land near Little River, Taunton. John Macomber served in King William's war in 1691. His will was dated June 29, 1716, "being aged," and a deed shows that he was alive, January 21, 1717-18. He married Hannah, daughter of Edward and Sarah (Tarne) Bobbit. She was born March 9, 1660. Edward Bobbit was an original settler in Taunton, Massachusetts, having land in the South Purchase, now Berkley; he was obliged to take refuge in the block house at Taunton during the Indian war, and was killed by the Indians while returning to his farm; he married, July 7, 1654, Sarah, daughter of Miles Tarne, of Boston. Children, mentioned in will: William, mentioned below; Sarah, married William Hoar; Damaris, married Josiah Cane; Esther; Hannah; Ruth.

(III) William (2) Macomber, son of John Macomber, was born in Taunton, Massachusetts, in 1684, according to a deposition, May 20, 1757, when he said he was "more than seventy-three years of age." His will was dated March 24, 1747-48, and proved February 6, 1759, and in it he mentioned his wife and children. He married, 1704, Hannah, daughter of William and Sarah (Caswell) Hoskins, and granddaughter of William Hoskins, the immigrant. She was born February 14, 1678, died September, 1764. Children: John, married (first) Mary Madum, September 10, 1747, (second) Elizabeth Wilbur; Henry, married Susanna Thrasher; Stephen, married Sarah McNell; Jacob, mentioned below; William, married Abiah ———; Abigail, married ——— Briggs; Ursula, born July 5, 1708, married Isaac Briggs; Jude, married ——— Robinson; Hannah, married Benjamin Bas-

sett; Mary, unmarried in 1753; Damaris, married Timothy Rogers.

(IV) Jacob Macomber, son of William (2) Macomber, was born in Taunton, Massachusetts, died in Easton, Massachusetts, April 3, 1787. In 1738 he purchased thirty-two acres on the line between Bridgewater and Easton. In 1778 he was on the committee of correspondence, inspection and safety. He lived in Easton. He married (first) about 1740, Eleanor, daughter of William and Eleanor (Whitman) Turner, of Bridgewater. She was born in 1717, died February 10, 1780. He married (second) April 1, 1782, Elizabeth Niles, born March 19, 1737. She married (second) April 21, 1790, John Packard, and they moved to Chesterfield, Massachusetts, with her son, David Macomber, where they resided the remainder of their lives. Jacob Macomber served in the revolution from Easton, in Captain Samuel White's company, Colonel Thomas Carpenter's regiment, August 18 to September 8, 1778, Rhode Island. (page 120, vol. x, Massachusetts Revolutionary Rolls). Children: Jacob, born August 16, 1747; Hannah, February 16, 1750; David, mentioned below; Daniel, April 15, 1756; Edmund, June 7, 1759.

(V) David Macomber, son of Jacob Macomber, was born at Easton, Massachusetts, September 2, 1752, died in Chesterfield, Massachusetts, May 13, 1819. He settled in Chesterfield in 1773. He served in the revolution. He married, September 6, 1781, Katherine, daughter of Daniel and Katherine (Cole) Littlefield. She was born in Bridgewater, Massachusetts, March 13, 1764, died in Chesterfield, August 14, 1846. Children: Daniel, born July 3, 1782; David, October 20, 1783; Eunice, March 28, 1785; Jacob, mentioned below; Cyrus, September 24, 1788; Rebecca, October 18, 1790; Edmund, September 23, 1792; Harvey, March 9, 1794; Hannah, January 27, 1796, died November 9, 1796; Alvan, October 1, 1797; Melzar, July 17, 1799; Sophronia, May 27, 1804.

(VI) Jacob (2) Macomber, son of David Macomber, was born in Chesterfield, Massachusetts, October 4, 1786, died April 13, 1867, in Westford, Vermont, where he settled about 1806, with brothers and sisters. He was a farmer, and held various town offices. He served in the war of 1812. He married, March 5, 1820, Elmira, daughter of Solomon and Abigail Hobart, of Westford. She was born November 8, 1801, in Hollis, New Hampshire, died in Westford, March 18, 1887. Children: William Harmon, born December 30, 1820; James Hervey, mentioned below;

Rosaltha Marion, April 10, 1826; Solomon Hobart, April 12, 1828; Elmira Elizabeth, June 27, 1834; Francis Billings, May 16, 1843.

(VII) James Hervey Macomber, son of Jacob (2) Macomber, was born April 17, 1823, in Westford, Vermont, died there October 14, 1888. He lived in Westford all his life, with the exception of a few years in Burlington, Vermont, when he was engaged in the lumber business there. He was much interested in educational matters and for many years was superintendent of schools. He taught school until he was more than sixty years old. He held various town offices, and was representative to the state legislature one term. He was postmaster in Westford, and for many years was justice of the peace, serving in the capacity of a trial justice. He married, July 1, 1849, Frances Marion Beach, born February 28, 1828, daughter of Thomas and Betsey (Wales) Beach. Children: Marion Eliza, born June 2, 1851; Emma Elmira, August 2, 1854; Bessie Florence, May 7, 1863; James Hervey, mentioned below.

(VIII) James Hervey (2) Macomber, son of James Hervey (1) Macomber, was born at Westford, Vermont, April 18, 1867. He attended the public schools of his native town and the St. Johnsbury Academy. He entered the University of Vermont, from which he was graduated in the class of 1890 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. He was graduated from the Boston University Law School in 1895 and in the same year was admitted to the bar. Since then he has been practicing law at Burlington, Vermont. He was law partner of Attorney General R. E. Brown from 1897 to 1902 under the firm name of Brown & Macomber. He is a director and one of the founders of the Chittenden County Trust Company, and is attorney for this bank. He is a director and one of the original incorporators of the Burlington Mutual Fire Insurance Company and is also its treasurer. In politics he is a Republican. He was city grand juror in 1899 and 1900; city clerk in 1903 and city attorney in 1907-09. He was elected judge of probate in September, 1910, and re-elected two years later. He is a member of the First Congregational (Unitarian) Society, and served on its prudential committee four years; member of the Ethan Allen Club and served on the governing board in 1908-09; past noble grand of Hamilton Lodge, No. 14, Independent Order of Odd Fellows; and is a member of Washington Lodge, No. 3, Free and Accepted Masons. He married, November 28, 1899, Nellie A. Mower (see Mower V). Children: James Hervey, born September 29, 1903; Herrick Mower, June 11, 1908.

(The Mower Line).

(I) Samuel Mower, the immigrant ancestor, was born in England in 1690, died May 8, 1760. He came from west of England with his brother Thomas and sister Joanna, (thought to have come from Devonshire) and settled in Malden, Massachusetts, about 1714. (Wall says 1708-10.) He married January 4, 1716, Elizabeth Sprague, of Malden, and moved to Worcester, Massachusetts, in 1741. Children: Elizabeth, born October 28, 1716; Abigail, May 8, 1718; Samuel, October 18, 1720; Ephraim, February 9, 1723; John, December 18, 1724; Lydia, September 15, 1726; Jonathan, mentioned below.

(II) Jonathan Mower, son of Samuel Mower, was born April 23, 1730, died in 1813. He married, July 10, 1755, Elizabeth Bemis, of Spencer, Massachusetts, and settled in Charlton, Massachusetts, moving to Greene, Maine, in 1798. He served in the revolution in Captain Abijah Lamb's company, Colonel Jacob Davis' regiment, 1780, to Rhode Island. Children: Elizabeth, born 1756; Jonathan, 1757; John, 1759; Samuel, 1761; Abigail, 1763; Sarah, 1765; William, 1767; Ebenezer, 1769; Marshall, mentioned below.

(III) Marshall Mower, son of Jonathan Mower, was born September 1, 1773. He married Charity Curtis. Children: Lucy, Polly, Nancy, John, Sophia, Laura, Curtis, mentioned below; John Russell, Alfred, Nelson, Cyrus, Elizabeth, Eleanor, Cynthia.

(IV) Curtis Mower, son of Marshall Mower, was born October 26, 1801, died June 21, 1876. He married Hannah Kendrick Hunter.

(V) Emory C. Mower, son of Curtis Mower, was born at Calais, Vermont, May 30, 1839. He married Harriet A. Herrick, of Winooski, Vermont, and their daughter Nellie A., married James Hervey Macomber (see Macomber VIII).

Gibson is a common family name in England and Scotland and is of great antiquity. It is derived from the personal or surname Gib or Gibb. Gib and Gibb were in use as surnames in Perthshire and other parts of Scotland at a very early date. Gibson was a surname in use in Fifeshire and Edinburghshire before the year 1300. The Scotch family possesses the Lordship of Durie. There are various armorial families bearing the surname Gibson in England and Scotland. Most of the colonial families of Gibson in this country, if not all, were descended from John Gibson, who settled in Cambridge, Massachusetts, as early as 1634.

(I) Alexander Gibson, of the Scotch family, was born near Stauraer, in Wigtonshire, Scotland, lived and died in Scotland. He owned what is still known as the Crellouch Farm in his native country. Children: Andrew, settled near Pictou, Nova Scotia; James, mentioned below; Agnes; Mary, married Alexander McWilliams.

(II) James Gibson, son of Alexander Gibson, was born in Wigtonshire, Scotland, and died at Groton, Massachusetts, in 1910, aged seventy-six years. He received his education in his native parish and during his youth assisted his father on the farm. He came to this country in 1872 and lived in Cambridge and Groton, Massachusetts. He married, in Scotland, Mary Rankine, born in the same town as her husband, died in Groton, in 1908, aged seventy-six years, daughter of Samuel and Mary Rankine. At a very early date the Rankine family was seated in Ayrshire, Scotland. Various branches of the family have settled in this country. Children of James and Mary Gibson: Jane, married Alexander Burns; Mary, married George McKee; Agnes, married Alexander Wilson, of Worcester, Massachusetts; Andrew; David; Dr. John, mentioned below; Elizabeth.

(III) Dr. John Gibson, son of James Gibson, was born in Wigtonshire, Scotland, July 6, 1867. When he was five years old he came with his parents to this country. He attended the public schools of Boston and Cambridge, Massachusetts. He received his medical education at the University of Vermont, from which he was graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1898. He began to practice at Vergennes, Vermont, where he remained four years. In 1902 he located at St. Albans, Vermont, where he has practiced since. He is a member of Franklin County Medical Society, the Vermont State Medical Society and the American Medical Association. He joined several college fraternities when a student. In politics he is a Republican, in religion a Congregationalist. He married, April 23, 1903, Lizzie Doane Hickok, of Vergennes, daughter of Julius S. and Mary Doane (Willard) Hickok. They have no children.

Edward Farmer, the immigrant ancestor, came to Billerica, Massachusetts, where his son John was born in 1671. One authority gives an older sister Sarah, but her birth is not recorded there or given by Danforth. On March 24, 1672-73, he was accepted as a citizen and granted a five acre privilege. His

house-lot, which remained in the family for generations, was situated on the east side of Long street, and it was used as a garrison during the Indian troubles. He died May 27, 1727, aged about eighty-seven years, and his wife Mary died March 26, 1719, aged seventy-seven years. John Farmer says that Mrs. Isabella Wizwell, who died May 21, 1686, was wife of John Farmer, of Ansley, county Warwick, and that she came to this country with some of her children soon after his death which was before 1669; she seems to have been sister of Rev. Thomas Muston, of Wykin and Brinklow, England; she married in this country, Mr. Thomas Wiswall, who was ordained ruling elder, with John Eliot Jr., teacher in the Newton church, at its organization, July 20, 1664. Children of Edward and Mary Farmer: Sarah, born about 1669; John, mentioned below; Edward, March 22, 1673-74; Mary, November 3, 1675; Barbary, in Woburn, January 26, 1677-78, died February 1, 1680-81; Elizabeth, May 17, 1680; Thomas, June 8, 1683; Oliver, February 2, 1685-86.

(II) John Farmer, son of Edward Farmer, was born August 19, 1671, died September 9, 1736. He married Abigail ———, very likely daughter of Daniel Shed or Shedd. She died in Tewksbury, Massachusetts, March 20, 1754, aged seventy-five years. Children: Dority, born December 7, 1700; Barbary, December 20, 1701; John, September 18, 1703; Daniel, mentioned below; Richard, February 2, 1706-07; Edward, November 10, 1710; Jacob, January 16, 1713-14; William, November 15, 1710.

(III) Daniel Farmer, son of John Farmer, was born in Billerica, Massachusetts, October 30, 1705. He settled in Lunenburg, Worcester county, Massachusetts, where he married, November 2, 1732, Elizabeth Woods. John Farmer also settled in Lunenburg. Daniel removed to the adjacent town of Groton, where according to family tradition he was killed on the Plains of Abraham, fighting the French in the French and Indian war. Children, born at Groton: Thomas, December 2, 1733; Abigail, October 1, 1735; Elizabeth, February 4, 1740-41. And others.

(IV) Benjamin, son of Daniel Farmer, it is believed, though the record of birth is wanting, was born September 9, 1749, died at Burke, Vermont, November 28, 1845, aged ninety-six years. He settled in Lancaster, Massachusetts, and joined the First Church there. He was a soldier from Lancaster in the revolution, in Captain John Hartwell's company, Colonel Dike's regiment, December

14, 1776-March 1, 1777; also in Captain William Greenleaf's company, Colonel Josiah Whitney's regiment, on the Bennington Alarm, in August, 1777; also in Captain Fortunatus Eager's company, Lieutenant-Colonel Sawyer's regiment, in October, 1777, reinforcing the Northern army. Benjamin Farmer married, December 22, 1773, at Lancaster, Sarah, born February 12, 1755, died November 23, 1848, aged ninety-three, daughter of Reuben and Anna Lippenwell. He joined the church with wife Sarah, March 5, 1775, and their children were all baptized in the First Church of Lancaster. He and his wife Sarah were dismissed to the church at Alstead, New Hampshire, whither they had removed, by letter dated January 11, 1783. He came to Burke, Vermont, in 1799, alone and afoot, working his way by means of blazed trees, and he cleared a farm on the hill north of Burke Hollow. His farm was afterward owned by Benoni Marshall. Children, born at Lancaster: Sarah, baptized March 12, 1775; Anna, baptized April 6, 1777; Martha, baptized May 26, 1779; Uzziah, mentioned below. Born at Alstead: Reuben and Hiram.

(V) Uzziah, son of Benjamin Farmer, was born at Lancaster, Massachusetts, February 21, 1781, baptized February 25, 1781, in the First Church, died September 26, 1861. He was a farmer on the homestead of his father, and he spent all his active life in his native town. He married Priscilla Briggs, born July 27, 1784, died August 18, 1869. Children, born in Burke: Bradley, mentioned below; Erastus, born June 18, 1808; Orpha, March 9, 1810, died August 29, 1841, married ——— Preston; De Lewis, April 26, 1811; Silpha L., April 15, 1813; Ladoit, April 12, 1815; Sophia, May 26, 1817; Christina, September 17, 1819; Harlow, March 26, 1822, died January 7, 1831; Priscilla Rosella, November 29, 1824.

(VI) Bradley, son of Uzziah Farmer, was born at Burke, Vermont, December 8, 1805, died in 1890. He was a carpenter and joiner by trade. He settled in Charleston, Vermont, and afterward returned to Burke, where the greater part of his life was spent. He married Lydia Cushman, born at Waterford, Vermont, May 30, 1810, daughter of John and Elsie (Holbrook) Cushman. She was a descendant of Robert Cushman, one of the Pilgrim Fathers. He was a wool-carder by trade at Canterbury, England, went to Holland, and married, at Leyden, June 3, 1617, Mary, widow of Thomas Chingleton, of Sandwich, England. He was associated with William Brewster as agent of the Leyden church in negotiations for removal. He came in the ship "Fortune" to

Plymouth in 1621. Though not ordained, he did service as preacher sometimes and is regarded as author of the sermon entitled "The Danger of Self-Love, and the Sweetness of True Friendship," preached at Plymouth, December 9, 1621. He returned to England on business for the colony and died there in 1626. His son Thomas came with him and became an important man in church and colony. Children of Bradley and Lydia Farmer: Alonzo Cushman, mentioned below; Lorenzo, twin of Alonzo Cushman, died in infancy; Charles; Hiram Bradley; J. Wesley, lives at No. 30 J. A. Andrew street, Jamaica Plain, Boston.

(VII) Alonzo Cushman, son of Bradley Farmer, was born at East Charleston, Vermont, March 1, 1831. He attended the public schools of Burke, the Passumpsic and St. Johnsbury academies. He learned the trade of carpenter and joiner, at which he worked for a number of years. In 1850 he went to Ohio, representing the Fairbanks Scale Company, and introduced the products of this concern in Cleveland, Ohio. He went to California by the overland route in 1852, and was one hundred and thirty-nine days on the western plains en route. He was in Sacramento, California, at the time the city was burned. He returned east, after four years in California, taking the Isthmus of Panama route and making the sea trip in sailing vessels. On the way to Panama the vessel was cast away for forty-eight days and the passengers suffered great hardship and were in grave peril of their lives, but they finally reached Nicaragua and crossed to the Gulf of Mexico. Upon his return home he located at Island Pond, Vermont, and worked at his trade. He also conducted a livery stable there. He enlisted in the civil war, in Company E, Fifteenth Vermont Regiment of Volunteers, and was appointed sergeant of his company. He served nine months with his regiment in the defence of Washington, and took part in the battle of Gettysburg in 1863. After he was mustered out at the end of his term of enlistment he returned to Island Pond and became engaged in stock-raising. He bought a few thoroughbred Jersey cows in Boston and devoted his energies mainly to raising a herd of fine Jersey cattle. In 1871, when he removed to a farm in Burke, he brought into that town the first Jersey cows ever seen there. He also made a specialty of raising Morgan and Hambletonian horses. He has been exceedingly successful as a breeder, both of cattle and horses. He has a farm of three hundred and fifty acres at the base of Burke mountain. He owns a sugar grove containing twenty-two hundred and fifty

trees. The active management of his farm has been turned over to his son, Fred A. Farmer. Mr. Farmer is virtually retired from active business. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of Crescent Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of Lyndonville, Vermont; of the Junior Order of American Mechanics; of D. Rattery Post, Grand Army of the Republic, of West Burke, and has been commander of the post. In religion he is a Congregationalist.

Mr. Farmer married (first) March 12, 1854, Martha Jenkins, who died in 1869, daughter of Rev. Lewis and Polly (Griswold) Jenkins. He married (second) April 8, 1871, Susan Jenkins, born December 19, 1850, died March 17, 1904, stepsister of his first wife, daughter of Rev. Lewis and Sarah (Hall) Jenkins. Children, all by second wife: 1. Martha, born June 9, 1872; married Robert W. Simonds, attorney-at-law, of St. Johnsbury, Vermont. 2. Frank Emerson, mentioned below. 3. Fred Alonzo, born October 25, 1875; resides on the homestead of his father; married, June 9, 1903, Aimee L., daughter of Milburn and Clara (Kingsley) Hazen, of Albany, Vermont; children: Edith S., born April 18, 1904; Harold F., February 3, 1906; Ruth H., December 9, 1908; Eugene M., May 20, 1913. 4. Ida, born December 9, 1877.

(VIII) Dr. Frank Emerson Farmer, son of Alonzo Cushman Farmer, was born at Burke, Vermont, May 1, 1874. He attended the public schools of his native town, the Lyndon Institute in Vermont and the North Yarmouth Academy, Maine, from which he was graduated in 1896. He received his medical education in the University of Vermont, graduating in 1899. For three years he was an interne in various insane hospitals, being at the State Hospital at Bridgewater one year and at the hospital in Waterbury, Vermont, for two years. He located at St. Johnsbury, Vermont, in 1905, and since then has been in general practice in that town. He is a member of the Caledonia County Medical Society, the Vermont State Medical Society, and the American Medical Association. He is also a member of Crescent Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Lyndonville; Haswell Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Palestine Commandery, Knights Templar, of St. Johnsbury, and of the Sons of Veterans. In politics he is a Republican, in religion a Congregationalist.

He married, May 20, 1903, Lulu A. Baldwin, of Lyndonville, daughter of William C. and Margaret B. (Lamb) Baldwin. Children: Edwin Baldwin, born July 2, 1907; Howard Jenkins, February 24, 1911.

Shorey is one of those surnames which were variously spelled in the earlier generations in this country. Shores, Sheares, Sheires, Shears and Shorey were the most common variations. There is reason to believe that the Shorey family of Kittery, Maine, and the Shoreys of Rehoboth, mentioned below, are all descended from a pioneer of Old Kittery, Jeremy Shores or Shorey (sometimes Sheares, etc.) was one of the original Piscataqua settlers. In 1649 he rented a new house of Nicholas Frost, at Cape Meddick, York, and was living there in 1680. The inventory of his estate mentions a son-in-law, John Green, of Boston (see p. 88, Old Kittery). Another account gives the date of his death as 1664. He married Susanna, widow of Nicholas Green, but she was not his first wife. His wife Elizabeth was living in 1650. He took the oath of allegiance in 1652, and sold land in 1664. We have no record of his children, but we have no record of another Shorey family so early. The Shoreys of Kittery are traced to Samuel Shorey, who owned land there in 1702, lived at Old Eliot. Among his children were: John, born August 10, 1704, and Miles, February 23, 1710-11.

(I) John Shorey, founder of the Rehoboth family, was probably a grandson of Jeremy Shorey and a brother of Samuel, of Kittery. Both John and Samuel had sons Miles. John died August 18, 1724, at Rehoboth, Massachusetts. He married there, August 2, 1704, Sarah Saben (Sabine). Their children are not recorded, doubtless born in Rehoboth. Judith Shorey, doubtless sister of John, married John Streeter, of Attleboro, August 1, 1716.

(II) Miles Shorey, son of John Shorey, was born about 1710, at Rehoboth doubtless. He married there, October 28, 1730, Elizabeth Walker, who died March 8, 1754. The names of his children are almost the same as those of Samuel, of Kittery. Children, born at Rehoboth: Sarah, born May 1, 1732, died May 13, 1735; Elizabeth, January 31, 1733-34; John, mentioned below; Jacob, July 24, 1738; Sarah, August 1, 1740; Molly, September 24, 1743; Colonel Miles, January 22, 1745-46; David, March 16, 1747-48; Hannah, April 1, 1750.

(III) John Shorey, son of Miles Shorey, was born at Rehoboth, March 20, 1736. He married Patience ——. Children, born at Rehoboth: John, March 3, 1758; Samuel, July 20, 1760; Elizabeth, February 5, 1763; Abel, mentioned below; Cyrell, February 8, 1769; Chloe, August 6, 1774.

(IV) Abel Shorey, son of John Shorey, was born at Rehoboth, September 12, 1766, and is called Abel, 2d., in the records, evi-

dently to distinguish him from Colonel Abel. He married, July 31, 1787, Bethia French, born February 13, 1769. Children, born at Rehoboth: Nabby, born January 18, 1789; Bethia, October 25, 1790; David, July 15, 1792; Miles, November 10, 1794; Lucinda, September 9, 1799. After the birth of Lucinda, his wife died (September 20, 1799) and he married (second) May 30, 1800, at Rehoboth, and soon afterward located at St. Johnsbury, Vermont, on Barker's Hill, where he was one of the pioneers. He cleared his farm and lived there until he died, in 1843. His third wife was a Widow Ide. Children by the second wife: Hannah, married Sampson Woods, Abel, Leonard, Ezra, Alanson, mentioned below; George, Amy, Lucinda, married John Ripley.

(V) Alanson Shorey, son of Abel Shorey, was born at St. Johnsbury, Vermont, July 20, 1813, and died there April 19, 1872. In early life he learned the trade of shoemaker and afterward that of carpenter and joiner. He made his home in Passumpsic, in the town of Barnet, Vermont, and at St. Johnsbury Center. He held various offices of trust, such as road commissioner and selectman and was a leading citizen. He married, September 18, 1838, Sophronia Chaffee, who was born in Lyndon, Vermont, May 4, 1813, died October 23, 1872, daughter of Oliver and Prudence (Arming-ton) Chaffee. Her father, Oliver Chaffee, was one of the first settlers in Lyndon, coming there before the roads were built, following a blazed trail. Children: Sophronia, born August 28, 1839, married Silas Bartlett; George, mentioned below; Henry, born December 9, 1841, died July 15, 1909; Mary C., born August 6, 1852.

(VI) George Shorey, son of Alanson Shorey, was born at St. Johnsbury, Vermont, November 21, 1840. He worked during his boyhood at farming. He was employed also for a time by Thaddeus Fairbanks, of the Fairbanks Scale Works, and was a stage driver at Barton for a short time. He enlisted in the civil war, September 25, 1862, in Company K, Fifteenth Regiment Vermont Volunteer Infantry, and was transferred to Company F of the same regiment. He was detailed by the colonel of the regiment to break and train horses for military use and was kept at this duty during much of his time in the service. He took part in the battles at Alexander, Bull Run and Gettysburg. After he was mustered out he remained for a time in New York state, but finally returned to his native state and found employment in the railroad shops in St. Johnsbury. When the shops were removed to Lyndonville he came to live there. For thirty years he served this railroad company as fire-

man and engineer. He ran the fast Montreal express, called the "Air Line," for fourteen years. He was in several railroad accidents, but escaped serious injury. In 1891 he engaged in business as a wholesale and retail dealer in flour, grain and feed, and he has become one of the leading merchants of Lyndonville. In politics Mr. Shorey is a Democrat. He is a member of the board of water commissioners and has been village trustee and selectman of the town. He was one of the prime movers in introducing the water system in Lyndonville. He represented the town in the legislature in 1910 and served on the committee on military affairs. He is a member of Farnsworth Post, Grand Army of the Republic, and has been its commander. He attends the Universalist church.

He married, January 1, 1866, Mary E. Hill, of Waterford, Vermont, daughter of Walton and Sarah (Hunt) Hill. They have one son, Erton Elwin, mentioned below.

(VII) Erton Elwin Shorey, son of George Shorey, was born at Lyndonville, March 21, 1874. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Lyndon Academy. Since leaving school he has been associated with his father in the flour, grain and feed business.

He married, September 25, 1895, Nellie Forrest, of West Burke, daughter of John and Amelia (Harris) Forrest. They have one son, Lawrence Forrest, born October 9, 1902.

Hodard, the progenitor of the DUTTON family in England, came over from Normandy in 1066 with William the Conqueror. In the distribution of the conquered lands he received a good part of the town of Dutton, in Cheshire, and settled there. This grant came from Hugh Lupus, formerly earl of Avranches, later earl of Chester, England. The sister of Hugh Lupus married William of Normandy; one authority makes Hodard a nephew of Hugh Lupus, and therefore a nephew by marriage of the king. The records show that Hodard had five brothers: Edard, Wolmere, Horswyne, Wolfarth and Nigell. Hodard held Aston under William Fitz-Nigell, baron of Halton. Hodard was lord of Dutton. His sword was preserved, according to family record in 1665, then in the custody of his lineal descendant, Lady Elinor, Vicomtesse Kilmorey, daughter of Thomas Dutton, late of Dutton, deceased, and the sword had been treasured then for some six centuries, in possession of the direct heirs of Dutton.

(II) Hugh, son of Hodard, also had lands conferred by the earl of Chester at the end of the reign of Henry I., probably at Dutton.



George Thorey



Mrs. George Thorey

(III) Hugh (2) de Dutton, son of Hugh (1), inherited the estate. Children: Hugh, mentioned below; Adam, ancestor of the Warburtons; Geoffrey, ancestor of the Duttons of Cheshire; Sir Roger.

(IV) Hugh (3) Dutton, son of Hugh (2) de Dutton, married a daughter of the baron of Dunham-Massy. He bought Little Moldesworth for fifty marks, of Robert de Moldesmith, son of Matthew, about 1250. He also bought Preston, near Dutton, of Henry de Nuers. He bought the town of Little Leigh, in Feefarm, from Simon, son of Osberne, and the annual rent of two marks of silver was paid many centuries by his heirs to the earl of Derby as of his manor of Harden. He purchased a moiety of Barnten from William, son of Henry. Children: Hugh, Thomas, mentioned below; John, Adam.

(V) Sir Thomas Dutton, son of Hugh (3) Dutton, was living in 1249 and 1268. He bought Clatterwigge, a hamlet in Little Leigh, near Barterton, about 1244. He was sheriff of Cheshire in 1268. His widow was living in 1290 and 1294. He built a chapel at the manor house of Dutton. He married Philippa, daughter of Vivian de Sandon, of Sandon. Children: Hugh, mentioned below; Thomas, had lands of his father in Staffordshire; Sir Robert; Mary, married William Venables; Katherine, married John, son of Sir Urian de Sancto Petro.

(VI) Sir Hugh (4) Dutton, son of Sir Thomas Dutton, was born in Dutton about 1250, and died in 1294. He built the county bridge at Acton Ford about 1286. He bought Barterton. He married Joan de Sancto Petro, daughter of Sir Urian. She was living in 1298. Children: Hugh, mentioned below; William, of Stockport, in 1305; Robert, parson of Eccleston; Margaret.

(VII) Sir Hugh (5) Dutton, son of Sir Hugh (4) Dutton, was born December 8, 1276, at Dutton, and baptized next day at Great Budworth. He married Joan Holland, daughter of Sir Robert, of Holland, in Lancashire. She married (second) Edmund Talcot, of Bashall, and (third) Sir John Ratcliff, of Lancashire. She died December 24, 1326. Children: Thomas, mentioned below; William, parson of Thornton; Geoffrey; Robert.

(VIII) Sir Thomas (2) Dutton, son of Sir Hugh (5) Dutton, was born at Dutton in 1315, died in 1381. He bought lands formerly belonging to Halton-Fell and also those in Dutton, formerly of Boydell, of Dedleston, and thus made the entire township his own. He was seneschal, governor and seized of the castle and honor of Holton, in Cheshire, by William Clinton, earl of Huntington, and also

of all lands and manors in Cheshire and Lancashire. He married (first) Ellen Thornton, daughter of Sir Peter Thornton, of Thornton. He married (second) Phillippa Thornton, widow of Sir Peter Thornton. She died in 1389. He was sheriff of Cheshire and a knight. Children: Sir Peter; Thomas; Lawrence, his heir; Edmund, mentioned below; Henry; William.

(IX) Edmund Dutton, son of Sir Thomas (2) Dutton, married Joan Minshill, daughter and heir of Henry Minshill de Church-Minshill, by whom he had the manor of Church-Minshill and Aston-Mondrau. His widow married William de Hooton. Children: Sir Peter, born 1367, heir of his uncle, Sir Lawrence Dutton; Hugh, mentioned below; Lawrence; Thomas; Agnes, married William Leicester, of Nether-Tabley; Ellen.

(X) Hugh (6) Dutton, son of Edmund Dutton, was born in Dutton about 1370. He was sheriff of Cheshire in 1422. His second wife Emma was widow of Hugh Venables, of Golborne, and daughter of Nicholas Warren, of Pointon. Children: John, heir, mentioned below; Randle, rector of Christleton, near Chester; Hugh; Elizabeth, married Richard Manley, of Manley.

(XI) John Dutton, son of Hugh (6) Dutton, was born about 1410. He was mayor of Chester. He married Margaret, daughter of William Atherton, of Lancashire. Children: Peter, heir; Richard, mentioned below; Geoffrey; Cicely, married John Bird, of Braxton; Ellen, married ——— Gilibrand.

(XII) Richard Dutton, son of John Dutton, of Hatton, was alderman and justice of the peace of Chester. He had a son Ralph.

(XIII) Ralph Dutton, son of Richard Dutton, had sons: William and Richard.

(XIV) Richard (2) Dutton, son of Ralph Dutton, born about 1509, had son William.

(XV) William Dutton, son of Richard (2) Dutton, was born in Chester about 1530-40. He married Agnes, daughter of John Conway, of Flintshire. Children: John, knight in parliament 1640, bought manor of Sherborn, in Gloucestershire; Sir Ralph, mentioned below.

(XVI) Sir Ralph (2) Dutton, son of William Dutton, was born about 1570-80. He was gentleman extraordinary to King Charles I.; was high sheriff of Gloucestershire in 1630. His estate was sequestered during the civil war and he fled from the country. His son William succeeded to the large estates of his brother John, of Sherborn, who left no sons. Several of Sir Ralph's sons left the country. It may be that one or more of them settled in New England.

The name Dutton means a city on a hill.

John Dutton, the American ancestor, was born in England, and came to this country in 1630. He was before the general court of Massachusetts, October 29, 1640. The names Dutton and Dunton were formerly used interchangeably. It is presumed, therefore, that the Dutton and Dunton pioneers at Reading, Massachusetts, may have been sons of this John Dutton, of Reading. Children: Thomas, mentioned below; Josiah, of Reading; Robert, of Reading, formerly of Lynn; Samuel, of Reading, whose descendants spell the name Dunton.

(II) Thomas Dutton, son of John Dutton, was born in England in 1621. He is the ancestor of most of the New England Duttons. He lived in Reading and Woburn. He removed to Billerica in 1669 and was accepted as an inhabitant, November 22, 1669. He settled on the south side of Fox Brook by the old and abandoned road to the West Plain. He died at Billerica, January 22, 1687. His wife Susannah died August 27, 1684, aged fifty-eight years. He married (second) November 10, 1684, Ruth Hooper, probably widow of William Hooper. Children by first wife: Thomas, mentioned below; Mary, born September 14, 1651; Susannah, February 27, 1653-54; John, March 28, 1656-57. Born at Woburn: Elizabeth, January 28, 1658-59; Joseph, January 25, 1661; Sarah, March 5, 1662; James, August 22, 1665; Benjamin, February 19, 1667.

(III) Thomas (2) Dutton, son of Thomas (1) Dutton, was born in Reading, Massachusetts, September 14, 1648. He married, in Billerica, January 11, 1678-79, Rebecca Draper, widow, of Concord, and she died March 16, 1720-21. He married (second) November, 1721, in Woburn, Sarah Converse, who died December 18, 1738. He bought or had land of his father in Billerica in 1670; also purchased land of John Stearns. He was in Sergeant Hill's garrison in 1675, and in the center squadron in 1707. In 1677 he served in the ill-starred expedition to the eastward, as the Kennebec country was called. His petition to the general court (Mass. Archives, vol. lxxix, page 209) contains the best account of this expedition. Two hundred Christian Indians from Natick and forty English soldiers took part under Captain Benjamin Sweet, of Hampton. Of these fifty men were killed by the Indians and a score more wounded. Dutton was shot through the side of his belt and through the left knee, "and fell down not able to help himself." His escape from death was marvelous. Thomas Dutton gave a letter from Charles II. to the constable of Woburn to read at a town meeting, which he refused to do; he returned it with the following: "Woburn did refuse to take this letter. This is to certify

to whom it may concern, that I, Thomas Dutton of Woburn, gave it to constable Isaac Cole who refused it and so I brought it again this 8 Dec. 1662." Children by first wife: Rebecca, born November 13, 1679, married Daniel Shed; Thomas, mentioned below; John, February 24, 1683-84, died December 14, 1687; Susannah, April 30, 1687, died September 3, 1688; Susan, November 4, 1689.

(IV) Thomas (3) Dutton, son of Thomas (2) Dutton, was born at Billerica, Massachusetts, August 2, 1681, and died at Westford, 1759. He moved to Westford after 1738, and he and his sons lived in the vicinity of the Jonathan T. Colburn place. He married at Billerica, January 31, 1710-11, Hannah Burge, of Chelmsford, Massachusetts, born about 1690, died June 10, 1775. Children, born in Billerica: Joseph, December 12, 1711; Thomas, August 28, 1713; John, February 13, 1714-15; Josiah, mentioned below; Hannah, August 10, 1718, died October following; Rebecca, twin of Hannah, died young; Benjamin, May 2, 1720; James, May 5, 1721; Hannah, June 13, 1723, married Joshua Frost; Rebecca, May 18, 1726, married Samuel Barrett; Ephraim, January 1, 1727-28; David, May 22, 1731; Susanna, March 10, 1732-33, married Thomas Reed.

(V) Josiah Dutton, son of Thomas (3) Dutton, was born at Billerica, Massachusetts, February 21, 1716-17. He married, April 6, 1742, Sarah Parker. Children, born in Nottingham West, New Hampshire: Infant, born April 29, 1743, died May 4, 1743; Sarah, April 18, 1744; Benjamin, June 27, 1746; Asa, November 29, 1748; Jacob, August 8, 1751; Mary, September 30, 1753; Ezra, August 30, 1755; Rachel, September 9, 1757; William, mentioned below; Lydia, October 6, 1763; Ephraim, October 19, 1766.

(VI) William Dutton, son of Josiah Dutton, was born in Nottingham West, New Hampshire, May 23, 1760, and died in South Walden, Vermont, September 24, 1829. He moved from Francistown, New Hampshire, to Walden, Vermont, about 1803. He married Lois Sargent, born about 1767, died April, 1848. The surname Sargon or Sargent, spelled in a variety of ways, is very ancient. The name is common in Boston, Lincolnshire and at Norton, Bury St. Edmunds, Suffolkshire, England, in the fifteenth and sixteenth centuries. The Sargents in America are descended from the English families. Children, born in Lyndenboro, New Hampshire: William, born March 20, 1787, died March, 1852; Samuel, January 25, 1789; Nehemiah, March 17, 1791; Ephraim, 1794, died 1834; Mary, 1796, died 1864, married Samuel Hodgson; Josiah, men-

tioned below; Ezra, 1800; Abigail, 1803, died 1847, married Thomas Jefferson Hodgson; Amos, May 28, 1805; Sally, 1808, died 1851, married John Gibbs.

(VII) Josiah (2) Dutton, son of William Dutton, was born in Lyndenboro, New Hampshire, March 15, 1798, and died at Walden, February 21, 1876. He moved to Walden, Vermont, in 1803, and in April, 1828, settled in Cabot, Vermont, returning to Walden in March, 1839, and remaining there the rest of his life. He was a well-to-do farmer. His father was a pioneer in the section where he lived. He married, November 18, 1817, Mary Hodgden, born July 1, 1799, died February 9, 1880. Children, born in Walden: Zalmon Scaret, born April 14, 1820, died 1887; Erastus Eddy, March 29, 1821, died November 29, 1844; Enoch Hunt, May 8, 1824, died December 7, 1844; Alonzo Edgerton, mentioned below; Andrew Jackson, December 18, 1828, died December 10, 1863; Rosetta Melissa, born in Cabot, May 8, 1830, died April 20, 1853; Rozilla Osgood, April 10, 1832, married R. W. Winslow; Ephraim Daniel, March 6, 1834, died 1903; Rosina Dorothy, February 13, 1836, died August, 1854; Hiram Briggs, December 10, 1839, died December, 1859.

(VIII) Alonzo Edgerton Dutton, son of Josiah (2) Dutton, was born at Cabot, Vermont, April 29, 1826, and is now living at South Walden, Vermont. He followed farming during his active life in Hardwick and Walden, Vermont. He had a farm of four hundred acres at South Walden and kept sixty head of cattle and twelve horses. For many years he also kept a hotel there. He was constable and tax collector of the town and selectman in 1878, 1879 and 1880. He also served on the school board. He is a member of the Methodist Episcopal church and for many years was steward. He married, October 21, 1855, Elizabeth F. Dutton, who was born in Woodbury, Vermont, October 21, 1833, daughter of Jacob and Lucy (Mann) Dutton, granddaughter of William Dutton, and great-granddaughter of William Dutton (VI). Children: Rosina May, born November 12, 1857, died May 30, 1877; Walter Alonzo, mentioned below; Worthen Stoughton, August 7, 1861; John Wesley, September 28, 1863; Julia Mabel, September 6, 1881, married Fred J. Wilson, of Walden.

(IX) Walter Alonzo Dutton, son of Alonzo Edgerton Dutton, was born at Walden, Vermont, January 21, 1860. He was educated there in the district schools, at Hardwick Academy, St. Johnsbury Academy, and Montpelier Seminary. He studied law in the office of Hon. George W. Wing, of Montpelier, and

was admitted to the bar in October, 1885. He was employed as a bookkeeper in Lowell, Massachusetts, from 1886 to 1893. He then returned to Vermont and in 1895 began to practice law in Hardwick in partnership with William H. Taylor. The firm was dissolved after twelve years and from 1906 to 1910 Mr. Dutton continued in practice alone. Since that time he has had for a law partner Bernard J. Mulcahy, the firm name being Dutton & Mulcahy. He has won a prominent place in his profession. For many years he has been a member of the state board of bar examiners, and in 1904 he was executive clerk to Governor Bell. He was elected state's attorney for Caledonia county, in September, 1912, and now fills that office. He is a member of Damon Lodge, No. 9, Knights of Pythias, of Hardwick; of the Methodist church, of which he is one of the trustees.

He married, July 17, 1886, Nellie C. Place, who was born in Morristown, Vermont, daughter of Allen D. and Rosina (Smith) Place, granddaughter of Dexter Place. Child: Alice May, born December 9, 1891.

Clement Miner, a descendant of MINER Thomas Minor, the American immigrant, was born in 1766 or 1769, died at Northfield, Massachusetts, February 10, 1810, aged forty-one or forty-four years. He was a potter by trade. He came to Northfield from West Springfield, Massachusetts. Clement Miner was a soldier in the revolution, in Captain Stebbins' company, Colonel David Ashley's regiment, June 16 to 20, 1782, at Springfield and Northampton, partly mounted. The roll was dated at West Springfield. If this Clement was the one who went to Northfield, as is most likely, he was but eighteen when he did this brief service. It was the kind of service done by old men and boys (vol. x, p. 813, Mass. Rolls). In 1790 the census shows that he lived at Northfield and had in his family himself and three females, but his first child was a son, born 1790, and counting one female as his wife, the other two may have been mother and sister or two sisters. The census shows Samuel Miner at Wilbraham, others of this name at Lanesborough. His estate was administered in 1810, the administrator, Benjamin Callender, sureties Jabez Whitney, of Northfield, and Nathan Draper, of Greenfield; witnesses Wright Strong and J. Hinckley, July 10, 1810. A certificate shows that the widow Hapzibah was deranged and the court allowed her \$100. September 10, 1811 (Book 98, No. 48). The court records that Levi Shepard, apothecary, of Northampton, secured a judgment against

Clement Miner, February 18, 1790; Clement Miner sued William Spring, August 10, 1791. He was sued again in 1792. The history of Northfield states that Clement came from West Springfield in 1787 and was well known as a ginger bread peddler at trainings, carrying his stock on a horse in two large flat-bottom panniers. He married, November 1, 1789, Hepzibah Belding, who was born November 1, 1769, died April 24, 1819. Children of Clement and Hepzibah Miner: Benjamin F., born October 26, 1790; Henry C., July 8, 1792; Clement Stebbins, mentioned below; Joseph Eastman, September 9, 1795, died August 12, 1890; Seth, March 10, 1797, died August 4, 1860; Edwin, February 4, 1799, died in 1824; Mary B., October 28, 1800, died June 2, 1824; Elizabeth S., August 13, 1802; Lucretia, November 14, 1806; Hepzibah Philena, February 28, 1808, married Samuel Belding; Sarah B., April 5, 1809, married Erastus Barnes.

Jonathan Belding, father of Hepzibah (Belding) Miner, was born in 1729, died September 24, 1825; married (first) Sarah Dickinson, who died in January, 1762, married (second) December 28, 1763, Keziah, daughter of Joseph Eastman, she died October 24, 1812. Jonathan Belding, father of Jonathan Belding, was born at Hadley in 1694; was lieutenant and served in Father Ralle's war in 1724; had a grant at Northfield on condition that he build a saw mill in 1717; died July 6, 1778; married (first) July 7, 1720, Hepzibah, daughter of Nathaniel Dickinson. His wife died December 29, 1761, and he married (second) October 26, 1763, Lydia, widow of Benjamin Doolittle. His widow married (third) November 3, 1778, aged seventy-nine, Japhet Chapin, of Springfield, and she died June 16, 1790, aged ninety-two; at the age of ninety she made a day's journey on horseback to visit her daughter. Stephen Belding, father of Jonathan Belding Sr., was born in 1658, died October 6, 1720; married, August 16, 1682, Mary, daughter of Thomas Wells; his widow married (second) January 2, 1723, Captain Joseph Field, and she died March 15, 1751. Samuel Belding, father of Stephen Belding, was born at Hartford, in 1627, died January 3, 1713, married (first) Mary ———, who was killed by the Indians, September 19, 1677; (second) June 25, 1678. Mary, widow of Thomas Wells. His wife died September 20, 1691, and he married (third) 1692, Mary, widow of John Allis. He married (fourth) Sarah, widow of John Wells. Richard Belding, father of Samuel Belding, was the American ancestor, one of the prominent pioneers of Hartford, Connecticut.

(II) Clement Stebbins, son of Clement Miner, was born at Northfield, Massachusetts, December 6, 1793, died at Chazy, New York, whither he went after his marriage and bought what is now called the McCollough place, south of Chazy village, and where about 1820 he built a frame house which at last accounts was standing. Later he bought a farm at what is called the Ridge. His homestead was the nucleus of the celebrated "Hearts Delight" farm. He and his wife were members of the Congregational church. He was a soldier in the war of 1812 and took part in the battle of Plattsburg, in which he was a fife major. He was a carpenter and joiner and built most of the early houses in Chazy. He married Lydia Dominy, born January 17, 1799, died June 2, 1866, daughter of Captain John Dominy. Her father was a sea captain, who retired to a fine farm at Point de Roche, near Chazy. The Dominy family settled before 1700, in Easthampton, Long Island, and in 1897 Nathaniel Dominy, eighth in line of descent, was living in Easthampton and all his ancestors were of the same name except Felix Dominy (6). The Easthampton history calls the family of Irish origin, but family tradition tells us that the ancestry is Dutch. Children of Clement Stebbins Miner: Edwin D., died at Cloverdale, California, 1887, married Elizabeth Law; William Henry, partner of Edwin D., died 1870; John Dominy, died November 10, 1893; Augustus W., lived at Lawrence, Massachusetts, died 1910; Mary Elizabeth, died young; Clement Stebbins, mentioned below; Benjamin F., born 1834, died 1854; Amos Luther, 1837, lives in St. John's, Oregon; Charles W., 1841, died in 1865, in the service in the civil war.

(III) Clement Stebbins (2), son of Clement Stebbins (1) Miner, was born at Chazy, Clinton county, New York, March 6, 1832, died at Westminster, Vermont, December 22, 1891. He was educated in the public schools, and learned the trade of carpenter. He served in the civil war from 1862 to the end of the war in Company B, One Hundred and Eighteenth Regiment New York Volunteer Infantry, and took part in many engagements. After he was mustered out he followed farming with marked success at Westminster, Vermont, to the time of his death. Mr. Miner married, August 8, 1858, Myra Peck Fisher, born at Hinsdale, New Hampshire, November 28, 1839, died January 11, 1891, daughter of Daniel and Rhoda (Peck) Fisher, and granddaughter of Daniel and Betsey (Wheeler) Fisher. Her father, Daniel Fisher, was born at Hinsdale, New Hampshire, August 12, 1796, and her grandfather, April 13, 1771. Children: Villas

E., born December 22, 1861, died March 11, 1864; Walter Sherman, July 16, 1866; Albert Lawrence, mentioned below.

(IV) Dr. Albert Lawrence Miner, son of Clement Stebbins (2) Miner, was born at Chazy, New York, January 26, 1869. He attended school there and at Westminster, Vermont, and graduated from the high school at Hinsdale, New Hampshire. He was a student for one year at Mount Hermon School and then entered the Baltimore Medical College, from which he was graduated in 1894 with the degree of Doctor of Medicine. He began practice of medicine in July, 1894, at Westminster, removing after a time to Weston, Vermont. Subsequently he was for two years in the government service on the Indian Reservation in Oklahoma and at White Heath and Pine Point, Minnesota. Since 1898 he has been in general practice at Bellows Falls, Vermont. He is a member of the Vermont State Medical Society, and the American Medical Association. He is president of the Connecticut River Valley Medical Society, member of the Rockingham Medical Club, of which he was one of the founders, and member of the Windham County Medical Society. He is also a member of the Modern Woodmen of America; Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and of the Congregational church, of which he is chairman of the business committee.

He married, October 9, 1895, Leila Belle Jaquith, born at Mt. Holly, Vermont, March 8, 1874 (see Jaquith VIII). Children: Henry Albert, born at Pine Point Indian Reservation, Minnesota, November 19, 1896; Robert Jaquith, at Bellows Falls, October 23, 1899; Clement Stebbins, May 11, 1902; Edwin Harold, December 24, 1906.

(The White Line).

(III) Daniel White, son of Peregrine White (q. v.), born at Marshfield, 1649, died May 6, 1724; married August 19, 1674, Hannah Hunt, of Duxbury, descendant of William Hunt, of Concord. Among their children was Thomas, mentioned below.

(IV) Thomas, son of Daniel White, was born on his grandfather's homestead, May 8, 1680, died in 1770. He lived at Scituate and Dorchester, removed to Bolton, Massachusetts, where he died in 1794. He married ———, and among their children was William, mentioned below.

(V) William, son of Thomas White, married Rachel ———, and among their children was David, mentioned below.

(VI) David, son of William White, married (first) Thankful Maynard, and (second)

Eunice Shannon. Among his children was Zophar, mentioned below.

(VII) Zophar, son of David White, born November 11, 1805, died at Marlborough, New Hampshire, February 29, 1880. He married, July 7, 1839, Adeline Williams, of Mt. Holly, born March 12, 1819; she married (second) September 5, 1889, Parker Shattuck, of Weston, Vermont. Children: Mary Jane, born May 12, 1840; Justina Allen, born November 11, 1845, married Henry Austin Jaquith (see Jaquith VIII).

(The Jaquith Line)

(I) Abraham Jaquith, the immigrant ancestor, settled early at Charlestown, Massachusetts, and was admitted to the church there, December 9, 1643, and took the freeman's oath, May 14, 1656. His wife Anna was admitted to the church, April 13, 1643. His will was dated September 16, 1675, and proved December 19, 1676. He bequeathed to wife Anna or Hannah, to son Abraham and daughters Lydia, Sarah and Deborah. Children, Abraham and Mary, also received a legacy from their mother's father, James Jordan, of Dedham, Massachusetts, in 1655. Children, born at Charlestown: Abraham, mentioned below; Mary, September 3, 1646; Lydia; Sarah; Deborah.

(II) Abraham (2), son of Abraham (1) Jaquith, was born at Charlestown, Massachusetts, December 19, 1644. He resided at Woburn in what is now Wilmington, Massachusetts, and was taxed as early as 1666. He married, March 13, 1671, Mary Adford. Children: Abraham, mentioned below; Elizabeth, born May 19, 1675; Sarah, September 21, 1677.

(III) Abraham (3), son of Abraham (2) Jaquith, was born in Woburn, Massachusetts, February 17, 1672-73. He married, December 26, 1700, Sarah Jones. Children, born at Woburn: Abraham, December 30, 1701; Sarah, March 8, 1703; John, October 7, 1704; Mary, September 1, 1706; Elizabeth, June 5, 1708; Adford, April 15, 1711; Abigail, June 10, 1712; Ebenezer, mentioned below; Benjamin, June 27, 1716; William and Lydia, May 1, 1718; Hannah, July 19, 1719; Ruth, April 10, 1722, died young; Susan, July 23, 1723; Seth, June 5, 1724, died young.

(IV) Ebenezer, son of Abraham (3) Jaquith, was born at Woburn, now Wilmington, Massachusetts, June 3, 1714. He married, June 19, 1739, Rebecca Stearns. Children, born at Wilmington: Rebecca, July 6, 1740; Ebenezer, September 10, 1742; William, December 24,

1744; Thomas, mentioned below; Isaac, May 7, 1749; Elizabeth, May 19, 1751.

(V) Thomas, son of Ebenezer Jaquith, was born at Wilmington, Massachusetts, April 24, 1746. He and his brother Ebenezer settled at Dunstable, now Hollis, New Hampshire. Ebenezer was there in 1777 and a soldier in the revolution from Hollis. Both were soldiers on the Lexington Alarm, April 19, 1775, and served at Cambridge three months. Thomas was also in Captain Emerson's company at Ticonderoga in 1776 (p. 167 Hist. of Hollis; and in the Hollis company in 1777, p. 158). Thomas Jaquith married, December 25, 1776, Rhoda Spaulding, born November 27, 1758, daughter of Edward and Susanna (Crosby) Spaulding, descendant of Edward Spaulding, the immigrant, through Andrew (2), Benoni (3), Edward (4). Children, recorded at Hollis: Rhoda, born November 28, 1777; Thomas, September 5, 1779; Enoch, mentioned below; Daniel, March 9, 1784; Rebecca, April 12, 1786; Asa, December 31, 1788; Isaac, April 25, 1791.

(VI) Enoch, son of Thomas Jaquith, was born at Hollis, New Hampshire, April 9, 1783, died December 7, 1860. He married, June 20, 1809, Betsey Smith, born August 20, 1782, died September 28, 1866. Children: Emerson, born August 22, 1810; Isaac, February 6, 1812; Joel, June 21, 1813; Hannah, March 22, 1815, died August 23, 1842; Ralph, mentioned below.

(VII) Ralph, son of Enoch Jaquith, was born at Mount Holly, Vermont, September 20, 1816, died December 23, 1883. He married (first) October 17, 1838, Louisa Kile, who died January 16, 1843. He married (second) June 28, 1843, Hannah Carlton. Child by first wife: Henry Austin, mentioned below. Children by second wife: Hannah L., born April 20, 1844, married (first) Charles Tucker, (second) John Riggs; Jane L., born May 11, 1846, died November 7, 1863.

(VIII) Henry Austin, son of Ralph Jaquith, was born at Mount Holly, Vermont, December 24, 1842, died April 23, 1900. He married, March 13, 1864, Justina Allen White, born at Marlborough, New Hampshire, February 11, 1845, daughter of Zophar and Adeline (Williams) White (see White VII). Children: Orrin Augustus, born April 20, 1868; Leila Belle, March 8, 1874, married Dr. Albert Lawrence Miner (see Miner IV).

The origin and early ancestry of MINER the Miner family in England is as follows: Edwin III. of England, going to war against the French, marched through "Somersetshire, came to Mendippe

hills, where lived Henry Miner, who with all carefulness and loyalty, having convened his domestic and menial servants armed with battle axes, proffered himself and them to his master's service, making up a complete hundred." For this service he was granted the coat-of-arms: Gules a fesse between three plates argent.

(I) Henry Miner, mentioned above, died in 1359. Children: Henry, Edward, Thomas, George.

(II) Henry, son of Henry Miner, married Henrietta Hicks, daughter of Edward of Gloucester. Children: William; Henry, who served in 1384 under Richard III.

(III) William, son of Henry Miner, married ——— Hobbs, of Wiltshire. Children: Thomas; George, lived in Shropshire.

(IV) Thomas, son of William Miner, lived in Herefordshire, in 1399; married, a daughter of Cotton Gresslap, of Staffordshire. Children: Lodovic, George, Mary.

(V) Lodovic, son of Thomas Miner, married Anna Dyer, daughter of Thomas, of Staughton, Huntingdonshire. Children: Thomas, mentioned below; George and Arthur, twins, born 1458, served the house of Austria.

(VI) Thomas, son of Lodovic Miner, was born in 1436. He married Bridget, daughter of Sir George Hervie, of St. Martin's, county Middlesex. He died in 1480, leaving two children to the tutorage of the mother, but she resigned to her father and turned to monastic life in Datford.

(VII) William, son of Thomas Miner, married Isabella Harcope de Folibay, and lived to revenge the death of the two young princes slain in the Tower by their uncle Richard III. Children: William, George, Thomas, Robert, Nathaniel, John and four others.

(VIII) William, son of William Miner was buried at Chew Magna, February 23, 1585. Children: Clement, Elizabeth.

(IX) Clement, son of William Miller, died March 31, 1640, at Chew Magna. Children: Clement, married Sarah Pope; Thomas, mentioned below; Elizabeth; Mary. (This English line was prepared while the American ancestor was living).

(I) Thomas, son of Clement Miner, was the American ancestor of the family. He was born in Chew Magna, county Somerset, England, April 23, 1608, and died in Quiambaug, a part of Stonington, Connecticut, October 23, 1690. He came to this country in 1650, in the ship "Arabella," and settled in Charlestown, Massachusetts. He served in the colonial wars. In 1636 he moved to Hingham, Massachusetts, where he remained until 1646, when he settled in Pequot, now New London,

Connecticut. In 1652 he settled in Stonington, where he remained the rest of his life. He married, April 23, 1634, in Charlestown, Grace, daughter of Walter Palmer. She survived him only a few weeks, dying the same year, 1690. Children: John, born in Charlestown, in 1636. Children born in Hingham: Clement, baptized March 4, 1638; Thomas, baptized May 10, 1640; Ephraim, mentioned below; Joseph, baptized August 25, 1644. Born in New London: Manasseh, April 23, 1647; Ann, April 28, 1649; Maria, 1650; Samuel, March 4, 1652, served in King Philip's war. Born in Stonington: Hannah, September 15, 1655.

(II) Ephraim, son of Thomas Miner, was born in Hingham, Massachusetts, where he was baptized May 1, 1642, and died May 16, 1724, aged eighty-two years. He went with his parents to New London, and to Quiambaug (Stonington) in 1653, and the place on which they settled in this town has remained in the family until the present time. He served in King Philip's war, 1675. He was buried in Taughwong. He married, January 20, 1666, Hannah Avery, who died August 22, 1721. Children, born at Stonington: Ephraim, June 22, 1668; Thomas, December 17, 1669; Hannah, April 21, 1671; Rebecca, September, 1672; Elizabeth, April, 1674; Samuel, December, 1676; Deborah, April 15, 1677; Samuel, August, 1681; James, mentioned below; Grace, September, 1683; John, April 19, 1685; son and daughter, born and died March 21, 1687.

(III) James, son of Ephraim Miner, was born in November, 1682, in Stonington, and died May 4, 1726, aged forty-four years. He married (first) February 22, 1705, Abigail Eldredge, who died August 13, 1720, aged thirty-two years. He married (second) May 6, 1721, Sarah Ayers, of Newport, Rhode Island. They had ten children. Children by first wife: James, born October 28, 1708; Charles, mentioned below; Zerviah, born October 8, 1711; Daniel, January 24, 1713; Abigail, August 18, 1715.

(IV) Charles, son of James Miner, was born November 12, 1709, and died November 6, 1786, aged seventy-seven years. He married, December 9, 1740, Mary Wheeler, widow of Isaac Wheeler, and sister of Paul Wheeler Sr., of Stonington. Children: Charles, born October 3, 1741; Thomas, March 11, 1743; Christopher, mentioned below; Mary, August 1, 1746; Daniel, June 21, 1749; Abigail, November 8, 1756.

(V) Christopher, son of Charles Miner, was born March 16, 1745, in Stonington, and died in Togwong, a part of Stonington, Jan-

uary 22, 1803. He served in the revolution, in Captain Seth W. Holmes' company, Colonel Samuel Chapman's regiment, 1778, in Rhode Island; in Captain Samuel H. Parsons' company, Colonel Parsons' regiment, 1775, Continental army; in First Regiment, 1779-80, Connecticut line. He married, August 11, 1765, Mary Randall, who died in March, 1825. Children: Christopher, born December 10, 1765; Mary, March 26, 1767; Sabra, February 2, 1769; Isaac, March 2, 1773; Elias, March 4, 1775; Cyrus, mentioned below; Randall, March 2, 1786.

(VI) Cyrus, son of Christopher Miner, was born May 4, 1777, in Stonington, and died in Leyden, Massachusetts, November 2, 1845. He lived for a time in Halifax, Vermont, and later settled in Leyden, where he remained the rest of his life. He married, December 23, 1802, Fanny Clark, of Hopkinton, Rhode Island; she was born September 11, 1781, and died March 27, 1877, aged ninety-five years. She had twelve children, and when she died there were living one hundred and seventy-five descendants. Children: Cyrus Clark, mentioned below; Henry Whitman, born April 10, 1805; Avery, December 22, 1806, died July 5, 1864; Elizabeth, August 22, 1808, died August 21, 1875; Harriet, May 4, 1810, died September 25, 1853; Elbridge G., April 13, 1812, died April 17, 1888; Martha, February 5, 1814, died October 23, 1897; Eli W., December 22, 1815, died January 15, 1851; James R., June 19, 1818, died March 24, 1884; Mary, February 13, 1820, died March 26, 1900; Samuel W., March 3, 1822, died October 3, 1824; Ozias L., March 15, 1824.

(VII) Cyrus Clark, son of Cyrus Miner, was born in Halifax, Vermont, January 20, 1804, and died in Leyden, Massachusetts, January 22, 1887. He married, October 30, 1827, Frelove Packard, who was born in Enfield, Massachusetts, September 3, 1807, and died in Leyden, November 26, 1894, aged eighty-seven years, daughter of Cyrus Packard. Children: Oliver Smith, born September 15, 1830, died February 7, 1905; Angeline Augusta, May 6, 1832, died March 27, 1856; Cyrus Edwin, October 5, 1833, died August 15, 1852; Charles P. C., June 11, 1835, died October 19, 1912; William Lewis, March 24, 1837, died May 23, 1910; Anson Dwight, January 22, 1840, died February 25, 1894; Harriet Frances, born October 12, 1843; Marval Dayton, February 14, 1845; George Harlan, mentioned below.

(VIII) George Harlan, son of Cyrus Clark Miner, was born in Leyden, Massachusetts, April 5, 1848. He received his early education in the public schools of his native town. He

engaged in the railroad business, and for ten years was located at North Adams, Massachusetts. He then went to Oregon, where he was for a time with the Coos Bay Lumber Company. For two years he followed ranching in Southern California and then returned to the east. For fourteen years he was book-keeper for the North Pownal Manufacturing Company at Pownal, Vermont. He resigned to become book-keeper and paymaster of the Barre Wool Combing Company at Barre, Worcester county, Massachusetts, a position he still retains. While he was living in North Pownal he held a commission as justice of the peace. He is a member of Lafayette Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons, of North Adams; of the Royal Arch Chapter, and is a Knight Templar. In religion he is a Methodist; in politics a Republican. He married, November 7, 1869, Mary Williamson, who was born in Cromwell, Connecticut, February 8, 1849, daughter of Thomas and Susan (Richardson) Williamson. Her parents came from county Kent, England, and settled in Cromwell, near Middletown, Connecticut. Children: Walter Ernest, born at Hartford, Connecticut, July 31, 1872, died January 4, 1873; Ross Halford, mentioned below; Pearl Mabel, born at North Adams, April 18, 1877, died March 2, 1893; Lillian Ethel, born at North Adams, November 30, 1882, married Garfield Glass, of Barre, Massachusetts, and they had a son, Paul Glass; Paul Hildreth, born at North Adams, October 23, 1884; Edna Angeline, born at North Pownal, Vermont, February 6, 1888, died August 28, 1888.

(IX) Dr. Ross Halford Miner, son of George Harlan Miner, was born at Leyden, Massachusetts, October 1, 1875. He attended the public schools of his native town, Drury Academy at North Adams, Massachusetts, the Vermont Academy at Saxtons River, Cushing Academy at Ashburnham, Massachusetts, and for two years was a student in the University of Vermont at Burlington. He studied medicine at the University of Maryland, from which he was graduated in 1901 with the degree of M. D. For six years he practiced his profession at Rutland, Vermont, and for one year at Muskogee, Oklahoma. After serving for a time on the staff of Dr. Ring's Sanatorium in Boston, he took a post-graduate course in Baltimore, and since 1909 has been in general practice at Windsor, Vermont. He is a member of the Rutland County Medical Society, the Vermont State Medical Society, and the American Medical Association. He is a prominent Mason, a member of Rutland Lodge; of the Council, Royal and Select Masters; of the Chapter, Royal Arch Masons,

of the Commandery, Knights Templar; and of Mount Sinai Temple, Order of the Mystic Shrine, of Montpelier, Vermont. He is also a member of Vermont Lodge, No. 1, Knights of Pythias, of Rutland, and member of Claremont Lodge, Benevolent Protective Order of Elks. He is a member of the Baptist church and is president of the board of trustees.

He married (first) in November, 1896, Harriet Potter, of North Pownal, Vermont, daughter of Ernest C. and Francis (Bates) Potter. He married (second) in 1907, Alice Maud Harper, of Prince Edward Island, daughter of John and Susan (Wilson) Harper. Children, by first wife: Pearl Frances, Harriet Caroline.

The Parker family, represented
PARKER in the present generation by Dr.

Ernest L. Parker, of Worcester, is of English extraction, and the members of the family have had a distinguished record ever since the days of the pioneer settlers of the state of Massachusetts.

(I) Thomas Parker, the pioneer ancestor of the line here followed, emigrated to this country from London, England, on the ship "Susan and Ellen," leaving there March 11, 1635, he being then about thirty years of age. He settled in Lynn, Massachusetts, where he was a proprietor in 1638, and he removed to Reading between the years 1638 and 1640, and was founder and deacon of the church there. He was admitted a freeman in Lynn, May 17, 1637. He married, about 1635, Amy, ———, who bore him twelve children, namely: 1. Thomas, born, Lynn, 1636, died July 17, 1699; married Deborah ———. 2. Lieutenant Hananiah, born about 1638, died, Reading, March 10, 1724; married (first) Elizabeth Browne, of Reading, September 30, 1663; married (second) Mary (Bursham) Bright, December 12, 1700. 3. Sergeant John, born, Reading, 1640, died 1698. 4. Joseph, born 1642, died 1644. 5. Joseph, born 1645, died 1646. 6. Mary, born December 12, 1647, died 1705; married Samuel Dodge. 7. Martha, born March 14, 1649. 8. Nathaniel, of whom further. 9. Sarah, born September 30, 1653, died October 26, 1656. 10. Jonathan, born May 18, 1656, died, Reading, June 10, 1680. 11. Sarah, born May 23, 1658. 12. Deborah. Thomas Parker (father) died in Reading, August 12, 1683, and his widow died in Reading, January 15, 1690. His will was dated August 3, 1683, and proved December 18, 1683. He bequeathed to his wife; to sons, John, Thomas, Nathaniel, Hananiah; daughters, Mary and Martha; grandchildren, Sam-



Ross. Hafod Mynydd

uel and Sarah Parker; to John, "a great Bible that Boniface Burton gave me."

(II) Nathaniel Parker, son of Thomas Parker, was born at Reading, Massachusetts, May 16, 1651, died there in 1737. He was ensign of the Reading Company. He married, September 24, 1677, Bethiah Polly, of Roxbury, Massachusetts, daughter of John and Bethiah (Gowdrey) Polly, baptized 1659. Children: 1. Bethiah, born 1678, died young. 2. Nathaniel, born 1679; married, 1702, Elizabeth ———. 3. Stephen, born 1684, died young. 4. Bethiah, born 1685, died 1715; married, 1707, Ebenezer Emerson. 5. Susannah, born 1687; married, 1707, Joseph Underwood. 6. Ebenezer, born 1689; married, 1714, Mercy Damon. 7. Stephen, born 1692; married, 1713, Elizabeth Batchelder. 8. Caleb, born 1694. 9. Timothy, born 1696. 10. Obadiah, born 1698. 11. Abigail, born 1699. 12. Amy, born 1702; married, 1728, Stephen Richardson, of Billerica. 14. Phineas, of whom further.

(III) Phineas Parker, son of Nathaniel Parker, was born at Reading, Massachusetts, September 27, 1704, died at Pepperell, August 28, 1787. He married Martha ———, who died at Pepperell, January 31, 1793, aged eighty-three years. Children, born at Reading, Massachusetts: 1. Edmund, of whom further. 2. Martha, born February 5, 1735; married, July 27, 1756, Captain Jonas Richardson. 3. Elizabeth, born June 18, 1737; married ——— Nagle. 4. Phineas (Captain), born July 9, 1739. 5. Lydia, born February 17, 1742, died, Pepperell, August 31, 1822; married, November 25, 1773, Reuben Shattuck, of Pepperell. 6. Abijah, born 1745, died, Pepperell, December 4, 1811; married, January 21, 1772, Sarah Lawrence. 7. John, born January 8, 1748. 8. Mary, born May 4, 1751, died November 12, 1752, at Reading.

(IV) Edmund Parker, son of Phineas Parker, was born in Reading, Massachusetts, February 7, 1731, died in Pepperell, August 13, 1813. He married (first) in Pepperell, July 22, 1755, Lydia Varnum, who died August 4, 1756, leaving one child, Lydia, born in Pepperell, July 30, 1756, probably died at Pepperell, February 10, 1774. He married (second) Pepperell, April 13, 1757, Elizabeth (Sheple) Green, born, Groton, May 22, 1730, died, Pepperell, November 21, 1812, widow of James Green Jr., of Groton. She was the daughter of John and Elizabeth (Boyden) Sheple, granddaughter of John and Lydia Shepley (as the name was then spelled) and probably great-granddaughter of John or Nathaniel Shepley, sons of the emigrant, John Shepley, Shipley or Shapleigh, born in Eng-

land about 1587, settled before or in 1636 in Salem, removed to Wenham, Massachusetts. Elizabeth (Boyden) Sheple was the daughter of Jonathan and Elizabeth Boyden, and descendant of Thomas Boyden, the immigrant, who settled in Watertown. Children of Edmund and Elizabeth Parker: 1. Edmund, born, Townsend, May 23, 1761, died, Norridgewock, Maine, November 18, 1838; married, March 11, 1783, Mary Shepley, of Pepperell. 2. Asa, born, Pepperell, December 29, 1763; married, December 6, 1792, Sibbel White, of Pepperell. 3. Jonas, of whom further. 4. James, born, Pepperell, April 19, 1769, died, Brookline, New Hampshire, January 14, 1826; married, October 11, 1792, Sally Boynton, of Pepperell. 5. John, born, Pepperell, October 3, 1774; married, October 3, 1797, Sally Tarbell, of Pepperell. 6. Elizabeth, born, Pepperell, January 26, 1778; married, December 27, 1797, David Shed Jr., of Pepperell.

(V) Jonas Parker, son of Edmund Parker, was born in Pepperell, July 16, 1766, died there, December 7, 1849. He married (first) in Pepperell, December 18, 1788, Ruth Farmer, born, Lexington, Massachusetts, August 15, 1765, died, Pepperell, February 5, 1828, daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Fessenden) Farmer, of Lexington, granddaughter of John and Hannah (Woods) Farmer, great-granddaughter of John and Abigail (Shed) Farmer, and great-great-granddaughter of Edward and Mary Farmer, the emigrants, who came to New England between the years 1660 and 1670, and on the maternal side granddaughter of Thomas and Hannah (Prentice) Fessenden, great-granddaughter of Thomas and Abigail (Poulter) Fessenden, and great-great-granddaughter of Nicholas and Margaret (Cheney) Fessenden, the emigrants. Mr. Parker married (second) January 18, 1829, Mrs. Mehitable S. Frost, of Pepperell. Among the children of Jonas and Ruth Parker was John, of whom further.

(VI) John Parker, son of Jonas Parker, was born at Pepperell, Massachusetts, December 18, 1795, died at Cohasset, March 26, 1868. He spent his younger days at Pepperell and Lancaster, but during most of his active years he was engaged in the shipping business at Cohasset, in partnership with Laban Souther under the firm name of Souther & Parker. He was an officer in the Lancaster Company in the war of 1812 and was on duty in Boston. He was a member of the Cohasset Unitarian Church. He was for many years a neighbor and personal friend of Daniel Webster. He married, November 15, 1822, Mary Oakes Lawrence, born at Cohasset, May 1,

1807, daughter of Deacon Thaddeus Lawrence, she being only fifteen years old at the time of her marriage. Children, the first four born in Pepperell, the remainder at Cohasset. 1. Caroline Willard, born October 2, 1823. 2. Mary Elizabeth, born March 3, 1826, died young. 3. Harriet Maria, born March 13, 1828. 4. John Loring, of whom further. 5. Louisa Frances, born August 22, 1832. 6. James Henry, born December 3, 1834. 7. Mary Elizabeth, born October 21, 1837. 8. George Odion, born February 9, 1840. 9. Sophronia Lawrence, born February 18, 1842. 10. Charles Oakes, born October 18, 1844. 11. Edmund Lawrence, of whom further. 12. Frank Lewis, born July 11, 1849.

(VII) John Loring Parker, son of John Parker, was born at Pepperell, Massachusetts, August 11, 1830, died December 20, 1887. He attended the common schools, and graduated from the high school in 1848. He served an apprenticeship in the machine shop of Blake & Company, manufacturers of paper machinery. He worked as journeyman and foreman and finally became superintendent of the factory. During the civil war he secured a contract for the manufacture of swords, and as partner of the firm of Roby & Company carried on this business at West Chelmsford. At the close of the war he accepted a position as superintendent of the shoe factory of Governor Baldwin, at Detroit, Michigan. He returned to Worcester to take the position of superintendent of the loom works of L. J. Knowles & Brother, and set up the first Knowles loom made in Worcester in 1866. A few years later he engaged in business on his own account, manufacturing ferules, etc. He purchased the business of White & Emerson, manufacturers of iron and steel pressed goods, and conducted the same until his death. For a time Mr. Parker was interested in the manufacture of cutlery at Natick, Massachusetts, in partnership with Joel Allen and his brother, James H. Parker. He married Marinda C. Blake, daughter of Henry Blake. Children: 1. Herbert Lawrence, born in Worcester, educated in its public schools and Worcester Polytechnic Institute, and after graduation went to Mexico as the general agent of the Atchison, Topeka & Santa Fe Railroad Company; in 1896 he purchased a controlling interest, and has since been president and manager of the Emerson Electric Manufacturing Company of St. Louis; married Emily King; children: King, Herbert, Katherine, Elizabeth. 2. Nellie Gertrude, married Elmer W. Lewis, of Boston, who is with Kidder, Peabody & Company, bankers; children: Arthur G. and Thelma. 3. Harry Strickland,

confidential man for F. S. Bowser & Company, of Boston and Indianapolis; married Edith Gross. 4. Ned Wesley, married Mabelle G. Bemis; children: Winifred Agnes and Lawrence Bemis.

(VII) Edmund Lawrence Parker, son of John Parker, was born at Cohasset, Massachusetts, February 8, 1847, died August 17, 1906. He received his education at the Cohasset schools, and at Wilbraham Academy, and was a graduate of the high school in 1865. His first employment was as clerk in the Second National Bank, of Boston, and in 1870 he became a member of the firm of Caverly, Parker & Young, of Lynn. In 1876 he came to Worcester and became a partner with his brother in the firm of John L. Parker & Company, in the manufacture of pressed metal goods. After the death of his brother, in 1887, he conducted the business under the same name until 1905, when the business was incorporated and he retired. The business was very prosperous, and Mr. Parker was one of the best known manufacturers of the city. He was also a prominent factor in city affairs, bringing to bear the same keen judgment and forethought exercised in his business interests, thus making a successful public official. He served four years in the common council, from 1887 to 1890, inclusive, then declined a re-election, and was an alderman during the years 1891-92, and his name was frequently urged as Republican candidate for mayor. He was always an active and consistent advocate of temperance reform. He was one of the organizers of the Hancock Club of Worcester; was a member of the Worcester Board of Trade; a director in the Eastern Bridge and Structural Company, of Worcester; the Equity Corporation Bank, of Worcester; the Fidelity Mercantile Agency Company, of Worcester; the West Side Land Company, of Worcester; and the Worcester Real Estate Company, of Worcester. He was a member of Athelstan Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons; Eureka Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Worcester County Commandery, Knights Templar; Independent Order of Odd Fellows, and was a member and warden of St. John's Episcopal Church, serving in the latter capacity for fifteen years. He married, October 6, 1869, Eva Sarah Jones, who died July 26, 1907, daughter of William and Rachel Jones, of Lynn, Massachusetts.

(VIII) Dr. Ernest L. Parker, only child of Edmund Lawrence Parker, was born in Worcester, Massachusetts, February 13, 1878. He attended the public and high schools of Worcester, then pursued an academic course in Phillips Academy at Andover, graduating in

1898, after which he became a student at Harvard Medical School, receiving his degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1903, and later took a post-graduate course in the same school. He then received a two year appointment in the Boston City Hospital, from which he graduated and served five months on its executive board. At the expiration of this period of time, in 1905, he opened an office at 11 Elm street, Worcester, for the active practice of his profession, and at the same time was elected on the staff of the Worcester City Hospital. Dr. Parker specializes in gynecology. His ability and skill in the diagnosis and treatment of diseases have brought to him an extensive patronage, which is steadily increasing in volume and importance, and he is now recognized as one of the leading men in his profession in his native city. He keeps in touch with the advanced thought along the line of his work by membership in the Massachusetts Medical Association and the American Medical Society. He and his wife are members of All Saints Church (Episcopal) of Worcester, in which they take an active interest. Dr. Parker married, October 8, 1906, Sally Leeds Bufford, of Dorchester, Massachusetts. Children: Louise Lawrence, born August 10, 1907; Ernest L. Jr., born July 16, 1910; Edmund Townsend, born January 13, 1914.

HOWLAND The early settlers in America by the name of Howland were Arthur, John and Henry. The last named was one of the "Mayflower" number, and the others appeared in the early days of the settlement of Plymouth, but how and from what part of England they came has never been definitely ascertained.

(I) Henry Howland, the youngest of the three brothers mentioned above, is first heard of in Plymouth in 1624, when his name appears in the allotment of cattle to the different families. In the court records of Plymouth the name of "Henry Howland" is found in the list of freemen, where he is referred to under date of 1633. He was one of the earliest settlers of Duxbury, Massachusetts, his home there being on "the bay side, near Love Brewster's." The records there say that he was "one of the substantial landholders and freemen." He was chosen constable for Duxbury in 1635, and was for several years surveyor of highways in the town. In 1643 he was on a list of freemen and of men able to bear arms. He served on the grand jury in years 1636-37-39-40-51-52-53-56. In the following year he apparently joined the sect of Friends, which was just gaining foothold in America, and as a result he endured for the re-

mainder of his life the various persecutions to which this sect was subjected by the civil authorities of the time. Towards the end of his life he became a large possessor of real estate. In 1652 he was associated with others in a large tract of land in Dartmouth, and in 1659 he bought, with twenty-six others, what was then called Assonet, and is now Freetown. It appears in his will that he owned a house in Duxbury, where he doubtless died. He married Mary Newland, who died June 6, 1674. He died January 17, 1671. Children: Joseph, Zoeth, mentioned below; John, Samuel, Sarah, Elizabeth, Mary, Abigail.

(II) Zoeth Howland, son of Henry Howland, and was born in Duxbury, Massachusetts, and married Abigail —, October, 1656. He was killed by the Indians at Pocasset, January 21, 1676, and his widow married (second) February 12, 1678, John Kirby Jr. He took the oath of "Fidelitie" at Duxbury in 1657, and became a convert to the Friends' sect about the same time. Meetings were held at his house, for which he was fined in December, 1657. In March, 1657-58, he was sentenced to "sitt in the stockes for the space of an hour," for "speaking opprobiously of the minnisters of Gods Word." In March, 1659, his wife was fined ten shillings for not attending the meetings of the Puritans. He moved to Dartmouth, Massachusetts, probably as early as 1662, for more congenial society. The Newport Friends' records and the inventory of his estate which was dated June, 1677, refer to him as Zoeth Howland of Dartmouth, and his mother owned a house there. Pocasset, where Mr. Howland was killed, is now Tiverton, Rhode Island. His sons, with the exception of Samuel, were active members of the old Apponegansett meeting. The first eight children are recorded in the Newport Friends' records. Children: Nathaniel, born October 5, 1657; Benjamin, May 8, 1659; Daniel, mentioned below; Lydia, November 23, 1663; Mary, February 23, 1665-66; Sarah, April, 1668; Henry, August 30, 1672; Abigail, twin of Henry; Nicholas, married Hannah Woodman.

(III) Daniel Howland, son of Zoeth Howland, was born in Duxbury, Massachusetts, July, 1661, died in 1714 or before, as a guardian was appointed in that year for his four younger children. He was one of the proprietors of Tiverton, Rhode Island. He was the owner of Howland's Ferry which was situated where the Stone Bridge crosses to Portsmouth, and at the east end of the ferry he carried on a tavern. The town meetings of Tiverton were held in this building for years. He was of much influence in the town

and held many offices, being elected selectman in 1696. The latter office he held for several years, also serving as assessor in 1705 and as town treasurer in 1714-15. He was a member of the Society of Friends, although one authority states that in 1699 he was commissioned a major by Governor Bellomont. He married Mary Sampson, who died January 17, 1736. She was probably sister of Judith Sampson who married Daniel Howland's brother Benjamin. She was daughter of Thomas Sampson. She and her son Benjamin were executors of Daniel Howland's estate. She married (second) April 26, 1712, Samuel Goodspeed, of Newport, by whom she had a daughter Ruth, born August 4, 1714. Before her second marriage, she carried on a tavern formerly managed by Daniel Howland. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Howland, born in Tiverton: Thomas, February 30, 1689; Daniel, mentioned below; Mary, July 14, 1694; John, September 29, 1696; Isaac, June 7, 1698; Mercy, February 24, 1699; Thomas, August 7, 1701; Benjamin, July 23, 1703; William, July 19, 1705; Joseph, January 24, 1708; Margaret, March 7, 1710.

(IV) Daniel (2) Howland, son of Daniel (1) Howland, was born in Tiverton, Rhode Island, July 29, 1691, and died suddenly, September 4, 1752, in East Greenwich. He was associated with his father in carrying on the ferry to Portsmouth from Tiverton. He lived in Portsmouth, where some of the children were born, and was representative from that place to the general assembly in 1744-48, and assistant in 1742-46 and in 1765. In 1717 he was admitted freeman of Portsmouth; in 1742 was auditor of the town; in 1759 was clerk of the court of common pleas. For a time he was associated with one of his brothers in navigation, but he suffered such severe losses that he gave it up and purchased a small farm in East Greenwich, Rhode Island, in 1748. His widow survived him several years. His son Daniel received the farm, which has remained in possession of the family since. Daniel Howland married, September 18, 1713, Judith ———, born May 6, 1687, died June 9, 1769, aged eighty-two years, at the home of her son Daniel in East Greenwich. Children: John, born February 4, 1718; Isaac, 1719; Lucianna, 1720; Joshua, 1721; Daniel, mentioned below; Joseph, 1731.

(V) Daniel (3) Howland, son of Daniel (2) Howland, was born February 7, 1724, died October 7, 1802. He inherited the home farm in East Greenwich, where he settled in 1749. The East Greenwich branch of the Howland families has been noted for its high honor and for the strict integrity of its members since

the family first moved there to the present time. Daniel Howland wrote in his diary, at the time of moving to East Greenwich, as follows: "March the 23, 1749 it being the 5th day of the Week we put our Goods on board a Boat in Order to move to East Greenwich from Portsmouth, came away next Morning and arrived at Updikes Newton (Wickford) just before Night, after a tedious passage and a very hard gale of Wind; The Next day carted our Goods and got into our new House." Daniel Howland married, December 12, 1744, Philadelphia Brownell, daughter of Joseph and Ruth Brownell, of Portsmouth. She died July 4, 1810, aged eighty-three years, five months and nine days. Children, two born in Portsmouth, others in East Greenwich: Mary, born February 19, 1746; Lucinora, January 6, 1747; Ruth, 1750; Benjamin, June 13, 1752; Daniel, mentioned below; Philadelphia, 1757; Judith, 1759, died April 1, 1760; Joseph, 1761; Thomas, 1764; George, 1772, died January 1, 1779.

(VI) Daniel (4) Howland, son of Daniel (3) Howland, was born at East Greenwich, Rhode Island, 1755, died October 23, 1834. He was a minister of the Friends' Society, and lived at East Greenwich all his life. He traveled frequently in the interests of the Society in New England, New York state and Pennsylvania. He was a quick-witted man, with a merry laugh and genial nature. He preached a short sermon, and always the same one, and it is said that William Almy, a prominent man, when once dining with Daniel Howland, asked him: "Daniel, why does thee preach the same sermon over and over again?" Howland quickly replied, "When thee and my other hearers pay heed to my advice, then perhaps my Divine Master will give me something more to say." He married Sarah Greene, born December 4, 1755, died in 1840, daughter of Richard Greene of Warwick or Portsmouth, Rhode Island, and a descendant of Surgeon John Greene, of Salisbury, England, who was a prominent settler at Providence Plantations; his son Thomas had a son Thomas, whose son, John Greene, was father of Richard Greene, her father. Children, born at East Greenwich: Deborah G., born 1796, died 1876, unmarried; Daniel, mentioned below; Richard Greene, 1800, was one of two organizers of the Free Library at East Greenwich; Anna, 1801, died 1865.

(VII) Daniel (5) Howland, son of Daniel (4) Howland, was born at East Greenwich, Rhode Island, 1797, died in August, 1871. He lived for a time in Centreville, Rhode Island. He was a man highly respected by the community. He married, June 8, 1835, Abigail

Susan Greene, born May 6, 1814, daughter of John and Abigail Susan (Greene) Greene. She also was descended from Surgeon John Greene through both her father and mother, her husband being descended through his mother's line. Her father, John Greene, was son of Gideon, son of John, son of Jabez, son of James, son of Surgeon John Greene. Her mother, Abigail Susan (Greene) Greene, was daughter of James, son of James, son of William, son of Peter, son of John, son of Surgeon John Greene. Daniel Howland, was a member of the Society of Friends, but married outside of the Society. For four years he was engaged in business in New York City as a commission merchant in oil and other products, with a partner under the firm name of Franklin & Howland. After this he settled on the home farm in East Greenwich, and remained a farmer the remainder of his life. In politics he was a Whig, and later a Republican, and he held many local offices. He was an active, industrious man. Children: 1. Sarah Greene, born April 7, 1836, died February 2, 1878, unmarried. 2. Daniel, born July 5, 1838, died July 14, 1891; was a merchant in Hope, Rhode Island; married Mary Clarke, and had one child who died in infancy. 3. Richard Greene, mentioned below. 4. Mary Arnold, born December 6, 1843, died June, 1912; married, December 13, 1883 Arthur Knight, and they lived on the Howland homestead at East Greenwich with their children: Arthur Rhodes and Richard Greene Howland Knight. 5. Abbie Susan, born October 10, 1854; married, June 6, 1878, Arthur Knight, and died July 16, 1881, leaving one daughter, Magdeleine, born June 10, 1881.

(VIII) Richard Greene Howland, son of Daniel (5) Howland, was born September 19, 1840, in Centreville, Warwick, Rhode Island. He attended the Methodist Seminary of East Greenwich, and during his boyhood worked on his father's farm. In 1867 he entered the employ of Stephen Harris at River Point, where he learned the mill business. In 1868 he became assistant to Samuel G. Allen, superintendent of the Hope Mill, continuing in same until 1872, when Mr. Howland succeeded him as superintendent. In 1873 he was made superintendent of the Phoenix Mills also and he held both positions to the end of his life. Under his management both mills flourished and he made many important innovations. He owned stock in the mills of which he was superintendent. He was thoroughly progressive in his methods, and exceedingly active. He served in various other positions of trust and responsibility. He was president of the Phenix Trust Company.

one of the largest banks of the Pawtuxet Valley; director of the Hope Webbing Company of Pawtucket; president of the Pawtuxet Valley Railway Company, now part of the New Haven system; president of Pawtuxet Valley Water Company, and largely through his able management the company passed through financial difficulties, also agent of the Barden Reservoir Company of Scituate, Rhode Island.

In municipal affairs he was prominent for many years. He gave freely of his time and ability in the public service. He served on the town council, and in 1870 and 1884 represented his town in the general assembly of Rhode Island. In politics he was a Republican very strong.

He died suddenly while visiting his son at Saranac Lake, New York, August 20, 1907. A friend said of him at the time of his death:

His sudden death fills the hearts of a host of friends in the Pawtuxet Valley and elsewhere with profound sorrow. To know him was to esteem him for his many sterling qualities of character. Among his business associates, his strong, active mind won respect, which was fully warranted by his success. His sense of honor was of the highest order, and his word was considered as good as a gold-bearing bond. The stranger might have considered his reserve of manner as extreme, but those who enjoyed his intimate friendship know him to be of warm heart and his charities were marked by the Biblical injunction, "Let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth."

Mr. Howland married (first) June 4, 1868, Isabelle J. Allen, daughter of Samuel Greene and Isabella Maria Flagg (Merrill) Allen. His wife died in 1884. He married (second) March 9, 1886, Alice M. Sisson, of Warwick, Rhode Island, born May 11, 1854, daughter of Joseph and Sarah Weeden (Hall) Sisson, of Newport, Rhode Island, and a descendant of one of New England's historic old families. (see Sisson). Children by first wife: Richard Allen, born June 27, 1869, died April 17, 1872; Annie, October 1, 1871, died December 29, 1878; Alice Merrill, May 1, 1874, graduate of Vassar College, class of 1896; Daniel, mentioned below; Abigail Susan, June 17, 1882, died August 25, 1882.

(IX) Daniel (6) Howland, son of Richard Greene Howland, was born June 9, 1878, at Hope, Rhode Island. He attended private schools and Mowry & Goff's English and Classical School in 1896. He entered Brown University, from which he was graduated in 1900 with the degree of Bachelor of Arts. He began his business career in the mill of which his father was superintendent. After three years, however, his health failed. He spent four years in the open air at Saranac Lake, New York, and since then has lived

a retired life on a farm at East Greenwich, previous to which he lived at Hope. He is treasurer of the town of Scituate. In politics he is a Republican. He was a member of the town council of Scituate, 1910-11; second lieutenant of Field Artillery, Rhode Island National Guard; director of Phenix Trust Company, Hope Webbing Company, National Carbonic Gas Company of New York. He married, May 10, 1913, Katharine Stanley Jewett, born at Norwich, Connecticut, September 4, 1884, daughter of Edward H. and Sophia S. (Miller) Jewett.

The Hamlin family, prominently represented in the present generation by Professor George Herbert Hamlin, who during a long and unusually active career has been an important factor in the development of the varied interests of Orono, Maine, is supposed to be of German origin, perhaps derived from the town of Hamlin in Lower Saxony, at the junction of the Hamel with the Meiser. The name of Hamlin is still common in France, whence some have come to this country, also to Canada, settling at Quebec, where they have become numerous. In England the name was spelled Hamelyn, Hamlin, Hamelin, Hamlyn, etc., and in America it is spelled Hamlin. As the name is found in the Roll of Battle Abbey, it was probably brought to England by a follower of William the Conqueror. Many Hamblen and Hamlin families bore arms.

John Hamelyn, a resident of Cornwall, England, was living in the year 1570. He married Amor, daughter of Robert Knowle, of Sarum, and among their children was Giles, of whom further.

Giles Hamelin, son of John Hamelyn, was a resident of Devonshire, England. He married a daughter of Robert Ashay, and they were the parents of two sons: Thomas: James, of whom further.

(I) James Hamlin, son of Giles Hamelin, was the pioneer ancestor of the family. He emigrated from London, England, to this country, settling in Barnstable, Massachusetts, in the spring of 1639. An old record proves the fact that he was brother of Thomas Hamelin, Gentleman, 1623, and son of Giles Hamelin, of county Devon, England. The presumption is that he was forced to flee from England on account of religious persecution, and that his family came to this country at a later period. He was a Puritan and a member of Mr. Lothrop's church in Barnstable. His home lot, which consisted of eight acres of land, was bounded north and west by Coggin's or Cooper's pond, and he was also the owner

of various other lots of land. His name appears frequently on the Plymouth Colony records, the first mention being on March 1, 1741-42, when he was made freeman. He served as constable at Barnstable; on March 15, 1657, he held as inquest on the body of a child, Simon Davis; on June 3, 1657, he was ill and therefore could not serve on the grand inquest. In 1670 his name appears on the list of freemen, and on June 7, of that year he served on the grand inquest and on a trial jury. His name also appeared on the list of freemen in 1689. The following commentary on Mr. Hamlin was made by Mr. Otis: "Goodman Hamblen was not much in public life. He was an honest man, a good neighbor and a sincere Christian; he was industrious and prudent in habits and brought up his children to walk in his footsteps." Mr. Hamlin died in the year 1690, probably over sixty years of age. His will was dated January 23, 1683. He mentioned his wife Anne, making her his executrix. His children were: 1. James, baptized in England, October 21, 1630, died October 24, 1633. 2. Sarah, baptized in England, September 6, 1632, probably died young. 3. Mary, baptized in England, July 27, 1634. 4. James, of whom further. 5. Hannah, probably born in England. 6. Bartholomew, born at Barnstable, April 11, 1642. 7. John, born at Barnstable, June 26, 1644. 8. Child, buried December 2, 1646. 9. Sarah, born at Barnstable, November 7, 1647. 10. Eleazer, born at Barnstable, March 17, 1649. 11. Israel, born at Barnstable, June 25, 1652.

(II) James (2) Hamlin, son of James (1) Hamlin, was baptized, April 10, 1636, in St. Lawrence Parish, Reading, Berkshire, England, died, according to one authority, at Tisbury, Massachusetts, May 3, 1718. He came to this country prior to the year 1642. He followed the occupation of farming, conducting his operations at Hamlin Plains, in West Barnstable. He was admitted an inhabitant of Plymouth Colony, October 3, 1663; his name appears on the list of freemen, May 29, 1670; on June 5, 1671, he was appointed an inspector of the "ordinaries;" he was a member of the grand inquest, June 6, 1682; he and his wife were members of the church in 1683; he was named in his father's will, January 23, 1683; he served as representative in 1705; his will was dated 1717 and it stated that he resided in Tisbury. He married, at Barnstable, November 20, 1662, Mary, born 1642, died April 19, 1715, daughter of John and Abigail Dunham. Children, born at Barnstable: Mary, July 24, 1664; Elizabeth, February 14, 1665-66; Eleazer, April 12, 1668; Experience, twin of Eleazer: James, August

26, 1669; Jonathan, March 6, 1670-71; son, March 28, 1672, died April 7, 1672; Ebenezer, of whom further; Elisha, March 5, 1676-77, died December 20, 1677; Hope, March 13, 1679-80; Job, January 15, 1681; John, January 12, 1683; Benjamin, baptized March 16, 1684-85; Elkanah, baptized March 16, 1685, at Barnstable.

(III) Deacon Ebenezer Hamlin, son of James (2) Hamlin, was born at Barnstable, Massachusetts, July 29, 1674. He resided on his father's homestead in Barnstable, at Coggin's or Cooper's pond, until his removal to Rochester, now Wareham, Massachusetts, probably about the time of his second marriage. He was a prominent man in the community, his influence for good being felt and recognized. He was one of the original members of the new church at Wareham, organized December 25, 1739, and was chosen deacon, February 18, 1740. His wife probably died prior to the year 1742, as on May 30, 1742, Deacon Ebenezer Hamlin, and two sons and their wives, were dismissed to Sharon, Connecticut, where they were early settlers and may have been proprietors. In his will he left twenty-four pounds towards the church which is now situated in Amenia Union, Dutchess county, New York, just across the line from Sharon. His death occurred April 8, 1755. He married (first) at Barnstable, April 4, 1698, Sarah Lewis. He married (second) at Rochester, September 20, 1729, Elizabeth, widow of Samuel Arnold, of Rochester. Children, born at Barnstable: Ebenezer, March 18, 1699; Mercy, September 10, 1700; Hopestill, July 23, 1702; Cornelius, June 13, 1705; Thomas, May 6, 1710; Isaac, July 1, 1714; Lewis, of whom further.

(IV) Lewis Hamlin, son of Deacon Ebenezer Hamlin, was born in Barnstable, Massachusetts, January 31, 1718-19, died there prior to December, 1755, of quick consumption, contracted from a cold which he took one night in 1755 when aroused by the great earthquake of that year. He removed from Barnstable to Lebanon, Connecticut, in January, 1740, but returned to Barnstable prior to December, 1745. He married, at Barnstable, April 12, 1739, Experience, born at Barnstable, December 4, 1722, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Hinckley) Jenkins, the latter named having been a daughter of Ensign John Hinckley, who was soon of Samuel Hinckley, of Tenterden, Kent, England, who came to this country to escape religious persecution. Experience (Jenkins) Hamlin, after the death of her husband, moved with her children to Wellfleet, Massachusetts, about 1763, and the tradition is that she married (second) ———

Holbrook. She died at Wellfleet, November 24, 1794. Three of her sons were boat builders at Wellfleet for many years. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Hamlin: Sarah, January 30, 1740, probably died young; Nathaniel, of whom further; Lewis, born at Lebanon, December 19, 1743; born at Barnstable: Sarah, December 17, 1745; Mary, December 16, 1747, probably died young; Philemon, April 2, 1751, probably died young; Mercy, March 25, 1753, probably died young; Perez, September 26, 1755.

(V) Nathaniel Hamlin, son of Lewis Hamlin, was born in Lebanon, Connecticut, November 29, 1741, died January 19, 1834. In 1759 he was engaged in building boats at Albany, New York, and perhaps at Lake George and Lake Champlain, for General Amherst's expedition. From May 2, 1760, to January 15, 1761, he served as private in Captain Barachiah Bassett's company, of Chilmark, Massachusetts, Colonel Nathaniel Thwing's regiment, serving in Nova Scotia. He was one of the garrison which blew up the fortifications of Louisburg, and he graphically described the demolition of the place, which began June 2, 1760, and ended October 17 or 18. In the fall of 1776 he was drafted for the revolutionary army, but he furnished a substitute, not wishing to go himself owing to the fact that he had a family of five children under eleven years of age. In May, 1763, he moved to Wellfleet from Barnstable, and for some years was a boat builder there with his brothers, Lewis and Perez. He and his wife were members of the Wellfleet church. In October, 1772, they moved to Shrewsbury, Massachusetts, and in April, 1778, he moved to Oxford, Massachusetts, where he purchased sixty-five acres of upland. During the years 1783-84 he and his son Theophilus were house carpenters in Hallowell and Vassalboro, Maine, one of the houses being the town meeting house in what is now Augusta. He returned to Oxford, but his sons and daughters gradually moved to Augusta, and he also settled there in 1795. He was employed as a housewright, and being possessed of great mechanical skill made wooden clocks, spinning wheels and sleighs. In 1798 he purchased a house in Augusta on the gable of which he put a large dial attached to a clock, which served as a means of advertisement of his business. This is now the site of the Court House of Kennebec county, Maine, a fine granite structure. During his residence in Oxford he served in the capacity of collector of state and town taxes during the years 1783-84, discharging his duties capably and efficiently. He married, December 5, 1763, Sarah Baker, born at Wellfleet, Feb-

ruary 27, 1743, died July 4, 1830. Children, born at Wellfleet: Theophilus, December 6, 1765; Mary, April 10, 1768; Olive, November 2, 1770; born at Shrewsbury: Lewis, March 24, 1773; Sarah, August 19, 1775; Perez, of whom further; born at Oxford: Nathaniel, June 23, 1780, died November 2, 1780; Lot, May 3, 1782.

(VI) Perez Hamlin, son of Nathaniel Hamlin, was born at Shrewsbury, Massachusetts, October 1, 1777, died at Augusta, Maine, September 7, 1860. He was a carpenter by occupation, deriving therefrom a lucrative livelihood. He located in Augusta, in 1794, and also resided for many years in Sidney, same state. He married (first) January 7, 1799, Anna, born at Epping, New Hampshire, November 14, 1779, died June 8, 1807, daughter of John and Betsey Dudley (Bean) Prescott, of Readfield, Maine. He married (second) July 7, 1808, Betsey Cromett, of Sidney, Maine, who died November 7, 1809. He married (third) in January, 1810, Sarah Kendall, who died in Augusta, Maine, May 4, 1844. Children by first wife, born in Augusta: Charles, December 9, 1800; William, of whom further; Olive, October 25, 1803; Ruel, October 30, 1805; Anna, April 20, 1807. Child by second wife: Elizabeth, born March 27, 1809. Children by third wife: Fanny, born September 22, 1810; Sarah W., September 22, 1810; Almira, January 23, 1814; Mary Ann, July 3, 1816, died October 3, 1817.

(VII) William Hamlin, son of Perez Hamlin, was born in Augusta, Maine, December 8, 1801, died at Sidney, Maine, May 1, 1882. He followed the occupations of carpenter and farmer at Sidney, both of which proved highly remunerative, and later removed to Wisconsin, accompanied by his family. He married Paulina Bacon, born June 25, 1806, died April 12, 1882. Children, probably born in Sidney: Wellington Bacon, of whom further; Alboin K. P., born August 24, 1825; Caroline Ann, March 5, 1827; William Augustus, May 1, 1828; Melvin Orlando, November 24, 1829, died November 15, 1852; Mary Elizabeth, June 10, 1831, died October 14, 1831; Joseph Perez, June 9, 1832; Mary Paulina, December 23, 1833, died October 6, 1852; George Henry, September 18, 1835; Solomon Alfred, March 19, 1837; Henry Harrison, September 13, 1839; John Carter, November 28, 1842; Washington, February 5, 1845, died November 4, 1848; Prince Edward, March 5, 1848.

(VIII) Wellington Bacon Hamlin, son of William Hamlin, was born at Sidney, Maine, September 1, 1824, died there May 2, 1885. He was a carpenter and farmer, following in the footsteps of his father, and was highly re-

spected in the community. He married, in 1845, Philena P. Robinson, born at Sidney, Maine, 1826, died there in 1906. She was a Universalist in religion. Children, born in Sidney: Delwin Augustus, February 2, 1846, was head master of Rice Training School, of Boston, and married Laura A. Parlin; Almeda C., 1848, married Charles E. Mitchell; George Herbert, of whom further; William, 1852, died February 1, 1860; Fred O., 1856, married (first) ——— Lewis, (second) ——— Mitchell; Mary E., 1857, married Boardman Hall; Jennie, 1860, married Herbert Waite.

(IX) Professor George Herbert Hamlin, son of Wellington Bacon Hamlin, was born in Sidney, Maine, November 18, 1850. He obtained his early education in the public schools of his neighborhood, and this was supplemented by a course in the Maine State College, from which he was graduated in the class of 1873. He served in the capacity of tutor in this institution, which is now the University of Maine, from 1873 to 1880, in the civil engineering department, from 1880 to 1899 was a professor in the University, his services being highly appreciated, and from 1889 to 1896 acted as treasurer of the same, performing the duties of the office to the satisfaction of all concerned. From 1898 to 1905 he practiced his profession of hydraulic engineer, and from the latter date to the present time (1913) he has devoted his time and attention principally to his private affairs and interests, being engaged in business as a manufacturer of lumber and dealer in real estate. He also serves as manager of the Marine Railway and Lumber Company, treasurer of the East Branch Improvement Company, and for a number of years held the office of city engineer of Bangor, Maine, a position for which he was well qualified. He is a staunch supporter of the principles of the Republican party, to which he has given his allegiance since attaining his majority. He holds membership in the A. A. A. S., the American Society of Civil Engineers, the American Society for the Promotion of Engineering Education, the Boston Society of Civil Engineers, and the Maine Geological Society.

Professor Hamlin married, May 20, 1877, at Orono, Maine, Annie M. Mayo, born at Orono, August 25, 1850, daughter of Gideon and Martha (Houston) Mayo (see Mayo VIII). She was educated in the public schools of Orono and Gorham, Maine, and at Abbott Academy, Andover, Massachusetts, from which she was graduated in 1874. She is a member of the Congregational church and of the Orono Woman's Club. Children: Henry Mayo, born November 28, 1881, died January 28, 1886; Laura, born September 7, 1883, died

February 13, 1886; Charles M., born March 5, 1885, graduated from Brown University, 1907, now in the lumber business, New York City; George Harold, born September 29, 1888, graduate of University of Maine, 1913, resides with parents.

It is not necessary that the man who achieves success be made of sterner stuff than his fellowman, but there are certain indispensable characteristics that contribute to the prosperity of the individual; these are energy, enterprise, determination and the ability to recognize and improve opportunities. These qualities are cardinal elements in the character of Professor Hamlin, who in his profession is remarkably successful, taking front rank and being recognized as one of the most prominent and ablest in that line of work.

(The Mayo Line).

(I) Rev. John Mayo, the immigrant ancestor, served as minister of the North Church, Boston, Massachusetts, and was one of the leading divines of the Puritans. He married and among his children was Nathaniel, of whom further.

(II) Nathaniel Mayo, son of Rev. John Mayo, married and among his children was Samuel, of whom further.

(III) Samuel Mayo, son of Nathaniel Mayo, married and among his children was Jonathan, of whom further.

(IV) Jonathan Mayo, son of Samuel Mayo, married and among his children was Ebenezer, of whom further.

(V) Ebenezer Mayo, son of Jonathan Mayo, was born at Eastham, Cape Cod, Massachusetts, died at Hampden, Maine, in 1809, having removed there about 1780. He married and at his death left four sons, namely: Nathaniel, of whom further; Howes, Enoch, Elisha.

(VI) Nathaniel (2) Mayo, son of Ebenezer Mayo, married Huldah Harding, and among their children was Ebenezer, of whom further.

(VII) Ebenezer (2), son of Nathaniel (2) Mayo, was born at Hampden, Maine, in 1782, died at Frankfort, now Monroe, Maine, in 1868. He removed to Frankfort in early life and there spent the remainder of his days. He was engaged in agricultural pursuits, and also owned and operated a grist mill. In politics he was a Whig. He married Maria Wilkinson, born in Belfast, Ireland, died in 1862, at an advanced age. She came to this country at the age of five years with Rev. John Wilkinson, a Methodist circuit rider, who settled in Bath, Maine. Children, born in Frankfort: 1. Timothy, a merchant, died in

Frankfort; married Louisa Houston, of Belfast, Maine. 2. Mary Ann, died at Searsport, Maine; married Hiram Porter, of Searsport, saw mill owner and farmer. 3. Gideon, of whom further. 4. Maria, died in Orono, Maine; married Hiram Norton, of Bangor, a farmer. 5. John, born in 1814, died in Orono, 1893, was a lumberman; married Mary Neally, born at Frankfort, 1815, died 1903; children: Edward Neally, born at Orono, May 15, 1837, graduate of George Washington University, 1860, physician at Orono, married (first) Lucy Allen, who died in 1890, (second) Catherine W. (Averill) Snow, widow of Edward C. Snow; Emma M., born 1841, married William H. Colburn, who died in 1913; Sarah E., born in 1849, died in Minneapolis, married Edward D. Mayo, of that city, a mechanical engineer. 6. Eben, drowned when young.

(VIII) Gideon Mayo, son of Ebenezer (2) Mayo, was born at Frankfort, Maine, November 23, 1808, died at Orono, December 25, 1876. He was educated in the Frankfort schools. He removed to Orono at the age of eighteen years, and was engaged in the lumber business, in agricultural pursuits and as pension agent. He served as colonel of a regiment in the state militia and drilled two regiments for the civil war. He was an active member of the Congregational church, and in politics was a Republican, serving as a member of the legislature in 1859 and 1864. He married, September 27, 1832, at Belfast, Maine, Martha Houston, born March 25, 1810, at Belfast, died September 9, 1860, at Orono, daughter of Joseph and Hannah (Brown) Houston, the former named died at Searsport, Maine, in 1854, aged over eighty years, a farmer by occupation, and his wife also died there. Children of Joseph and Hannah Houston: 1. Esther, died at Troy; married — Neally, of Troy, a farmer. 2. Louisa, died at Monroe; married Timothy Mayo. 3. Fannie, died at Searsport, unmarried. 4. Franklin, a farmer, died at Searsport. 5. Mary, died at Searsport, unmarried. 6. Hannah, died at Belfast; married Captain Charles Wording, of Belfast, a sea captain. 7. Martha, mentioned above. 8. Sarah, died at Belfast; second wife of Wellington Bacon Hamlin. Mrs. Mayo was active in the temperance movement and in the work of the Congregational church. Children of Mr. and Mrs. Mayo, all but one born in Orono: 1. Elbridge C., born January 20, 1834, died in November, 1911, in Chicago; he was a hotel proprietor; married Frances Whitney. 2. Hannah M., born October 21, 1835, died February 17, 1856, in Orono, unmarried. 3. Edward P., born December 5, 1836; retired lumberman; resides in Brewer; enlisted in 1862 and served

more than a year during the civil war; married Clara P. Merrill, of Brewer. 4. William Franklin, born December 14, 1838, died July 15, 1845, in Orono. 5. Gideon, born May 18, 1841, died January 14, 1856. 6. Charles, born March 24, 1843, died in Angus, Ohio, November, 1882, unmarried; clerk for the European & Bangor railroad, afterward a merchant. 7. Abbie Anna, born at Andover, Massachusetts, July 28, 1845, died November 11, 1845. 8. Henry Allen, born August 19, 1846, died June 2, 1847. 9. Henry Allen, born May 14, 1848, died July 29, 1877, in Orono; was a merchant in Bangor; married, September, 1874, Amanda Burnham, born at Cherryfield, Maine, died March, 1877. 10. Annie M., born August 25, 1850; married Professor George H. Hamlin (see Hamlin IX). 11. Joseph H., born September 5, 1852, died in Chicago, unmarried; was a farmer.

Samuel Boone, the immigrant

BOONE ancestor of the Rhode Island family of Boone, was born doubtless in England and came about 1700 to Rhode Island. There is no evidence that he was related to the Boones of Virginia and other parts of the south. He was a wool comber by trade. He married Mary ——— and lived at North Kingston. Children, born at North Kingston: Hannah, October 16, 1707; Ann, September 18, 1709; Mary, January 10, 1711; Freelove, July 10, 1713; Samuel, mentioned below; Sarah, February 7, 1718; James, November 28, 1720; Abigail, April 13, 1723; Elizabeth, March 19, 1727; and doubtless Richard and William.

According to the census of 1774, in Rhode Island, William Boone was living at Exeter with eight children; Samuel, Richard, Mary and Samuel Jr. were heads of family in North Kingston. We learn from Sabine's "Loyalists" that William Boone, of Rhode Island, wife and six children, removed to St. John, New Brunswick, in 1783, on the ship "Union," with other Loyalists, among whom was Samuel Boone.

(II) Samuel (2) Boone, son of Samuel (1) Boone, was born at North Kingston, Rhode Island, April 9, 1717. In 1774 the census tells us he had three children in his family, besides Samuel Jr., who was married, and perhaps he had other married children. He married, at North Kingston, December 6, 1736, Mer—— (record worn out). William Boone married, May 21, 1761, Ruth Hill. This William may have been a son instead of a brother of Samuel (II).

(III) Samuel (3) Boone, son of Samuel (2) Boone, was born at North Kingston,

Rhode Island, about 1740. He married there, January 7, 1767, Margaret Smith, daughter of Ephraim Smith. He was a Loyalist and when he sailed for Canada, after the revolution, with his brother (or uncle), William Boone, he had four or more children.

(IV) Samuel (4) Boone, son of Samuel (3) Boone, was born about 1770, in North Kingston, and went with his parents to Canada in 1783. He located in Sunbury county. His brothers, Roger, James, George, and three or four sisters resided in York county, and William in Sunbury county.

(V) Samuel (5) Boone, son of Samuel (4) Boone, was born November 11, 1798, in Sunbury, New Brunswick, died there, May 15, 1855. He was a farmer all his active life. He was a member of the Free Will Baptist Church. He married Hannah Tracy, born in Sunbury county, 1813, died there, September 25, 1871. She was also a Free Will Baptist. Children, born in Sunbury county: 1. John, died in Fredericton, New Brunswick; a stage driver for many years between Fredericton and Woodstock, New Brunswick; married Sarah Tracy, daughter of Jonathan Tracy, of Carleton county, New Brunswick; children: Samuel, resides in Skowhegan, a farmer; Bedford, a carpenter, Boston; Melissa, died a young woman; Barbara, burned to death at the age of four years. 2. Richardson, mentioned below. 3. Jonas, died at Fredericton; was a carpenter; married Emeline Mott, now living in Fredericton; she married (second) James Burden; children of Jonas Boone: Elizer, grocer in Fredericton; Teretha, married Charles Webb, mechanic, Manchester, New Hampshire. 4. Rachel, died at Fredericton Junction; married Robert Waters, railroad man. 5. Levina, died a young woman.

(VI) Richardson Boone, son of Samuel (5) Boone, was born in Sunbury county, New Brunswick, September 3, 1834. He has been a justice of the peace in Fredericton for more than twenty years. In politics he is a Liberal. He is a member of the Free Baptist Church and of the Orangemen. He married Annis Skidmore Shirley, born at Oromocto, Sunbury county, New Brunswick, in May, 1832, died at Fredericton, November 13, 1887. She was a Free Baptist. John Shirley, her father, was born at Saco, Maine, 1807, died at Fredericton, 1878. In religion he was a Presbyterian. He married (first) Frances Webber, (second) Frances Brown, born in York county, died in Sunbury county. Children of John Shirley by first wife: 1. James Shirley, a farmer, died in Maine; married Catherine Smith, of Sunbury county, New Brunswick, and had children: Oscar, of Houlton, Maine, a farmer; Charles,

of Minnesota; John, Georgia, Annie and Emma Shirley. 2. Elizabeth Shirley, married Joseph Alexander, of Sunbury county, a native of Ireland, and had children: Maria, second wife of Richardson Boone; James, Lizzie, Louisa, Anzonetta and Letitia Alexander. Children of John Shirley by second wife: 3. Annis Skidmore, married Richardson Boone, mentioned above. 4. Fannie Shirley, married Thomas Alexander, of Sunbury county; children: William; Emma, married Thomas A. Lindsay, of Woodstock, Carleton county; Eliza, married ——— Briggs; Edward; Chandler; Etta; Frank; Evelin; Sterling Alexander. 5. Maria Shirley, resides at Okotoks, Alberta, Canada; married William Thompson, a farmer of Sunbury; children: Henry; Willard; Lily, married Fred McKane, of Fredericton. 6. Jane Shirley, married George Bunker; children: Chandler and Edith. 7. Chandler Shirley, a ranchman in Madison, South Dakota. 8. John E. Shirley, married Helen Hill; a contractor, living at Arlington, Massachusetts; children: George, Edward, Miriam, Fannie and Mina Shirley. 9. Charlotte Shirley, married (first) Charles Lindsay, and had one child, Emery Lindsay, captain of a boat, of Sunbury county; she married (second) William Ward, and had children: Allison, Silas, Marley, Garret, Harrison, and one daughter, Nettie. 10. Lydia Shirley, married Enoch Fairly, of Bridgewater, Maine. Richardson Boone married (second) as stated, Maria Alexander, mentioned above. Children of Richardson Boone, all by first wife: 1. Sherman Willard, mentioned below. 2. Ida, born May 8, 1862; married Albert Hagerman, of Keswick, New Brunswick, a lumberman; children: Cornelius, Sherman and Ella Hagerman. 3. Ella, born August 29, 1865; married H. D. Currie, of York county, New Brunswick, a dentist; she is living in Cambridge, Massachusetts; son, Austin Currie. 4. Lovinia, born 1866, died aged eighteen months.

(VII) Dr. Sherman Willard Boone, son of Richardson Boone, was born in Sunbury county, New Brunswick, August 12, 1859. He attended the public schools of Fredericton, in that province, and entered the University of New Brunswick, from which he was graduated with the degree of Bachelor of Arts in 1883. He studied medicine at McGill University, Montreal, and was graduated with the degree of Doctor of Medicine in 1887. He has since then been in general practice in Presque Isle, Maine, making a specialty, however, of surgery. He is a member of the Aroostook County Medical Society, the Maine State Medical Society and the American Medical Association.

He is now a United States pension examiner and medical examiner for Aroostook county. In politics he is a Republican. He is a member of the Free Baptist Church. He is also a member of Trinity Lodge, No. 130, Free and Accepted Masons, of Presque Isle; Garfield Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Aroostook Council, No. 16, Royal and Select Masters; Cora Temple, Nobles of the Mystic Shrine, of Lewiston. He has taken the thirty-two degrees in Scottish Rite Masonry. He was formerly a member of the Odd Fellows Lodge in Presque Isle, of the United Workmen of America and of the Elks of Houlton.

He married, in Keswick, New Brunswick, February 15, 1888, Elizabeth Bird, born in Keswick, September 17, 1872. She was educated there in the public schools and fitted for the Sackville Musical College. She is a communicant of the Protestant Episcopal church and a member of the Hospital Aid Society of Presque Isle and of the Women's Auxiliary of the church. Frank Bird, her father, was born in Keswick, October 23, 1847, and now resides at Bear's River, Nova Scotia, where he has charge of the construction of steel bridges for the Canadian Pacific Railroad Company. He is a trustee of the Methodist Episcopal church. In politics he is a Liberal. He is a member of the Orangemen. He married Harriet Yerxa, born at Keswick, September 27, 1851. She is a member of the Methodist church and of the Women's Auxiliary. She is a daughter of James Yerxa, born at Keswick, 1833, died there in 1905. He was a leading citizen for many years, a lumberman and farmer, Conservative in politics, communicant of the Episcopal church and chairman of its finance committee. He married Mary Smith, born at Keswick, 1833, died there, 1880. She was also an Episcopalian. Children of James Yerxa: 1. Harriet Yerxa, married Frank Bird, mentioned above. 2. Leonard Yerxa, farmer, lumberman and merchant; married Etta Yerxa. 3. Matilda Yerxa, married William Vickery, a Baptist preacher. 5. Sarah Yerxa, married Jeremiah Holt, who is one of the oldest conductors of the Canadian Pacific, resides at St. Stephens, New Brunswick. 6. Miles Yerxa, died in infancy.

Leonard Yerxa, father of James Yerxa, was born at Keswick, died there. He was a farmer all his active life. The Yerxa family is of Dutch descent. H. D. Yerxa, a prominent Boston merchant, is of this family.

Children of Frank Bird: 1. Elizabeth, married Sherman Willard Boone, mentioned above. 2. James Bird, born September 8, 1873, in Keswick; married Eleanor Thaxter, of

Bangor; he is a druggist in Cambridge, Massachusetts. 3. Woodford Bird, born October 29, 1875, in Keswick; a merchant; unmarried. 4. Marie Bird, born January 13, 1881; married Benjamin Griffith, of Keswick, a bookkeeper; child, Eugene Griffith.

Robert Bird, father of Frank Bird, was born in Ireland, 1792, died in Keswick, 1885. He immigrated before his marriage and settled in what is known now as Bird Settlement, New Brunswick, named for him. He was a deacon of the Methodist church and an Orangeman. He married ——— Pugh, who lived to an advanced age. Children of Robert Bird: 1. Frank Bird, mentioned above. 2. Pothier, married Thomas Mack, a farmer of Keswick. 3. Charlotte Bird, married Charles Medley, of Fredericton, rector of the Episcopal church. 4. Victoria Bird, married John Boyd, a contractor of Keswick. 5. Jane Bird, married William Evans, resides in New Brunswick. 6. Frederick Bird. 7. John Bird. 8. James Bird. 9. Samuel Bird. The last four are farmers at Keswick.

Children of Sherman Willard Boone: 1. Annis Mary, born February 27, 1889, in Presque Isle; member of the Episcopal church; married George Cook, of Waterville, Maine; he is a civil engineer in Presque Isle. 2. Frank Lucius, born August 29, 1891, in Presque Isle; resides in Nova Scotia; has charge of construction work for the Canadian Pacific; member of Episcopal church, and of Trinity Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons. 3. Ralph Willard, born at Presque Isle, September 8, 1892; a civil engineer in Nova Scotia; an Episcopalian; member of Trinity Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons. 4. Storer Woodford, born at Presque Isle, March 29, 1893; graduate of the Presque Isle high school, 1913, student in McGill University. 5. Margaret Louise, born August 19, 1895.

Albert Taylor Potter, son of
POTTER Feimer Potter, was born January 20, 1851. He received his

education in the public schools of Cranston and at Mowry & Goff's School in Providence. At the age of fifteen he left school. There were horse cars in those days, not so very many of them, it is true, but they were all that the city of Providence had in the way of local transportation and the business appealed to the fancy of the Cranston youth. He applied for a job and began to work, August 4, 1866, a year and a half after the first street car line, between the business center of Providence and the suburb Olneyville, began operations and shortly after the Union railroad had been incorporated to take over the various lines pro-

jected to take the place of the old omnibus lines. At that time there were thirty-five horse cars with about two hundred and fifty horses. In addition to the passenger service, the company carried freight for the Cranston Print Works from the plant to the Providence line docks at Fox Point. Young Potter was given the humblest job of all, that of assistant on the freight car. Three or four times daily, four horses drew the freight car from the print works to the dock. It was the boy's duty to turn the switches and help in handling the freight. After several months he was transferred to the Cranston barns of the company as hostler. This brought him into the place he wanted. It led to the position of foreman of the barns at a thousand dollars a year and it placed him in charge of some of the horses. He loved them from the first and when they were finally displaced by the electric power, he was sorry to lose his old friends and companions. He became an expert judge of horses and his judgment was valuable in the purchase of animals. At the end of the winter in the barns, he was appointed spare driver and had the opportunity to drive cars during the busy hours of the day. Presently he became a regular driver and for a year and a half had his own run. During this period he established a reputation, not only for his management of his car and horses, but for handling passengers. There were rush hours then as well as at present and Mr. Potter has told how for five consecutive days he got an average of eighty-four passengers in a sixteen-foot car that would seat but twenty-four persons. At the end of a year and a quarter, Mr. Potter was made second-hand in the Cranston barn, assistant to the foreman, keeping the cars and harness in repair and overseeing the horses. He studied horses until he came to be recognized as an authority on selecting them for street car work. His duties and responsibilities grew rapidly, as the horse car lines were extended. For nine years he held this position. During one winter he was night watchman in the barns. When the foremanship became vacant once during this period, he was disappointed in not receiving a well-earned promotion, but his reward came later. He was appointed assistant to the general manager in June, 1875, with the title of inspector and had oversight of the men and cars on all the lines of the company. He made a point of neatness and his cars were the cleanest of any in New England. In this position his duties were increased from time to time. For several years he assisted President Brayton in the purchase of horses in the markets of New York and Montreal. Subsequently he became the

buyer, and it was necessary to buy about a hundred each year to maintain their efficiency. When electricity displaced animal power, the company had twenty-three hundred horses, and Mr. Potter was buying about six hundred horses a year. He gained a reputation among the horse dealers, not only for wisdom in selection of animals, but for shrewdness in getting his own price when buying. During the horse car period, the Providence lines had the reputation of owning the best stock and giving the horses the best care of any New England company. The change to electricity began in 1892 and was completed in two years. The revolution was necessary, but it was not without regret that Mr. Potter saw the horses disappear from the street railway business. He set himself to the study of motors and electric machinery used in transportation. He learned to operate the electric cars and became a shrewd buyer of electric machinery. The knowledge of human nature that he gained in trading horses stood him in good stead in buying machinery. He was extremely successful in training his men for their work under the new conditions. He was made vice-president in 1903. He had been general manager of the Union Company for fourteen years. He has continued in later years as director and vice-president of the Rhode Island Company, which absorbed the Union Company and all other street railways of Providence, Pawtucket and Attleboro. Mr. Potter ranks among the foremost street railway men of the country.

He married, at Providence, September 14, 1871, Minnie Henrietta Wilbur, born October 26, 1852, daughter of Prelott and Ann Eliza Wilbur. Child, Albert Edwin, mentioned below.

Albert Edwin Potter, son of Albert Taylor Potter, was born in Cranston, Rhode Island, June 16, 1873. He attended the public schools in Providence and the Bryant & Stratton Business School of Providence. When he left school he entered the employ of the Union railway, of which his father was general manager, but he began at the foot of the ladder. The Providence lines were then being electrified. A few months previously, January 20, 1892, the Broad street line had begun operations under electric power. During the next two years Mr. Potter was in charge of the track department. Nominally his duties were to see that the track gangs were supplied with material, but as a matter of fact he performed various tasks now assigned to starters and inspectors and relieved his father of numerous responsibilities. In 1895 he was appointed assistant superintendent of motormen and conductors, Joseph Tetlow being superintendent.

In 1897 he succeeded Mr. Tetlow and in 1900 was made superintendent of transportation. This office brought to him not only the duties of his predecessor but the supervision of the inspection department, the making of time tables and the oversight of the complaint department. Two years later he was given charge of the hiring and discharge of the motormen and conductors. In December, 1905, he succeeded Robert L. Todd, who had succeeded his father, Albert T. Potter, as general manager of the Rhode Island Company. At the time of his appointment the *Street Railway Journal* said: "He is unusually well adapted by nature and experience for the post he is to fill." For eight years he was general manager of the Rhode Island Company, a position of vast detail and responsibility. He fulfilled his duties with great efficiency. In December, 1913, he was elected president of the company. *The Providence Journal*, in commenting on his work said recently:

Wherever there has been trouble on the line A. E. has been the most active worker. He has turned switches at down-town corners during the rush hours. He has hurried gangs of snow shovellers to strategic points in winter blizzards and shoveled with them till the track was clear. He has built new lines when nobody else was available for the work. Such a task was forced on him soon after he entered the company's service. The Centredale line was under construction, and A. E. had been tracing delayed freight cars of material to keep the contractor supplied. Finally the contractor decided to slip from under, leaving the company to do the best it could. The best it could was to tell A. E. to go ahead and build the line on his own hook, which A. E. proceeded to do with a neatness and dispatch that won him praise from all the officials who were interested in the affair. There have been times in his career when for days the new president of the Rhode Island Company hardly knew what his family looked like, so intent was he on keeping the wheels in motion. Nevertheless, what time he has away from business is mostly spent at home, for his recreations are chiefly domestic. * * As a trolley expert his experience has covered the entire period of electric traction. Only one local electrical line had been opened when he came into the business, and he saw the last of the horse cars in Providence. Some idea of the growth of the local system during his connection with it may be seen from a few official figures. In 1892, the year of his business start, there were 76 miles of track; now there are something like 346. In 1892 the total receipts were \$1,167,703. In the last record year the receipts were \$5,322,646 and over 98,000,000 passengers were carried. Of course, some of this growth is due to additions to the system, but more of it is due to the natural expansion of business in the original territory.

He married, December 21, 1896, Blanche Mason Shaw, born June 25, 1872, daughter of Eddy Mason and Clara C. Shaw. Children: Barbara, born June 30, 1899, died July 31, 1905; Charlotte, born August 1, 1907.

(XVIII) Deacon Nathaniel

LAWRENCE Lawrence, son of John Lawrence (q. v.), the immigrant ancestor, was born October 15, 1639, and died April 14, 1724, aged eighty-five years, in Lexington, Massachusetts. He moved to Lexington, then Cambridge Farms, after his son John had settled there. He was admitted a freeman in 1672, and was deacon of the Groton church. He was one of the first representatives of the town to the general court. His will was dated August 4, 1718, and proved May 8, 1724. He married, March 13, 1660, Sarah Morse, daughter of Joseph Morse, of Medfield, and she died in Groton, August 29, 1683. He married (second) November 9, 1686, Hannah —, of Groton, and she died in Charlestown, November 25, 1717. Children by first wife: Nathaniel, born April 4, 1661, in Sudbury; Sarah, born January 1, 1662-63, in Sudbury, died young; Hannah, born July 5, 1664, in Groton; John, mentioned below; Mary, born March 3, 1669-70, died young; Sarah, born May 16, 1672; Elizabeth; Deborah, born March 24, 1683. Children by second wife: Hannah, born April 26, 1687; Mary, born October 16, 1690.

(XIX) John Lawrence, son of Nathaniel Lawrence, was born July 29, 1667, and died March 12, 1746, aged seventy-nine years. He lived in Groton and Lexington, and he and his wife were admitted to the Lexington church, February 9, 1698-99. "He was a man of understanding and piety, and sustained important offices and relations in society, devoting himself especially to the support of schools and the gospel of Christ." He married, in Groton, November 9, 1687, Anna Tarbell, who was born in 1670, and died December 19, 1732, aged sixty-three years. Children, born in Groton and Lexington: John, born January 9, 1689; Thomas, December 23, 1691; Nathaniel, January 31, 1694; William, mentioned below; Samuel, July 9, 1700; Anna, October 29, 1702; Jonathan, February 13, 1706; Sarah, June 19, 1708; Benjamin, May 24, 1713; Amos, February 10, 1715.

(XX) Colonel William Lawrence, son of John Lawrence, was born August 11, 1697, and died May 19, 1764, aged sixty-seven years. He served as captain and as lieutenant and finally received the commission of colonel of the regiment. In 1739 he was justice of the peace, and later a special justice of the court of common pleas of Middlesex, and a standing justice of that county. For many years he was representative to the general court from Groton, 1742-1761, excepting the years 1743, 1750 and 1754. "He was remarkably industrious in the improvement of time; just in his

dealings; a good neighbor; a faithful friend; etc." He married, June 27, 1722, Susanna, daughter of Jonas Prescott, of Groton, born December 31, 1691, and died September 10, 1771. Children: William, mentioned below; Susanna, February 5, 1725; Anna, January 24, 1727-28; Abel, February 25, 1729-30; Sarah, March 12, 1732; Phebe, September 20, 1734.

(XXI) Rev. William (2) Lawrence, son of Colonel William (1) Lawrence, was born May 7, 1723, and died April 11, 1780, in his fifty-seventh year. He entered Harvard College in 1739, when sixteen years old, and was graduated in 1743. He was ordained pastor of the Lincoln church, Massachusetts, December 7, 1748, and remained in that office until his death. "During his labors, the church enjoyed great peace. The number of persons admitted into full communion was one hundred and twenty-two; baptisms, six hundred and five; marriages, one hundred and twenty-two; and two hundred and ninety-four deaths." He married, February 7, 1750-51, Love Adams, only daughter of John and Love Adams, of Lincoln. She was born June 23, 1725, and died January 3, 1820, aged ninety-five years. Children, born in Lincoln: William, mentioned below; Love, April 18, 1754; John Prescott, December 24, 1755; Susanna, January 4, 1758; Sarah, May 12, 1760; Phebe, September 2, 1762; Anna, March 25, 1764; Abel, August 23, 1771.

(XXII) Lieutenant William (3) Lawrence, son of Rev. William (2) Lawrence, was born April 10, 1752, and died December 12, 1804. He lived in Lincoln, Massachusetts. He married, November, 1780, Eunice, daughter of Captain Nathan Brown, of Lincoln. She died October 2, 1807. Children, born in Lincoln: Love Adams, born January 6, 1782; William, mentioned below; Betsy, December 1, 1785; Daniel, April 1, 1787; Nathan Brown, April 28, 1789; Abel, April 6, 1791.

(XXIII) William (4) Lawrence, son of Lieutenant William (3) Lawrence, was born January 29, 1784, and died in Philadelphia. He married Abigail Flint of Concord.

(XXIV) William (5) Lawrence, son of William (4) Lawrence, was born in New York. He became a noted lawyer, wrote several legal works and practiced at Rochester, New York. He married Jane —, born in Marcellus, Onondaga county, New York. Children: James Edgar Lawrence, mentioned below; William J., and Hattie Wheeler.

(XXV) James Edgar Lawrence, son of William (5) Lawrence, was born in Massena, St. Lawrence county, New York, 1848, and died in Berlin, New Hampshire, 1905. When quite young he went south and during the civil

war served in the Confederate forces in what was called the Black Horse Cavalry. After the war he was a horse dealer in the south and elsewhere. In later years he came to live with his son in New Hampshire. He married Elizabeth Maria Gocha, who was born in 1846, at Bay St. Louis, below the city of New Orleans. They had one child, Archibald I., mentioned below.

(XXVI) Archibald Irving Lawrence, son of James Edgar Lawrence, was born at Algiers, near New Orleans, Louisiana, December 28, 1869. He attended the public schools of Dedham, Massachusetts, and the English High School of Boston. He made a special study of architecture at the Massachusetts Normal Art School. For several years he was associated with Peabody Stearns, architect, as draughtsman and afterward with various other Boston firms. In 1892 he entered upon a professional career at Berlin, New Hampshire, where he had an office for fourteen years. During this time he designed the Wannalancett Club of Concord, New Hampshire; the residence of Bishop E. C. Niles at Concord; high school buildings at Woodsville, New Hampshire, Colebrook and Whitefield, New Hampshire; the town hall at Lisbon; the postoffice building at Littleton; the high school at Berlin; St. Anne's Church at Berlin; Hon. O. B. Brown's residence, Berlin; the Burgess Grammar School, Berlin, and many business blocks and residences in Berlin and vicinity. He came to Burlington, Vermont, May 30, 1907, and there has followed his profession as architect. He is a member of the order of Elks.

He married, September 30, 1896, Bertha Stahl, who was born in New York City, daughter of Simon and Pauline (Green) Stahl. They have one daughter, Pauline Juanita, born at Gorham, New Hampshire, February 21, 1899.

John Douglas, the immigrant ancestor, was born in Scotland about 1695. When he was twelve years of age, an uncle in London, who was a merchant and childless, offered to take him and make him his heir, but his father, who was a wealthy man, refused to give him up. John, attracted by the offer, ran away to London, but was unable to find his uncle. Some sailors were attracted by him, when he was wandering around the wharves, and they pressed him on board their ship, concealing him until they were out at sea. He was put out to a man in Boston, on arrival, for pay for his passage, and is not heard of again until 1719, when he was in Middleborough, Massachusetts. He lived on a farm which he bought of John Bennett Jr., situated in Mid-

dleborough, deed dated May 27, 1739. He married, at Middleborough, 1719, Eunice Ratteleaf (or Ratliffe). Children, born in Middleborough: Elijah, about 1720; John, mentioned below; George, about 1724-25.

(II) John (2), son of John (1) Douglas, was born at Middleborough, about 1722. He lived in Middleborough, near the Beech Woods, on land purchased of Mark Haskell, deed dated February 10, 1746. He served in the revolution, but early in the war was taken sick and never recovered. He died at Middleborough, and his widow lived with her son John, at whose home she died about 1788. He married, about 1751, Mary Braley. Children, born at Middleborough: Ephraim, born about 1754; Mary, about 1757; Elizabeth, 1760; John, mentioned below; Sarah, about 1763; Phebe, about 1767; Elisha, June 12, 1771.

(III) John (3), son of John (2) Douglas, was born at Middleborough, March 11, 1762, died in 1827. He was a school teacher, and taught for fifteen winters in his native town. He served in the revolution as orderly sergeant. About 1786 he moved to Plymouth, Massachusetts, settling near Halfway Pond. He was the first man there to start to raise money for a school, and for the thirteen dollars which was obtained by subscription, he taught one winter there. He then moved to Middleborough again, after his father's death, and settled on the old homestead. In 1804 he moved to Clyden, New Hampshire, remaining for three years, then to Plymouth, where he resided the remainder of his life. He was a member of the Baptist church. He married, 1776, Lydia Southworth, born June 12, 1759. Children, born in Middleborough: Rebecca, September 20, 1777, died September 6, 1778; Ephraim, November 22, 1778; Lydia, December 24, 1780, died 1785; John, August 3, 1782; Earl, mentioned below; Warren, September 20, 1786; Lucy, September 9, 1788. Born in Plymouth: George, January 21, 1792; Joshua, January 25, 1794; Southworth, August 1, 1796, died July, 1807; Lydia, January 16, 1799; Elijah, May 24, 1801; Sarah, March 24, 1805, at Clyden.

(IV) Earl, son of John (3) Douglas, was born at Middleborough, Massachusetts, November 13, 1784. He was a farmer, living first in Augusta, Maine, moving in 1813 to Stafford, Genesee county, New York, and in 1819 to Gainsville, New York, where he and Jacob Reynolds, his wife's brother, had the Reynolds homestead, willed in consideration of their supporting through life his wife's parents. In 1823 he sold his share to Rufus Jewett, and moved to Plymouth, Massachusetts. He committed suicide by hanging in

1851. His widow lived at the home of Nathan K. Douglas, at Plymouth, and died in 1852. He married Mary Reynolds, of Augusta, Maine, born there 1790. Children: William, mentioned below; Lewis, born in Plymouth, March, 1824; Eliza, in Augusta, March, 1826.

(V) William, son of Earl Douglas, was born in Augusta, Maine, August 14, 1820, and was drowned on his way home from the Grand Banks, August, 1850. He followed the sea. He married, May 20, 1844, Mary Clark Vaughan. Children, born in Plymouth: William Lewis, mentioned below; Mary Annie, born March 28, 1847, married Frank L. Moor; Maggie P., August 5, 1848; Hattie P., February 5, 1850, married, July 18, 1874, Sidney L. Morse, of Brockton, Massachusetts.

(VI) Hon. William Lewis Douglas, son of William and Mary Clark (Vaughan) Douglas, was born at Plymouth, Massachusetts, August 22, 1845. At the age of five years he lost his father, an event which left the family in reduced circumstances. Two years later he was apprenticed to an uncle, a shoemaker, and began his employment of pegging shoes by hand, the usual occupation of those much older than he. For years he had to stand on a box to reach the bench on which certain parts of his work were performed. His uncle proved a hard taskmaster, compelling him to work from early morning until late at night, and part of his daily work was going out into the woods during the fierce winter weather and collecting wood for two fires. For very brief periods he was sent to school, where he was an apt pupil. At eleven years of age he returned to his mother, but soon after returned under an agreement whereby he was to receive five dollars per month from his uncle, and continued thus for four years. It took eight years for him to learn his trade, suffering hardships and injustice meanwhile, and finally leaving his uncle with a mere pittance in ready money. He worked four months in a Plymouth cotton mill for thirty-three cents a day, and after attending school for one term, found employment at Chiltonville, Massachusetts. His work in Plymouth had been cut short at the end of four months by his breaking his leg in an accident, and his return home enabled him to attend school. He much wished to continue at school, but poverty and the fact that he was an only son forced him back to work in the fall. At Chiltonville, his employer, Everett Doten, allowed him to attend school in the intervals of work. Later he worked at making men's heavy boots, first at Hopkinton, then at South Braintree, Massachusetts, for about three years. The work was almost more than his frail constitution could stand, but he pur-

sued his labors with Ancil Thayer, with the object of thoroughly mastering all the details of the trade of bootmaking.

In the spring of 1865 he went west, and on the outskirts of Denver, Colorado, he found a place as a common laborer at a lime kiln, and continued at this rough work until his finances permitted him to seek something better. He journeyed up the mountains to the town of Black Hawk, where he returned for six months to his trade of bootmaking in association with Zephaniah Myers, of Black Hawk, considered then one of the best bootmakers west of the Mississippi river. From Mr. Myers he learned how to cut and fit boots, and his reputation for excellence of workmanship grew steadily. Alfred Studley, who went to Golden City, Colorado, from Scituate, Massachusetts, heard of Mr. Douglas, and sent for him. They then entered into partnership, and opened a retail boot and shoe store at Golden City, in 1867. This enterprise proved a great success, but at the end of a year Mr. Douglas sold out, and returned to Massachusetts.

He was engaged in shoemaking at Plymouth until 1870, when he went to Brockton. There he was superintendent of the shoe factory of Porter & Southworth, from 1871 to 1876. By that date, at the age of thirty-one years, he had saved a small capital of eight hundred and seventy-five dollars, in spite of the expenses of married life. With this he became a shoe manufacturer in his own name, his first factory being a room thirty by sixty feet, in the building previously occupied by Porter & Southworth. He began with five men as employees, and turned out at first forty-eight pairs of shoes daily. The growth of his shoe business to its present huge proportions forms an important chapter in the history of American enterprise. In 1880 he removed to Spring street, and in 1881 erected a three-story factory at Warren avenue, Pleasant and Spring streets, Brockton, Massachusetts. Here a daily output of one thousand four hundred and forty pairs of shoes was steadily maintained, and in 1883 was introduced the famous W. L. Douglas three-dollar shoe, known throughout the United States by virtue of Mr. Douglas' extensive advertising. A new factory was erected in 1892, in order to increase the daily output to a total of three thousand six hundred pairs, and by continual additions the figure has been increased, until in 1905 it reached eleven thousand four hundred pairs. In another extensive factory at Montello cheaper grades of shoes are manufactured, the daily output being two thousand four hundred pairs. This was started in 1904. Mr. Douglas employs three thousand six hundred people in his shoe busi-

ness. All of his employees are provided with medical attendance in sickness at his expense, and he has an agreement with his workmen that all differences that cannot be mutually adjusted will be submitted to the state board of arbitration and conciliation for settlement, the decision of the board to be binding. This prevents strikes and lockouts, and has resulted in the best of feeling between employer and employed.

For twenty-six years Mr. Douglas conducted his immense enterprise under his own name, but in 1902 it was incorporated as the W. L. Douglas Shoe Company, with a capital of two million dollars, and himself as president. The company owns two factories, with an aggregate of two hundred and six thousand six hundred and forty square feet of floor space; and produces an average yearly output representing a net income of about seven million dollars. Large quantities of shoes are sold to the trade, but Mr. Douglas has for the last few years adhered to the plan of conducting his own retail stores, of which there are nearly one hundred in forty-five cities in the United States.

The real pioneer of the low-priced custom shoe Mr. Douglas owes a large part of his success to home-made shoes and his enterprise in advertising. His annual expenditures for this purpose range between one hundred and fifty thousand dollars to two hundred thousand dollars. He early adopted his familiar scheme of including his portrait in all newspapers and magazine advertising, primarily to distinguish his matter from that of his competitors. It was a radical innovation at the time of its adoption, and has made his face familiar throughout the world. Mr. Douglas has always been a champion and exemplar of fair treatment for employees. Labor troubles, strikes and lockouts have seldom occurred in his factories through his unflinching determination to discuss and arbitrate all matters in dispute. In 1886, when a member of the state senate of Massachusetts, he introduced a bill "to provide for the settlement of differences between employers and their employees." The bill was passed and was the immediate cause of founding, by legislative act, the state board of arbitration and conciliation, one of the most effective institutions in existence for reaching and settling labor troubles. Following the fair and manly course of considering the interests and well-being of his helpers, Mr. Douglas has always maintained the best feeling with them, always enjoying their confidence and respect. He is also author of the state weekly-payment law, which directs that employees at manual

trades shall receive their wages within each calendar week.

His effective advertising, and the excellence of goods produced at his factories, have resulted in a fame such as few if any other business men in the country have attained. The story is told that some years ago some one placed Mr. Douglas' picture on an envelope containing a letter, but bearing no address. So well was his face known, that the letter was delivered promptly, as if it had been properly addressed.

As a public-spirited citizen he has always been interested in politics, affiliating with the Democratic party. He represented a ward, usually strongly Republican, in the city council for two years, 1882-83. He was such a believer in newspaper advertising that, at the time Grover Cleveland was last elected for the presidency, he contended that a press bureau properly managed could have carried Massachusetts for Cleveland. Mr. Douglas was elected state representative in 1883-84, and state senator in 1886-87 from the second Plymouth district. He attended the Democratic national conventions of 1884, 1892 and 1896 as a delegate, and was a delegate-at-large in 1904. In 1890 he was elected mayor of Brockton.

In 1895, when William E. Russell retired from the governorship, Mr. Douglas was talked of seriously as a prospective successor for the Democratic nomination, but at that time was not ready to make the attempt. His name was mentioned in connection with the nomination several times afterwards. His name was brought into prominence in 1904 at the Chicago convention that nominated Judge Parker for president, and it was logical that he should succeed Colonel Gaston as his party's gubernatorial candidate. He stands very high with the labor organizations, and is particularly popular with his own employees, toward whom his attitude has ever been exceedingly frank and fraternal. He was, therefore, nominated in 1904, and elected to the office of governor of Massachusetts by a plurality of thirty-five thousand nine hundred and eighty-nine over his Republican opponent, John L. Bates. He was duly installed into office, January 5, 1905. As mayor Mr. Douglas reorganized the police force, and enforced a vigorous no-license law. As governor he was also energetic and successful, but he declined renomination, although widely urged.

Governor Douglas has always been noted for active interest in benevolent enterprises. He contributed largely to the founding and maintenance of the Brockton Hospital, and in 1904 gave twenty-five thousand dollars toward

building its surgical pavilion. He also lifted the mortgage of the Universalist church, of which he is an influential member, and has given at least ten thousand dollars for church purposes. The amount of his private charities is large, although in most instances the amount of his generosity is not revealed even in his home city.

In addition to his vast manufacturing enterprises, now said to be worth about six million dollars, he has been largely interested in several financial and other corporations, notably as president of the People's Savings Bank, of Brockton; director in the Home National Bank; and president of the Brockton, Taunton & Bridgewater Electric Street Railway Company. In February, 1895, he founded the *Brockton Times*, a local independent newspaper, and still retains a large interest.

Governor Douglas is a member of Paul Revere Lodge, Free and Accepted Masons, of Brockton; Independent Order of Odd Fellows; of the University Club, and other clubs, in Boston. His beautiful home on West Elm street, a brown stone house, set in well kept grounds, is one of the landmarks of Brockton, and his favorite diversion is reading in his own immense library. His earlier home, a modest one-and-a-half story house on the same street, is still in his possession, but is used as the residence of the pastor of his church.

Hon. William L. Douglas married, September 6, 1868, Naomi Augusta Terry, born December 4, 1848, died March 5, 1911, daughter of Burgess P. and Naomi Terry (see Terry VII). Children: 1. Alice Augusta, born in Plymouth, Massachusetts, June 3, 1869, died December 31, 1895; married Herbert L. Tinkham, of Brockton, Massachusetts, treasurer of the W. L. Douglas Shoe Company; they had no children. 2. Marian Lewis, born in North Bridgewater, April 20, 1872; married Harry B. Russell, of Brockton, an architect; children: Robert Douglas Russell, born May 10, 1905; Lawrence Russell, November 30, 1906. 3. Amy Reynolds, born in Brockton, September 5, 1874; married, May 28, 1901, in Brockton, Charles Franklin Richmond, a buyer for the factory; and has three children.

(The Terry Line).

The family tradition as to three pioneer brothers appears to be supported in the Terry family by the ship records. Robert Terry, aged twenty-eight, came to New England in July, 1635, in the ship "James." Thomas Terry was born in England and settled first at Braintree, formerly part of Boston, Massachusetts. He was probably not a Puritan of the strictest sort, for he was before the general court,

doubtless for reasons having to do with his religion, December 4, 1638. He was "enjoyed to appear at the court to answer further," but he seems to have followed Roger Williams to Rhode Island, or to have returned to England. Of his brothers we know nothing further.

(II) Lieutenant Thomas (2) Terry, son of Thomas (1) Terry, was born about 1640. He or his father of the same name moved to Block Island, Rhode Island. He was admitted a freeman of Rhode Island in 1664 (the old Terry Genealogy gives this office to his father, and may be correct). He settled at Freetown, Massachusetts. (The records show that the genealogy has two Thomas Terrys, father and son, combined in the account of this branch). He was on the first board of selectmen of Freetown, Massachusetts, elected June 2, 1685, and reelected 1686-90. He was commissioned lieutenant, June 4, 1686, and in 1689 was representative to the general court. About that time he was the largest taxpayer of the town. He died at Freetown in 1702. He married Ann ———, who died about 1704. Children: Thomas, married January 4, 1699-70, Abigail Dean; John, married, April 5, 1705, Remember Farrow; Benjamin; Isaac, mentioned below.

(III) Isaac, son of Lieutenant Thomas (2) Terry, was born about 1680-90. He had a son, Benjamin. He lived in Freetown, or vicinity.

(IV) Benjamin, son of Isaac Terry, was born about 1710-15. He married Joanna, daughter of Seth Pope, and settled in Dartmouth, Massachusetts, near Freetown. Children, born at Dartmouth: Sarah, November 17, 1742; Deborah, April 1, 1745; Thomas, December 19, 1749; Benjamin, March 12, 1750; Joanna, March 20, 1753; Patience, November 17, 1755; Elnathan, April 17, 1758, married Mary, daughter of Thomas and Ruth Kinyon, and moved to Chenango county, New York, and was a soldier in the revolution; Seth, mentioned below.

(V) Seth, son of Benjamin Terry, was probably born at Exeter, Rhode Island, whither the family removed before 1758. Benjamin, his father, must have died before 1774, when the census shows but two heads of family named Terry, William with two sons under sixteen and two females, and Silas, who had one male over sixteen and three females in his family. In 1790, however, the federal census shows that Elnathan was head of a family with two males over sixteen and four females. Seth's brother Benjamin died at Fairhaven before 1825, married Mary Eldredge. Seth Terry married Mary, daughter of Moses Barber. Children, born at Exeter: Seth; Abigail, January 11, 1786; Joanna, March 28, 1787;

Moses, mentioned below; Benjamin; David, married, June 6, 1824, Charity Kenyon; Sands; Sarah; Lydia; Mary.

(VI) Moses, son of Seth Terry, was born in Exeter, Rhode Island, December 2, 1788. He married, January 23, 1812, Sarah Reynolds, daughter of Stephen and Abigail (Cottrell) Reynolds. Children, born at Exeter: William R., June 2, 1812; Stephen, November 3, 1814; Seth W., January 31, 1816; Burgess P., mentioned below; Whitman B., May 23, 1818, died April 8, 1823; Ellet, April 3, 1820; Silas Whitman, April 3, 1822.

(VII) Burgess P., son of Moses Terry, was born at Exeter, Rhode Island, August 1, 1817, died at Chiltonville, Plymouth county, Massachusetts, February 2, 1905. He married Naomi Doten, born January 14, 1821, died December 16, 1911, daughter of Prince and Susanna (Price) Doten. Her father was a native of Plymouth, Massachusetts, and her mother of Duxbury. Of their twelve children eight reached maturity: 1. Lucy M., born in Cumberland, Rhode Island, April 30, 1840; married Frederick M. Atwood, who was born at Carver, Massachusetts, May 29, 1840, and had three children: Georgiatta, and two who died young. 2. Sarah R., born at Manchester, Massachusetts, June 29, 1844; married George M. Collins. 3. Naomi Augusta, married ex-Governor William L. Douglas (see Douglas VI). 4. Lorenzo B., born at Malden, Massachusetts, died at Plymouth; married Mary Rock, and had two children: Helen and Pauline. 5. Alma B., born at Plymouth; married Abbie Snow, and had three children: Ida, Ralph and Leon. 6. Viola Vesta, born at Plymouth; married Frank King, and had a son, Henry Alton King. 7. Arthur L., born at Chiltonville, Massachusetts. 8. Ella Doten, married George W. Blaisdell.

John White, the emigrant ancestor, came from England in the ship which sailed from London on June 22, 1632, and arrived in New England on September 16th following. He settled in Cambridge, Massachusetts, and was admitted a freeman, March 4, 1633. He removed probably in June, 1636, to Hartford, Connecticut, where he was one of the original proprietors. He was also one of the first settlers in Hadley, Massachusetts, and was deputy to the general court in 1664 and 1669. He returned to Hartford, where he was an elder in the South Church. He died between December 17, 1683, and January 23, 1684. He married Mary —, who was living in March, 1666. Children: Mary; Nathaniel, of whom further; John, Daniel, Sarah, Jacob.

(II) Deacon Nathaniel White, son of John White, was born about 1629. He resided in Middletown, Connecticut, was a prominent citizen in town and colony, and held various offices. He was a member of the general court of Connecticut, first in 1659 and from 1661 to 1710 continuously, in all eighty-five sessions, his last election occurring when he was eighty-one years of age. He died August 27, 1711, aged about eighty-two years. He married (first) Elizabeth —, who died in 1690, aged about sixty-five years; he married (second) Martha, widow of Hugh Mould, of New London, daughter of John Coit; she died April 14, 1730, aged about eighty-six years. Children: Nathaniel, of whom further; Elizabeth, born March 7, 1655; John, April 9, 1657; Mary, April 7, 1659; Daniel, February 23, 1662; Sarah, January 22, 1664; Jacob, May 10, 1665; Joseph, February 20, 1667.

(III) Deacon Nathaniel (2) White, son of Deacon Nathaniel (1) White, was born July 7, 1652. He removed from Middletown to Hadley, and settled on the original home lot of his grandfather. He took the oath of allegiance there in February, 1679. He was prominent in town and church, and was a large landholder. He served on the committee to seat the meeting house. He died February 15, 1742, aged eighty-nine years. He married, March 28, 1678, Elizabeth Savage, born June 3, 1655, died January 30, 1742, daughter of John Savage. Children: Elizabeth, born January 13, 1679, died young; Nathaniel, November 4, 1680; John, November 28, 1682; Sarah, probably died young; Joseph, February 28, 1687; Daniel, of whom further; Jacob, December 5, 1691; Mary, October 16, 1693; Elizabeth, November 8, 1695; William, August 15, 1698; Ebenezer, April 9, 1701.

(IV) Daniel, son of Deacon Nathaniel (2) White, was born March 1, 1690, died October 19, 1721, aged thirty-one. He married, in 1714, Hannah Bagg, daughter of John and Mercy (Thomas) Bagg. She died December 11, 1764, aged seventy-two. He settled in West Springfield. Children: Experience, born May 19, 1715; Jacob, November 13, 1716; Daniel, June 22, 1719; Preserved, mentioned below.

(V) Preserved, son of Daniel White, was born August 31, 1721, in West Springfield, Massachusetts, died July 16, 1802, aged eighty-one. He married (first) 1740, Rachel Kilbourne, born July 8, 1721, and died June, 1777. She was the daughter of John and Mercy (Day) Kilburne. He married (second) February 29, 1784, Mrs. Sarah Worthington, who died January 16, 1797. Children by his first wife: Rachel, born April 18, 1742; Preserved,

mentioned below; David, January 30, 1747; Hannah, August 21, 1750; Lewis, February 25, 1753; Persia, August 29, 1755; Zervia, March 19, 1758; Lewis, June 20, 1760; Walter, June 13, 1765.

(VI) Preserved (2), son of Preserved (1) White, was born November 25, 1743, died June 8, 1823, aged seventy-nine. He married, August 20, 1767, Mary Terry, of Springfield; she was the daughter of Samuel and Sarah Terry, and was born February 27, 1746, died November 4, 1804. Children: Roderick, born May 14, 1768; Martin, June 4, 1770; Luther, April 7, 1772; Mary, March 24, 1774; Luther, mentioned below; Roderick, June 26, 1778; Rachel, July 29, 1779; Hannah, July 21, 1781; Roderick, February 24, 1784; Hannah, February 20, 1786; Walter, June 20, 1787; Preserved, April 27, 1789; Persis, April 30, 1792.

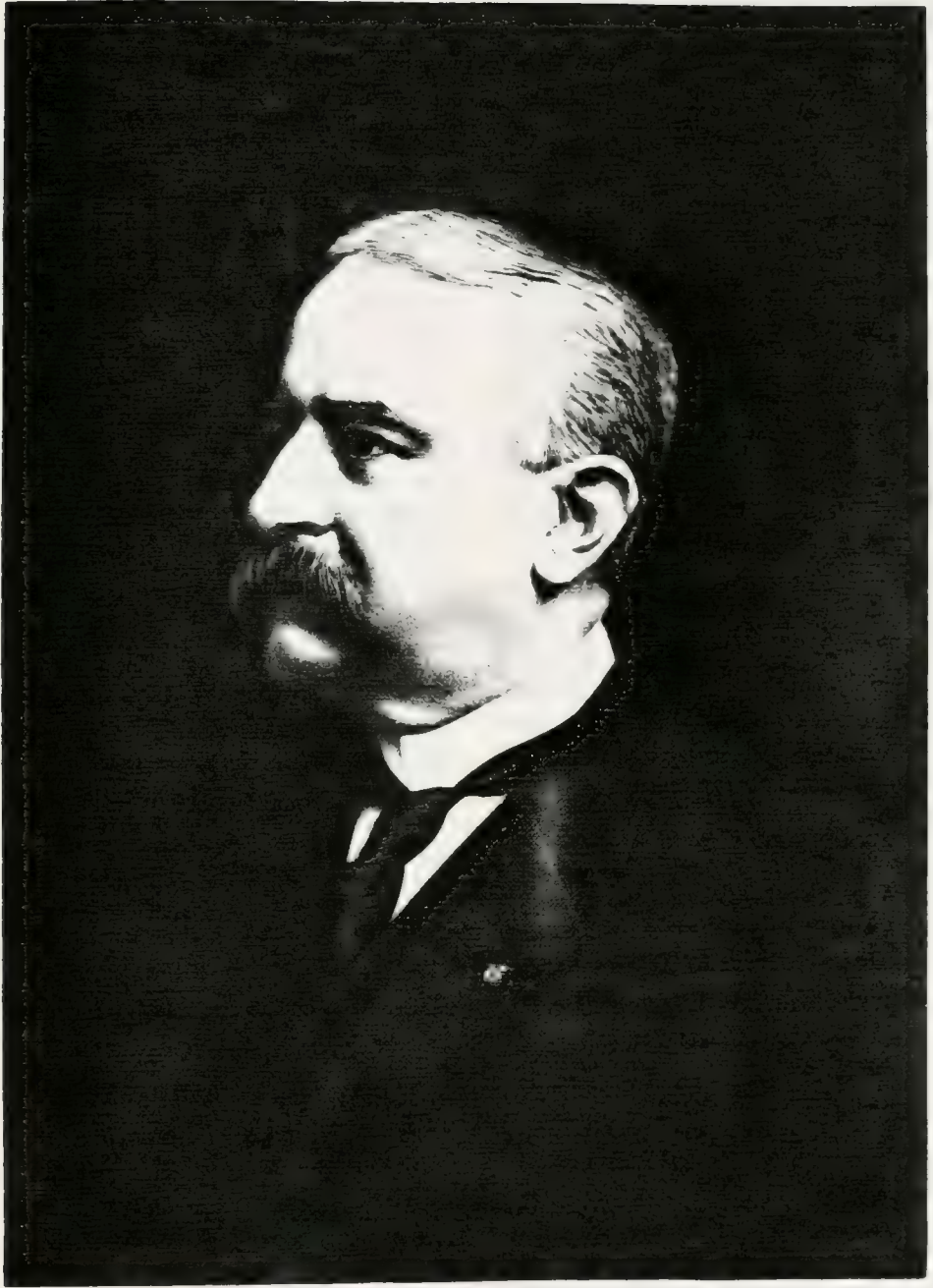
(VII) Luther, son of Preserved (2) White, was born July 7, 1776, died April 13, 1850. He was an armorer and lived in Springfield, where he was born. He married, October 30, 1799, Abigail Stebbins, of Springfield, daughter of Lemuel and Rhoda Stebbins, born February 12, 1780, died December 9, 1850 (see Stebbins V). Children: Norman Stebbins, born August 14, 1800; Amelia, February 16, 1802; Caroline, February 16, 1802; Norman Stebbins, October 26, 1803; Roland Stebbins, April 7, 1806; Alfred, mentioned below; Luther, July 14, 1810; Franklin, May 17, 1813.

(VIII) Alfred, son of Luther White, was born June 9, 1807. He married, September 25, 1833, Emily Cady, daughter of Hezekiah and Nancy (Hale) Cady (see Cady VI). He was a carpenter in Chicopee. Children: Nancy Maria, born October 8, 1838; Mary Francis, September 9, 1843; Martha Emma, October 8, 1844; Alfred Henry, mentioned below; Fannie Estelle, April 20, 1850, married Alphonso E. White, and has two children, Alfred E. and Carl, and is now a widow, living at 14 Stevens street, Methuen, Massachusetts.

(IX) Alfred Henry, son of Alfred White, was born at Chicopee, Hampden county, Massachusetts, October 11, 1846. He attended the public schools and graduated from the Chicopee high school. He began his business career as clerk in a store in his native town. In 1865 he was appointed a clerk in the United States sub-treasury at Boston. Subsequently he was engaged in the wholesale and retail glass and china trade in Springfield, Massachusetts, and after a time was admitted to partnership in the firm which had employed him. In 1871 he engaged in the insurance business in Memphis, Tennessee, and in 1877, at the request of the receivers of the Mutual Life Insurance Company, he went to St. Louis to assist them in

settling its affairs. He was appointed deputy circuit clerk of St. Louis and with the exception of two years which he spent as secretary of a mining company, he held that office for twenty years, serving under three Republican and two Democratic administrations. He discharged with great zeal and fidelity the duties of his important office.

Mr. White is one of the foremost Free Masons of the country. He was made a Mason in 1874 in De Soto Lodge, No. 299, Memphis, Tennessee, and was appointed secretary in September, 1875, elected to the office in the following December and reelected in December, 1876. After he removed to St. Louis he affiliated with Tuscan Lodge, No. 360, in 1880. In 1881 he was appointed secretary and by successive elections held the office until December, 1885, when he was elected junior warden. In 1886 he was elected senior warden. In 1907 he was again appointed secretary and he has held that office to the present time. He received the capitular degrees in the St. Louis Chapter, No. 8, in 1882. He was principal sojourner in 1897, scribe in 1898, king in 1899 and high priest in 1900. He was knighted in Ascalon Commandery, No. 16, in 1884, and was prelate from May, 1885, to October, 1887. He was elected warder in 1888, generalissimo in 1889 and eminent commander in 1891; again prelate in 1895, serving two years; and was elected recorder in 1897, serving three years. In the Grand Chapter he was elected grand master of the third veil in 1901, was regularly advanced from year to year, and in 1908 at Springfield, Missouri, was chosen grand high priest. He was annointed, consecrated and set apart to the Holy Order of High Priesthood in 1900; was elected ex. chaplain of the order in 1907, vice-president in 1908, and reelected each year since. He received the cryptic degree in Hiram Council, No. 1, February 3, 1904. Many times he has served on the important committees in the Grand Lodge and Grand Commandery. Upon the resignation of P. G. M. John R. Parson as secretary of the board of directors of the Masonic Home in 1908, he was elected his successor and continued in that office until October, 1911. Mr. White is a member of Tuscan Lodge, St. Louis Chapter, Hiram Council and Ascalon Commandery. He is also an honorary member of De Soto Lodge, No. 299, of Memphis; Missouri Chapter, No. 1; Bellefontaine Chapter, No. 25; Oriental Chapter, No. 78, of St. Louis; Uel Chapter, No. 129, of Bonne Terre; St. Louis Commandery, No. 1, and Ivanhoe Commandery, No. 8. He is also a member of the Royal Arch Club of St. Louis and of the Missouri Association of Past Commanders,



Wm. H. White 1880
New York

Knights Templar. He has moreover seen exacting service and attained merited distinction in the Scottish Rite. He received the degrees from the fourth to the thirty-second inclusive in St. Louis in 1899. He was elected knight commander of the Court of Honor in 1903, and coroneted thirty-third inspector general honorary in 1905. He was promoted knight of the Royal Order of Scotland in the Provincial Grand Lodge of the United States in 1907. He has been for several years a director and secretary of the Scottish Rite Cathedral Association. He is a member of St. Louis Lodge of Perfection, St. Louis Chapter of Rose Croix, Missouri Council of Knights Kadosh, and Missouri Consistory, M. R. S., all in the valley of St. Louis, southern jurisdiction. He was for three years wise master of St. Louis Chapter, Rose Croix, and for several years has been secretary of his lodge and chapter, recorder of his council and registrar of his consistory. He is grand representative of the Grand Chapter of Maryland and grand representative of the Grand Commandery of New York. In politics Mr. White is a Republican, and in religion a Baptist. He also is a member of the New England Society of St. Louis, and of the Tennessee Society of St. Louis.

He married, June 16, 1870, Mary Louise Simmons, born August 23, 1850, daughter of Sion Roger and Mary Emily (Carpenter) Simmons. Children: 1. Mary Emily, born at Memphis, June 30, 1873; married, July 1, 1895, Frank S. Cantwell, son of J. J. and Mary (Hunt) Cantwell, and had children: Frank Hunt, born September 15, 1899, and Alfred White, January 19, 1902. 2. Florence Corson, born in Memphis, January 27, 1877; married, October, 1901, Dr. Maurice B. Harris, and has one child, Dorothy Louise, born October 26, 1904. 3. Alfred Gantt, born at St. Louis, March 31, 1885, unmarried. 4. Linn Louis, born in St. Louis, April 22, 1887; married, June 16, 1910, Ethel Gantt, and has one child, Ethel Kirke, born May 9, 1911.

(The Stebbins Line).

Rowland Stebbins, immigrant ancestor, was born in or near Stebbing, county Essex, England, in 1594, died December 14, 1671, at Northampton, Massachusetts. At the age of forty, he came to Massachusetts in the ship "Francis" of Ipswich, sailing April 30, 1634, with his wife Sarah, aged forty-three, and children, Thomas, aged fourteen; Sarah, eleven; John, eight; Elizabeth, six, and servant Mary Winch, fifteen. He resided at Springfield, Massachusetts, soon after the settlement, about 1639, and had a grant of land there, December 24, 1640. He afterward had more land grants

and was a proprietor as early as 1641. His wife Sarah died at Springfield, and was buried October 4, 1649. He removed to Northampton about 1668 and died there. His will dated March 1, 1669, bequeathed to son Thomas and his seven children; to son John and nine children; to daughter Elizabeth, wife of John Clarke and her three children, to son-in-law Merrick's three children; to Mary Munde; friend John Pyncheon and brother Robert Bartlett, overseers. Children: Thomas, mentioned below; Sarah, born 1623; John, 1626; Elizabeth, 1628.

(II) Lieutenant Thomas Stebbins, son of Rowland Stebbins, was born in England in 1620, died at Springfield, September 15, 1683. He married (first) at Springfield, November, 1645, Hannah Wright, who died October 16, 1660, daughter of Deacon Samuel and Margaret Wright. He married (second) December 14, 1676, at Springfield, Abigail (Burt) Munn, widow successively of Francis Ball and Benjamin Munn. She was born about 1623 in England, died November 23, 1707, daughter of Henry and Julia Burt. Children by first wife, born at Springfield: Samuel, September 19, 1646; Thomas, July 31, 1648; Joseph, May 18, 1650, died young; Joseph, October 24, 1652; Sarah, August 8, 1654; Edward, mentioned below; Benjamin, April 11, 1658; Hannah, October 1, 1660; Rowland, October 1, 1660, died young.

(III) Edward, son of Lieutenant Thomas Stebbins, was born April 14, 1656, at Springfield, died October 31, 1712. In King Philip's war, early in 1676, Edward Stebbins was captured by the Indians at Longmeadow and taken to the falls above Deerfield. He and a youth named Gilbert escaped and on their return gave information of the Indian camp, whereupon the English made an attack and destroyed three hundred of the Indians. He was constable, surveyor of highways, tithingman, selectman often from 1695 to 1709, packer in 1702-03.

He married (first) April 12, 1679, Sarah Graves, who was born about 1659 at Wethersfield, Connecticut, and died June 12, 1700, at Springfield, daughter of John and Mary (Smith) Graves. He married (second) October 18, 1701, at Longmeadow, Massachusetts, Mary (Cooper) Colton, widow of Isaac Colton. She was born May 15, 1651, at Springfield, died August 30, 1713, at Longmeadow, daughter of Thomas Cooper. Children: Sarah, born February 20, 1681-82; Thomas, October 16, 1685, died young; Thomas, March 7, 1687; Mary, September 11, 1689; John, mentioned below; Mary, January 2, 1696.

(IV) John, son of Edward Stebbins, was born at Springfield, January 10, 1693, died March 21, 1741, in his native town. He married, June 8, 1730, Deborah Lamb, born December 25, 1699, at Springfield, and died August 17, 1777, at Springfield, daughter of Samuel and Rebecca (Bird) Lamb. Children, born August 20, 1731; Ebenezer, February 2, 1733; Eunice, February 19, 1735; Lemuel, mentioned below; Sarah, August 25, 1739.

(V) Lemuel, son of John Stebbins, was born March 5, 1737, at Springfield, died there September 22, 1808. He married at Springfield, December 4, 1766, Rhoda Waite, who was born July 9, 1739, at Springfield, and died there December 9, 1820, daughter of Benjamin and Abigail (Sikes) Waite. Children, born at Springfield: Lemuel, October 28, 1767, died December 22, 1769; Theodocia, February 7, 1769, died March 22, 1787; Rowena, October 13, 1770, died September 20, 1819; Amelia, October 21, 1772, died February 13, 1793; Rhoda, August 2, 1774, died March 5, 1776; Rowland, March 9, 1776, died October 10, 1777; Lemuel, March 9, 1776, died September 30, 1777; Deborah, February 14, 1778, married Tuhamar Stebbins; Abigail, February 12, 1780, married Luther White (see White VII).

(The Cady Line).

(II) James Cady, son of Nicholas Cady (q. v.), was born at Watertown, Massachusetts, August 28, 1655, died in Groton, Massachusetts, December 2, 1690. He married, June 14, 1678, Hannah Barron, who was born March 6, 1658, daughter of Ellis and Hannah (Hawkins) Barron. Ellis was the son of Ellis Barron, who was a freeman of Watertown in 1641. Hannah Hawkins was the daughter of Timothy Hawkins, of Watertown. Children: James, born at Watertown, April 1, 1679; John, about 1680; Daniel, mentioned below; Abigail, born about 1684; Elizabeth, at Groton, April 10, 1686; Aaron, Groton, April 7, 1688.

(III) Daniel, son of James Cady, was born at Groton, Massachusetts, about 1682, and died in Killingly, Connecticut, in 1744. In 1707 he moved from Groton to Killingly, then Aspinock, and settled on a farm next to that of his uncle, Captain Joseph Cady, returning to Killingly in 1730. He married Abigail Philbrick, who was born March 6, 1686-87, daughter of Ephraim and Elizabeth (Barron) Philbrick. Children, born in Groton: Ephraim, February 19, 1704-05; Amos, April 13, 1707. Born in Killingly: Zeruah, baptized September 9, 1711; Timothy, baptized September 23, 1716; Sarah, baptized November 23, 1716; Abigail, twin of Sarah; Jonas, men-

tioned below; Jedediah, unmarried; Lydia, baptized June 30, 1728; Jerusha, baptized October 10, 1738.

(IV) Ensign Jonas Cady, son of Daniel Cady, was born at Killingly, Connecticut, and baptized there October 18, 1719. He died February 28, 1775. In October, 1759, the general court of Connecticut commissioned Jonas Cady, Ensign of the 13th Company of the 5th Regiment. He married, October 22, 1746, Mary Green, of Killingly, who died January 6, 1823, aged ninety-four years. Children, born in Stafford: Hezekiah, mentioned below; Jesse, born in 1751; Henry, died November 5, 1755; twin daughters, born April 25, 1758, died soon: Jedediah, born October 6, 1759; Timothy, June 9, 1762.

(V) Deacon Hezekiah Cady, son of Ensign Jonas Cady, was born at Stafford, September 1, 1748, died May 22, 1815. He married, January 16, 1772, Elizabeth M. Foster, daughter of Rev Isaac Foster, of West Stafford, the first minister of the church there. He and his wife were members of the Congregational church in West Stafford, and he was a deacon of that church. She died November 1, 1830. Children, born at Stafford: Henry, October 31, 1772; Isaac Foster, June 10, 1774; Jonas, January 22, 1776; Hannah, June 14, 1778; Dorcas, January 14, 1780, died March 28, 1788; Elizabeth, February 28, 1787; Hezekiah, mentioned below; Timothy, November 10, 1789, died aged two years; John, December 13, 1792; Eunice, September 29, 1794.

(VI) Hezekiah (2), son of Deacon Hezekiah (1) Cady, was born in Stafford, July 13, 1788, died January 24, 1840. He bought a farm in Hampton, Massachusetts. For a time he was engaged with his cousin, Welcome J. Cady, in the manufacture of matches. He belonged to the Masonic Order, and was knighted in Greenwich Encampment, Knights Templar. He married (first) March 14, 1811, Nancy Hale, of Enfield, Connecticut, born October 28, 1793, daughter of Jonathan and Mary Hale (see Hale V). She died July 2, 1822, and he married (second) September 10, 1822, Elvira S. Cobb, born September 15, 1799, died November 18, 1866. Children by first wife: Emily, born February 7, 1812, married, September 25, 1833, Alfred White (see White VIII); Son, June 7, 1814, died same day; Sophronia, May 2, 1816, died in three weeks; Amelia, July 23, 1819. By second wife, born in Hampden: Elvira Frances, July 7, 1823; Frances Elvira, October 24, 1824, died September 9, 1826; Henry S., August 24, 1826; Mary Ann Frances, November 12, 1828, died October 31, 1833; Lucius S., November

28, 1830, died November 10, 1832; Mariett, November 12, 1835; Marian, twin of Mariett, died in 1911.

(The Hale Line).

(I) John Hale or Heald, as the name was often spelled in the early records, was one of the first settlers of Concord, Massachusetts. He was from Berwick-on-Tweed, England, and is said to have come to New England in 1635. He was admitted a freeman, June 2, 1641, and lived for some time at Roxbury and Cambridge, before settling in Concord. He died at Concord, May 24, 1662. His will was made by his own hand, dated April 19, 1662, and proved June 16, 1662. He bequeathed to his second wife, Dorothy; to children John, Timothy and Hannah and to five younger children, not mentioned by name. Children: John, born in England, settled in Chelmsford, Massachusetts; Timothy; Hannah, married John Spalding; Dorcas, born May 22, 1645, died May 1, 1650; Gershom, March 23, 1647; Dorothy, October 16, 1649; Thomas, mentioned below; Isaac, 1656; Israel, July 30, 1666, settled in Stow; and, according to some authorities, Amos, Ebenezer, Samuel, Ephraim and Benjamin.

(II) Thomas, son of John Hale, was born January 19, 1651. He married (first) at Concord, November 18, 1675, Priscilla Markham; (second) Sarah (Patch) Osborn. He was one of the early settlers of Enfield, Connecticut, having an upper lot of the town plot on the west side. He died April 22, 1725. The history of Enfield gives five sons. It is probable that he was related in some way to the Hale pioneer at Glastonbury, Connecticut. Children: John, married, in 1716, Abigail Gleason, he died in 1753, aged seventy-three; Samuel, born 1698, died 1774; William, mentioned below; Joseph, married Phebe Warriner; Thomas, died in 1759.

(III) William, son of Thomas Hale, was born about 1700. He married Mary ——. He deeded the home lot at Enfield to Joseph Hale, November 1, 1724; to Thomas Hale land in Enfield, 1724. This land he received from his father by deed dated May 8, 1718. About 1724 he removed to Glastonbury as shown by deed to Samuel Hale, December 25, 1724, stating that he was then of Glastonbury, formerly of Enfield. He was a weaver by trade (see records of Enfield). He had sons: William, mentioned below; Jonathan, born 1738-39, died at Enfield, January 21, 1802; probably others.

(IV) William (2), son of William (1) Hale, was born about 1725. But little trace of him is found in Enfield and it is thought he lived most of his life at Glastonbury, where

he was doubtless born. He had a son Jonathan, mentioned below.

(V) Jonathan, son of William (2) Hale, was born in 1753, died at Enfield, October 29, 1807, aged fifty-four (gravestone). The town records state that he died from cutting his foot. The records show that the town paid him for keeping paupers. Jonathan Hale of Enfield was in the revolution from Enfield in Captain Hezekiah Parsons' company, May 11 to December 19, 1775. This may be the record of Jonathan, born 1738, however. He was surveyor of highways in 1803. His wife Mary died February 19, 1844. His will was dated September 19, 1807, filed November 18, 1807. His children, mentioned in the will, are not recorded in Enfield. It may be stated that a Jonathan 2d. was in the revolution from Glastonbury. Children: Lucinda, married ——— Sparks; Polly; Florinda; Nancy, married, March 14, 1811, Hezekiah Cady (see Cady VI); Caroline; Eber; Chauncey, died 1830, aged thirty-three; David.

Captain Thomas White, the immigrant ancestor, was one of the early planters at Wessagusset, now Weymouth, Massachusetts. He was admitted a freeman, March 3, 1635-36, and was a member of the Weymouth church. In 1659 he deposed that he was about sixty years old. He received early land grants, some seventy-five acres in all. For many years he was selectman of Weymouth and served on many important town committees. He was deputy to the general court in 1637-40-57-71. His will is dated July 5, 1679, and proved August 28, 1679. Children: Thomas, settled in Braintree; Captain Joseph, married Lydia Rogers; Anna, married Captain John Baxter; Captain Samuel, born 1642; Ebenezer, mentioned below.

(II) Captain Ebenezer White, son of Captain Thomas White, was born in Weymouth, Massachusetts, 1648. He was often selectman of Weymouth and was prominent in the church. He was lieutenant of the Weymouth company which was fitted out for the expedition against Canada in 1690 and was afterward captain. In 1689 Ebenezer White, of Weymouth, wrote to the general court asking for confirmation of the nomination of officers for Weymouth and Hingham troops, signed Ebenezer White, clerk. Ebenezer White died July 24, 1703, and his gravestone stands near the Soldiers Monument on Burying Hill, North Weymouth. He married Hannah Phillips, daughter of Nicholas Phillips. She was born November 25, 1654.

Children: Ebenezer, born February 17,

1671-72; Deacon Thomas, August 19, 1673, married Mary White, daughter of James White, of Dorchester; Joseph; Hannah, May 5, 1681; Abigail, March 3, 1682-83; Benjamin, mentioned below; Experience, July 1, 1687; Elizabeth, November 9, 1688.

(III) Benjamin White, son of Captain Ebenezer White, was born at Weymouth, Massachusetts, February 21, 1684-85. He settled at Middleborough, Massachusetts, and joined the First Church there in 1728. He and another Benjamin White, who also lived in Middleborough, have been confused by various writers. He married (first) Ruth Reed, who died May 5, 1724, at Weymouth. He married (second) August 27, 1724, Ann Bicknell, born 1697, died September 17, 1728. Children by first wife: Ruth Reed, born September 15, 1715, died November 15, 1715; Benjamin, December 17, 1716, married twice; Joshua, mentioned below; Sarah, November 17, 1723. Children by second wife: Ruth, February 6, 1727; Ann, April 25, 1729; Hannah, November 7, 1731; Daniel, September 22, 1734; Zibiah, June 10, 1736; Abigail, March 31, 1739.

(IV) Joshua White, son of Benjamin White, was born September 28, 1718, at Weymouth, Massachusetts, died September 28, 1808. He was a justice of the peace in Middleborough, member of the North Middleborough Church, sergeant, commissioned January 16, 1759, for the Fort William Henry expedition in the French and Indian war. He was commissioned captain of the Fourth Plymouth County Regiment, Twelfth Company, in 1776, and served in the revolution. He married, February 3, 1746, at Middleborough, Abthia Bryant, daughter of William and Ruth (Stetson) Bryant. (See Pembroke records and Middleborough town records, vol. ii, p. 26). She died February 7, 1809, in Marion, Massachusetts (Bible record). Children (see town records, vol. ii, ps. 60, 69, 74, 122) born in Middleborough: William, March 1, 1749; Zebulon, mentioned below; Joel, July 30, 1756; Daniel, September 4, 1760; Ann, March 2, 1763; Abithia.

(V) Major Zebulon White, son of Joshua White, was born at Middleborough, Massachusetts, July 3, 1751. Credit for the discovery of his ancestry should be given to Mrs. Charles F. White, of Brookline, Massachusetts, as published in the *Boston Evening Transcript*, August 23, 1905, over the initials, L. D. W. He settled at Norton, Massachusetts, and died there August 27, 1835, aged eighty-four years. He married (first) Prudence White, who died April 14, 1809, in her fifty-fourth year. He married (second) (in-

tention dated at Norton, August 10, 1811) Sarah Everett, of Wrentham. She died March 17, 1847, in her seventy-ninth year (gravestone). He was a soldier in the revolution, a private in Captain Israel Trowbridge's company, Colonel Isaac Dean's regiment of Bristol County, August 1-7, 1780, but in the town vital records he is called lieutenant as early as 1779 and afterward major. Children, born at Norton: Melinda, born May 19, 1779; Anna, February 16, 1781, died August 20, 1801; Sarah, February 3, 1783, died August 21, 1832; Zebulon, mentioned below; Lewis, July 4, 1787; Polly, died November 17, 1811, aged eighteen; Abthia, died September 21, 1803, in her nineteenth year.

(VI) Zebulon (2) White, son of Major Zebulon (1) White, was born at Norton, Massachusetts, March 15, 1785, died there May 8, 1859. He married (first) June 22, 1809, Bathsheba Peirce, born February 20, 1788, died October 8, 1811, daughter of Enos and Ruth (Durfee) Peirce. He married (second) February 23, 1815, Peggy White, of Halifax, Massachusetts, who died December 30, 1840. Children by first wife: 1. Zebulon Peirce, born July 26, 1810, died April 13, 1886; resided at Pawtucket, Rhode Island; married, May 5, 1840, Sarah Walker, of Swansea. 2. Bathsheba Jane, born September 29, 1811, died January 22, 1835. Children by second wife: 3. Betsey Obera, born October 14, 1816; married Benjamin White. 4. Joshua Shaw, mentioned below. 5. Fanny Anstiss, born June 19, 1827; married Henry Lewis White. 6. Melinda, died January or June 1, 1827. 7. Joel Franklin, born January 4, 1829, died January 11, 1867. 8. Child, born May 31, died June 2, 1835. 9. Child, born May 25, died May 30, 1840.

(VII) Joshua Shaw White, son of Zebulon (2) White, was born at Norton, Massachusetts, November 13, 1818, died December 11, 1896. He worked on his father's farm in Norton, and learned his trade in the foundry of Clark, Sayles & Company. In 1847 his father built a foundry, and Joshua and Zebulon P. White, his brother, engaged in the business, continuing until 1881. The foundry made castings for various machine shops and industries of this section and was well known for many years. After 1881 Joshua White conducted the business alone, having a force of one hundred men. He was prominent not only in business in Pawtucket, where he lived for many years, but in public life as well. He served on the town council and on the school committee. In politics he was a Republican. He married, May 4, 1851, Harriet Newell, born December 1, 1825, died May 13,

1888. Children: i. Harriet Newell, born September 9, 1855; married, February 2, 1887, Charles F. Butterworth, born November 1, 1857; children: i. Anna M., born February 14, 1889, married, May 15, 1909, Ernst C. Sherman, born April 21, 1887, and they have two children: Lawrence Russell Sherman, born July 1, 1910, and Charles Ernst Sherman, February 15, 1912. ii. Russell W., born September 7, 1893. 2. Joshua Ellis, mentioned below. 3. William S., born February 24, 1863; married, October 27, 1891, Susan E. Ross, daughter of John L. Ross, and had two children: John Ross, born August 17, 1892, Ruth Ross, born September 7, 1902. 4. Henry Thurston.

(VIII) Joshua Ellis White, son of Joshua Shaw White, was born in North Providence, March 24, 1858. He attended the public schools and the Mowry & Goff School, Providence, and took a technical course in the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Boston. In 1878 he became associated in the foundry business with his father and continued until 1896, when the business was sold. He has been active in public affairs. In 1890-91 he was a member of the town council of Pawtucket; in 1897-98 he was an alderman; since 1900 he has been city treasurer. His home is in Pawtucket but he devotes much time and derives much enjoyment from his country place called Whitemere at Tuidnessett, town of North Kingston, Rhode Island, where he owns nearly two miles of shore front. In religion he is a Universalist. He is universally popular and enjoys the public confidence to an unusual degree, as shown incidentally by repeated election to the office of trust which he has administered so long and efficiently. In politics he is a Republican. He married, in 1880, Emily Amelia Richardson, daughter of Elisha F. and Huldah (Bliss) Richardson.

TILLOTSON The surname Tillotson is derived, according to *Patronimica Britannica*, from the personal name William, or rather from its diminutive, Till. Bilson, Wilson and various other surnames are derived in a similar way. Tillotson is a very ancient name, in use probably as early as A. D. 1200. Tilston and Tileston are variations in spelling. John Tillotson, Arch-bishop of Canterbury, who died in November, 1694, bore this coat-of-arms: Azure a band cottised between two garbs or. Crest: Out of a mural coronet a greyhound's head. The most ancient and the only other Tillotson coat-of-arms is described:

Azure two cotises between as many garbs or. Crest: A pelican's head erased proper.

(I) John Tillotson, the American immigrant, was born in Yorkshire, England, and emigrated to this country in the ship "James" from Southampton, arriving in Boston in June, 1635. He was one of the first settlers and proprietors of Rowley, Massachusetts, and his home lot was one acre and a half on the south side of Thomas Burkley's lot. He removed afterward to the adjacent town of Newbury, and about 1660 to Saybrook, Connecticut. He married, July 14, 1648, Dorcas Coleman, who died January 1, 1655. He married, May 24, 1655, Jane Evans. He doubtless was married previously to 1648, for a child of his died at Newbury, March 17, 1648. Children of John by wife Dorcas, born at Newbury: 1. Mary, born February 13, 1650. 2. John, born February 2, 1651, died at Saybrook, Connecticut, June 5, 1719; married, November 25, 1680, Mary Morris, of Hartford; children: Mary, born November 30, 1681; John, October 25, 1683; Joshua, March 26, 1687; Joseph, March 29, 1689; Martha, November 1, 1691; Thomas, November 17, 1694. 3. James, born December 19, 1652, died May 30, 1694; married, May 30, 1680, Elizabeth ———; child, Joanna, born at Lyme, Connecticut, January 9, 1692-93. Children by wife Jane: 4. Philadelphia, born September 16, 1656. 5. Joseph, born January 11, 1657. 6. Jonathan, born July 6, 1659; settled at Lyme; married, January 10, 1683, Mary Jones; son Jonathan, born October 26, 1685.

The records of the second and third generations are wanting for the most part. The family was located in Lyme and Saybrook, Connecticut. In the fourth generation at Lyme, we have apparently a full record of the children of Simon, James, Levi and William, who were brothers or cousins, descendants of John Tillotson. Simeon, married January 9, 1755, Martha Webb, of Ashford; James married, February 4, 1741-42, Elizabeth Davis; Levi married, August 16, 1748, Mary Davis.

(IV) William Tillotson, great-grandson of John Tillotson, lived at Lyme, Connecticut. He married, March 7, 1754, Susanna Chapman. Children, born at Lyme: George, born November 14, 1754; Azubah, March 18, 1756; Anne, March 24, 1758; Bela, March 13, 1762; Morehouse, September 5, 1763; Isaac, mentioned below: Richard, December 14, 1766, died 1767; Damaris, November 22, 1768; Anna, August 11, 1770; Susan, May 27, 1773; Live (Levi), January 26, 1775. The census of 1790 gives George, William, Bela and Isaac as heads of families in New London county,

not stating the town, Daniel, Simeon and Jacob were also of New London county.

(V) Isaac Tillotson, son of William Tillotson, was born at Lyme, Connecticut, May 26, 1765, died at Belvidere, Vermont, April 4, 1849. He was a soldier in the revolution, enlisted at Farmington, Connecticut, January 1, 1781, and served as a private in Captain Stillman's company, Colonel Durkee's regiment, Connecticut Troops, and was at the siege of Yorktown; about June 1, 1783, he was transferred to Captain Hopkins' company, in the Connecticut Line, and was discharged December 17, 1783. He was allowed a pension on an application executed April 16, 1818, while a resident of Belvidere, Franklin county, Vermont, aged fifty-five years. His widow was allowed a pension on an application executed September 26, 1850, while a resident of Waterville, Lamoille county, Vermont, aged sixty-seven years. The census of 1790 shows Isaac Tillotson living in New London county, Connecticut, having one son under sixteen and two females in his family. He removed to Vermont after the year 1790 and located at Belvidere. There are two extracts from the town records of Chesterfield, Cheshire county, New Hampshire, pertaining to the marriage of Isaac Tillotson and Sarah Robbins. The first, dated September 12, 1850, signed by John O. French, town clerk, gives date of marriage as July 24, 1796, and the second, dated September 24, 1853, signed by Henry O. Coolidge, town clerk, gives date of marriage as July 24, 1803. In 1823 Isaac Tillotson referred to children Lucetta as seventeen years old, Nathaniel as fourteen years, John as twelve years, Sylvia as nine years, Truman as seven years, Nancy as five years, Nabby as three years, and Jerome as three months. In 1850 his widow refers to children as Rachel the eldest, as fifty-two or fifty-three years, Lucetta as fifty-one years, and Nathaniel as forty-eight years. They were the parents of ten children, but no other names are given. Nancy married Harvey Fletcher, and Lucetta married Jones Coddington. Another account gives another daughter, Abigail, married Enos Fletcher.

(VI) John (2) Tillotson, son of Isaac Tillotson, was born in Belvidere, Lamoille county, Vermont, died at Lowell, Vermont. He was a farmer. He married Lucretia Massy, who died February 6, 1880. She married, (second) ——— Whitney. Children of John Tillotson by wife Lucretia: Emily, married ——— Stewart; Eliza, married David Wedge; Stephen Oliver, mentioned below; Mary, married James Edwards; Henry; Jerome; Sarah, married Theodore Hutchin-

son; Emory, married ——— Colbath; Melinda, married Henry Horner; Aaron.

(VII) Stephen Oliver Tillotson, son of John (2) Tillotson, was born in Belvidere, Vermont, December 10, 1833, died at Bakersfield, Vermont, December 22, 1899. He was a farmer in early life. He spent several years in Ohio. He enlisted in the civil war, January 6, 1862, in Company F, Eighth Regiment Vermont Volunteer Infantry, and was discharged for disability, October 18, 1862. He was corporal of his company. While on a transport on the way from New York to New Orleans he was injured, and he was sent to the military hospital on the arrival of the vessel at New Orleans. This injury prevented him from taking part in active service. He returned to Vermont and followed farming in Bakersfield. For many years he was a general merchant in that town. In politics he was a Republican. He held various town offices and in 1898 represented the town in the state legislature of Vermont. He was a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church and superintendent of the Sunday school. He was a member of Merritt Williams Post, Grand Army of the Republic, of Bakersfield, and was past commander. He married, April 20, 1854, Marietta Jane Doane, born in Bakersfield, February 5, 18—, daughter of James Henry and Persis (Howe) Doane. Children: 1. Appleton J., born in Ohio, June 1, 1856, died in California, January 22, 1900. 2. Emma, born in Ohio, August 1, 1858, died December 13, 1906; married Fred W. Beals. 3. James H., born at Bakersfield, Vermont, April 19, 1860, died July 25, 1881. 4. William, born February 15, 1862; married (first) Nellie Maynard, (second) Ellen Marsette; children by first wife: Burton, married Mabel Nichols and had children: Lucille, Margaret, Phyllis, William, Lena. 5. Benjamin Butler, born at Bakersfield, October 17, 1864; married (first) Minnie Skeels, (second) Myrtle Heflon; children by first wife: Maud and Ethel; child by second wife: Cedric. 6. Lee Stephen, mentioned below.

(VIII) General Lee Stephen Tillotson, son of Stephen Oliver Tillotson, was born in Bakersfield, Franklin county, Vermont, December 8, 1874. He attended the public schools of his native town and the Brigham Academy at Bakersfield. In 1890 he entered the offices of the Central Vermont Railroad Company at St. Albans, as a clerk, and was employed in various positions of responsibility there until 1899. He resigned to study law. He was a student in the office of the late Judge Alfred A. Hall, and in 1902 was admitted to the bar. He remained with Judge Hall while he con-

tinued to practice law, and afterward continued in practice alone until January 1, 1910, when he entered into partnership with Charles D. Watson, of St. Albans, and the firm of Watson & Tillotson is widely known and eminently successful. General Tillotson served in the war with Spain as principal musician of the First Vermont Volunteer Infantry. After he continued in the National Guard service and was promoted through various grades to the position of adjutant-general of the state of Vermont, to which he was appointed April 25, 1910, by Governor G. H. Prouty, being elected to the office by the legislature of 1910 and reelected in 1912. He was judge of the St. Albans city court from February 2, 1904, to December 1, 1906. In politics he is a Republican.

General Tillotson is a member of Franklin Lodge, Ancient Free and Accepted Masons; Champlain Chapter, Royal Arch Masons; Columbus Council, Royal and Select Masters; Lafayette Commandery, Knights Templar, all of St. Albans, also of Vermont Consistory, thirty-second degree, Sublime Princes of the Royal Secret. He has been at the head of all the subordinate Masonic bodies of which he is a member except the council, and was grand master of the Grand Lodge of Vermont in 1908-09, the youngest man ever holding that high office in any state, so far as known. In September, 1911, he was honored by the thirty-third and last degree, Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite Masonry. He attends the Congregational church.

The surnames Rockwood and Rocket, Rockett or Rockitt were formerly identical, the latter being a corruption of the former. In England the Rockwood family has been numerous from ancient times. The family was founded in America by John and Richard Rockwood (or Rockett). John was enrolled as a planter in Dorchester in 1636. His land was transferred to another in 1634, and it is presumed that he returned to England.

(I) Richard Rockwood, the immigrant ancestor, was a planter in Dorchester in 1636. He and his wife sold land at Weymouth in 1636, and he probably lived there for a time. He had a grant of land at Braintree for five persons, February 24, 1639-40. He married (first) Agnes ———, who died at Braintree, July 9, 1643. (second) Ann ———, who died in 1664. He died in 1660, intestate, and his widow Ann and Elder Kingsley presented the inventory of his estate. The estate of his widow was administered by John Taylor, appointed April 29, 1664. Her inventory was

dated March 1, 1664. Children: Nicholas, mentioned below; John, born December 1, 1641; Lydia; Phebe, married John Taylor; perhaps other daughters.

(II) Nicholas Rockwood, son of Richard Rockwood, was born as early as 1628. He became one of the first settlers of Medfield, Massachusetts. Most of his land was in that part afterward set off as Medway. He was one of those who planned to remove to Mendon, but he finally located in the northeast part of what is now Medway, a quarter of a mile southwest of Richardson's Mills, and was with most of his family in the stone fort at Bogistow in 1676, when King Philip and his warriors were repulsed. He joined the church in Medfield and was admitted a freeman, May 23, 1666. He married (first) Jane (Adams?), who died December 15, 1654, (second) July 16, 1656, Margaret Holbrook, who died April 23, 1670, (third) Silence ———, who died November 9, 1677. He died January 26, 1680. Administration was granted March 18, 1680, to his son Josiah. He owned land at Bear Hills, in Medfield, in Broad Meadows and on Long Plain. Children: Deacon Samuel, married Hannah Ellis; Benjamin, born September 8, 1651, at Medfield; Josiah, a soldier in King Philip's war; Joseph, died at Swansea, July 21, 1693; Rev. John, born February 12, 1662, died at Medway, December 16, 1746; Nathaniel, mentioned below; Isaac, born July 22, 1677, died October 11, 1677, at Medfield.

(III) Nathaniel Rockwood, son of Nicholas Rockwood, was born February 23, 1665, died at Wrentham, September 24, 1721. He was deacon of the church. He married, December 7, 1698, Joanna Ellis, born January 17, 1677, daughter of Thomas Ellis, of Medfield, and Mary (Wight) Ellis. Children, born in Wrentham: Margaret, September 4, 1699; Nathaniel, March 28, 1702-03; Abigail, January 2, 1703-04, died young; Ebenezer, November 2, 1705; Hannah, October 9, 1707; Mary, October 17, 1709; Thomas, February 25, 1711-12; Abigail, June 8, 1714; Elisha, mentioned below.

(IV) Elisha Rockwood, son of Nathaniel Rockwood, was born June 11, 1716. His mother was appointed his guardian, November 13, 1723. He learned the trade of clothier and settled in Groton, Massachusetts, where he died December 5, 1788. He married, August 18, 1738, Elizabeth Adams, born September 4, 1719, died May 16, 1799, daughter of James Adams, of Sherborn, and Abigail (Hill) Adams, granddaughter of Moses and Lydia (Whitney) Adams, and great-granddaughter of Henry Adams, of Braintree, the immigrant, also the ancestor of the presidents, John and

John Quincy Adams. She was distantly related also to Robert Treat Paine, signer of the Declaration of Independence. Children, born at Groton: Elizabeth, born May 6, 1739, died September 17, 1753; Elisha, mentioned below; Samuel, August 11, 1742, died September 2, 1753; Joseph, June 13, 1744; Dr. Ebenezer, August 13, 1746, died February 10, 1830; Lydia, May 27, 1748, died September 17, 1753 or 1758; Abigail, August 13, 1751; Moses, July 11, 1753; Deacon Samuel, December 6, 1754; Elizabeth, April 17, 1757; Lydia, August 23, 1759; Sybil, August 11, 1761; Sarah, July 3, 1763.

(V) Elisha (2) Rockwood, son of Elisha (1) Rockwood, was born November 9, 1740, died February, 1831. He removed from Groton to Chesterfield, New Hampshire. He was a soldier in the revolution from Chesterfield in Lieutenant James Robertson's company, Colonel Ashley's regiment, marching June 28, 1778, on the alarm to the relief of Ticonderoga (see New Hampshire Revolutionary Rolls, vol. xv, p. 58). He married (first) April 29, 1762, Mary Farnsworth, who died November 11, 1765. He married (second) June 4, 1771, Abigail Stone, born July 8, 1749. Children by first wife: Hannah, born February 10, 1763, died young; Molly, October 29, 1765, died young. By second wife: Elisha, April 16, 1772, died 1777; Rev. Dr. Elisha, minister at Westboro many years; William, born July 27, 1780; John, July 7, 1782; Rev. Otis, mentioned below.

(VI) Rev. Otis Rockwood, son of Elisha (2) Rockwood, was born May 1, 1791, at Chesterfield, New Hampshire. He was graduated from Middlebury College in 1813 and at the Theological Seminary at Andover in 1817. He spent six months in the First Congregational Society of Charlestown, where he had a call to settle as colleague of Rev. Dr. Morse, and at the same time he had a call to become pastor of the First Congregational Church of Lynn. He accepted the Lynn call and was ordained there July 1, 1818. He found the church greatly reduced in strength, having but forty members and but eight men. The society was in debt and the meeting house beyond repair. He built up the church and society. "And when he declined a call to one of the best churches in the state that he might unite his fortunes here with an apparently sinking cause, he had no credit for his self-denial." On account of ill health he resigned, July 1, 1832. Subsequently he preached at Hopkinton, Berkley and Wayland, Connecticut, and Canaan, New York, where he had invitations to settle. He was at length installed over the First Church in South Woodstock, Connecti-

cut, where he was pastor until 1844. His last years were spent in Boston. He married, July 28, 1819, Maria Johnston, daughter of Nathaniel Johnston, of Hillsboro, New Hampshire, and Catherine (Clark) Johnston. Children, recorded at Lynn: 1. Nathaniel Johnston, born January 28, 1822; married, June, 1855, Emily Daniels. 2. Catherine Maria, born November 15, 1823, died October 27, 1824. 3. Charlotte Clark, born at Northwood, New Hampshire, August 5, 1825; married ——— Cochran. 4. Edward Otis, mentioned below. 5. Abigail Ann, born October 29, 1829; married Hon. Edward Kent; resided at Bangor, Maine; she is living with her son, Edward Kent, formerly chief justice of Arizona, at Phoenix, Arizona. 6. Catherine Elizabeth, born November 3, 1831; married J. H. Jenkins. Children: i. Catherine Rockwood, born in Cambridge, June, 1858, died at Worcester, Massachusetts, January, 1871. ii. Frank Wadsworth, born at Worcester, April 10, 1862; importer of chinaware, 23 Murray street, New York, headquarters in Springfield, Massachusetts; married Ruth de Koven and has one child, Helen, born May, 1903. iii. Helen, born August 1, 1864; married, January 12, 1888, Rev. John Wallace Suter, born in Boston, Massachusetts, December 1, 1859, son of Hales Wallace Suter, of Boston; educated in Boston private schools; Harvard, graduating A. B., class of 1881; Cambridge (Episcopal) Theological School, graduating S. T. D., class of 1885; in 1882-83 traveled, studying in University of Berlin, Germany, for one year, completing his studies at Cambridge; immediately after ordination appointed to Winchester as rector of Church of Our Redeemer of Lexington, two years; Trinity Church of Woburn, two years; St. James' Church of West Somerville, two or three years; he is a member of commission on revision of prayer book of Episcopal Church of the United States, ordered by general convention; children: Philip Hales, born October 30, 1888, graduate of Harvard, class of 1912, and John Wallace Jr., born June 18, 1890, graduated from Harvard A. B., class of 1912, now finishing at Cambridge (Episcopal) Theological School, married Margaret Sturgis, at Colorado Springs, daughter of William and Carolyn (Hall) Sturgis. iv. Joseph H., born at Worcester, April 30, 1868; lives in Schenectady, New York, and is in the employ of the General Electric Company; mar-

ried Jane Schuyler Davis, of Schenectady, a direct descendant of Peter Schuyler; children: Caroline, born September 3, 1902; Catherine, died aged eight months; Schuyler Davis, born November 5, 1909; Rockwood, born January 11, 1914. v. Rev. James Rockwood, born at Worcester, February 25, 1870; graduated from Harvard A. B., class of 1891, and from Cambridge (Episcopal) Theological School, class of 1894; now at Prescott, Arizona; unmarried. vi. Lucy Howe, born at Petersham, June 18, 1874; living at Prescott, Arizona; unmarried.

(VII) Edward Otis Rockwood, son of Rev. Otis Rockwood, was born at Lynn, Massachusetts, October 27, 1827, died February 4, 1899. He married, May 12, 1864, in Worcester, Massachusetts, Caroline Z. Washburn, born April 15, 1844, daughter of Charles Washburn, born in Kingston, Massachusetts, 1798, died in Worcester, Massachusetts, 1875, a descendant of Governor Carver, first colonial governor of Massachusetts, and Governor William Bradford, second governor of Massachusetts, and in two lines of John and Priscilla Alden. Their children, then living in Dorchester, were: 1. Henry Bradford, born at Worcester, June 28, 1865, died February 15, 1906. 2. Anna Washburn, born May 25, 1866; married Walter Ward, of St. Louis, Missouri. 3. George I., mentioned below. 4. Edith, born in Boston, July 12, 1871; married Henry Franklyn Norris, of Baltimore, Maryland, and Staunton, Virginia, and has two sons: Whitton Evans Norris and Henry F. Norris Jr. 5. Edward Otis, born June 2, 1873, died July 18, 1887. 6. Elizabeth Cheever, born June 22, 1874, died August 26, 1903.

(VIII) George Ichabod Rockwood, son of Edward Otis Rockwood, was born at Codman Hill, Dorchester, Massachusetts, January 13, 1868, died in Cambridge, Massachusetts, March 31, 1913. He attended the public schools of Newton, Massachusetts, and the Prince Grammar School, Boston. After studying in Montreal from 1880 to 1883, he was a student for two years and a half at Phillips Academy, Andover, Massachusetts. At the age of seventeen years he entered the Worcester Polytechnic Institute, graduating in 1888 after three years and a half, receiving the degree of Bachelor of Science. He was a draughtsman for the Wheelock Engine Company for four years. Ten years later he received the professional degree of Mechanical Engineer, and then followed his profession as mill engineer from 1893 to 1905. Since then he has been at the head of the Rockwood Sprinkler Company, of which he is president and treasurer. John P. Ashey, of Leicester, a contractor, was one of the organizers and

directors, and Halford J. Park is clerk of the company. The company manufactures various forms of sprinklers patented by Mr. Rockwood. The Rockwood sprinkler system is installed in large stores, factories and public buildings in all parts of the country. It is designed to work automatically whenever a fire develops more than the ordinary heat and has been one of the chief means of reducing losses by fire and reducing cost of insurance. The Worcester factory of the company employs one hundred and fifty men and the Chicago factory one hundred and seventy-five men. Another factory in Seattle employs thirty men. There are branch offices also in New York, Boston, St. Louis, Detroit, Columbus, Louisville, Minneapolis and Montreal, and the total number of employees in these cities is about three hundred men. The main product of the concern is the Rockwood automatic sprinkler head, of which more than a million are in use; the Rockwood automatic dry pipe valve and the Rockwood variable pressure alarm valve. The main office is on Harlow street, Worcester. Mr. Rockwood was professor of thermo-dynamics and steam engineering at the Worcester Polytechnic Institute, 1907-09. He has taken out many patents on his specialties. Mr. Rockwood is a member of the Tatnuck Country Club, the Engineers and Puritan clubs of Boston and the Bohemian Club of Worcester. In politics he has been a Republican; in religion he is a Congregationalist, a member of Central Church of Worcester.

He married, November 13, 1890, Ellen Tyler Cheever, born January 23, 1860, graduate of high school, Worcester, and of Smith College. She is a member of Central Congregational Church.

Mr. Rockwood, in the maternal line, is descended from prominent families of New England, as follows:

Governor John Carver, whose daughter, Elizabeth Carver, married John Tilly. Their daughter, Elizabeth Tilly, born 1607, married John Howland, 1623. Their daughter, Desire Howland, married Colonel John Gorham, 1643. Their daughter, Desire Gorham, married John Thatcher. Their daughter, Desire Thatcher, married Josiah Crocker. Their daughter, Desire Crocker, born 1722, married Grinfill Blake. Their son, Samuel Blake, married Eunice Cary. Their daughter, Zibeah Cary Blake, born 1808, married Charles Washburn, 1826. Their daughter, Caroline Z. Washburn, born 1844, married Edward Otis Rockwood, 1864. Their son, George I. Rockwood, married Ellen T. Cheever, November 13, 1890.

John Alden, married Priscilla Molines.

Their daughter, Ruth Alden, married John Bass. Their son, Samuel Bass, married Mary Adams. Their son, Johnathan Bass, married Susanna Byrum.

John Alden, married Priscilla Molines. Their son, Joseph Alden, married Mary Simons. Their son, Isaac Alden, married Mehitabel Alden. Their daughter, Sarah Alden, married Seth Brett, 1712. Their son, Simeon Brett, married Mehitabel Packard, 1746. Their daughter, Mehitabel Brett, married Major Daniel Cary. Their daughter, Eunice Cary, married Grinfill Blake. Their daughter, Zibeah Cary Blake, married Charles Washburn. Their daughter, Caroline Z. Washburn, married Edward O. Rockwood. Their son, George I. Rockwood, married Ellen T. Cheever.

John Cary, Somersetshire, England, came to Bridgewater, Massachusetts, 1634, married Elizabeth Godfrey. Their son, Francis G. Cary, born 1648, married Hannah Brett. Their son, Ephraim Cary, born 1679, married Hannah Waldo, 1709. Their son, Zachariah Cary, born 1733, married Susannah Bass. Their son, Daniel Cary, born 1758, married Mehitabel Brett. Their daughter, Eunice Carey, born 1781, married Grinfill Blake. Their daughter, Zibeah Blake, married Charles Washburn. Their daughter, Caroline Z. Washburn, married Edward Otis Rockwood. Their son, George I. Rockwood, married Ellen T. Cheever.

The Stearns family is of old English origin, and the name is well known in Nottingham, Berks, Norfolk, Hertford, Suffolk and Cambridge counties. The name has been variously spelled Sternes, Sterns, Starnes, and Sterne in England. Stearns is the form which is used by the American branch of the family. The arms of the Sterns family are: Or, a chevron between three crosses flory sable. Crest: A cock starling proper. These were used by an old family in Watertown, Massachusetts. The family was prominent in England. Richard Sterne was archbishop of York. There is a family tradition that three brothers, Daniel, Isaac and Shubael, came from England to America in 1630, and settled near Watertown, that Daniel died soon afterward, unmarried, and that the other two brought their families with them. Shubael died, leaving two sons, Charles and Nathaniel, eight or ten years old, who were brought up by their Uncle Isaac. The fact that Charles Stearns was left ten pounds by Isaac, who called him "kinsman," and that Isaac, Charles and Nathaniel named their sons John, Isaac and Samuel, would tend to bear out this tradition. It

is certain that there were three immigrants of the name, probably brothers; Isaac, of Watertown, Charles, kinsman (probably nephew) of Isaac, and Nathaniel, of Dedham.

(I) Charles Stearns, the immigrant ancestor of this branch of the family in America, came to New England, May 6, 1646, and settled in Watertown, Massachusetts. He bought, March 15, 1648, of Edward Lamb, of Watertown, a house and eight acres of land and three or four lots; and the same day he bought from John Fisher six acres of upland. He was elected January 6, 1680-81, constable and tax gatherer of Watertown, but refused to take the oath, and the same year sold his land in Watertown to his son Samuel. Soon after he and his son Shubael moved to Lynn End, now Lynnfield, Massachusetts. One Samuel Hosier bequeathed to him ten pounds. He married (first) Hannah ———, who died June 30, 1650, at Watertown, and was buried July 2, 1651. He married (second) June 22, 1654, Rebecca Gibson, daughter of John and Rebecca Gibbon, of Cambridge. She was admitted a member of the Watertown church in February, 1658-59. The births of the first two children were recorded in Cambridge. Children: Samuel, born June 2, 1650; Shubael, mentioned below; John, January 24, 1657; Isaac, 1658; Charles Jr., slain in the king's service before 1695; Rebecca, born 1661; Martha, married ——— Hutchinson.

(II) Shubael Stearns, son of Charles Stearns, was born September 20, 1655, at Watertown, Massachusetts. He settled in Lynn, near the Reading line. He was a soldier in King Philip's war. His will was dated November 19, 1733, proved September 2, 1734. He married Mary Upton. Children: Shubael, born August 19, 1683; Samuel, mentioned below; Hannah, 1687; Mary, April 16, 16—; John, 1691; Ebenezer, 1693; Martha, 1695; Eleanor, 1697; Rebecca, 1699.

(III) Samuel Stearns, son of Shubael Stearns, was born at Lynn, Massachusetts, September 12, 1685. He removed to Sutton, Worcester county, Massachusetts, in 1715, but later returned to Lynn and died suddenly in that town, December 20, 1759. He married (first) (intention dated April 7, 1711) Sarah Burnap, who died August 6, 1724. He married (second) April 14, 1725, Tabitha Bryant, of Reading. She died December 13, 1758, at Lynn. Children, born at Lynn and Sutton: Timothy, mentioned below; Samuel, born February 21, 1714; Sarah, December 2, 1715; Thomas, December 22, 1717; Rebecca, September 2, 1719; Isaac, April 10, 1721; Benjamin, February 26, 1724.

(IV) Timothy Stearns, son of Samuel

Stearns, was born at Sutton, Massachusetts, June 17, 1712, died before 1759. He settled at Leominster, Massachusetts. He married (first) at Woburn, Elizabeth Jenkins, of Wilmington, November 3, 1737. He married (second) Dinah ———, who died at Bolton. Child of first wife: Timothy, mentioned below. Children by second wife: Samuel, born June 4, 1745; Isaac, July, 1749; Elizabeth, November 7, 1750; Benjamin, a soldier in the revolution; Dinah, baptized January 18, 1756.

(V) Timothy (2) Stearns, son of Timothy (1) Stearns, was born about 1740-43. He resided at Reading and Framingham, Massachusetts. He married (first) in 1766, Lydia Walton. He married (second) January 13, 1785, Sarah Williams. He married (third) Molly Bowles. Children: Timothy, mentioned below; Lydia, born March 26, 1769, married Colonel Nathan Parker; Elizabeth, April 2, 1771; Amos, August 27, 1774; Ruth, March 26, 1776.

(VI) Timothy (3) Stearns, son of Timothy (2) Stearns, was born September 14, 1767. He carried the mail between Boston and Worcester on horseback for many years. He lived in Framingham, where he died February 2, 1813. He married, September 3, 1794, Mary Look, of Framingham. Children, born at Framingham: George, August 10, 1795; Sarah Clark, June 12, 1798; Dr. Charles J., June 3, 1800; Alma, June 4, 1803; William, March 28, 1805; Henry, August 19, 1809; Timothy Look, mentioned below.

(VII) Timothy Look Stearns, son of Timothy (3) Stearns, was born at Framingham, Massachusetts, September 17, 1813. He settled at Barre, Worcester county, Massachusetts, where he followed the trade of blacksmith. He married, February 7, 1837, Eliza Howe, daughter of Levi Howe, of Worcester. She died at Barre, April 19, 1867. Children, born at Barre: 1. Edward Nelson, born August 6, 1838; soldier in the civil war, Company H, Twenty-fifth Regiment Massachusetts Volunteers; married, August 5, 1865, Margaret Kelly; resides in California. 2. Levi Howe, born November 19, 1840; lives at Rutland, Massachusetts; married, April 8, 1869, Ellen M. Case. 3. George, died young. 4. George Alvah, mentioned below. 5. Dr. Charles Goddard, born April 28, 1850; lives in Boston; married Carrie F. A. Willard. 6. Mary, born October 3, 1851, died September 9, 1854. 7. Harriet Lydia, born April 8, 1856; resides in Connecticut, unmarried. 8. William Henry, born April 3, 1858; resides in West Boylston.

(VIII) George Alvah Stearns, son of Timothy Look Stearns, was born in Coldbrook in Barre, May 27, 1845. He was a wheelwright

by occupation in Worcester. He served in the civil war, enlisting at Worcester. He married, May 12, 1866, Almira Sarah Holt, born in Ellenburg, New York, March 1, 1849, daughter of Raymond and Ruth E. Holt. They live at Westboro, Massachusetts. Children: 1. Timothy C., born May 24, 1867. 2. Adaline, born April 10, 1869, at Casnovia, Michigan; married Thaddeus Warren, and resides on Kenwood avenue, Worcester. 3. Jason Curtis, mentioned below. 4. George Howe, born October 22, 1875; married Bertha Howe, and has sons, Kenneth and William; resides on Avard avenue, Worcester. 5. Harriet, born May 15, 1880; married Walter Riddler; resides on Kenwood avenue, Worcester.

(IX) Jason Curtis Stearns, son of George Alvah Stearns, was born at Casnovia, Michigan, February 9, 1873. When he was three years old, the family moved to Ellenburg, New York, where he attended the public schools. When he was thirteen the family came to East Brookfield, Massachusetts, where he was in school for one year. After working in the pottery there for a year, he came to Worcester and entered the employ of the Hammond Reed Company as an apprentice, after working three weeks for M. S. Wright, proprietor of the Carpenter Organ Company. He learned the machinist's trade and was put on experimental work in the construction of special machinery. He studied mechanical drawing in the evening schools. All his spare hours were spent in his own machine shop at home, working out his own ideas. He became general foreman and designer. After ten years with the Hammond Reed Company, in 1892, he entered the employ of Plummer, Ham & Richardson, electrical dealers and contractors, Worcester, as superintendent. He had charge of the manufacture of telephones and of a great variety of other electrical work. In 1904 he became assistant superintendent of the Electric Goods Manufacturing Company of Boston, and while with this concern he designed many useful and valuable electrical appliances. In 1909 he started in business on his own account as one of the owners of the Culver-Stearns Manufacturing Company, at 34 South Bridge street, making a specialty of the manufacture of electric lighting apparatus for automobiles. He was a pioneer in this business and his concern won success from the start. Beginning with a dozen hands in a small shop, the business now requires a hundred mechanics and a spacious factory, doing an annual business of \$300,000 and growing by leaps and bounds. In these four years Mr. Stearns has been granted no less than fifteen patents, some of which have proved very useful and valuable.

Most of the popular automobiles are using nearly all of his devices and Mr. Stearns is frequently employed by automobile companies to design special electrical equipment for their cars. Among the products of his company may be mentioned: Connectors for batteries, electric lamps, lamp sockets, headlight reflectors, hand lamps, trouble lamps, tail lamps, dome lamps, gauge lamps, convertible oil lamp attachments, convertible gas lamp attachments, automobile switches and storage batteries. The present place of business is on South Bridge street. Mr. Stearns is a member of the Worcester Automobile Club; of the Society of Auto Engineers; the United Commercial Travelers' Association, and of Ridgely Lodge, Independent Order of Odd Fellows. He attends the Pilgrim Congregational Church. In politics he is a Republican.

He married, November 28, 1894, Annie Margaret Moore, born November 30, 1873, daughter of Thomas and Jessie (McGregor) Moore, of Worcester. They have one child, Raymond Whittaker, born September 24, 1895, at Worcester, now a student in Burdett's Business College, Boston.

The English forebears of the
KIMBALL Kimballs were an ancient family of the county of Suffolk.

The original orthography was probably Kymfolde, and several other forms of spelling appear in the English records, as: Kembold, Kembould, Kembolis, Kembolde and Kimball. The American Kimballs are the progeny of two brothers, Richard, from whom are descended the Kimballs of Connecticut, and Henry, who spelled his name Kimball. The coat-of-arms, of somewhat uncertain origin, given in the family genealogy is: Argent, a lion rampant, gules, upon a chief sable, three crescents of gold. Crest: A lion rampant holding in the dexter paw a dagger all proper.

(I) Richard Kimball, of Rattlesden, county of Suffolk, who on account of the religious upheaval which was then at its height in the mother country, sought a home in New England, was among the passengers on the ship "Elizabeth," which sailed from Ipswich, England, for Boston, April 10, 1634. He was accompanied by his large family, and as he was a wheelwright by trade and a skillful mechanic, he proved a most welcome addition to the infant colony. Going first to Watertown, Massachusetts, he was made a freeman there, May 6, 1635, and in the following year became a landed proprietor. In response to a demand

for a competent wheelwright by the settlers of Ipswich, Massachusetts, he subsequently removed to that town and there spent the remainder of his life, plying his calling with energy and contributing largely to the welfare of the community. His death occurred June 22, 1675. His first wife, whom he married in England, was Ursula Scott, of Rattlesden, daughter of Henry Scott. She accompanied him to America and died prior to October 23, 1661, on which date he married (second) Mrs. Margaret Dow, of Hampton, New Hampshire. She died March 1, 1676. Richard Kimball was the father of eleven children, all of his first union, and eight of them were natives of England: 1. Abigail, born in Rattlesden, June 18, 1618; died in Salisbury, Massachusetts, June 17, 1658; married John Severans and her great-granddaughter, Abigail Eastman, was the mother of Daniel Webster, the famous American statesman. 2. Henry, born in 1619. 3. Elizabeth, 1621. 4. Richard, 1623. 5. Mary, 1625; married Robert Dutch, of Gloucester and Ipswich, Massachusetts. 6. Martha, 1629; married Joseph Fowler, who was killed by the Indians near Deerfield, Massachusetts, May 19, 1676. 7. John, born in 1631, died May 6, 1698. 8. Thomas, born in 1633. 9. Sarah, born in Watertown, Massachusetts, in 1635; married Edward Allen, of Ipswich, Massachusetts, died June 12, 1690. 10. Benjamin, born in either Watertown or Ipswich in 1637; settled in that part of Rowley, Massachusetts, which is now Bradford, and died there June 11, 1695. 11. Caleb, born in Ipswich in 1639; died in 1682.

The surname Putney was also
PUTNEY spelled Pudney, and it is probable that all of this family in this country are descended from the immigrant mentioned below. The greater part of the descendants in colonial days appear to have located in New Hampshire and Maine.

(I) John Putney, the American immigrant, settled in Salem, Massachusetts, where he married, November 18, 1662, Judith Cooke, daughter of Henry Cooke. Children, born in Salem: 1. John, September 28, 1663; married at Salem, January 1, 1684, Mary Jones, daughter of Hugh Jones, and had: John, August 17, 1685; Mary, April 25, 1687; Samuel, July 13, 1689; Hannah, April 2, 1691, and Abigail, April 28, 1694. 2. Judith, born November 24, 1665. 3. Joanna, June 29, 1668. 4. Joseph, born August 25, 1678. 5. Jonathan. 6. Samuel, born July 13, 1689.

ADDENDA-ERRATA
INDEX

ADDENDA AND ERRATA

Bassett, p. 2030, 2d col., Edward D. Bassett died July 28, 1914, and everything in his paragraph should read in the past tense.

Carpenter, p. 852, 1st col., 32d line, date 1908 should be 1898.

Cutler, p. 2030, 2d col., 57th line, date of death November 18, 1910; p. 2131, 1st col., after seventh line should be inserted: He was a Republican in politics. He was very liberal to all the churches in his town, giving to them considerable financial aid; 10th line, Mrs. Cutler died August 25, 1875, aged twenty-seven years, nine months; 12th line, after Dwinell should be inserted born October 12, 1850, died April 4, 1899; 16th line, Dean Elliott, born February 1, 1879, died January 5, 1880; 19th line, Paul J. W., died May 24, 1899; 39th line, after Vermont should read born August 11, 1883.

Daley, p. 793, 2d col., 45th line, one hundred and forty members should read one hundred and forty-three members; p. 794, 1st col., 35th line, sentence beginning, This is the English branch, etc., should be eliminated.

Dyer, p. 2203, 2d col.: The line of descent from William Dyer, the emigrant, to Edward Dyer is as follows: Samuel, his son, born 1635, died 1678; Edward, his son, born 1670, died 1717; Samuel, his son, born 1702; George, his son, born 1736, died 1817; 58th line, 1765 should be 1774; p. 2204, 4th line, Daniel should be Edward; 16th line, after 1828 it should read died 1887.

Foss, p. 2178, 1st col., 12th line, Ephraim married Julia Demas; 25th line, William A. married Mary Ann Sears, children: Andrew Jackson, Minea Oliva; 32d line, Ellen Louise died December 1, 1907; p. 2179, 1st col., 10th line, Gertrude Churchill was born in 1867, daughter of William Jefferson and Ellen (Hatch) Churchill.

Giles, p. 1062, 2d col., 22d and 23rd lines, name Poor should read Pool.

Goodrich, p. 2037, 2d col., Benjamin to be named among other children of William Goodrich, the emigrant.

Horton, p. 1163, 2d col., 26th line, date 1782 should be 1682.

Houghton, p. 1222, 2d col., 39th line, Whitingham, Vermont, should be Conway, Massachusetts, p. 1223, 1st col., 6th line, born June 13, 1847, should be June 30, 1847, 8th line, Geneva should be Genevieve; 13th line, 19 should be 23, 14th line, Alice Ball should be Alice Eisenbury Ball; 15th line, Frederick should be Fred Eugene.

Larce, p. 1649a, 2d col., 34th line, Catherine Bean should be Catherine E., born March 13, 1842, daughter of Asa Bean, 35th line, Luther Clyde, born 1866; 37th line, Josephine May, born 1870; 49th line, two years should be one year; 52d line, after business should read with the firm of Chase & Rove, then became partner, etc.; p. 1649b, 1st col., 1st line, nine years should be six years.

McElwain, p. 923, 1st col., 48th line, Grace Chapel should be Grace Church.

Miner, p. 1294, 2d col., 54th line, Pope should be Bishop; 57th line, Hyman L. Miner should be Ahiman Lewis Miner.

Noble, p. 689, 2d col., 50th line the material in parentheses and all that follows pertaining to the Sherman family is erroneous.

Rumrill, p. 1988, substitute for generations III, IV and V:

(III) David Rumrill, son of Simon Rumrill, was one of the early settlers of New Ipswich, New Hampshire. His lot was No. 76, originally owned by Eleazer Cummings, later by Ira Smith. He also had Lot No. 138. He was a soldier in the Revolution from New Ipswich in Captain Stephen Parker's company, Colonel Moses Nichols's regiment, General Stark's brigade at the Battle of Stillwater in 1777. In 1790, the census shows that he was living in New Ipswich and had in his family three males over sixteen, three under that age and eight females. The history of New Ipswich tells us that he had fifteen children. Among them was Simon, mentioned below.

(IV) Simon Rumrill, son of David Rumrill, was born at New Ipswich, July, 1767. He settled at Charlestown, New Hampshire. He married, first, January, 1790, Joanna Kemp and removed from New Ipswich to Charlestown soon afterward. He married, second, January, 1800, Hannah Perry. Children, Stephen, born January 14, 1791, lived at Northfield, Vermont; Abigail, born May 23, 1793; Lois, June, 1795; Isaac, September 15, 1797, settled at Springfield, Vermont; Rachel, died aged two years. Children by

second wife: Benjamin, born October 6, 1800; Hannah, June 18, 1802; Levi, September 29, 1804; Joseph, mentioned below.

(V) Joseph Rumrill, son of Simon Rumrill, was born about 1810 in New Hampshire. He married Cordelia Keys, also a native of New Hampshire. Among their children was Charles, who died at Unity, New Hampshire, July 15, 1898, aged fifty years, seven months, and Edwin Joseph, mentioned below.

Slocum, p. 2009, 1st col., 24th line, Morrisville should be Morristown.

Smith, p. 1791, since this narrative was put in print we have received revised Grout narrative, which will be found on pages 1868-69. The reader will regard the latter and entirely disregard the Grout narrative on pages 1792-93.

Stanley, p. 604, 1st col., 31st line, John should be John Currier.

Walker, p. 2179, 2d col., 55th line, name Edgerton should be Edgington, p. 2171, 1st col., 2d line, He studied civil engineering and architecture should read: He studied architecture, surveying and civil engineering, 6th line, after Montpelier should read in the surveying and civil engineering business; 9th line, instead of: The firm has designed, etc., it should read: He has designed and had erected under his supervision, etc.; 17th line, instead of public it should be grammar; 18th line, instead of four it should be five; 19th line, before criminal it should be fireproof; the marriage of Mr. Walker should read as follows: He married, October 20, 1892, Rose Freeman Kempton, of Newton Upper Falls, Massachusetts, who was born in Milton, Queens county, Nova Scotia, daughter of Joseph Gardner and Charlotte (Whitman) Kempton. Children: Faith, born April 18, 1894, in Williamstown, Vermont, now a student at Middlebury College; Freeman Kempton, born February 29, 1896, in Barre, Vermont, now a student at Lyndon Institute.

Warner, p. 1655, 2d col., 5th line, should read Charles Henry, son of Elisha Mann Warner instead of son of Elisha Mann.

Wasson, p. 2218, 2d col., 37th line, should read: He married (first) — Middleton; (second) — Mosely children by first marriage: Thomas; David A., mentioned below, Samuel, married Minnie Valentine; Matilda, married Edward Anderson; Susannah, married William Middleton; Sally, married William Dongan; 48th line, miners should be smelters; 49th line, should read and shipping lime-stone to smelters located at Port Henry; 50th line, after Canada should read: Her mother was a member of the English Charlton family. The brothers and sisters of Charlotte A. Lewis: George, married Mary Jane Wasson; Henry, married Sarah Jane Sumner; Emily, married Henry Hayford; Mary, married John Slavin; Harriette, married Ezra Valentine, p. 2217, 1st col., 5th line, Morra should be Moria, 11th line, after Canada should read and post-graduate course at Harvard Medical College, after 1901 in place of he was appointed, etc., should read he was appointed laboratory assistant at Vermont Hospital for the Insane. Since then has been promoted to position of third assistant, second assistant and pathologist, and since 1907 has been first assistant and pathologist; 18th line, after Society should read and New England Society of Psychiatry, last line, after Wakefield should read or Tuftonboro; 2d col., 1st line, Daniel Randall married Dorcas Mader; 4th line, the tradition is that William Randall had a cooper shop and was high sheriff in Moultonboro, or vicinity. He signed notes with a drover, the drover went away and to escape imprisonment for debt he went into Canada. He refused to swear allegiance to Canada. Indians in New Hampshire burned his Canadian house. He came to Vermont and built a block house on Rinee Mountain, Waterbury, date of marriage of William Randall was January 25, 1796; his eldest child was Diana; his daughter Mary married Hiram Stockwell; Abigail married Hiram Hill; Caroline married Samuel Morse, p. 2218, 1st col., 23d line, Mr. Randall was a Congregationalist; 23d line, Leafy White was born in Waterbury; 24th line, Belle Gleason was born November 8, 1859; 27th line, George Washington Jr. was born July 25, 1880, had two children by first wife: Healy Akley and Belle Gleason; married (second) Beulah Robinson, of Stowe, Vermont, one child, Pearl Wasson.

INDEX

Note:—Volume I, pages 1-560; Volume II, pages 561-1104; Volume III, pages 1105-1648; Volume IV, pages 1649a to end.

An asterisk (*) against a name, refers to Addenda and Errata.

- Abbott ancestry, 288
 Danford, 289
 Frank D., 289
 George, 288
 Luther B., 289
 Nathan, 289
 Peter, 289
- Adams ancestry, 458, 567, 1389,
 1418, 1584, 1662
 Abner, 459
 Alvin W., 568
 Amos F., 1419
 Archelaus, 1389
 Arthur L., 459
 Benjamin, 1584
 Benjamin D., 1585
 Daniel, 1584
 Edrick, 1584, 1585
 Edward, 1662
 Eleazer, 1662
 Eli, 1419
 Frank, 1420
 Friend, 1584
 George, 1584
 Hallett, 568
 Henry, 1418
 Horace, 1419
 James A., 568
 John, 459, 857, 1389, 1662
 Jonathan, 567
 Lowell, 1662
 Lowell P., 1390
 Martin, 568
 Nathaniel, 458
 Olin D., 568
 Peter, 1389
 Philemon, 1662
 Thomas, 1419
 Thomas S., 459
 Timothy, 1419, 1584
 Warren, 1390
 William, 458, 1389
 Willie W., 1390
 Zachariah, 1419
- Adreon ancestry, 1413
 Edward L., 1413
 Stephen W., 1413
- Akeley ancestry, 2134
 George H., 2134
 George W., 2134
- Alden ancestry, 217, 325, 846, 1450,
 1691
 Andrew, 861
 Charles L., 218
 David, 861, 1450
 Edward S., 496
 George L., 861
 George W., 862
 Henry, 1450
 Hiram, 325
 Hiram C., 325
 Isaac, 218, 847
 James, 847
 James C., 847
 John, 217, 846, 847, 861, 1450
 John W., 219
 Joseph, 218, 847
 Lincoln S., 848
 Philander, 861
 Samuel, 218
 Seth, 218
 Simeon, 325
 Southworth, 496
- Aldrich ancestry, 131, 234, 536,
 2024
 Amos, 2025
 Abner, 537
 Albert H., 538
 Augusta G., 2026
 Benjamin, 235
 Caleb, 235
 David, 537
 Deborah, 235
 Edward, 537
- Edwin, 2025
 Florence A., 2026
 George, 131, 536
 Jacob, 131, 537, 2024
 Jared, 537
 Joseph C., 2025
 Luke, 132
 Moses, 131, 2024
 Naaman, 132
 Robert, 2025
 Stephen, 538
 Walter J., 538
- Alexander ancestry, 2013
 Ernest J., 2014
 Harris J., 2014
 Hugh, 2014
 Randall, 2014
 Robert, 2014
- Alger ancestry, 572, 635
 Charles S., 573
 Ebenezer, 573
 Everett M., 573
 Israel, 572
 Jonathan, 635
 Joseph, 573
 Sanford, 573
 Thomas, 572
- Allbee ancestry, 1415
 Benjamin, 1415
 Ebenezer, 1416, 1418
 George B., 1417
 Horace, 1417
 John, 1416
 Lewis L., 1416
 Timothy J., 1416
 Zina H., 1418
- Allen ancestry, 543, 700, 1167, 1263,
 1822
 Amos, 1167
 Bishop, 1168
 Charles E., 703, 1264
 Charles P., 1825
 Daniel, 1217, 1218
 Ebenezer, 1263
 Edward, 1263
 Elijah, 1263
 Elisha, 1822
 Emery, 543
 Fred E., 544
 George, 700
 George G., 1264
 Hezekiah, 1316
 Hiram B., 1168
 Howard B., 1168
 Isaiah, 1822
 Isaiah N., 1822
 J. Augustus, 1825
 James, 1167
 John, 1263, 1315, 1825
 John J., 703
 Jonathan S., 1263
 Joseph, 1316
 Joseph D., 702
 Lysander C., 1168
 Phinehas, 701
 Roger, 1167
 Samuel, 700, 701, 1167, 1315
 Stephen, 1167
 Timothy, 701
 William G., 1822
 William H., 1823
- Allerton ancestry, 1694
- Allison ancestry, 243
 John, 244
 Joseph, 245
 Lawrence, 244
 Michael, 245
 Richard, 245
 Thomas, 245
 William G., 245
 William M., 246
- Allyn ancestry, 153, 1000
 Freeman, 1001
 Harriet U., 1002
- Henry, 155
 Herman B., 155
 Isaac W., 155
 James, 1002
 John, 1000
 John T., 1002
 Lyman, 1001
 Matthew, 153, 154
 Nathan, 1001
 Robert, 1000
 Samuel, 155
 Samuel W., 155
 Thomas, 154
- Ames ancestry, 1288
 John, 1289
 Samuel, 1288
 Samuel, 1291
 Samuel, Judge, 1289
- Andrews ancestry, 1999
 Elhanan W., 2001
 Elijah, 2000
 Elisha, 2000
 George M., 2001
 Ira, 1999
 John, 1999, 2000
 Stephen, 2000
- Angell ancestry, 1838, 1853
 Abiah, 1854
 Ann F., 1856
 Benjamin, 1854
 Eben S., 1855
 Hope, 1854
 James, 1838
 John, 1838, 1854
 Lemuel, 1854
 Louis L., 1855
 Thomas, 1838, 1853
- Angevine ancestry, 666
 Alice F., 667
 Louis, 667
 Pierre, 667
 William, 667
 Zacharie, 666
- Anthony ancestry, 2054
 Abraham, 2055
 Benjamin, 2055
 David, 2055
 Ellen, 2056
 Francis, 2054
 Jane L., 2056
 John, 2055
 John B., 2056
 Mary B., 2056
 William, 2053
- Appleton ancestry, 176
 Daniel F., 179
 Francis R., 179
 Isaac, 178
 James, 178
 Samuel, 177, 178
- Armington ancestry, 728
 Asa, 729
 Asa W., 729
 Emma F., 731
 Hervey, 730
 James H., 729
 Joseph, 728
- Arnold ancestry, 113, 1011, 1912,
 2052
 Aaron, 1913
 Anson, 115
 Arthur H., 2053
 Caleb, 2052
 Caroline F., 2049, 2054
 Daniel, 1913
 George, 114
 Israel, 2052
 John, 114, 1913
 Joseph, 2052
 Joseph H., 2053
 Noah, 1913
 Richard, 1912, 1913
 Seth, 114
 Stephen, 2052

- Thomas, 114, 1912, 2052
 William, 1011, 2052
Asetline ancestry, 779
 Alanson M., 779
 Azro M., 780
 Conrad, 779
 John, 780
Austin ancestry, 557, 911, 1245
 Alanson, 557
 Arthur E., 1246
 Chauncey G., 913
 Daniel, 912
 Elijah S., 912
 Ezekiel, 1245
 Frank L., 911
 Hattie M., 557
 Jeremiah, 1245
 John, 911, 1245
 Lyman, 911
 Mellen A., 557
 Pasco, 912
 Robert, 1245
 Warren R., 913
 Zachary T., 911
Avery ancestry, 2164
 Edwin E., 2164
 Jeremiah, 2164
 John, 2164
 Nathan, 2164
 Nathan E., 2165
 Thomas, 2164
Babbitt ancestry, 1370
 Edward, 1370
 Frederick H., 1371
 George H., 1371, 1372
 Joseph H., 1371
 Nathan, 1370
Babcock ancestry, 345, 1425
 Daniel, 1425
 Daniel C., 1426
 Enoch, 346
 George, 345
 Ichabod, 1425
 James, 1425
 John, 1425
 Joseph, 1425
 Josiah, 346
 Margaret S. B., 1426
 Nathan, 346
 Oliver, 1425
 William, 346
Bachelor ancestry, 225
 John B., 227
 Josiah, 227
 Moses, 227
 Nathan, 227
 Nathaniel, 227
Backus ancestry, 456
 Elijah, 457
 Fred E., 458
 Gurdon, 457
 Nathaniel, 457
 Quimby S., 457
 Samuel, 457
Bacon ancestry, 1385
 Abner, 1386
 Daniel, 1385
 Henry, 1385
 Henry C., 1386
 Justin H., 1386
 Michael, 1385
 Nehemiah, 1386
 Thomas, 1385
 Willard H., 1387
 William C., 1386
Bailey ancestry, 898, 2041, 2070
 Bethuel, 898
 Burton E., 2071
 Charles W., 2041
 Ebenezer, 2071
 George W., 2041
 Isaac, 2070
 Israel, 890
 John, 2070
 Joseph, 898
 Joshua, 2041, 2070, 2071
 Joshua F., 2071
Baker ancestry, 203, 360, 983, 2034, 2073
 Abner, 361
 Edward, 360, 2074
 Elbert H., 361
 Elijah, 204
 Francis, 2034
 Gorham, 2035
 Henry, 361
 Jabez, 2073
 John, 204, 360, 983
 Judah, 2035
 Nathaniel, 983
 Richard, 203
 Samuel, 983, 984
 Theodore, 361
 Timothy, 360
 William, 2034
Baldwin ancestry, 301, 328, 1770
 Abiel, 1770, 1771
 Barnabas, 302
 Chauncey C., 1771
 David, 329
 Ezra, 1770
 Hiram G., 329
 James, 329
 Jennie S., 1771
 Jonathan, 1770
 Joseph, 328, 329, 1770
 LeRoy W., 330
 Moses, 329
 Noah, 329
 Reuben C., 1771
 Richard, 301, 328
 Silas, 302
 Silas I., 302
 Warner H., 329
 William A., 1771
Ball ancestry, 449, 1354, 1429
 Abraham, 1354
 Addison, 449
 Allen D., 1431
 Alonzo E., 449
 Clarence F., 450
 Ebenezer, 1354
 Eleazer, 1429
 Frank P., 1431
 Franklin P., 1355
 Henry W., 1430
 Israel, 1429
 Jeremiah, 1354
 John, 449, 1429
 Jonathan, 449
 Nathaniel, 1429
 Rufus, 1430
 William, 449
 William D., 1430
Ballou ancestry, 503, 1234
 Ezekiel, 504
 Fenner, 1235
 Henry L., 505
 James, 504, 1234
 Latimer W., 504
 Latimer Willis, 506
 Levi, 504
 Maturin, 504, 1234
 Nathaniel, 1234
 Noah, 1235
 Obadiah, 504
 Roland H., 506
 Susan A., 506
 Ziba, 1235
Bancroft ancestry, 648, 2081
 Chester P., 2081
 David, 649
 Ernest H., 2082
 Frank C., 2082
 Harrison, 2082
 John, 648
 Moses, 2081
 Otis H., 649
 Perrin, 2082
 Peter M., 649
 Raham, 649
 Thomas, 648, 649, 2081
 Timothy, 649
Bangs ancestry, 240, 321, 743
 Allen, 322
 Edward, 240, 321, 743, 744
 Elkanah, 744
 Elisha, 744
 Elisha D., 744
 Jonathan, 240, 322, 743
 Joseph, 241
 Joshua B., 322
 Lemuel, 241, 242
 Lemuel B., 242
 Nathan, 241
 Samuel, 240
Banigan, Joseph, 994
 Mary A., 994, 996
Banks ancestry, 571
 Eli, 571
 Harry G., 572
 Jesse, 571
 John, 571
 John M., 572
 Joseph, 571
 William H., 571
Barney ancestry, 698, 1295
 Charles, 1296
 Edward, 698, 1295
 Elisha, 1295
 Elkanah, 1296
 Herbert E., 699
 Jacob, 698, 1295
 John, 699, 1295
 John P., 699
 Jonathan, 699
 Joseph, 699
 Lizzie M., 1297
 Martin, 699
 Martin F., 1296
 William, 1295
Barrell ancestry, 599
 Fred A., 601
 George, 599
 John, 600
 Jonathan, 600
 Joshua, 600
 William, 600
 William D., 600
Barrows ancestry, 2023, 1983
 Delmar A., 2024
 George, 2023
 Hamlet W., 2024
 Jesse, 2023
 John, 2023
 Moses, 2023
 Robert, 2023
Bartlett ancestry, 707
 Edwin E., 708
 George W., 708
 Richard, 707, 708
 Samuel, 708
Barton ancestry, 273, 2135
 Caleb, 273
 Jesse B., 274
 John, 273
 Joseph E., 2136
 Phineas, 274
 Samuel E., 274
 Samuel H., 274
 William, 2135
Bascom ancestry, 1705
 Elias, 1706
 Elisha, 1706
 Ezekiel, 1706
 Franklin H., 1707
 Ira G., 1707
 Thomas, 1705, 1706
Bass ancestry, 1189
 John, 1189
 Jonathan, 1189
 Samuel, 1189
Bassett ancestry, 2029, 2035
 Bertha M., 2036
 Daniel, 2031
 *Edward D., 2030
 Ferdinand H., 2032
 Gerry, 2032
 Horatio, 2035
 Horatio L., 2035
 Isaac, 2030
 Isaac H., 2030
 Jacob P. H., 2032
 Joseph, 2029, 2031
 Massa, 2030
 Nathaniel, 2031
 William, 2029, 2030
 Zenas D., 2032
Batchelder ancestry, 511
 David, 512
 Edmund A., 512
 John, 511
 Jonathan, 511
 Joshua, 511
 Nathaniel, 511
 Wallace N., 512
Bates ancestry, 1080, 1742, 1763
 Clement, 1081
 Ebenezer, 1742
 Edward, 1742
 Edward L., 1743
 Elijah, 1764
 Isaiah, 1742
 James, 1763
 John, 1763
 Jonathan, 1081
 Joseph, 1081, 1742
 Joshua H., 1082
 Merrick L., 1082
 Nathaniel, 1764
 Samuel, 1081, 1763
 Thomas, 1763
 William, 1742
 William G., 1764
Beaman ancestry, 1186
 Edmund A., 1188
 Edmund S., 1188
 Gamaliel, 1186, 1187
 John, 1187, 1188

- Lemuel, 1187
 Phineas, 1187
Bean ancestry, 908
 James, 908
 Joel, 909
 John, 908, 909
 Joshua, 909
 Lewis S., 910
 Ozias, 910
 Philo, 909
Beckwith ancestry, 2057
 Alonzo S., 2057
 Jane L., 2057
 William C., 2057.
Belden ancestry, 889
 Cassius M., 891
 Hiram, 890
 Jesse F., 890
 Jonathan, 890
 Levi, 890
 Richard, 890
 Samuel, 890
 Stephen, 890
Bellows ancestry, 1307
 Hamlet C., 1308
 John, 1307
 Joseph, 1307
 Sydney H., 1308
 Ward, 1308
Bemis ancestry, 133
 Charles, 134
 John, 133
 Nathaniel, 133
 Royal, 134
 Royal W., 134
Bennett ancestry, 429, 1439
 Daniel, 1440
 Edward C., 1440
 Edward D., 1440
 Isaac, 1439, 1440
 James, 1439
 John, 429
 John H., 429
 Silas S., 429
 William H., 430
Benson ancestry, 513, 1863
 Hosea, 513
 Isaiah, 513
 John, 513, 1864.
 Moses, 513
Benton ancestry, 584, 797
 Andrew, 584
 Daniel, 797, 798
 Daniel W., 798
 Ebenezer, 797
 Edward, 797
 Elias, 798
 Guy B., 798
 Jacob, 585, 586
 John, 584
 Nathaniel, 798
 Samuel, 585
Bickford ancestry, 770
 Eli, 771
 George H., 772
 George H., Rev., 771
 John, 770, 771
 Thomas, 770
Bicknell ancestry, 1691
 Joshua, 1692
 Zachariah, 1692
 Zachary, 1691
Bigelow ancestry, 1502
 John, 1502, 1503
 Jonathan, 1503
 Jonathan B., 1504
 Joshua, 1503
 Phineas N., 1504
 Walter J., 1504
Billings ancestry, 65
 Ebenezer, 65
 Joseph, 65
 Roger, 65
Binney ancestry, 1767
 Barnabas, 1767
 Horace, 1768
 John, 1767
 William, 1769, 1770
Birge ancestry, 1248
 Daniel, 1249
 Ezekiel, 1249
 Jonathan, 1249
 Julius C., 1250
 Richard, 1249
 William, 1249, 1250
Bisbee ancestry, 1889
 Abner, 1889
 Arthur B., 1890
 Elijah W., 1890
 Elisha, 1889
 John, 1889
 Thomas, 1889
Bishop ancestry, 546
 Alfred, 546
 Asa A., 547
 James C., 758
 John, 546
 William, 546
Bissell ancestry, 256
 Aaron, 257
 Arthur F., 258
 Epaphras, 257
 Ebenezer, 257
 Edward, 257
 Frederick, 257
 Henry T., 258
 Herbert S., 257
 John, 256, 257
 Thomas, 257
Blake ancestry, 1282, 1435
 Charles M., 1437
 Ebenezer, 1437
 Henry, 1435
 Humphrey, 1435
 Increase, 1283
 James, 1282, 1436
 John, 1436
 Joseph, 1436, 1437
 Robert, 1435
 Seth, 1437
 Seth M., 1437
 William, 1282, 1435, 1436
Blakely ancestry, 509
 Earl R., 509
 Joshua H., 509
Blanchard ancestry, 204, 431, 867,
 2137
 Amos, 2138
 Asa, 2138
 Benjamin, 204, 205, 430
 Benjamin F., 431
 Chalon, 431
 Charles F., 871
 Edward, 204
 Franklin R., 431
 George L., 2139
 Herbert H., 870
 Isaac, 871
 Jacob, 868
 James, 2138
 John, 870, 2138
 John C., 205
 John P., 871
 John W., 890
 Jonathan, 868, 871
 Joseph, 870, 2137
 Joshua, 205
 Josiah, 2138
 Nathaniel, 204, 871
 Rial, 869
 Samuel, 868
 Seth, 869
 Stephen, 868
 Thomas, 204, 868, 871
 Watson S., 869
 William, 430
Blanding ancestry, 1180
 Christopher, 1181
 William, 1181
 William B., 1182
 William, Col., 1182
 William, Dr., 1181
 William O., 1182
Bliss ancestry, 1823, 1871
 Daniel, 1825, 1871
 George N., 1871
 James, 1871
 James L., 1872
 Jonathan, 1824, 1825
 Thomas, 1823, 1824
 William C., 1873
Blodgett ancestry, 769, 1071
 Amos, 769
 Andrew J., 770
 David, 1072
 Ernest H., 770
 Ira, 769
 Israel P., 1072
 Joseph, 1072
 Ruel, 769
 Samuel, 1071
 Thomas, 769, 1071
 Wells H., 1072
Blossom ancestry, 767
 Benjamin, 768
 Orvis G., 768
 Peter, 767
 Thomas, 767
 William R., 768
 William R., Dr., 768
Boardman ancestry, 1668
 Harold S., 1669
 James A., 1668
 James M., 1668
Bodine ancestry, 1426
 Benjamin, 1427
 Francis M., 1427
 Jean, 1426, 1427
 William, 1427
 William H., 1428
Bolles ancestry, 1420
 Almon I., 1422
 Francis A., 1421
 Ithamar, 1421
 Jonathan, 1421
 Joseph, 1420
 Lemuel, 1421
 Samuel, 1420
Bond ancestry, 2102
 Abijah, 2104
 Alfred H., 2104
 George, 2104
 George W., 2104
 Jonas, 2102
 Nathan, 2104
 Thomas, 2102, 2103
 William, 2102
Boone ancestry, 1626
 Richardson, 1626
 Samuel, 1626
 Sherman W., 1627
Borden ancestry, 2058
 John, 2058
 Richard, 2058
 Thomas, 2058
Bosworth ancestry, 2050
 Edward, 2050
 Ichabod, 2050
 Jonathan, 2050
 Peleg, 2050
 Smith, Col., 2051
Bourne ancestry, 683
 Ezra, 683
 Richard, 683
 Sarah F. W., 684
 Shearjashub, 683
 William H., 684
Boutwell ancestry, 1942
 Asa, 1942
 Harry S., 1943
 James, 1942
 James M., 1943
 John, 1942
 Levi, 1942
Bowen ancestry, 1799
 Arnold M., 1800
 Elisha, 1800
 Joseph, 1800
 Obadiah, 1799
 Richard, 1799
 William E., 1800
Boyce ancestry, 1434
 Abraham, 1435
 Caleb, 1435
 David, 1435
 Lester E., 1435
 Nelson, 1435
Boylston, Dudley, 1846
 Thomas, 1846
Brackett ancestry, 438
 Ebenezer, 438
 Isaiah L., 439
 John, 438
 Richard, 438
 Rufus, 439
 Samuel, 439
Bradford ancestry, 206, 1112, 1265
 Allen T. S., 1268
 Benjamin, 208
 Elisha B., 208
 John, 208
 Joseph, 207
 Oliver, 1114
 Samuel, 1266
 Sarah, 1268
 Thomas, 208
 William, 207, 1265
Bradley ancestry, 2011
 Eber, 2011
 Eli J., 2011
 Elizabeth, 2011
 Harmon H., 2011
 Stephen, 2011
Bragg ancestry, 1517
 Alba M., 1517, 1518
 Calvin, 1517
 Henry, 1517

- Luther, 1517
 Marshall F., 1518
 Roswell, 1517
 Braley ancestry, 1958
 John, 1959
 Roger, 1958, 1959
 Silas, 1959
 Branch ancestry, 1557
 Christopher, 1557
 Daniel, 1558
 John, 1558
 John B., 1559
 Nicholas, 1558
 Peter, 1558
 Stephen, 1558
 William L., 1559 +
 Brewster ancestry, 182, 254
 Benjamin, 254
 Jonathan, 183
 Love, 254
 William, 182, 254
 Bridgham ancestry, 604
 Henry, 605
 Joseph, 605, 611
 Joseph, Dr., 605, 606
 Samuel W., 608, 610, 611
 Samuel W., Gen., 606
 William H., 611
 Briggs ancestry, 341, 1741
 Barnabas W., 1741
 Benjamin, 1741
 Calvin, 341
 James, 1741
 James, Rev., 341
 Joseph, 1741
 Walter, 1741
 Brigham ancestry, 277, 1432
 Alden, 1434
 Asa, 1433, 1434
 Cephas, 278
 Charles W., 1434
 Daniel R., 278
 David, 1433
 Elnathan, 278
 Frederick B., 273
 Frederick L., 1434
 Thomas, 277, 1432, 1433
 Uriah, 278
 Brinsmade ancestry, 1062
 Abraham, 1063
 Ali, 1063
 Daniel, 1063
 Hobart, 1064
 John, 1063
 Lewis, 1064
 William, 1063
 Britton ancestry, 33, 1373
 Charles P., 34
 James, 1373
 William, 33, 24, 1373
 William A., 34
 Wilson, 1373
 Brockway ancestry, 1464
 Thomas, 1465
 William, 1464, 1465
 Wolston, 1464
 Bronsdon ancestry, 200
 Bant, 201
 Benjamin, 201, 202
 John B., 201
 Lewis V., 202
 Robert, 200
 Samuel, 202
 William B., 202
 Brooks ancestry, 222, 577, 1197
 Cyrus S., 1197
 Daniel, 578
 Frank H., 579
 John, 578, 1197
 Jonas H., 579
 Joshua, 577
 Levi H., 1197
 Martin L., 222
 Samuel, 578, 579, 1197
 Samuel T., 579
 Thomas, 577
 Thomas H., 222
 Brown ancestry, 6, 212, 290, 484, 698, 842, 891, 906, 994, 1365, 1694, 1723, 1789, 1890, 2081, 2119, 2216
 Andrew, 1790, 1891
 Andrew C., 1892
 Benjamin B., 291
 Betsey, 1479
 Caleb, 842
 Chad, 212, 698, 1789, 1890
 Daniel, 1366
 Daniel C., 2081
 David, 1124
 David F., 842
 David R., 842
 D. Russell, 1723
 Edmund, 907
 Edmund T., 908
 Elisha, 698, 1891
 Elisha, Rev., 1892
 Esek, 698
 Francis, 906, 2105, 2216
 George F., 995
 George W., 995
 Harry J., 842
 Harry M., 484
 Henry T., 291
 Henry T., 1367
 Ichabod, 291
 Jabez, 290
 Jacob, 1898
 James, 212, 213, 842, 1016, 1694, 1789, 1891
 James S., 1015
 James S., 1367
 John, 212, 213, 290, 841, 994, 1014, 1365, 1694, 1789, 1891, 1893
 Jonathan, 2105, 2216
 John T., 892
 Joseph, 89, 290, 906, 994, 995, 1014, 1366, 1789, 2105, 2216
 Joseph G., 1893
 Joseph R., 1124
 Joshua, 891
 Josiah, 841, 907, 994
 Moses, 483, 842
 Moses B., 483
 Nathaniel, 891
 Nathaniel B., 1366
 Nehemiah, 2119
 Obadiah, 698
 Park, 2120
 Paul, 291
 Peter, 6, 1124, 2119
 Philip, 1014
 Richard, 891, 1790
 Rosetta J., 2081
 Rufus E., 892
 Samuel, 1479, 1898, 1899, 2119, 2120
 Samuel H., 2120, 2121
 Simeon, 891
 Simeon C., 892
 Sylvanus, 1014
 Theodore, 1899
 Thomas, 841, 906, 907, 1366
 Warner, 483
 William, 1124, 1694, 2105, 2216
 Browne ancestry, 176
 Deliverance, 176
 Hachaliah, 176
 John, 176
 Jonathan, 176
 Mary, 176
 Sarah, 176
 Thomas, 176
 Bruce, Harvey, 1398
 Jesse, 1398
 Buck ancestry, 229
 Ebenezer, 229
 Ephraim, 229
 John, 230
 Jonathan, 229, 230
 Orlando J., 230
 Roger, 229
 William, 229
 Buffum ancestry, 247
 Benjamin, 247
 Caleb, 247, 248
 Charles P., 248
 Robert, 247
 Bugbee ancestry, 722, 2112
 Clinton L., 2113
 Edward, 723, 2112, 2113
 Edwin H., 724
 Elizabeth D., 723
 Hezekiah, 723
 James, 723
 James H., 724
 John E., 724
 Joseph, 723, 2112
 Presson, 2113
 Samuel, 723
 Sylvester, 2113
 Willard P., 2113
 Bulkley ancestry, 1208
 Gershom, 1208, 1210
 John, 1209, 1210
 Joshua R., 1210
 Peter, 1209
 Bull ancestry, 145
 Benedict, 146
 Frederic, 146, 147
 Henry, 145
 Jabez, 146
 William L., 146
 Bullard ancestry, 780
 Bertrand E., 782
 Daniel, 781
 Edward, 781
 Edwin, 781
 Isaac, 781
 Vernon A., 781
 William, 780, 781
 Bullock ancestry, 1567
 Emma W., 1568
 Jonathan R., 1568
 Nathaniel, 1567
 Richard, 1567
 Samuel, 1567
 William, 1567
 Bunnell ancestry, 66
 Benjamin, 66, 67
 Henry Clay, 68
 John, 67
 William, 66
 William O., 68
 Burbank ancestry, 998
 Harvey, 998
 Nathaniel, 998
 Burdick ancestry, 460, 747
 Isaiah, 747
 James, 748
 James C., 461
 Robert, 460, 747
 Russell E., 461
 Russell W., 461
 Samuel H., 461
 Thomas, 461
 Burgess ancestry, 691
 Benajah, 692
 Ebenezer, 692
 Frederick E., 693
 Jabez, 692
 Jacob, 692
 Nairn, 692
 Samuel, 692
 Thomas, 691
 Burke ancestry, 115, 472, 1438, 1688
 Charles C., 117
 Elijah, 117, 1439
 George H., 1439
 James, 472
 James E., 472
 Jesse, 115, 1438
 Jonathan, 115, 1438
 Michael, 472
 Richard, 115, 1438
 Robert H., 1668
 Robert J., 1668
 Russell, 117, 1439
 Solomon, 1099
 Solomon W., 1100
 William, 472, 1426, 1668
 Burnham ancestry, 1650
 Ebenezer, 1651
 Elijah, 1651
 George H., 1652
 James, 1651
 Jesse S., 1652
 John, 1650
 Joshua, 1651
 Josiah, 1650
 Walter H., 1654
 Walter W., 1653
 Burr ancestry, 1382
 Albert I., 1384
 Asahel, 1383
 Henry C., 1384
 Jehue, 1382
 John, 1382
 Jonathan, 1383
 Samuel, 1383
 Buxton ancestry, 1423
 Anthony, 1423
 Benajah C., 1424
 Daniel, 1424
 George C., 1424
 George D., 1425
 John, 1424
 Joseph, 1424
 Byam ancestry, 1165
 Abraham, 1166
 Ezekiel, 1166
 Ezekiel G., 1167
 George, 1166
 John, 1166

- Cadle, Cornelius, 1441
 Cady ancestry, 1162, 1638, 1967
 Calvin, 1968
 Daniel, 1638
 Eleazer, 1163
 Heber C., 1969
 Henry C., 1969
 Hezekiah, 1638
 James, 1162, 1638
 John, 1162
 John C., 1968
 Jonas, 1638
 Jonathan, 1968
 Joseph, 1968
 Nicholas, 1162, 1967
 Squire, 1163
 Calderwood ancestry, 1533
 Charles A., 1531
 David, 1533
 Robert, 1533
 Cameron ancestry, 1522
 Carl W., 1522
 Frank W., 1522
 John, 1522
 Warren E., 1522
 Campbell ancestry, 485, 935, 1663, 2089
 Alexander, 485
 Andrew, 935
 Argyle, 485
 Charles H., 485
 David D., 1664
 Eugene E., 2090
 Eugene M., 937
 Fred M., 937
 Frederick P., 1663
 George, 939
 George M., 936
 Hannah G., 939
 Horace, 935
 Hugh, 935
 James, 936, 937, 939
 Jeremiah, 1663
 Jeremiah R., 1663
 Matthew M., 1664
 Milton A., 937
 Percy A., 1664
 Peter, 935
 Phineas, 2089, 2090
 Smith, 1164
 Wallace H., 936
 William, 936
 Capron ancestry, 1449
 Banfield, 1449
 Charles E., 1450
 Curtis W., 1449
 Jonathan, 1449
 waiter, 1449
 Carleton ancestry, 7
 Benjamin, 8
 Dudley, 8
 Edward, 7, 8
 John, 7
 Michael, 8
 William, 8
 William D., 9
 William E., 9
 Carlisle ancestry, 1452, 1737
 Ara M., 1453
 Daniel, 1452, 1737
 David, 1452
 Edwin M., 1453
 George, 1738
 Harry A., 1738
 John, 1737
 Joseph, 1737
 Lewis M., 1453
 Martha A., 1738
 Theodore, 1738
 Theodore E., 1738
 Carpenter ancestry 354, 359, 848, 1309, 1760
 Abel, 1310
 Albert H., 356
 Amos B., 852
 Benjamin, 1760
 Charles L., 850
 Charles W., 850
 David, 360
 Henry A., 1310
 Henry B., 360
 Henry O., 356
 Horace S., 849
 Isaiah, 851
 James, 1309
 Job, 1760
 John, 354, 1308, 1309
 Jonah, 851
 Joseph, 359, 1760
 Laurence, 359
 Miner B., 852
 Noah, 850
 Obadiah, 849
 Peter, 1309
 Richard, 1309
 Samuel, 355, 130, 1310
 Stephen, 1309
 William, 355, 848, 849, 1309
 William, Rev., 849
 Zachariah, 355, 358
 Carr ancestry, 1518, 1556, 2058
 Benjamin, 2058
 Bradbury, 1519
 Caleb, 1557, 2058, 2059
 Charles B., 1520
 Frank N., 1520
 George C., 1557
 George W., 2059
 John, 2059
 John P., 1519
 Martin W., 1519
 Parker, 1519
 Robert, 1557, 2058, 2059
 Samuel, 1557
 Cartmell, Isaac, 2224
 Robinson, 2224
 Carrington ancestry, 2087
 Edward, 2087
 Mary F., 2087
 Carver ancestry, 2042
 Eleazer, 2042
 Gilbert S., 2043
 Herbert S., 2043
 Jabez, 2042
 Jay W., 2043
 John, 2042
 Jonathan, 2042
 Nathaniel, 2042
 Robert, 2042
 Cary ancestry, 1454, 1525
 Asa C., 1525
 Charles H., 1454
 Emma E., 1454
 George C., 1525
 John, 1524
 Jonathan, 1525
 Luther, 1525
 Recompense, 1525
 Caswell ancestry, 1183
 Ebenezer, 1183
 Edward A., 1186
 Nathan, 1186
 Samuel, 1183, 1184
 Thomas, 1183
 Catlin ancestry, 514
 Dan, 515
 Daniel, 515
 John, 514
 Levi, 515
 Samuel, 515
 Thomas, 514, 515
 Cave ancestry, 2099
 Frank E., 2100
 James, 2099
 Thomas, 2099
 Thomas H., 2099
 Chamberlain ancestry, 313
 Henry R., 315
 Jacob, 313
 John, 314
 Robert H., 315
 Thomas, 314, 315
 William, 313
 Chamberlin ancestry, 119
 Henry, 119
 Horace S., 121
 Joseph, 120
 Joseph P., 121
 Luther, 120
 Rollin S., 121
 William, 119
 Champlin ancestry, 479, 739
 Benjamin, 740
 Charles, 480
 Daniel H., 480
 Geoffrey, 479
 George A., 740
 Jeffrey, 480, 739
 John, 480, 739
 John A., 480
 Samuel, 740
 Samuel A., 480, 740
 Chandler ancestry, 1451, 2131
 Albert H., 1452
 Austin N., 1452
 Daniel, 2132
 David, 2131
 George W., 2133
 Henry, 1451
 Joel, 1451
 John, 2131
 Joseph, 2131
 Le-muel, 2132
 Myron, 2133
 Nathan, 1452
 Nehemiah, 1451
 Samuel, 1452
 Thomas, 1451
 William, 1451
 Chapman ancestry, 805, 1141
 Benjamin, 1142
 Daniel, 805
 Eben, 1142
 Edward, 1141
 Frederick, 805
 Hannah H., 1142
 John N., 1142
 Joseph, 1142
 Samuel, 805, 1141, 1142
 Chase ancestry, 1012, 1675
 Abner, 1676
 Aquila, 1675
 Benjamin, 1013, 1680
 Benoni, 1675
 Charles, 1013, 1677
 Clark, 1680
 Dudley, 1013
 Ernest W., 1678
 Holder, 1680
 John, 1677
 Jonathan, 1677
 Julian A., 1760
 Martha J., 1760
 Moses, 1675, 1677
 Moses R., 1676
 Nathan, 1680
 Philip B., 1680
 Philip S., 1680
 Rolla M., 1676
 Walter, 1013
 William, 1012, 1677, 1679, 1680
 William F., 1678
 Chauncey ancestry, 150
 Charles, 150, 153
 Elihu, 152
 George C., 150
 Nathaniel, 152, 153
 Cheney ancestry, 1052, 1107
 Daniel, 1108, 1109
 Duston, 1109
 Frederick P., 1109
 Fred N., 1110
 Giles, 1109
 John, 1108, 1109
 Joseph, 1053
 Josiah, 1053
 Reuben P., 1109
 Thomas, 1109
 William, 1052
 Childe ancestry, 1047
 Charles B., 1048
 Daniel, 1047
 David, 1047
 John, 1047
 John B., 1049
 Levi B., 1048
 William, 1047
 Zachariah, 1047
 Church ancestry, 1548, 1906
 Benjamin, 1548
 Caleb, 1906, 1907
 Ebenezer G., 1907
 Ebenezer K., 1907
 Gilbert L., 1907
 Gilbert L. Jr., 1907
 Isaac, 1906
 Joshua, 1907
 Richard, 1548, 1906
 Rufus, 1907
 Claffin ancestry, 1812
 Alice H., 1813
 Arthur W., 1813
 George L., 1812
 Lyman, 1812
 Claire, Joseph, 2162
 Joseph F., 2162
 Clapp ancestry, 346, 412, 757
 Ebenezer, 758
 Edward E., 414
 Eliphas, 347, 348
 Frederick O., 760
 George W., 348
 James O., 759
 Joseph, 758, 759
 Joshua, 347
 Justice, 413
 Nathaniel, 758
 Nicholas, 347, 758
 Otis F., 759

- Luther, 1517
 Marshall F., 1518
 Roswell, 1517
 Braley ancestry, 1958
 John, 1959
 Roger, 1958, 1959
 Silas, 1959
 Branch ancestry, 1557
 Christopher, 1557
 Daniel, 1558
 John, 1558
 John B., 1559
 Nicholas, 1558
 Peter, 1558
 Stephen, 1558
 William L., 1559 †
 Brewster ancestry, 182, 254
 Benjamin, 254
 Jonathan, 183
 Love, 254
 William, 182, 254
 Brigham ancestry, 604
 Henry, 605
 Joseph, 605, 611
 Joseph, Dr., 605, 606
 Samuel W., 608, 610, 611
 Samuel W., Gen., 606
 William H., 611
 Briggs ancestry, 341, 1741
 Barnabas W., 1741
 Benjamin, 1741
 Calvin, 341
 James, 1741
 James, Rev., 341
 Joseph, 1741
 Walter, 1741
 Brigham ancestry, 277, 1432
 Alden, 1434
 Asa, 1433, 1434
 Cephas, 278
 Charles W., 1434
 Daniel R., 278
 David, 1433
 Elnathan, 278
 Frederick B., 273
 Frederick L., 1434
 Thomas, 277, 1432, 1433
 Uriah, 278
 Brinsmade ancestry, 1062
 Abraham, 1063
 Ali, 1063
 Daniel, 1063
 Hobart, 1064
 John, 1063
 Lewis, 1064
 William, 1063
 Britton ancestry, 33, 1373
 Charles P., 34
 James, 1373
 William, 33, 34, 1373
 William A., 34
 Wilson, 1373
 Brockway ancestry, 1464
 Thomas, 1465
 William, 1464, 1465
 Wolston, 1464
 Bronsdon ancestry, 200
 Bant, 201
 Benjamin, 201, 202
 John B., 201
 Lewis V., 202
 Robert, 200
 Samuel, 202
 William B., 202
 Brooks ancestry, 222, 577, 1197
 Cyrus S., 1197
 Daniel, 578
 Frank H., 579
 John, 578, 1197
 Jonas H., 579
 Joshua, 577
 Levi H., 1197
 Martin L., 222
 Samuel, 578, 579, 1197
 Samuel T., 579
 Thomas, 577
 Thomas H., 222
 Brown ancestry, 6, 212, 290, 484, 698, 842, 891, 906, 994, 1365, 1694, 1723, 1789, 1890, 2081, 2119, 2216
 Andrew, 1790, 1891
 Andrew C., 1892
 Benjamin B., 291
 Betsey, 1479
 Caleb, 842
 Chad, 212, 698, 1789, 1890
 Daniel, 1366
 Daniel C., 2081
 David, 1124
 David F., 842
 David R., 842
 D. Russell, 1723
 Edmund, 907
 Edmund T., 908
 Elisha, 698, 1891
 Elisha, Rev., 1892
 Esek, 698
 Francis, 906, 2105, 2216
 George F., 995
 George W., 995
 Harry J., 842
 Harry M., 484
 Henry T., 291
 Henry T., 1367
 Ichabod, 291
 Jabez, 290
 Jacob, 1898
 James, 212, 213, 842, 1016, 1694, 1789, 1891
 James S., 1015
 James S., 1367
 John, 212, 213, 290, 841, 994, 1014, 1365, 1694, 1789, 1891, 1898
 Jonathan, 2105, 2216
 John T., 892
 Joseph, 89, 290, 906, 994, 995, 1014, 1366, 1789, 2105, 2216
 Joseph G., 1893
 Joseph R., 1124
 Joshua, 891
 Josiah, 841, 907, 994
 Moses, 483, 842
 Moses B., 483
 Nathaniel, 891
 Nathaniel B., 1366
 Nehemiah, 2119
 Obadiah, 698
 Park, 2120
 Paul, 291
 Peter, 6, 1124, 2119
 Philip, 1014
 Richard, 891, 1790
 Rosetta J., 2081
 Rufus E., 892
 Samuel, 1479, 1898, 1899, 2119, 2120
 Samuel H., 2120, 2121
 Simeon, 891
 Simeon C., 892
 Sylvanus, 1014
 Theodore, 1899
 Thomas, 841, 906, 907, 1366
 Warner, 483
 William, 1124, 1694, 2105, 2216
 Browne ancestry, 176
 Deliverance, 176
 Hachaliah, 176
 John, 176
 Jonathan, 176
 Mary, 176
 Sarah, 176
 Thomas, 176
 Bruce, Harvey, 1398
 Jesse, 1398
 Buck ancestry, 229
 Ebenezer, 229
 Ephraim, 229
 John, 230
 Jonathan, 229, 230
 Orlando J., 230
 Roger, 229
 William, 229
 Buffum ancestry, 247
 Benjamin, 247
 Caleb, 247, 248
 Charles P., 248
 Robert, 247
 Bugbee ancestry, 722, 2112
 Clinton L., 2113
 Edward, 723, 2112, 2113
 Edwin H., 724
 Elizabeth D., 723
 Hezekiah, 723
 James, 723
 James H., 724
 John E., 724
 Joseph, 723, 2112
 Presson, 2113
 Samuel, 723
 Sylvester, 2113
 Willard P., 2113
 Bulkley ancestry, 1208
 Gershom, 1209, 1210
 John, 1209, 1210
 Joshua R., 1210
 Peter, 1209
 Bull ancestry, 145
 Benedict, 146
 Frederic, 146, 147
 Henry, 145
 Jabez, 146
 William L., 146
 Bullard ancestry, 780
 Bertrand E., 782
 Daniel, 781
 Edward, 781
 Edwin, 781
 Isaac, 781
 Vernon A., 781
 William, 780, 781
 Bullock ancestry, 1567
 Emma W., 1568
 Jonathan R., 1568
 Nathaniel, 1567
 Richard, 1567
 Samuel, 1567
 William, 1567
 Bunnell ancestry, 66
 Benjamin, 66, 67
 Henry Clay, 68
 John, 67
 William, 66
 William O., 68
 Burbank ancestry, 998
 Harvey, 998
 Nathaniel, 998
 Burdick ancestry, 460, 747
 Isaiah, 747
 James, 748
 James C., 461
 Robert, 460, 747
 Russell E., 461
 Russell W., 461
 Samuel H., 461
 Thomas, 461
 Burgess ancestry, 691
 Benajah, 692
 Ebenezer, 692
 Frederick E., 693
 Jabez, 692
 Jacob, 692
 Nairn, 692
 Samuel, 692
 Thomas, 691
 Burke ancestry, 115, 472, 1438, 1668
 Charles C., 117
 Elijah, 117, 1439
 George H., 1439
 James, 472
 James E., 472
 Jesse, 116, 1438
 Jonathan, 116, 1438
 Michael, 472
 Richard, 116, 1438
 Robert H., 1668
 Robert J., 1668
 Russell, 117, 1439
 Solomon, 1099
 Solomon W., 1100
 William, 472, 1426, 1668
 Burnham ancestry, 1650
 Ebenezer, 1651
 Elijah, 1651
 George H., 1652
 James, 1651
 Jesse S., 1652
 John, 1650
 Joshua, 1651
 Josiah, 1650
 Walter H., 1654
 Walter W., 1653
 Burr ancestry, 1382
 Albert I., 1384
 Asahel, 1383
 Henry C., 1384
 Jehue, 1382
 John, 1382
 Jonathan, 1383
 Samuel, 1383
 Buxton ancestry, 1423
 Anthony, 1423
 Benajah C., 1424
 Daniel, 1424
 George C., 1424
 George D., 1425
 John, 1424
 Joseph, 1424
 Byam ancestry, 1165
 Abraham, 1166
 Ezekiel, 1166
 Ezekiel G., 1167
 George, 1166
 John, 1166

Cadle, Cornelius, 1441
Cady ancestry, 1162, 1638, 1967

Calvin, 1968
Daniel, 1638
Eleazer, 1163
Heber C., 1969
Henry C., 1969
Hzekiah, 1638
James, 1162, 1638
John, 1162
John C., 1968
Jonas, 1638
Jonathan, 1968
Joseph, 1968
Nicholas, 1162, 1967
Squire, 1163
Calderwood ancestry, 1533
Charles A., 1534
David, 1533
Robert, 1533

Cameron ancestry, 1522

Carl W., 1522
Frank W., 1522
John, 1522
Warren E., 1522

Campbell ancestry, 485, 935, 1663, 2089

Alexander, 485
Andrew, 935
Argyle, 485
Charles H., 485
David D., 1664
Eugene E., 2090
Eugene M., 937
Fred M., 937
Frederick P., 1663
George, 939
George M., 936
Hannah G., 939
Horace, 935
Hugh, 935
James, 936, 937, 939
Jeremiah, 1663
Jeremiah R., 1663
Matthew M., 1664
Milton A., 937
Percy A., 1664
Peter, 935
Phineas, 2089, 2090
Smith, 1164
Wallace H., 936
William, 936

Capron ancestry, 1449

Banfield, 1449
Charles E., 1450
Curtis W., 1449
Jonathan, 1449
Waiter, 1449

Carleton ancestry, 7

Benjamin, 8
Dudley, 8
Edward, 7, 8
John, 7
Michael, 8
William, 8
William D., 9
William E., 9

Carlisle ancestry, 1452, 1737

Ara M., 1453
Daniel, 1452, 1737
David, 1452
Edwin M., 1453
George, 1738
Harry A., 1738
John, 1737
Joseph, 1737
Lewis M., 1453
Martha A., 1738
Theodore, 1738
Theodore E., 1738

Carpenter ancestry 354, 359, 848, 1309, 1760

Abel, 1310
Albert H., 356
Amos B., 852
Benjamin, 1760
Charles L., 850
Charles W., 850
David, 360
Henry A., 1310
Henry B., 360
Henry O., 356
Horace S., 849
Isaiah, 851
James, 1309
Job, 1760
John, 354, 1308, 1309
Jonah, 851
Joseph, 359, 1760
Laurence, 359

*Miner B., 852

Noah, 850
Obadiah, 849
Peter, 1309
Richard, 1309
Samuel, 355, 130, 1310
Stephen, 1309
William, 355, 848, 849, 1309
William, Rev., 849
Zachariah, 355, 356

Carr ancestry, 1518, 1556, 2058

Benjamin, 2058
Bradbury, 1519
Caleb, 1557, 2058, 2059
Charles B., 1520
Frank N., 1520
George C., 1557
George W., 2059
John, 2059
John P., 1519
Martin W., 1519
Parker, 1519
Robert, 1557, 2058, 2059
Samuel, 1557

Cartmell, Isaac, 2224

Robinson, 2224

Carrington ancestry, 2087

Edward, 2087

Mary F., 2087

Carver ancestry, 2042

Eleazer, 2042
Gilbert S., 2043
Herbert S., 2043
Jabez, 2042
Jay W., 2043
John, 2042
Jonathan, 2042
Nathaniel, 2042
Robert, 2042

Cary ancestry, 1454, 1525

Asa C., 1526
Charles H., 1454
Emma E., 1454
George C., 1526
John, 1524
Jonathan, 1525
Luther, 1525
Recompense, 1525

Caswell ancestry, 1183

Ebenezer, 1183
Edward A., 1186
Nathan, 1186
Samuel, 1183, 1184
Thomas, 1183

Catlin ancestry, 514

Dan, 515
Daniel, 515
John, 514
Levi, 515
Samuel, 515
Thomas, 514, 515

Cave ancestry, 2099

Frank F., 2100
James, 2099
Thomas, 2099
Thomas H., 2099

Chamberlain ancestry, 313

Henry R., 315
Jacob, 313
John, 314
Robert H., 315
Thomas, 314, 315
William, 313

Chamberlin ancestry, 119

Henry, 119
Horace S., 121
Joseph, 120
Joseph P., 121
Luther, 120
Rollin S., 121
William, 119

Champlin ancestry, 479, 739

Benjamin, 740
Charles, 480
Daniel H., 480
Geoffrey, 479
George A., 740
Jeffrey, 480, 739
John, 480, 739
John A., 480
Samuel, 740
Samuel A., 480, 740
Chandler ancestry, 1451, 2131
Albert H., 1452
Austin N., 1452
Daniel, 2132
David, 2131
George W., 2133
Henry, 1451
Joel, 1451

John, 2131

Joseph, 2131
Lemuel, 2132
Myron, 2133
Nathan, 1452
Nehemiah, 1451
Samuel, 1452
Thomas, 1451
William, 1451

Chapman ancestry, 805, 1141

Benjamin, 1142
Daniel, 805
Eben, 1142
Edward, 1141
Frederick, 805
Hannah H., 1142
John N., 1142
Joseph, 1142
Samuel, 805, 1141, 1142

Chase ancestry, 1012, 1675

Abner, 1676
Aquila, 1675
Benjamin, 1013, 1680
Benoni, 1675
Charles, 1013, 1677
Clark, 1680
Dudley, 1013
Ernest W., 1678
Holder, 1680
John, 1677
Jonathan, 1677
Julian A., 1760
Martha J., 1760
Moses, 1675, 1677
Moses R., 1676
Nathan, 1680
Phillip B., 1680
Phillip S., 1680
Rolla M., 1676
Walter, 1013
William, 1012, 1677, 1679, 1680

William F., 1678

Chauncey ancestry, 150

Charles, 150, 153
Elihu, 152
George C., 150
Nathaniel, 152, 153

Cheney ancestry, 1052, 1107

Daniel, 1108, 1109
Duston, 1109
Frederick P., 1109
Fred N., 1110
Giles, 1109
John, 1108, 1109
Joseph, 1053
Josiah, 1053
Reuben P., 1109
Thomas, 1109
William, 1052

Childe ancestry, 1047

Charles B., 1048
Daniel, 1047
David, 1047
John, 1047
John B., 1049
Levi B., 1048
William, 1047
Zachariah, 1047

Church ancestry, 1548, 1906

Benjamin, 1548
Caleb, 1906, 1907
Ebenezer G., 1907
Ebenezer K., 1907
Gilbert L., 1907
Gilbert L. Jr., 1907
Isaac, 1906
Joshua, 1907
Richard, 1548, 1906
Rufus, 1907

Claffin ancestry, 1812

Alice H., 1813
Arthur W., 1813
George L., 1812
Lyman, 1812
Claire, Joseph, 2162
Joseph F., 2162

Clapp ancestry, 346, 412, 757

Ebenezer, 758
Edward E., 414
Eliphas, 347, 348
Frederick O., 760
George W., 348
James O., 759
Joseph, 758, 759
Joshua, 347
Justice, 413
Nathaniel, 758
Nicholas, 347, 758
Otis F., 759

- Preserved, 413
 Roger, 413
 Supply, 413
 Thomas, 347
 William, 413
Clark ancestry, 101, 129, 230, 484,
 529, 983, 1735, 2005
 Albert B., 983
 Andrew, 130
 Benjamin, 2005
 Bohan, 101
 Cephas, 232
 Charles C., 529
 Charles E., 131
 Daniel, 484
 Edward, 492
 Edward R., 493
 Elias E., 484
 Elijah, 101
 Elisha, 484
 Ephraim W., 493
 Frederick P. A., 232
 George C., 101
 Haniel, 492
 Heman B., 2005
 Henry C., 1038
 Increase, 101
 James G., 1702
 John, 100
 Joseph, 231
 Joseph S., 130
 Josiah, 130
 Lewis, 2005
 Luther, 101
 Luther C., 101
 Russell, 493
 — Samuel, 529, 983, 1735
 Samuel, Hon. 529
 Stanford R., 1735
 Stery, 1038
 Susan E., 1736
 Solomon, 231, 232
 Timothy, 1734
 Walter A., 983
 Warren, 983
 William, 100, 1734
 William F., 233
 Willis B., 2005
Clarke ancestry, 34
 Audley, 35
 Henry, 35
 James G., 1702
 Mallon, 1702
 Marcie, 1702
Clement ancestry, 2220
 Ebenezer, 2221
 John, 2221
 Nathaniel, 2221
 Robert, 2220, 2221
 Samuel, 2221
 William E., 2221
 William O., 2221
 William R., 2221
Closson ancestry, 1384
 Ichabod, 1384
 Timothy, 1384
Clough ancestry, 765
 Benoni, 766
 George D., 767
 John, 765
 Nathan, 766
 Reuben, 766
 William, 766
Coates ancestry, 1572
 Adelaide L., 1574
 George H., 1572
Cobb ancestry, 1161
 Crockier, 1161
 Ebenezer, 1161
 Elizabeth C., 1162
 Henry, 1161
 John, 1161
 Nathan, 1161
 Otis T., 1162
 William E., 1162
Coburn ancestry, 950
 Alvah, 951
 Daniel, 950
 Henry W., 951
 Jacob, 950
 Merrill, 951
 Phineas, 951
 Ray A., 951
Codwin ancestry, 164
 Angier, 166
 Elliott C., 166
 James, 164
 John E., 168
 Thomas, 164
Coes ancestry, 1839
 Aury G., 1839
 Daniel, 1839
 Frank L., 1841
 John, 1839
 Loring, 1839, 1841
 Russell R., 1841
Coffin ancestry, 213, 988
 Abner, 216
 Andrew G., 216
 Benjamin, 216
 Gorham, 216
 Isaac S., 217
 James, 215, 988
 Nathaniel, 216, 989
 Peter, 988
 Tristram, 214, 988
 Uriah, 989
Cole ancestry, 1253, 1541
 Abby A., 1542
 Asenath W., 1542
 Daniel, 1541
 Ebenezer, 1254, 1541
 Ephraim, 1253
 Henry, 1540
 Hugh, 1540
 Isaiah, 1541
 James, 1253
 John, 1254
 Judson H., 1254
 Nathaniel, 1253
 Rufus L., 1254
 Samuel, 1541
 Seth, 1541
 Stephen, 1254
Colton ancestry, 1842
 Aaron, 1842
 Benjamin, 1842
 Elizabeth S., 1843
 George, 1842
 Isaac, 1842
 Reuben, 1842
 Samuel H., 1842, 1843
Comstock ancestry, 1020
 Benjamin, 1021
 John, 1021
 Richard W., 1022
 Samuel, 1020, 1021
 William, 1020
 William, Capt., 1022
 William P., 1023
Congdon ancestry, 976
 Benjamin, 976
 Gilbert, 977
 Gilbert M., 978
 James, 977
 Johns H., 978
 Jonathan, 977
 Joseph, 977
Cook ancestry, 388, 507
 Ariel, 507
 Ashabel, 388
 Israel, 388
 John, 388
 Levi, 507
 Lyman A., 508
 Nathaniel, 507
 Nicholas, 507
 Orel, 388
 Samuel, 388
 Walter, 507
 Willis, 508
Cooke ancestry, 1212
 Daniel, 1212
 Henry W., 1214
 Jesse, 1213
 John, 1212
 Joseph J., 1214
 Joseph S., 1213
 Nicholas, 1212
Coombs, George, 1659
 Peter, 1659
Coon ancestry, 737
 Caleb, 737
 Charles B., 738
 Elias, 737
 Moses B., 738
Cooper ancestry, 417
 Barnabas, 417
 John, 417
 Phineas S., 417
 Samuel, 417
Copeland ancestry, 772
 David, 773
 Edmund, 773
 John W., 773
 Lawrence, 772
 William, 772
 Zion, 773
Corliss ancestry, 1158, 1594
 Asa, 1594
 George, 1158
 George H., 1159
 Hiram, 1159
 John, 1158
 Jonathan, 1594
 Maria L., 1161
Cote ancestry, 1448
 Alfred F., 1448
 Augustin, 1448
 Henry, 1448
 Joseph D., 1449
Coutant ancestry, 115
 Isaac, 115
 John, 115
Cowdin ancestry, 164
 Angier, 166
 Elliott C., 166
 James, 164
 John E., 168
 Thomas, 164
Cowles ancestry, 268
 John, 268
 Jonathan, 268
Cox ancestry, 180
 Jacob, 181
 Jacob D., 180
 Michael, 180
Cozzens ancestry, 1275
 Benjamin, 1275
 Benjamin Jr., 1275
 Leonard, 1275
Crafts ancestry, 1764
 Albert B., 1765
 Frederic A., 1765
 Griffin, 1764
 John S., 1764
 Moses, 1764
 Samuel, 1764, 1765
Crandall ancestry, 902
 Alonzo, 903
 Fred A., 903
 Giles, 902
 Joel, 902
 Peter, 902
 Samuel, 902, 903
 Walter B., 903
Crane ancestry, 683, 769, 1672
 Barzillai, 1673
 Benjamin, 683
 Charles R., 1674
 Columbus, 769
 Elisha, 1673
 Gershom, 1672
 Harry, 684
 Henry L., 1674
 Hezekiah, 684
 Isaac, 684
 Jackson, 769
 John, 684, 1672
 Joshua E., 1673, 1674
 William B., 685
 William H., 685
Crehore ancestry, 1740
 Teague, 1740
 Timothy, 1740
 William, 1740
 William B., 1741
Crockett ancestry, 1895, 2168
 Aaron H., 2169
 Charles W., 1895
 Daniel, 2168
 Daniel H., 2169
 Ephraim, 1895
 James, 1895
 John, 1895
 Jonathan, 1895, 2168
 Morris C., 2168
 Thomas, 1895
 Walter H., 1896
Crosby ancestry, 1311
 Edward, 1312
 Edward C., 1312
 Godfrey, 1311
Cross ancestry, 1861
 Charles H., 1862
 George, 1862
 Lewis B., 1863
 Robert, 1861
 Stephen, 1862
Crowell ancestry, 1555
 Hiram, 1556
 John, 1555
 Mary C., 1556
 Samuel, 1556
 Thomas, 1555
 William B., 1556

- Cummings ancestry, 1255
 Albert E., 1255
 Harry W., 1255
 Hezekiah, 1255
- Currier ancestry, 1833, 2196
 Charles L., 2197
 Elijah, 1833
 Ezekiel, 2197
 George O., 1833
 John D., 1833
 Richard, 2196
 Richard S., 2197
- Curtis ancestry, 450, 1874
 Beriah, 450
 Bridgman, 1879
 David, 1875
 Edward, 1878
 George, 1875
 George M., 451
 George M. Hon., 450
 George W., 1876
 Henry, 1874
 John, 450, 1874
 John G., 1880
 James B., 1876
 Joseph, 1874
 Joseph B., 1877
 Samuel B., 1877
- Cushing ancestry, 823
 Adam, 829, 830
 Daniel, 829
 Ezra, 830
 John, 825, 830
 Matthew, 829
 Peter, 828
 Theophilus, 829
 Thomas, 828
 William, 828
- Cushman ancestry, 426
 Earl, 427
 Gideon, 789
 Ichabod, 427
 Isaac, 426
 Robert, 426
 Thomas, 426, 1695
- Cutler ancestry, 1994, 2129
 Chauncy, 2130
 David, 1995
 Clinton, 2130
 Harley F., 2130
 Harry M., 1996
 Jacob, 2130
 John, 1994, 2129
 Jonathan, 1995
 Marcy M., 1995
 Mark F., 2130
 *Pliny M., 2131
 Thomas, 1995
 Timothy B., 1995
- Cutter ancestry, 718, 1157
 Elizabeth, 719, 1157
 John, 720
 Joseph, 2175
 Richard, 719, 1157, 2175
 Samuel, 1157
 William, 719, 1157
 William R., 719, 720
- Cutting ancestry, 238
 Charles A., 239
 Charles S., 239
 Francis, 239
 Jonas, 239
 Richard, 238
 Robert M., 239
 Zachariah, 238
- Daley ancestry, 791
 David, 792
 Gideon, 793
 James, 792
 John, 791
 Joseph, 792
 Moses, 793
 *John W., 793
 Orrin, 793
- Dalliba ancestry, 254
 George, 254
 James, 254
- Dalton ancestry, 784
 Charles, 784
 Charles F., 784
 William, 784
- Dana ancestry, 1143
 Ephraim, 1144
 Jacob, 1143
 Nathaniel, 1143
 Richard, 1143
 Samuel, 1143
- Daniels ancestry, 1154
 Henry C., 1156
- John P., 1155
 Joseph, 1155
 Robert, 1154
 Samuel, 1155
- Darling ancestry, 991
 Dennis, 991
 George C., 993
 George H., 992
 John, 991
 John A., 992
 John O., 993
 Samuel, 991
 Ziba, 992
- Davenport ancestry, 66, 1018
 Horace W., 1018
 John, 66
 Sarah J., 1018
 Thomas, 66
- Davies ancestry, 104
 Henry E., 105
 John, 104, 105
 Julien T., 107
 Thomas J., 105
- Davis ancestry, 478, 1410, 1520,
 1671, 2094
 Aaron, 2094
 Benjamin, 2094, 2095
 Charles G., 1671
 Daniel H., 1671
 Dolor, 1410
 Edmund, 1461
 Elias, 478
 Ezekiel, 1411
 Fred C., 1411
 Fred L., 1521
 George P., 478
 Gilman H., 1671
 Jacob, 1520
 James, 478
 Jeffrey, 2094
 John, 478, 1410
 John L., 1521
 Joshua, 2094
 Lucius C., 1411
 Moses, 1520, 1521
 Reuben, 1521
 Samuel, 478
 Simon, 1410
- Dawes ancestry, 243
 John, 243
 Jonathan, 243
 William, 243
- Day ancestry, 253, 1105, 1169
 Abraham, 1105
 Addison, 1169
 Addison L., 1169
 Benjamin, 253
 Ezra, 1169
 Henry, 253
 John, 253, 1105
 Plin, 1169
 Robert, 1105
 Thomas, 253
- Dearborn ancestry, 373
 David B., 375
 George S., 375
 Godfrey, 373
 Henry, 374, 375
 John, 374
 Jonathan, 374
- Dearden ancestry, 144
 Robert R., 144
 Simon, 144
 William, 144
- De Boer, Joseph A., 1936
- Dee ancestry, 2136
 Clara P., 2137
 Elijah, 2136
 Ellen P., 2137
 Jared, 2137
- Deland ancestry, 1805
 Benjamin, 1805, 1806
 George, 1805
 Joseph F., 1807
- Deming ancestry, 1194
 David, 1195
 David A., 1195
 Henry B., 1196
 Henry O., 1195
 Jacob, 1195
 John, 1194, 1195
 Richard H., 1195
 Timothy, 1195
- Denison ancestry, 247
 George, 247
 John, 247
 Robert, 247
 William, 247
- Dennett ancestry, 2141
 Abel, 2142
- Alexander, 2141
 Ebenezer, 2141
 Eli, 2142
 Samuel, 2141, 2142
- Dewey ancestry, 475, 1170, 1530
 Adijah, 476
 Cornet T., 476
 David, 477
 Eldad, 1531
 Gardner W., 1172
 Jedediah, 1530, 1531
 Joseph L., 1171
 Josiah, 1170, 1171
 Simon, 1171
 Thomas, 475, 477, 1170, 1530
 William, 1171
 Zebediah, 477
- De Wolf ancestry, 806
 Delavan, 806
 John, 806
 Paul C., 806
- Dexter ancestry, 1759, 1928
 Anna F., 1759
 Anthony H., 1932
 Gregory, 1929
 John, 1929
 Nathaniel B., 1930
 Nathaniel G. B., 1930
 Nathaniel W., 1931
 Samuel F., 1759, 1931
 Simon W., 1930
- Dickerman ancestry, 431
 Abraham, 431
 Isaac, 432, 433
 Isaac S., 433
 Samuel, 432
 Sylvanus M., 433
 Thomas, 431
- Dickinson ancestry, 1065
 Joel, 1065
 Joseph, 1065
 Nathaniel, 1065
- Dillingham ancestry, 2182
 Edward, 2183
 John, 2183
 Paul, 2183
 Paul, Gov., 2184
 Paul S., 2186
 William P., 2185
- Diman ancestry, 1268
 James, 1269
 Jeremiah, 1269
 Joseph, 1269
 Thomas, 1268, 1269
- Dodge ancestry, 403
 James M., 405
 Samuel, 404
 Tristram, 403
 William, 404, 405
- Dole ancestry, 740
 Charles S., 742
 Eleazer, 742
 Joel R. T., 742
 Nelson A., 742
 Richard, 740, 741
 Silas, 741
 Stephen, 741
- Donoway ancestry, 2222
 James, 2222
 James B., 2222
 Michael, 2222
- Doten ancestry, 1398
 Edward, 1398, 1399
 Isaac, 1399
 John, 1398, 1399
- Douglas ancestry, 1631
 Earl, 1631
 John, 1631
 William, 1632
 William L., 1632
- Douglass ancestry, 785
 Daniel, 786
 Ivory, 786
 James H., 786
 Leicester E., 786
 Milo, 786
 Richard, 785
 William, 785, 786
- Dow ancestry, 78, 736, 1137
 Aquila, 79
 George F., 1138
 Gilbert A., 737
 Gilbert B., 737
 Henry, 736, 1137, 1138
 Jeremiah, 79
 John, 79, 1137, 1138
 Joseph, 1138
 Moses, 736
 Nathaniel, 79
 Richard, 736

- Preserved, 413
 Roger, 413
 Supply, 413
 Thomas, 347
 William, 413
 Clark ancestry, 101, 129, 230, 484,
 529, 983, 1735, 2005
 Albert B., 983
 Andrew, 130
 Benjamin, 2005
 Bohan, 101
 Cephas, 232
 Charles C., 529
 Charles E., 131
 Daniel, 484
 Edward, 192
 Edward R., 493
 Elias E., 484
 Elijah, 101
 Elisha, 484
 Ephraim W., 493
 Frederick P. A., 232
 George C., 101
 Haniel, 492
 Heman B., 2005
 Henry C., 1038
 Increase, 101
 James G., 1702
 John, 100
 Joseph, 231
 Joseph S., 130
 Josiah, 130
 Lewis, 2005
 Luther, 101
 Luther C., 101
 Russell, 493
 — Samuel, 529, 983, 1735
 Samuel, Hon. 529
 Stanford R., 1735
 Sterry, 1038
 Susan E., 1736
 Solomon, 231, 232
 Timothy, 1734
 Walter A., 983
 Warren, 983
 William, 100, 1734
 William F., 233
 Willis B., 2005
 Clarke ancestry, 34
 Audley, 35
 Henry, 35
 James G., 1702
 Mallon, 1702
 Marcie, 1702
 Clement ancestry, 2220
 Ebenezer, 2221
 John, 2221
 Nathaniel, 2221
 Robert, 2220, 2221
 Samuel, 2221
 William E., 2221
 William O., 2221
 William R., 2221
 Closson ancestry, 1384
 Ichabod, 1384
 Timothy, 1384
 Clough ancestry, 765
 Benoni, 766
 George D., 767
 John, 765
 Nathan, 766
 Reuben, 766
 William, 766
 Coates ancestry, 1572
 Adelaide L., 1574
 George H., 1572
 Cobb ancestry, 1161
 Crocker, 1161
 Ebenezer, 1161
 Elizabeth C., 1162
 Henry, 1161
 John, 1161
 Nathan, 1161
 Otis T., 1162
 William E., 1162
 Coburn ancestry, 950
 Alvah, 951
 Daniel, 950
 Henry W., 951
 Jacob, 950
 Merrill, 951
 Phineas, 951
 Ray A., 951
 Codwin ancestry, 164
 Angier, 166
 Elliott C., 166
 James, 164
 John E., 163
 Thomas, 164
 Coes ancestry, 1839
 Aury G., 1839
 Daniel, 1839
 Frank L., 1841
 John, 1839
 Loring, 1839, 1841
 Russell R., 1841
 Coffin ancestry, 213, 988
 Abner, 216
 Andrew G., 216
 Benjamin, 216
 Gorham, 216
 Isaac S., 217
 James, 215, 988
 Nathaniel, 216, 989
 Peter, 988
 Tristram, 214, 988
 Uriah, 989
 Cole ancestry, 1253, 1541
 Abby A., 1542
 Asenath W., 1542
 Daniel, 1541
 Ebenezer, 1254, 1541
 Ephraim, 1253
 Henry, 1540
 Hugh, 1540
 Isaiah, 1541
 James, 1253
 John, 1254
 Judson H., 1254
 Nathaniel, 1253
 Rufus L., 1254
 Samuel, 1541
 Seth, 1541
 Stephen, 1254
 Colton ancestry, 1842
 Aaron, 1842
 Benjamin, 1842
 Elizabeth S., 1843
 George, 1842
 Isaac, 1842
 Reuben, 1842
 Samuel H., 1842, 1843
 Comstock ancestry, 1020
 Benjamin, 1021
 John, 1021
 Richard W., 1022
 Samuel, 1020, 1021
 William, 1020
 William, Capt., 1022
 William P., 1023
 Congdon ancestry, 976
 Benjamin, 976
 Gilbert, 977
 Gilbert M., 978
 James, 977
 Johns H., 978
 Jonathan, 977
 Joseph, 977
 Cook ancestry, 388, 507
 Ariel, 507
 Ashabel, 388
 Israel, 388
 John, 388
 Levi, 507
 Lyman A., 508
 Nathaniel, 507
 Nicholas, 507
 Orel, 388
 Samuel, 388
 Walter, 507
 Willis, 508
 Cooke ancestry, 1212
 Daniel, 1212
 Henry W., 1214
 Jesse, 1213
 John, 1212
 Joseph J., 1214
 Joseph S., 1213
 Nicholas, 1212
 Coombs, George, 1659
 Peter, 1659
 Coon ancestry, 737
 Caleb, 737
 Charles B., 738
 Elias, 737
 Moses B., 738
 Cooper ancestry, 417
 Barnabas, 417
 John, 417
 Phineas S., 417
 Samuel, 417
 Copeland ancestry, 772
 David, 773
 Edmund, 773
 John W., 773
 Lawrence, 772
 William, 772
 Zion, 773
 Corliss ancestry, 1158, 1594
 Asa, 1594
 George, 1158
 George H., 1159
 Hiram, 1159
 John, 1158
 Jonathan, 1594
 Maria L., 1161
 Cote ancestry, 1448
 Alfred F., 1448
 Augustin, 1448
 Henry, 1448
 Joseph D., 1449
 Coutant ancestry, 115
 Isaac, 115
 John, 115
 Cowdin ancestry, 164
 Angier, 166
 Elliot C., 166
 James, 164
 John E., 168
 Thomas, 164
 Cowles ancestry, 268
 John, 268
 Jonathan, 268
 Cox ancestry, 180
 Jacob, 181
 Jacob D., 180
 Michael, 180
 Cozzens ancestry, 1275
 Benjamin, 1275
 Benjamin Jr., 1275
 Leonard, 1275
 Crafts ancestry, 1764
 Albert B., 1765
 Frederic A., 1765
 Griffin, 1764
 John S., 1764
 Moses, 1764
 Samuel, 1764, 1765
 Crandall ancestry, 902
 Alonzo, 903
 Fred A., 903
 Giles, 902
 Joel, 902
 Peter, 902
 Samuel, 902, 903
 Walter B., 903
 Crane ancestry, 683, 769, 1672
 Barzillai, 1673
 Benjamin, 683
 Charles R., 1674
 Columbus, 769
 Elisha, 1673
 Gershom, 1672
 Harry, 684
 Henry L., 1674
 Hezekiah, 684
 Isaac, 684
 Jackson, 769
 John, 684, 1672
 Joshua E., 1672, 1674
 William B., 685
 William H., 685
 Crehore ancestry, 1740
 Teague, 1740
 Timothy, 1740
 William, 1740
 William B., 1741
 Crockett ancestry, 1895, 2168
 Aaron H., 2169
 Charles W., 1895
 Daniel, 2168
 Daniel H., 2169
 Ephraim, 1895
 James, 1895
 John, 1895
 Jonathan, 1895, 2168
 Morris C., 2168
 Thomas, 1895
 Walter H., 1896
 Crosby ancestry, 1311
 Edward, 1312
 Edward C., 1312
 Godfrey, 1311
 Cross ancestry, 1861
 Charles H., 1862
 George, 1862
 Lewis B., 1863
 Robert, 1861
 Stephen, 1862
 Crowell ancestry, 1555
 Hiram, 1556
 John, 1555
 Mary C., 1556
 Samuel, 1556
 Thomas, 1555
 William B., 1556

- Cummings ancestry, 1255**
 Albert E., 1255
 Harry W., 1255
 Hezekiah, 1255
- Currier ancestry, 1833, 2196**
 Charles L., 2197
 Elijah, 1833
 Ezekiel, 2197
 George O., 1833
 John D., 1833
 Richard, 2196
 Richard S., 2197
- Curtis ancestry, 450, 1874**
 Beriah, 450
 Bridgham, 1879
 David, 1875
 Edward, 1878
 George, 1875
 George M., 451
 George M., Hon., 450
 George W., 1876
 Henry, 1874
 John, 450, 1874
 John G., 1880
 James B., 1876
 Joseph, 1874
 Joseph B., 1877
 Samuel B., 1877
- Cushing ancestry, 828**
 Adam, 829, 830
 Daniel, 829
 Ezra, 830
 John, 828, 830
 Matthew, 829
 Peter, 828
 Theophilus, 829
 Thomas, 828
 William, 828
- Cushman ancestry, 426**
 Earl, 427
 Gideon, 789
 Ichabod, 427
 Isaac, 426
 Robert, 426
 Thomas, 426, 1695
- Cutler ancestry, 1994, 2129**
 Chauncy, 2130
 David, 1995
 Clinton, 2130
 Harley F., 2130
 Harry M., 1996
 Jacob, 2130
 John, 1994, 2129
 Jonathan, 1995
 Marcy M., 1995
 Mark F., 2130
 *Pliny M., 2131
 Thomas, 1995
 Timothy B., 1995
- Cutter ancestry, 718, 1157**
 Elizabeth, 719, 1157
 John, 720
 Joseph, 2175
 Richard, 719, 1157, 2175
 Samuel, 1157
 William, 719, 1157
 William R., 719, 720
- Cutting ancestry, 238**
 Charles A., 239
 Charles S., 239
 Francis, 239
 Jonas, 239
 Richard, 238
 Robert M., 239
 Zachariah, 238
- Daley ancestry, 791**
 David, 792
 Gideon, 793
 James, 792
 John, 791
 Joseph, 792
 Moses, 793
 *Olin W., 793
 Orrin, 793
- Dalliba ancestry, 254**
 George, 254
 James, 254
- Dalton ancestry, 784**
 Charles, 784
 Charles F., 784
 William, 784
- Dana ancestry, 1143**
 Ephraim, 1144
 Jacob, 1143
 Nathaniel, 1143
 Richard, 1143
 Samuel, 1143
- Daniels ancestry, 1154**
 Henry C., 1156
- John P., 1155**
 Joseph, 1155
 Robert, 1154
 Samuel, 1155
- Darling ancestry, 991**
 Dennis, 991
 George C., 993
 George H., 992
 John, 991
 John A., 992
 John O., 993
 Samuel, 991
 Ziba, 992
- Davenport ancestry, 66, 1018**
 Horace W., 1018
 John, 66
 Sarah J., 1018
 Thomas, 66
- Davies ancestry, 104**
 Henry E., 105
 John, 104, 105
 Julien T., 107
 Thomas J., 105
- Davis ancestry, 478, 1410, 1520, 1671, 2094**
 Aaron, 2094
 Benjamin, 2094, 2095
 Charles G., 1671
 Daniel H., 1671
 Dolor, 1410
 Edmund, 1461
 Elias, 478
 Ezekiel, 1411
 Fred C., 1411
 Fred L., 1521
 George P., 478
 Gilman H., 1671
 Jacob, 1520
 James, 478
 Jeffrey, 2094
 John, 478, 1410
 John L., 1521
 Joshua, 2094
 Lucius C., 1411
 Moses, 1520, 1521
 Reuben, 1521
 Samuel, 478
 Simon, 1410
- Dawes ancestry, 243**
 John, 243
 Jonathan, 243
 William, 243
- Day ancestry, 253, 1105, 1169**
 Abraham, 1105
 Addison, 1169
 Addison L., 1169
 Benjamin, 253
 Ezra, 1169
 Henry, 253
 John, 253, 1105
 Plin, 1169
 Robert, 1105
 Thomas, 253
- Dearborn ancestry, 373**
 David B., 375
 George S., 375
 Godfrey, 373
 Henry, 374, 375
 John, 374
 Jonathan, 374
- Dearden ancestry, 144**
 Robert R., 144
 Simon, 144
 William, 144
- De Boer, Joseph A., 1936**
- Dee ancestry, 2136**
 Clara P., 2137
 Elijah, 2136
 Ellen P., 2137
 Jared, 2137
- Deland ancestry, 1805**
 Benjamin, 1805, 1806
 George, 1805
 Joseph F., 1807
- Deming ancestry, 1194**
 David, 1195
 David A., 1195
 Henry B., 1196
 Henry O., 1195
 Jacob, 1195
 John, 1194, 1195
 Richard H., 1195
 Timothy, 1195
- Denison ancestry, 247**
 George, 247
 John, 247
 Robert, 247
 William, 247
- Dennett ancestry, 2141**
 Abel, 2142
- Alexander, 2141**
 Ebenezer, 2141
 Eli, 2142
 Samuel, 2141, 2142
- Dewey ancestry, 475, 1170, 1530**
 Adijah, 476
 Cornet T., 476
 David, 477
 Eldad, 1531
 Gardner W., 1172
 Jedediah, 1530, 1531
 Joseph L., 1171
 Josiah, 1170, 1171
 Simson, 1171
 Thomas, 475, 477, 1170, 1530
 William, 1171
 Zebediah, 477
- De Wolf ancestry, 806**
 Delavan, 806
 John, 806
 Paul C., 806
- Dexter ancestry, 1759, 1928**
 Anna F., 1759
 Anthony H., 1932
 Gregory, 1929
 John, 1929
 Nathaniel B., 1930
 Nathaniel G. B., 1930
 Nathaniel W., 1931
 Samuel F., 1759, 1931
 Simon W., 1930
- Dickerman ancestry, 431**
 Abraham, 431
 Isaac, 432, 433
 Isaac S., 433
 Samuel, 432
 Sylvanus M., 433
 Thomas, 431
- Dickinson ancestry, 1065**
 Joel, 1065
 Joseph, 1065
 Nathaniel, 1065
- Dillingham ancestry, 2182**
 Edward, 2183
 John, 2183
 Paul, 2183
 Paul, Gov., 2184
 Paul S., 2186
 William P., 2185
- Diman ancestry, 1268**
 James, 1269
 Jeremiah, 1269
 Joseph, 1269
 Thomas, 1268, 1269
- Dodge ancestry, 403**
 James M., 405
 Samuel, 404
 Tristram, 403
 William, 404, 405
- Dole ancestry, 740**
 Charles S., 742
 Eleazer, 742
 Joel R. T., 742
 Nelson A., 742
 Richard, 740, 741
 Silas, 741
 Stephen, 741
- Donoway ancestry, 2222**
 James, 2222
 James B., 2222
 Michael, 2222
- Doten ancestry, 1398**
 Edward, 1398, 1399
 Isaac, 1399
 John, 1398, 1399
- Douglas ancestry, 1631**
 Earl, 1631
 John, 1631
 William, 1632
 William L., 1632
- Douglass ancestry, 785**
 Daniel, 786
 Ivory, 786
 James H., 786
 Leicester E., 786
 Milo, 786
 Richard, 785
 William, 785, 786
- Dow ancestry, 78, 736, 1137**
 Aquila, 79
 George F., 1138
 Gilbert A., 737
 Gilbert B., 737
 Henry, 736, 1137, 1138
 Jeremiah, 79
 John, 79, 1137, 1138
 Joseph, 1138
 Moses, 736
 Nathaniel, 79
 Richard, 736

- Stephen, 79, 736, 1138
 Thomas, 79, 736, 1137
Dowley, Darius L., 1399
 George S., 1339
Drake ancestry, 1093
 Enoch, 1094
 George S., 1095
 George S., Dr., 1095
 John, 1094
 Nathaniel, 1094, 1095
 Silas, 1095
Draper ancestry, 322, 705
 Abijah, 323, 324
 Abijah W., 324
 James, 322, 323
 Noah, 705, 706
 Thomas, 322
 William H., 706
Drew ancestry, 1542
 Aaron, 1543
 Daniel, 1542
 Ernest C., 1543
 John B., 1543
Dring ancestry, 1270
 Caroline A., 1273
 Charles H., 1273
 Charles P., 1272
 John, 1271
 Marie B., 1273
 Philip, 1271
 Thomas, 1271
Drowne ancestry, 635
 Benjamin, 636
 Leonard, 635
 Samuel, 636
 Solomon, 636
Drury ancestry, 1713
 Caleb, 1713
 Daniel, 1713
 Ebenezer, 1713
 Hugh, 1713
 John, 1713
 Thomas, 1713
Dudley ancestry, 77, 1600, 1899
 Carlos H., 1901
 David P., 1901
 Jacob, 1900
 James, 1601
 John, 1601
 Lionel E., 1602
 Micajah, 1601
 Micajah H., 1601, 1602
 Roger, 77
 Samuel, 1601, 1900
 Samuel P., 1900
 Stephen, 1601, 1900
 Thomas, 77, 1600, 1899
 William N., 1901
Duffy ancestry, 350, 2027
 Hugh, 351
 James, 2025
 Michael, 2027
 Patrick S., 2027
 Thomas, 350
Dugan, James, 62
 William J., 62
Dunbar, Fanny, 666
 Richard, 666
Duncan ancestry, 127, 302
 Abel, 303
 Albert R., 303
 Daniel, 302
 John, 302
 Nathaniel, 127
 Peter, 128
 Rufus, 303
Durfee ancestry, 1273
 Benjamin, 1274
 David, 1274
 Sanford, 1274
 Sarah C., 1275
 Thomas, 1273
 William, 1274
Durgin ancestry, 887
 Albert J., 888
 William, 887
 William W., 888
Duston, Thomas, 1110
Dutton ancestry, 194, 251, 593,
 1608, 1731
 Albert H., 1733
 Alonzo E., 1611
 Amasa, 252, 594
 Asah I., 1733
 Azro, 1733
 Charles F., 196
 Charles F. B., 196
 David, 1, 33
 David H., 594
 Ebenezer, 352
 Elias C., 1733
 Elijah, 1732
 George, 252
 John, 194, 195, 593, 1610, 1731,
 1732
 Joseph, 593, 1731
 Josiah, 1610, 1611
 Nathaniel, 1731
 Percy M., 1733
 Rufus, 196
 Thomas, 195, 251, 593, 1610,
 1731
 Walter A., 1611
 William, 1610
 William D., 252
 William H., 252
Dwight ancestry, 253
 Edmund, 253
 Henry, 253
 Timothy, 253
Dwinell ancestry, 1932
 Albert D., 1933
 Archelaus, 1932, 1933
 Franklin A., 1933
 Israel, 1933
 Jonathan, 1932
 Melvin R., 1934
 Michael, 1932
 Thomas, 1932
Dyer ancestry, 2061, 2203
 Charles, 2062
 Edward, 2203
 *Frank C., 2204
 John, 2062, 2204
 John M., 2204
 Mary E., 2063
 Reuben, 2062
 Rodney F., 2062, 2063
 William, 2061
Earle ancestry, 638
 Ralph, 638, 639
 Robert, 639
 Thomas, 639
 William, 638
Eastman ancestry, 559, 602
 Albert, 560
 Albert C., 560
 Amos, 560
 Benjamin, 560
 Horace A., 560
 Ichabod, 603
 Joseph, 560
 Philip, 602
 Roger, 559
 Samuel, 603
Eaton ancestry, 148, 1402, 2006
 Asa, 1404
 Benjamin, 148, 1404
 Bennett, 149
 Eliphaz, 148
 Ellis M., 1404
 Everett H., 1404
 Francis, 148, 2006
 Frank L., 2007
 Homer, 149
 Horace, 148
 Jairus, 149, 2007
 John, 148, 1403, 2006
 John, Rev., 2007
 Jonas, 1403
 Joseph, 1403
 Oscar G., 2007
 Pearson, 1403
Eddie ancestry, 2044
 Alexander, 2044
 William, 2044
Eddy ancestry, 1779
 Albert G., 1781
 Amasa, 1780
 Elisha, 1780
 Jesse P., 1781
 Samuel, 1780
 William, 1779
 Zachariah, 1780
Edgar, Annie, 806
 James, 806
Edmonds ancestry, 1850
 Daniel, 1850
 Harriet C., 1850
 John, 1850
 John G., 1850
Edmunds ancestry, 520
 Andrew, 520
 Fred A., 522
 Joseph, 520
 Linus, 521
 William, 521
 William H., 521
Edson ancestry, 259, 1923
 Albert W., 261
 Benjamin, 1925
 Charles M., 1925
 Cyrus, 261
 Dean W., 1927
 Eli, 1926
 Elijah, 1925
 Ezra, 261
 George L., 1925
 Ira H., 1926
 Jacob, 1926
 Jonathan, 1924
 Joseph, 1923
 Russell, 261
 Samuel, 259, 260, 1923
 Simeon, 1926
 Timothy, 1924
Edwards ancestry, 1850
 Girden, 1851
 Greenman, 1851
 Thomas, 1850, 1851
Elliott ancestry, 1454
 Harry C., 1455
 John H., 1454
 William H., 1455
Ellis ancestry, 294, 524, 2021, 2154
 Baruch, 2154
 Edwin B., 2154
 Enoch, 525
 George, 525
 Irving C., 2155
 Jacob, 524
 Jarvis C., 294
 Joseph, 524, 525
 Manoaah, 2154
 Moses, 525
 Oliver J., 526
 Orange, 294
 Orange W., 295
 Robert, 2021
 Thomas B., 2021
 Thomas R., 2021
Ely ancestry, 488
 Albert H., 490
 Heman, 489, 490
 John, 488, 489
 Justin, 489
 Nathaniel, 488
 Samuel, 488
Emerson ancestry, 343, 1052, 1678
 Enoch, 1679
 James, 1052, 1679
 John, 345, 1679
 John H., 345
 Joseph, 1052, 1678
 Joshua, 344
 Lyman, 1679
 Robert, 1052, 1678
 Simeon, 345
 Thomas, 1052, 1678, 1679
Emery ancestry, 551, 709
 James, 551
 James N., 710
 John, 551, 709
 Jonathan, 551, 709
 Joshua, 709, 710
 Samuel, 552
 Sanford E., 710
 Smith, 710
 Willard, 710
Ensign ancestry, 486
Esterbrook ancestry, 1400
 James, 1400
 Robert, 1400
 Thomas, 1400
 Warren, 1400
 William H., 1401
Evans ancestry, 1719
 Estwick, 1719
 George F., 1719
 Richard, 1719
Evarts ancestry, 138
 James, 139
 Jeremiah, 139
 John, 138
 Reuben, 139
Everett ancestry, 1776, 1939
 Abijah, 1940
 Amherst, 1940
 George D., 1776
 John, 1940
 Martha A., 1776
 Richard, 1939, 1940
 Richmond P., 1940
Fairbairn ancestry, 109
 George, 110
 Henry A., 111

- Robert B., 110
William, 110
Fairbanks ancestry, 541
Ebenezer, 542
Edward T., 543
Eleasur, 542
Eliesur, 541
Erastus F., 542
George, 541
Jonathan, 541
Joseph, 542
Joseph P., 543
Thaddeus, 543
Fairchild ancestry, 412
George E., 412
John E., 412
Thomas, 412
Fales ancestry, 612, 1301
David G., 1302
James, 1301
John, 1302
John R., 1302
LeRoy, 1303
Nathaniel, 612
Peter, 1302
Warren R., 1303
Farmer ancestry, 1605
Alonzo C., 1606
Benjamin, 1605
Bradley, 1606
Daniel, 1605
Edward, 1605
Frank E., 1607
John, 1605
Uzziah, 1606
Farnam, Mary C., 1039
Farnham ancestry, 319, 1934, 2179
Aaron, 1934, 2179
Horace M., 1935
John, 1934, 1935, 2179
Jonathan C., 2179
Nathaniel, 1934, 2179
Newell R., 2179
Paul, 319
Ralph, 319, 1934, 2179
Farnum ancestry, 1564
Jerome B., 1564
Jerome E., 1565
John, 1564
Ralph, 1564
Farr ancestry, 1100, 1727
Claude H., 1729
George B., 1728
Henry E., 1728
Joseph, 1728
Lafayette, 1101
Merton E., 1102
Royal D., 1728
Salmon, 1728
Stephen, 1101, 1727
Thomas, 1100
Farrington ancestry, 1552, 1709
Daniel, 1553, 1711
David, 1553
Edward, 1709, 1710
Elijah, 1553
Franklin, 1712
Franklin R., 1712
Frederick H., 1712
George H., 1553
Jacob, 1711
John, 1552, 1710
Lilla R., 1553
William R., 1712
Farwell ancestry, 1471
George, 1471
Henry, 1471
Isaac, 1472
Joseph, 1471
Simon, 1471
William, 1472
Fayer ancestry, 1468
Marshall M., 1468
Thomas, 1468
Thomas J., 1468
Fenno ancestry, 1826
Enoch, 1826
Isaac, 1826
Jeremiah, 1827
John, 1826
Ferguson ancestry, 1216
Fred H., 1217
James, 1216
John, 1216
Justin, 1216
Myron S., 1217
Samuel, 1216
Ferrin ancestry, 1866
Albert W., 1868
John, 1867
Jonathan, 1866
Whitman G., 1867
Zebulon, 1866, 1867
Ferris ancestry, 1463, 2224
Aaron A., 1463
Aaron G., 1463
Heman, 1463
Joseph, 1463
Zachariah, 1463, 2225
Ferry ancestry, 1168
Charles, 1168
Ebenezer, 1168, 1169
Solomon, 1168
Field ancestry, 190
Charles E., 193
Charles R., 192
David, 191
Richard E., 192
Robert R., 192
Samuel, 190, 191
Zachariah, 190
Fischer ancestry, 1513
Daniel, 1513
Eugene A., 1514
Louis, 1514
Fish ancestry, 544, 1073, 1454
Edgar J., 545
Ezra K., 1075
George R., 1454
Hamilton, 1074
Harold D., 545
Harold R., 1454
John, 544
John E., 545
John F., 545
Jonathan, 1073, 1074
Mary R., 1454
Nathan, 1073
Nicholas, 1074
Samuel, 1074
William J., 1454
Fisher ancestry, 320
Anthony, 320
Benjamin, 320
Charles H., 321
Eleazer, 320
Moses, 321
Thorp, 321
Fisk ancestry, 42
Ebenezer, 43
Joel, 43
Moses, 48
William, 42
Fiske ancestry, 1442
Isaac, 1444
John, 1443, 1444
Nathan, 1443
Nathaniel, 1443
Robert, 1443
Simon, 1443
William, 1443
Fitch ancestry, 528
Charles, 528
James, 528
Thomas, 528
Willis B., 528
Wilmer H., 528
Flagg ancestry, 258
Gershom, 258, 259
Samuel, 259
Stanley G., 259
Thomas, 258
Flanders ancestry, 1404
Albert W., 1406
Christopher, 1405
Hiram, 1406
Philip, 1405
Ralph E., 1406
Stephen, 1404, 1405
Fletcher ancestry, 103, 1455
Allen M., 1456
Elisha, 101
Jesse, 1455
John, 104
Joseph, 1455
Joshua, 104
Robert, 103
Rufus, 104
Stoughton A., 1456
Timothy, 1455
William, 104
Flint ancestry, 627
Alonzo, 628
Drusilla, 633
George, 631
Henry, 628
John, 628
Jonathan, 628
Susan A., 629
Thomas, 627
William W., 631
Flower ancestry, 2111
Ahira, 2111
Elisha, 2111
John, 2111
Lamrock, 2111
Folsom ancestry, 538
James, 539
James D., 539
John, 539
Jonathan, 539
Theophilus, 539
Foote ancestry, 279
Erastus, 280
Moses, 279
Nathaniel, 279
Obed, 279
Robert, 279
Foss ancestry, 684, 2177
Benjamin P., 2178
David L., 684
Ernest G., 2178
Furn E., 685
George B., 2178
George W., 2178
John, 684
Jonathan, 685
Joshua, 685
Loren C., 685
Luther, 2178
Mark, 685
Nathaniel, 685
Walter, 2177
William, 2177
Foster ancestry, 1698, 1784, 2001
Aaron, 1785
Chauncey, 1786
Ebenezer J., 2003
Edward, 1784
Elizabeth F., 1698
Isaac, 2002
Jacob, 2002
John B., 1698
Joseph, 2002
Leonard R., 2002
Reginald, 2002
Theodore W., 1786
Timothy, 1784, 1785
Fox ancestry, 1175
George H., 1176
Jabez, 1175, 1176
John, 1176
Thomas, 1175, 1176
William, 1176
Freeman ancestry, 853
Augustus W., 854
Edmund, 853
Edmund A., 855
Fred B., 855
John, 853, 854
French ancestry, 843, 1104, 1458
Alexander, 845
Asa, 845, 1459
Charles L., 844
Edward S., 846
George B., 844
George N., 1459
Harold F., 844
Isaac, 843
Jabez, 845
Jacob, 843
James M., 845
John, 845, 1104
Lyman, 844
Mark, 844
Marvin M., 845
Nathaniel, 1459
Nicholas, 843
Samuel, 845
William, 845, 1458, 1459
Fremier ancestry, 1989
Antoine D., 1989
Cassimir, 1990
Charles, 1990
Henry, 1990
Henry T., 1990
Jean, 1989
Joseph, 1990
Frothingham ancestry, 49
Nathaniel, 50, 51
Samuel, 51
Theodore, 51
William, 49
Fuller ancestry, 1457, 2190
Amos, 1457
Arthur H., 1455
Benjamin, 1457, 2190
Byron S., 1457
Enoch, 1457

- Francis P., 1457
Ira, 2190
Jonathan, 2190
Joseph, 1457
Robert, 2190
Samuel, 2190
Seth, 2190
Thomas, 1457
- Gage ancestry, 574
Asa, 575
Benjamin, 574
Elbert E., 575
Franklin B., 575
John, 574
Royal, 575
William, 575
- Galleher, Bernard, 2133
James P., 2134
- Gallup ancestry, 838, 1559
Benadam, 839, 1559
Elihu, 1561
Isaac, 839, 1561
John, 838, 839, 1559
Julius C., 1561
Thomas, 1559
- Gamage ancestry, 1013
- Gammell ancestry, 1551
John, 1551
William, 1551
William, Prof., 1552
- Gannett ancestry, 473
Joseph, 474
Joy, 474
Matthew, 473
Samuel, 474
- Gardiner ancestry, 616
George, 616
Henry, 739
Nicholas, 616, 617
Nicholas R., 617
Peleg W., 617
- Gardner ancestry, 1827
Dallas, 1828
Ermin M., 1828
George M. D., 1828
Jacob J., 1827
John S., 1827
Samuel, 1827
Samuel S., 1827
- Gardner ancestry, 642, 1504
Alfred B., 1505
Brayton, 643
George, 642
Henry W., 643
James, 1504
Rathbone, 643
Samuel, 642, 1504
William, 643, 1504
- Gartland, Patrick, 1585
Thomas F., 1585
- Gary ancestry, 353
Benjamin, 353
Britton, 353
Frank W., 354
Stephen B., 353
- Gates ancestry, 717, 858, 1787, 1846, 2072
Amos, 1787, 2072, 2073
Benjamin, 2073
Benjamin F., 859
Charles S., 719
Coleman, 718
Daniel, 1846
Isaac, 1787, 2072, 2073
Levi, 1846
Nathan P., 718
Pearly, 1847
Samuel P., 1847
Silas, 1846
Simon, 858, 1787, 2072
Stephen, 718, 858, 1414, 1787, 1846, 2072
Thomas, 2072
Zelotes, 858
- Geer ancestry, 393
David, 394
Ezra, 393
George, 393
Joseph, 393
- Gibson ancestry, 383, 1218, 1390, 1604
Abraham, 1391
Alexander, 1605
Cyrus D., 1220
Isaac, 384, 385, 1219
James, 1605
John, 383, 1218, 1309, 1605
Lucy J., 1220
- Nathaniel, 1220
Roswell, 1220
Timothy, 383, 1218, 1391
- Gifford ancestry, 135
Elihu, 136
George B., 136
George W., 136
Jeremiah, 136
Peleg, 136
Robert, 136
William, 135
- Gilchrist ancestry, 1465
Alexander, 1466
Clarence D., 1466
William, 1466
- Giles ancestry, 1060
Delphina, 1062
Edward, 1060
Eleazer, 1060
*Jason, 1062
Samuel, 1061
Thomas, 1061
- Gillette ancestry, 569, 1460
Azro, 570
Billa, 570
Ebenezer, 570
Enos S., 571
Henry O., 1461
John, 570
Jonathan, 569, 1460
Joseph, 569
Josiah, 1460
Leon H., 1461
Timothy, 1460
Waters, 1461
- Gladding ancestry, 989
George W., 989
Henry B., 990
John, 989
Jonathan, 989
Royal H., 990
Royal P., 991
Timothy, 989, 990
- Gleason ancestry, 801, 2155
Fred E., 2156
George, 802
Huzziel, 2156
Isaac, 2155
James, 801
John, 801
Joseph, 802
Joseph T., 802
Louis P., 2156
Thomas, 801, 2155
Winsor, 2156
- Gobie ancestry, 1469
Augustine, 1469
John J., 1469
Philip H., 1469
- Goddard ancestry, 1534, 1834
Alice C., 1537
Ebenezer, 1534
Giles, 1835
Henry E., 1537
John, 1535, 1834
Joseph, 1535
Robert H. I., 1836
Warren, 1536
William, 1835
William G., 1835
- Godfrey ancestry, 1224
Bradford, 1225
Frederick, 1226
George, 1225
John, 1225
Richard, 1225
- Gold, Joseph, 2166
William, 2167
- Gooch ancestry, 796
James, 796
John, 796
Robert, 796
- Goodenow, Daniel, Hon., 161
- Goodhue ancestry, 142
Henry A., 143
Isaac, 143
Isaac W., 143
John, 143
Joseph, 142
William, 142
- Goodiell, Solomon, 2135
- Goodman ancestry, 1200
Moses, 1200
Richard, 1200
Timothy, 1200
William, 1200
William A., 1200
- Goodrich ancestry, 1576, 2037, 2161
Asahel, 2162
Benjamin, 2161
- Charles H., 2162
David, 1576, 1577, 2037
Eleazer, 2038
Elijah H., 1577
Harry A., 2162
Ira, 2162
Jesse, 2162
John E., 1577
Josiah, 1577, 2037, 2038
Levi, 2161
Samuel, 2038, 2161
Sylvanus O., 2038
*Vernon C., 2038
William, 2037
- Goodwin ancestry, 1508
John, 1508
John J., 1509
- Gorham ancestry, 931, 1506
David, 1507
Freeman, 1507
George H., 1508
Isaac, 932
Jabez, 932
James, 1506, 1507
John, 931, 1506, 1507
Matthias, 1507
Ralph, 1506
- Goss ancestry, 565
Charles H., 566
David, 565
Horace C., 566
Philip, 565, 566
- Gould ancestry, 859, 2176
Dudley F., 859
George H., 1792
Henry, 859
Joseph, 2176
Joseph W., 2177
Mary A., 2177
Nathaniel S., 860
Samuel, 859
Theophilus, 2176
Zaccheus, 2176
- Gowdey ancestry, 1936
Edwin M., 1937
George, 1937
James, 1937
John H., 1938
John M., 1937
Levi, 1937
- Gowen ancestry, 464
George B., 465
George Metcalf, 465
George Milan, 465
John, 464
Luther, 465
- Graham ancestry, 1467
John, 1468
Warner A., 1468
William, 1468
- Granger ancestry, 1006
Chester, 1007
Launcelot, 1006
Samuel, 1006
Simeon, 1006
Thomas, 1006
William S., 1007
- Gray ancestry, 553, 807
Charles A., 807
Charles C., 554
Edward, 553
George M., 807
Joseph B., 554
Levi, 807
Samuel, 554, 854
Thomas, 554
- Greeley ancestry, 442
Andrew, 442
David, 442
John D., 443
John H., 443
Jonathan, 442
Matthew, 443
Philip, 442
Shubal, 443
- Greene ancestry, 867, 931, 1117, 1702, 1883, 2150, 2190
Asahel W., 1883
Benjamin, 931, 2152, 2191
Charles, 1704
Frank L., 2193
Gardner, 867, 2152
Gideon, 1118
Henry, 2152, 2191
Henry C., 2192
Jabez, 1118
James, 1118
Job, 2152, 2191
John, 931, 1117, 1118, 2151, 2190

- Lester B., 2192
 Lester H., 1884
 Lloyd, 1115
 Lorenzo M., 1704
 Milton G., 1704
 Nahum, 1703
 Nathan, 867, 2152, 2192
 Olin D., 1705
 Orrin, 2191
 Otto V., 1705
 Richard, 1117
 Robert, 1117
 Rufus L., 1884
 Samuel, 931
 Selden C., 2192
 Thomas, 1702
 Uzziah, 1703
 Willard E., 2153
 William, 931, 1702, 1703
 Greenough ancestry, 962, 1761
 Beulah, 1763
 David, 962
 Frank M., 962
 Henry W., 1762
 James C., 1762
 John, 1761
 Joseph, 962
 Thomas, 1761
 William, 1761
 William B., 1762
 Gridley ancestry, 583
 Abel, 584
 George, 584
 George O., 584
 Joel, 584
 Joseph, 583
 Samuel, 583
 Silas, 584
 Thomas, 583
 Crimes ancestry, 2144
 Alvan, 2145, 2146
 George, 2145
 Jesse R., 2146
 William, 2145
 Griswold ancestry, 250, 490, 1066
 Ebenezer, 251, 491
 Edward, 250
 Elias, 491
 Ethan B., 492
 Francis, 251
 Frank D., 492
 Huldah, 1066
 Isaac, 1066
 Jacob, 491
 Joseph, 491
 Michael, 491
 Rufus, 251
 Samuel, 251
 William D., 1066
 Grosvenor ancestry, 645
 Charles W., 646
 Clarence W., 648
 Cora E., 648
 Daniel, 646
 Ebenezer, 645
 Evelyn V., 648
 John, 645
 Jonathan P., 646, 647
 Grout ancestry, 1669, 1868, 1962
 Braman, 1670
 Don, 1963
 Don D., 1964
 John, 1669, 1670, 1868, 1962, 1963
 Jonathan, 1670, 1868, 1869, 1963
 Lory, 1670
 Luman M., 1963
 Solomon, 1963
 Thomas, 1670
 Grover ancestry, 389
 Andrew, 389
 Arthur C., 390
 Daniel B., 390
 Elijah, 389
 James, 389
 Lazarus, 389
 Nathan, 389
 Thomas, 389
 Guiteras, Elizabeth M., 655
 Gertrude E., 655
 Ramon, 655
 Gustine ancestry, 173
 Augustine, 173
 Edward J., 173
 Lemuel, 173
 Samuel, 173
 Hadley ancestry, 859
 George, 859
 George L., 859
 Samuel, 859
 Wells, 859
 Wells G., 859
 Hale ancestry, 1639
 John, 1639
 Jonathan, 1639
 Thomas, 1639
 William, 1639
 Hall, Rev. Jeremiah, 362
 Hallett ancestry, 2032
 Andrew, 2032, 2033
 Bertha M., 2036
 Ebenezer, 2033, 2034
 Emma L., 2034
 George W., 2034
 Jonathan, 2033
 Lot, 2034
 Hamblin ancestry, 1562
 Benjamin, 1563
 Elkanah, 1563
 James, 1562
 Reuben, 1563
 Hamilton ancestry, 1480
 David, 1480
 Fremont, 1482
 Gabriel, 1481
 Henry W., 1481
 Jonathan, 1481
 Hamlin ancestry, 1622
 Ebenezer, 1623
 George H., 1624
 James, 1622
 Lewis, 1623
 Nathaniel, 1623
 Perez, 1624
 Wellington, 1624
 William, 1624
 Hammond ancestry, 1807
 Jonathan, 1808
 Joseph W., 1808
 Thomas, 1808
 William, 1807
 Hanrahan, James, 249
 John D., 249
 Hapgood ancestry, 1412
 Joseph, 1413
 Josiah, 1413
 Shadrach, 1412
 Thomas, 1412
 Harlow ancestry, 808, 2110
 Eleazer, 808
 Elias, 808
 Eliphas, 809
 Frank E., 809
 John M., 809, 2110
 Levi, 809
 Samuel, 808
 Will E., 2110
 William, 808
 Harriman ancestry, 1515
 Fred S., 1516
 John, 1515
 Jonathan, 1515, 1516
 Joshua, 1516
 Leonard, 1515
 Sprague E., 1516
 Harris ancestry, 394, 1044, 1291
 Abner, 395
 Allen, 395
 Amariah, 1044
 Caleb, 1293
 Charles P., 397
 Cyrus, 1293
 Cyrus, Hon., 1294
 Esek, 1044
 George, 1045
 Henry, 1293
 Joel E., 396
 Jonathan, 395
 Joseph, 1044
 Richard, 395, 1044
 Stephen H., 1293
 Thomas, 394, 395, 1044, 1292, 1293
 William, 395, 1292
 Harrison ancestry, 556
 Joel, 556
 Samuel F., 556
 Samuel W., 556
 Hart ancestry, 877
 Henry, 878
 John, 877
 Samuel, 878
 Stephen, 879
 Thomas, 877
 William, 878
 Hartness ancestry, 1406
 James, 1407
 John, 1406
 John W., 1407
 Thomas, 1406
 Hartshorn ancestry, 1375
 Charles, 1375
 Charles F., 1375
 Jacob, 1375
 Joseph, 1375
 Samuel W., 1375
 Stella J., 1376
 Thomas, 1375
 Harvey ancestry, 1491
 David, 1491
 George H., 1491
 Henry C., 1491
 James G., 1492
 William, 1491
 Harwood ancestry, 1257
 Andrew, 1257, 1258
 George H., 1258
 George L., 1259
 James, 1258
 James F., 1258
 John, 1258
 Haskins ancestry, 509
 Augustus S., 510
 David, 510
 Enoch, 510
 Harrison D., 510
 John, 509
 Hatch ancestry, 299
 Abijah B., 300
 Ebenezer, 300
 Henry R., 300
 Isaac, 300
 Jonah, 300
 Samuel, 300
 Walter, 300
 William, 299
 Havens ancestry, 1488
 Carrie O., 925
 George H., 925
 John, 1488
 Sanford W., 1488
 Silas N., 1488
 Walter L., 1488
 Hawes ancestry, 1727
 Edward, 1727
 John H., 1727
 Hawks ancestry, 2117
 Alvah, 2118
 Eleazer, 2117
 John, 2117
 William, 2118
 William E., 2118
 Hawley ancestry, 275, 1394
 Aaron, 275
 Daniel W., 276
 Eli J., 1395
 Ephraim, 275, 1394
 Gideon, 275
 Henry S., 276
 Jabez, 1394
 James, 275
 Joseph, 275
 Major, 1394
 Nathan, 1394
 Samuel, 1394
 Stephen, 276
 Hays ancestry, 1598, 1822
 Aaron, 1599
 Datus L., 1599
 George, 1598
 Lindsay M., 1599
 Thomas E., 1822
 Willia, 1599, 1822
 Hayward ancestry, 382, 466, 825, 1306
 Benjamin, 466
 Cyrus, 186
 Edward D., 382
 Eleazer, 382
 John, 466
 Jonathan, 825
 Joseph, 825
 Linus E., 825
 Martin, 825
 Moses, 466
 Nathaniel, 1306
 Peter, 825
 Samuel, 382, 466
 Thomas, 382, 825, 1306
 Timothy, 1307
 Wallace R., 383

- Hazard** ancestry, 1684
 Jeffrey, 1685, 1687
 Jeremiah, 1684
 John, 1685
 John G., 1685
 Lauriston H., 1688
 Robert, 1684
 Thomas, 1684
Hazelton ancestry, 1489, 2158
 Abraham, 2158
 Amos, 2158
 Daniel, 1490
 Daniel W., 1490
 John, 1489
 Joseph, 2159
 Richard, 2158
 Robert, 2158
 Samuel, 1489
 Stephen, 1489, 1490
 William F., 1490
Hazen ancestry, 296, 595, 1731
 Daniel, 596
 Edward, 595, 746
 Israel, 796
 Jacob, 796, 797
 Jasper, 596
 Joseph, 1731
 Louis, 797
 Thomas, 596
Heaton ancestry, 1964
 Charles H., 1966
 Clifton M., 1967
 Gershon, 1965
 Homer W., 1965
 James, 1965
 Nathaniel, 1964, 1965
Helms ancestry, 20
 Phillips, 20
 Rosetta L., 20
 Thomas, 20
 Uriah, 20
 William, 20
Henderson ancestry, 1589
 David, 1590
 Moses C., 1590
 Ola H., 1590
Henry ancestry, 1482
 Hugh, 1482, 1483
 Hugh H., 1484
 Hugh, Hon., 1484
 John, 1482
 Robert, 1482
 William, 1483
Henshaw ancestry, 930
 Benjamin, 931
 Daniel, 931
 John P. K., 931
 Joshua, 930, 931
 Thomas, 930
 William, 930
Herreshoff ancestry, 208
 Charles F., 208, 210
 James B., 209, 210
 John B., 211
 Julian L., 211
 Nathaniel G., 210
Herrick ancestry, 1578
 Ephraim, 1578
 Harley S., 1579
 Henry, 1578
 James, 1579
 Leander, 1579
 Newton, 1579
 Samuel, 1578
 Stephen, 1578, 1579
Hicks ancestry, 1043, 1912
 Daniel, 1043
 Ephraim, 1043
 Hezekiah, 1912
 John, 1043
 Jotham, 1912
 Nathan, 1043
 Ransom, 1912
 Robert, 1912
Hidden ancestry, 969
 Andrew, 970
 Charles H., 971
 Ebenezer, 970
 Edward, 970
 Henry A., 971
 James, 970
 James C., 970
 Walter, 971
 Wilkins U., 971
Higgins ancestry, 1172, 1817
 Benjamin, 1172
 Dyer, 1817
 Eleazer, 1172
 Froch, 1172
 Ephraim, 1172
 George W., 1818
 Henry M., 1173
 John K., 1173
 Moses, 1817
 Perynthia D., 1173
 Richard, 1172
 William H. H., 1817
Hight ancestry, 102
 Frank B., 102
 John, 102
 William W., 102
Hildreth ancestry, 89
 David M., 90
 Isaac, 89
 Richard, 89
 Samuel, 89, 90
 Walter E., 90
Hill ancestry, 677, 879, 973, 1918
 Aymmer S. C., 880
 Arthur H., 679
 Benjamin, 974
 Beriah, 879
 Caleb, 677
 Calvin, 678
 Cromwell, 974
 David, 974
 Deborah W., 1918
 Ebenezer, 879
 Fred B., 1918
 Henry C., 679
 Israel, 879
 John, 879
 Jonathan, 677
 Joseph, 973
 Samuel, 974
 Seth C., 880
 Thomas J., 975
 Warren, 880
 William, 677
Hilliard ancestry, 369
 Azariah, 370
 David, 369
 John, 370
 John F., 370
 John H., 370
 Miner, 370
 William, 369
Hinckley ancestry, 335
 Isaac, 336
 Richard, 336
 Samuel, 335
Hinds ancestry, 87, 650
 Bartlett, 88
 Benjamin, 650
 Corliss, 652
 Cornelius, 652
 Ebenezer, 87
 Ellen M., 653
 Elisha, 651
 Hiram D., 652
 Jacob, 650
 James, 650
 John, 87, 650, 652
 Oscar L., 651
 William, 87
 William H., 652
 William L., 651
Hinman ancestry, 2120
 Daniel, 2121
 Ebenezer, 2121
 Edward, 2120
 Joseph, 2121
 Titus, 2121
Hinsdale ancestry, 1086
 Barnabas, 1087
 Daniel, 1087
 Robert, 1086
Hoadley ancestry, 2194
 Edwin F., 2195
 Jacob, 2195
 Jared, 2195
 Samuel, 2195
 William, 2194, 2195
Hoadly ancestry, 1066
 George, 1067, 1069
 George, Hon., 1063
 Samuel, 1067
 Timothy, 1067
 William, 1066
Hoar ancestry, 1732, 2212
 Benjamin, 1732
 Charles, 1732
 Daniel, 1732
 John, 1732
 Philip H., 2212
 Richard A., 2212
 Samuel, 1732
Hogan ancestry, 2159
 Charles, 2159
 Charles P., 2159
 George M., 2160
 Owen, 2159
Hoit ancestry, 755
 Benjamin, 756
 Charles E., 756
 John, 755
 John L., 756
 Jonathan, 756
 Joseph, 755, 756
 Thomas, 755
Holbrook ancestry, 29, 1514, 1682
 Abel, 1514
 Asa W., 1683
 Charles A., 1514
 David, 1683
 Edward, 31
 Eliab, 30
 Eliphalet, 30
 Henry, 30
 Henry E., 1683
 Ichabod, 1682
 John, 1514, 1682
 Nathaniel, 1514
 Nehemiah, 1682
 Peter, 30
 Thomas, 30
 Timothy, 1514
 Walter J., 1514
 William H., 1683
Holcombe ancestry, 681
 Amos, 682
 Carmi, 682
 Cyrus, 682
 Luman C., 682
 Nathaniel, 681, 682
 Samuel, 682
 Thomas, 681
Holden ancestry, 1205, 1259, 2100
 Benjamin, 1206
 Clarence L., 1260
 Clark, 2101
 Cyrus A., 1206
 Daniel, 1259
 Edward H., 1207
 George B., 1206
 James, 1205
 Joel, 2100
 John, 1206
 John S., 1260
 Josiah, 1206
 Justinian, 1205
 Lewis, 1260
 Nathan, 1259
 Richard, 1205
 William, 2100
 William M., 2101
Hollister ancestry, 1472
 Alvah, 1473
 Elijah S., 1473
 George B., 1474
 Gurdon, 1473
 Howard C., 1474
 John, 1472
 Joseph, 1473
 Thomas, 1473
Hollywood ancestry, 1561
 Joseph M., 1562
 Peter, 1561
 Peter F., 1561
Holmes ancestry, 669, 1088
 Abbie W., 669
 Duncan, 670
 Ephraim, 1090
 George C., 670
 George H., 669
 John, 1089
 John H., 1090
 John S., 1090
 Joseph, 1089
 Levi, 1090
 Loren S., 670
 Robert, 1088
 Stephen, 1088
 Sylvester, 1090
 William, 1089
Holt ancestry, 1485
 Charles T., 1486
 Ebenezer, 1485
 Edward E., 1486
 Nathan, 1486
 Nicholas, 1485
 Reuben, 1485
 Samuel, 1485
 Sidney L., 1486
 Timothy, 1486
Holton ancestry, 1247, 1469
 Elihu D., 1470
 Erastus, 1247
 Henry D., 1470
 Joel, 1469

- John, 1247
 Lewis C., 1248
 Louis M., 1247
 1247
 William, 1247
 Zoeth, 1470
Holyoke ancestry, 1579
 Edward, 1579
 Elizur, 1579, 1580
 Jacob, 1580
 John R., 1580
 Richard, 1580
 Silas G., 1580
Hooker ancestry, 124, 175, 1495, 2198
 Amos, 1495
 Franklin, 1497
 George W., 1497
 Henry, 1495
 James, 175
 John, 124, 125, 2198
 John, Hon., 2199
 John P., 1496
 Liberty H., 1496
 Orman V. B., 1496
 Parker, 1496
 Samuel, 175, 2199
 Thomas, 1495, 2198
 Thomas, Rev., 2198
 William, 175
Hopkins ancestry, 502, 1046, 2003
 Charles S., 2005
 Daniel, 2005
 Ebenezer, 2004
 Elisha, 503
 Elkanah, 503
 George G., 1046
 Giles, 503
 Harry D., 2005
 Henry, 2004
 John, 2003
 Joshua, 503
 Lewis G., 1047
 Milton W., 1046
 Stephen, 502, 2004
 Thomas A., 503
 Wait, 2005
Horn ancestry, 555
 George W., 555
 Percy A., 556
 William, 555
Horton ancestry, 983, 1163, 1896
 Comfort, 983
 Daniel, 1896
 David, 1163
 *David K., 1164
 Enoch, 1163
 Frances A., 1897
 Fred B., 1897
 John, 983
 Jonathan, 983
 Nathan B., 1897
 Royal, 1896
 Solomon, 1896
 Stephen, 1163, 1164
 Thomas, 1163
 William H., 1164
Houghton ancestry, 694, 1221, 1779
 Charles E., 694
 *Emory, 1222
 Frederick L., 1779
 John, 1221
 Jonas, 693
 Jonathan, 693, 694
 Joshua, 1222
 Josiah, 693
 Philemon, 1222
 Robert, 1222
 Solomon, 1222
House ancestry, 206
 Charles A., 206
 Joseph, 206
 Walter, 206
 William, 206
Hovey ancestry, 316
 Abijah, 317
 Daniel, 316
 John, 316
 Luke, 317
 Solomon, 317
Howard ancestry, 1447, 1813
 Albert C., 1814
 Benjamin, 1447, 1813
 Charles E., 1448
 Jesse, 1814
 John, 1447
 Luther G., 1447
 Nathaniel, 1447
 Peter, 1814
 Robert, 1447
 Samuel, 1447
 Solomon, 1813
 Thomas, 1813
 Timothy, 1447
Howe ancestry, 48, 93, 1844
 Abraham, 93, 1844
 Ephraim, 1844
 Francis, 48
 Frank, 48
 George, 1844
 Isaac, 93
 Jacob, 93, 94
 James H., 1845
 John, 48, 1844
 Josiah, 1844
 William, 1844
Howes, George A., 1284
 Susanna, 1284
Howland ancestry, 184, 1619, 1941, 2108
 Alice S., 1621
 Daniel, 1619, 1620, 1621
 Eseek, 2109
 Frank G., 2109
 George, 2109
 Henry, 184, 1619
 Henry, 2108
 Jabez, 1941
 John, 1694, 1941, 2109
 Joseph, 1941
 Joshua, 2109
 Nicholas, 184, 185
 Richard G., 1621
 Samuel, 184, 2108
 Thomas S., 185
 William, 185
 Zoeth, 184, 1619
Hoyle ancestry, 2059
 James, 2060
 John, 2059
 Joseph, 2060
Hoyt ancestry, 53, 60
 Benjamin, 61
 Daniel, 54
 Ephraim, 61
 Ezekiel, 54
 Frederick A., 55
 John, 53, 54
 Joseph, 54
 Thomas, 60
 William, 61
 William H., 55
Hubbard ancestry, 107, 1083
 Abner, 1084
 Amasa, 108
 Daniel, 108
 George, 108, 1083
 Joseph, 1083, 1084
 Samuel T., Dr., 109
 Samuel T., Jr., 109
 Thomas, 108
 Walter Co., 109
Hudson ancestry, 1665
 Albert A., 1667
 Arthur J. B., 1668
 Daniel, 1665
 Marinus W., 1666, 1667
 Samuel, 1666
 Samuel E., 1667
 Thomas, 1666
Huling ancestry, 693, 2122
 Alexander, 693
 Daniel, 693, 2122
 Edward B., 2123
 Edward C., 2123
 James, 2122
 Milo C., 693
 Sara J., 2123
Hull ancestry, 356
 Aurelius B., 357, 358
 Amzi, 357
 Charles A., 358
 John, 357
 Joseph D., 357
 Miles, 357
Humphrey ancestry, 614, 1110, 2227
 Charles B., 1111
 Edw., 1111
 Eva D., 1112
 George, 615
 George W., 615
 James, 1110
 James L., 1112
 John, 615
 Jonas, 614, 2227
 Samuel, 615
 William, 615
Hunt ancestry, 810, 827, 1228, 1918
 Archibald J., 813
 Bartholomew, 1228
 Claramon, 1919
 Daniel A., 811
 Daniel L., 811
 Enoch, 810, 827
 Ephraim, 810, 827
 George W., 1918
 Harry D., 1919
 Irving O., 811
 John, 810, 812, 1918
 Joseph, 1228
 Joshua, 1228
 Josiah A., 1228
 Josiah D., 1229
 Peter, 810, 811
 Reuben, 828
 Simeon, 812
 Stephen F., 812
 Thomas, 827
 Washington, 1918
 William D., 812
 William W., 813
Huntington ancestry, 255, 1336
 Benjamin, 255
 Daniel, 255
 Gurden, 255
 James, 1336
 John A., 1336
 Simon, 255, 1336
Hurlburt ancestry, 1381
 Asher, 1381
 Charles O., 1382
 Gideon, 1381
 Nathan, 1381
 Nathaniel, 1381
 Otis C., 1382
 Thomas, 1381
Hutchins ancestry, 1085
 George F., 1085
 Harry W., 1086
 Hezekiah, 1085
Hyde ancestry, 1996, 1997
 Asaph H., 1997
 Edward D., 1997
 Elihu, 1997
 John, 1996
 Richard, 1996
 Richard W., 1997
 Samuel, 1996
 William, 1996
Ilsley ancestry, 2223
 Benjamin, 2223
 Silas, 2223
 Silas A., 2224
Ingalls ancestry, 938
 Ebenezer, 938
 Edmund, 938
 John, 938
Ingraham ancestry, 139
 Arthur, 140, 141
 Benjamin, 140
 Daniel P., 141
 George L., 141
 Jarrett, 140
 John, 140
 Nathaniel G., 141
 Richard, 140
Ingram ancestry, 1285
 Ira, 1286
 John, 1285
 Jonathan, 1286
 Nathaniel, 1286
 Richard, 1285
Inman ancestry, 625
 Albert H., 626
 Francis H., 625
 William H., 626
Irish ancestry, 1278
 Alonzo, 1278
 Calvin A., 1279
 Jesse, 1278
 John, 1278
 Jonathan, 1278
 Peter, 1278
 Wesley M., 1279
Ives ancestry, 1837
 Benjamin, 1837, 1838
 Robert H., 1835
 Thomas, 1837
 Thomas P., 1838
Jackson ancestry, 499, 787, 1129
 Edward, 1129
 Edward B., 499
 Fred K., 788
 Fritz W., 500
 Godfrey, 499
 Horatio N., 788

- James, 787
John, 499, 787
John H., 788
Samuel, 1130
Sebas, 1129, 1130
Jaquith ancestry, 1613
Abraham, 1613
Ebenezer, 1613
Enoch, 1614
Henry A., 1614
Ralph, 1614
Thomas, 1614
Jenks, Boomer, 717
Lyman, 717
Jennison ancestry, 884
Israel, 885
Joseph S., 885
Peter, 885
Robert, 885
Samuel, 885
Samuel W., 886
Theodore C., 886
William, 885
Jernegan ancestry, 59
Edward, 60
George J., 60
John J., 60
Thomas, 60
Jessup, William, 87
Jewett ancestry, 1719
Ebenezer, 1721
Edward, 1719
Eliphalet, 1720
Ezekiel, 1720
Farnum, 1721
Maximilian, 1719
Stephen, 1720
Jillson ancestry, 1091
Allen B., 1092
Francello G., 1092
James, 1091
Nathaniel, 1091
Olys A., 1093
Uriah, 1091
Johnson ancestry, 55, 98, 539, 552,
704, 915, 1316, 1661, 1984,
2045
Alfred S., 917
Andreas, 2045
Arthur P., 917
Asa, 705
Benjamin, 705
Calvin, 552
Charles, 56
Charles W., 1317
Chauncey N., 1663
Cyrus U., 1661
David, 56
David W., 1663
Edgar M., 918
Edward H., 57
Elisha, 1316, 1661
Enoch, 540
Frank V., 100
George N., 1936
Haynes, 99
Henry T., 1985
Hezekiah, 552
Howard H., 1663
Humphrey, 915
Irving A., 553
Isaac, 1985
Jacob, 56
James, 916
Job, 916
John, 98, 704, 705, 915, 916
John G., 2045
Jonathan, 539
Joseph, 98, 1661, 1985
Josiah, 1663
Moses, 540
Nathaniel, 915
Obed, 540
Perrin, 1661
Peter O., 2045
Pliny, 916
Pliny F., 916
Ransel, 540
Rawson T., 1316
Robert, 1984
Russell T., 540
Samuel, 552, 1984, 1985
Solomon, 56, 59
Solomon R., 57
Solomon W., 57
Thomas, 55, 98, 100
Timothy, 704
William, 56, 98, 540, 1984
William F., 552
William S., 1984
William S., Hon., 1985
Johnstone ancestry, 2021
Robert, 2021
Robert F., 2021
William, 2021
William M., 2021
Jones ancestry, 134, 517, 589, 721,
1532
Abraham, 1532
Barnett W., 721
Edward, 721
Eli, 135
Frank M., 517
George, 721
George C., 721
Homer M., 599
Jesse, 517
John, 1532
Lafavor B., 517
Samuel, 598
Solomon, 1533
Thomas, 134, 135, 1532
William, 134, 598
Jose ancestry, 2028
Benjamin B., 2028
Christopher, 2028
Edwin H., 2028
Ernest P., 2029
James, 2028
Nathaniel, 2028
Richard, 2028
William, 2028
Judson ancestry, 1069
Frederick J., 1070
Frederick N., 1070
Jeremiah, 1069
Joshua, 1069
Pixlee, 1070
Samuel, 1069
William, 1069
Keith ancestry, 2213
Abijah, 2213
Comfort, 2213
Francis, 2213
Lewis, 2213
Kellogg ancestry, 1492
Benjamin, 1494
Benjamin P., 1494
Ezekiel, 1493, 1494
Joseph, 1492
Martin, 1492
Nathaniel, 1493
Phillippe, 1492
Walter E., 1494
Kelton ancestry, 1042
George, 1043
John, 1042, 1043
Nathaniel, 1042
Thomas, 1042
Kendall ancestry, 1231
Benjamin F., 1231
Hiram, 1231
Lydia K., 1232
Paul, 1231
Kent ancestry, 635, 1754, 1947
Abdiel, 1949
Dorman B. E., 1950
Elijah, 1755
Ezekiel, 1948
John, 1755, 1947, 1948
Joseph, 635, 1754, 1755, 1947,
1948
Josiah, 635
Murray A., 1949
Remember, 1755, 1948
Samuel, 635
Wilmington, 1755
Keyes ancestry, 193
David, 193
David H., 194
Elias, 193
James, 193
Robert, 193
Stephen, 194
Kidder ancestry, 592, 960
Aaron, 592
Abiah, 595
Benjamin, 961
Charles H., 593
Enoch, 961
Ephraim, 594
Fred T., 595
James, 592, 960
John, 592, 961
John F., 962
Joseph, 595
Moses, 593
Nehemiah, 595
Reuben, 593
Thomas, 592, 593
William, 961
William D., 961
Kilburn ancestry, 1232
Elijah, 1234
George, 1234
John, 1232, 1233
Thomas, 1232
Kilton ancestry, 1189, 1575
George B., 1575
John J., 1190, 1191
Robert, 1189
Thomas, 1575, 1189, 1190
Walter A., 1191
Winfield S., 1576
Kimball ancestry, 864, 959, 1114,
1648, 1909
Amherst, 1910
Asa, 1910
Benjamin, 959
Charles D., 1116
David, 1167
Dean, 1115
Edith P., 1911
Elbert E., 866
Emery S., 1115
Frank H., 960
Fred E., 866
George H., 865
Horace, 1910
Horace A., 1910
Horace E., 1911
Jacob, 960
Jarvis, 1115
John, 865, 1114, 1909
John H., 865
Joseph, 1115, 1909
Moses, 960
Philemon, 1909
Richard, 864, 959, 1114, 1648,
1909
Stephen, 960
William N., 960
King ancestry, 1104
Frederick, 1104
George W., 1104
Richard, 1104
Kingman ancestry, 760
Eliphalet, 760
Henry, 760
John, 760
Matthew, 760
Kingsbury ancestry, 1819
Annette R., 1821
Benjamin, 1820
Joseph, 1819
Lyman E., 1821
Nathaniel, 1820
Kingsley ancestry, 79
Daniel, 80
Darwin P., 81
Hiram P., 81
Nathan, 80
Samuel, 80
Stephen, 79
Kinlock ancestry, 1828
Alexander, 1828, 1829
Alexander G., 1829
Everett S., 1829
Francis, 1828
Kinney ancestry, 40, 1131
Bradford, 41
David, 41
Harry W., 1133
Henry, 40, 1131
Jonathan, 41, 1132
Joseph, 41, 1131, 1132
Joseph N., 1132
Thomas, 40, 1131
William C., 41
William H., 41
Kinnicutt ancestry, 635
Daniel, 635
John, 635
George R., 635
Roger, 635
Kinson ancestry, 1338
Amos, 1339
William, 1338
William R., 1339
Kirkland ancestry, 1339
Daniel, 1340
Edward, 1340
Edward, Dr., 1341
Nathaniel, 1339
Philip, 1339
Samuel, 1340

- Knapp ancestry, 2157**
 Aaron, 2157
 Guy S., 2158
 Joseph H., 2158
 Paul, 2157
 Samuel E., 2157
 William, 2157
- Knight ancestry, 1528, 1595**
 Alfred, 1529
 Benjamin, 1528, 1595
 David, 1528
 Ebenezer, 1596
 Enos, 1595
 Eugene W., 1596
 Ira, 1595
 Joseph, 1528
 Philip, 1595
 Richard, 1528
 Thomas, 1529
 William, 1529
 William H., 1529
- Knowles ancestry, 641, 1938**
 Daniel, 1938
 Edward, 1938
 Henry, 1938
 John P., 1938, 1939
 Jonathan, 1938
 Mary E., 1939
 Nathaniel, 641
 William, 1938
- Lance ancestry, 1649a**
 Joseph, 1649a
 *Joseph T., 1649
 Robert, 1649a
 Theron H., 1649a
- Landon ancestry, 401**
 Charles H., 403
 Elisha, 402
 Ezekiel, 402
 James, 401, 402
 Nathan, 401
 Noah, 402
 Walter C., 402
- Lane ancestry, 186, 292**
 Arthur E., 294
 Charles, 188
 Daniel, 293, 294
 Ephraim, 293
 George, 292
 Jabez, 187
 John W., 188
 Joshua, 186
 Samuel, 187
 Wallace R., 188
 Wilfred C., 189
 William, 186, 292
- Languon ancestry, 1130**
 John, 1131
 Oliver, 1131
 Paul, 1130
 Philip, 1130
- Lanman ancestry, 147**
 Peter, 147
- Lanphear ancestry, 663**
 Edwin T., 664
 Elisha, 664
 George, 663
 John, 664
 Louisa C., 665
 Nathan, 664
 Robert, 665
 Thomas P., 664
- Larrabee ancestry, 1442, 1901**
 Elmer E., 1902
 Harold D., 1902
 James R., 1902
 John, 1902
 Robert, 1902
 Samuel, 1442, 1902
 Stephen, 1442, 1901
 William, 1442
- Lawless ancestry, 665**
 James, 665
 John, 665
 William, 665
- Lawrence ancestry, 1344, 1630, 1998**
 Archibald I., 1631
 Artemas, 1348
 Benjamin, 1346
 Charles C., 1999
 Ebenezer, 1998
 Enoch, 1345
 Ephraim, 1346
 Henry, 1345
 Isaac, 1999
 James E., 1630
 Jay H., 1347
 John, 1345, 1630
- John P., 1347
 Jonathan, 1998
 Leonard P., 1999
 Marshall W., 1348
 Martin R., 1347
 Merrill L., 1348
 Nathaniel, 1345, 1630
 Pele, 1998
 Peter, 1999
 Rufus, 1346
 William, 1630
- Leach ancestry, 2064**
 Amos, 2064
 Chester K., 2064
 John, 2064
 Joseph, 2064
 Justin S., 2065
 Thomas, 2064
- Lear ancestry, 2167**
 John, 2167, 2168
 John E., 2168
 Joseph, 2168
 Thomas, 2167
 William W., 2168
- Learnard ancestry, 764**
 Benjamin, 765
 Heman, 764
- Lee ancestry, 237, 1251**
 Christopher M., 1251
 John, 237
 Mary, 238
 Samuel, 1250
 Thomas J., 1251
- Leete, Mary, 176**
 William, 176
- LeFevre ancestry, 115**
 Alice, 115
 John J., 115
 John W., 115
 Peter, 115
 Peter E., 115
- Leland ancestry, 332, 1319**
 Caleb, 1320
 Ebenezer, 332, 1320
 Fred A., 1321
 Henry, 332, 1319
 Hopestill, 1319
 James, 332, 1320
 Joseph W., 1321
 Otis, 1320
 Phineas, 332, 1320
 Thomas, 332
- Lemmon, John G., 1775**
 Sarah A., 1775
- Leonard ancestry, 1341**
 Claude G., 1343
 Daniel, 1343
 Daniel G., 1343
 David, 1343
 Eugene S., 1342
 Jacob, 1341
 James, 1341, 1342
 John, 1341, 1342
 Nathaniel, 1341
 Philip, 1343
 Shepard, 1342
 Spencer H., 1342
 Thomas, 1342
 Uriah, 1341
- Leslie ancestry, 1649**
 George, 1649
 James, 1649
 John P., 1650
 Samuel C., 1650
 William, 1649
- Leviston, Daniel, 969**
 John, 968
- Lewis ancestry, 22, 1045**
 Amos, 1045
 Augustus J., 1045
 David, 23
 John, 23
 Joseph, 23
 Rosetta, 23
- Lillie ancestry, 1955**
 Dean K., 1956
 George, 1955
 Joseph, 1956
 Obadiah, 1956
 Robert E., 1956
 Samuel, 1955
- Lispnard ancestry, 15**
 Anthony, 15, 16
 Antoine, 15
 Leonard, 15
- Littlefield ancestry, 1238**
 Daniel, 1240
 Edmund, 1238, 1239
 Francis, 1239
 Nathan W., 1242
- Rufus A., 1241
 Seth, 1240
- Livermore ancestry, 1138, 1803**
 Abijah, 1138
 Elisha, 1138
 John, 1138, 1803
 Jonathan, 1803, 1804
 Samuel, 1138, 1803
 Solomon K., 1804
 Thomas, 1138
 Thomas A., 1804
- Locke ancestry, 1349**
 Ebenezer, 1350
 Joshua, 1350
 Oren, 1350
 William, 1349
- Lockwood ancestry, 35**
 Eliphalet, 35
 Ephraim, 35
 George R., 36
 Lambert, 36
 Peter, 35
 Robert, 35
 Roe, 36
- Loftis ancestry, 2126**
 Anthony, 2126
 Claude A., 2126
 Patrick F., 2126
- Loomis ancestry, 984**
 Anita Y., 986
 Edward A., 986
 John, 985
 Joseph, 985
 Joshua, 985
 Joshua A., 986
 Samuel, 985
 Thomas, 985
 William, 985
- Lord ancestry, 1886**
 John, 1887
 Nathan, 1886, 1887
 Nathan, Rev., 1887
 Samuel, 1887
 William A., 1888
 William H., 1888
- Lovell ancestry, 580**
 Alexander, 580
 Christopher, 581
 Leverett T., 582
 Lewis C., 581, 582
 Michael, 581
 Nathaniel, 581
 Wilson S., 582
- Lowe ancestry, 1952**
 David, 1952, 1953
 Frank E., 1953
 John, 1953
 Joseph, 1953
 Thomas, 1952
- Ludington ancestry, 1005, 1102**
 Corbet L., 1103
 Elliot K., 1103
 Francis H., 1103
 Isaac, 1006
 John, 1005, 1006, 1103
 Jude, 1006, 1103
 William, 1005, 1102, 1103
- Luther ancestry, 629**
 Ebenezer, 630
 John, 629
 Samuel, 629
- Lyman ancestry, 238, 351, 1830**
 Cornelia M., 238
 Cyrenius, 1831, 1832
 David, 238
 Elias, 1831, 1832
 John, 1831
 Luther F., 238
 Richard, 351, 352, 1830
 Richard L., 238
 Walter H., 352
- Lynch, Edward R., 1280**
 John, 1279
- McCarthy, Charles T., 2208**
 Florence, 2208
 Frank L., 2208
- McCullough, Alexander, 1226**
 John G., 1226
- McCune, Charles H., 1984**
 William, 1983, 1984
- McElroy, William B., 996**
 Mary A., 996
- McElwain ancestry, 922**
 *Henry E., 923
 James, 922
 Jonathan, 923
 Timothy, 922
- McGarry ancestry, 253**
 Bernard, 2154

- John B., Rev., 2154
 Patrick, 2153
McGregor, Cassius, 725
 William, 725
McGuinness, Bernard, 1210
 Edwin D., 1210
 Ellen T., 1212
 Felix, 1210
McKewen, Frederick, 587
 Samuel H., 587
McLeod, Angus H., 580
 Charles F. M., 580
Mack ancestry, 1907
 Edward R., 1909
 Elisha, 1908
 Henry R., 1908
 John, 1907, 1908
 Nehemiah, 1908
 Resolved, 1908
 Warren W., 1909
Mackenzie ancestry, 586
 Frank S., 587
 John, 586
 Joseph, 586
 Justin F., 586
Macomber ancestry, 1602
 David, 1603
 Jacob, 1603
 James H., 1604
 John, 1603
 William, 1602, 1603
Mann ancestry, 1501
 Arnold, 1502
 Charles A., 1502
 John, 1501
 Thomas, 1501, 1502
 Thomas, Judge, 1502
Manwaring ancestry, 246
 Christopher, 246
 Oliver, 246
 Robert, 246
 Simon W., 247
Mapes ancestry, 405
 Christopher, 405
 Francis, 406
 Jabez, 406
 James, 406
 James J., 406
 John, 405
 Jonas M., 406
 Joseph, 406
 Leonard, 405
 Mary E., 407
 Robert, 405
 Thomas, 406
Marsh ancestry, 558
 John, 558
 Joseph, 558
 Moses, 558
 Samuel, 558
 Thomas, 558
Marshall ancestry, 486, 1057, 2206
 Charles E., 1058
 Frank J., 2206
 George M., 487
 James C., 1058
 John, 2206
 Joseph H., 1057
 Leslie K., 1058
 Reuben, 2206
 Samuel, 486
 Seth, 487
 Thomas, 486, 487
 William, 1057
 William A., 1058
 William S., 1057
Marston ancestry, 860
 Elijah, 861
 Isaac, 860
 Nathaniel, 861
 Thomas, 860, 861
 William, 860
Martin ancestry, 518, 633, 1851,
 2078, 2113
 Aaron, 1852
 Anderson, 634
 Blanche W., 1439
 Caleb, 518
 Daniel D., 2078
 Ebenezer, 634
 Frank J., 1853
 George, 1851, 1852
 Gurdon M., 1852
 Henry N., 519
 Herbert F., 2078
 Horace A., 634
 Jedediah, 2114
 John, 518, 634, 2114
 John M., 518
 Kimball P., 1852
 Lewis D., 2078
 Nathaniel, 634
 Nathan K., 2114
 Noah, 518
 Nora F., 634
 Richard, 634
 Robert, 633
 Samuel, 518
 Seth H., 2114
 Stoddard S., 520
 Walter L., 1439
 William, 518
Mason ancestry, 873, 984, 2095
 Dwight E., 2096
 Ebenezer, 2095
 Edward L., 874
 Isaac, 873, 984
 Isaiah, 874
 Johnson, 2096
 Leonard, 874
 Marshall, 874
 Nathan, 984
 Nathaniel, 874
 Orville D., 2096
 Robert, 2095
 Sampson, 873, 984
 Silas, 2096
 Thaddeus, 2096
 Thomas, 2095, 2096
Mather ancestry, 1
Matson ancestry, 1499
 Alexander H., 1500
 David, 1501
 Francis, 1500
 Samuel, 1500
 William, 1499, 1500
 William W., 1500
Matteson ancestry, 920, 1751
 Andrew R., 1753
 Archibald C., 922
 Asahel, 921
 Charles, 921
 Corey, 1751
 David, 1751
 Frank W., 1752
 George, 921
 George A., 922
 George W., 1752
 Henry, 920
 Hezekiah, 921
 Joseph, 1751
 Josiah, 1751
 Paul, 922
 Reuben, 921
 Robert, 1751
Matthews ancestry, 2215
 Caleb B., 2215
 Daniel, 2215
 Oliver, 2215
 Thomas, 2215
 Thomas J., 2215
Matthewson ancestry, 73, 2061
 Azro B., 74
 Bradford N., 2061
 Charles, 74
 Charles F., 75
 David A., 2061
 James, 73
 Jeanie C., 75
 Josiah, 2061
 Russell, 2061
 Thomas, 74
Maurice ancestry, 2106
 Daniel, 2107
 John, 2107
 Mary L., 2107
 Melville P., 2107
Mayo ancestry, 1625
 Ebenezer, 1625
 Gideon, 1625
 John, 1625
 Jonathan, 1625
 Nathaniel, 1625
 Samuel, 1625
Mead ancestry, 32, 1954
 Benjamin, 33
 Deliverance, 33
 Ebenezer, 32
 Ephraim, 33
 Gabriel, 1954
 Isaac, 33
 Israel, 1954
 John, 32
 Nathaniel, 1955
 Oliver, 1954
 Samuel, 1954
 Spencer, 33
 Sylvanus, 33
 Thomas, 1954
 Whitman, 33
 William, 32
 Zophar, 33
Merrick ancestry, 261
 George C., 263
 George P., 263
 James, 262
 Joseph, 263
 Perez, 262
 Sylvester W., 262
Merrill ancestry, 933, 2163
 Arthur R., 934
 Calvin, 2163
 Daniel, 934
 David L., 934
 Enoch, 934
 Hallowell, 2163
 John, 934
 Nathaniel, 933
Merriman ancestry, 1745
 Amasa, 1746
 Caleb, 1745
 Charles, 1746
 Charles H., 1746, 1748
 Edward B., 1749
 Elisaph, 1746
 Harold T., 1748
 Isaac B., 1749
 Nathaniel, 1745
 Theophilus, 1745
 William P., 1746
Merritt ancestry, 501
 Amos, 501
 Charles C., 502
 Eldora J., 502
 Henry, 501
 Ira, 501
 James, 501
 James L., 501
 John, 501
Metcalf ancestry, 1031
 Ebenezer, 1032
 Jonathan, 1031
 Joseph, 1032
 Michael, 1031
 Nathaniel, 1031, 1032
Millar ancestry, 2045
 Clinton F., 2046
 Collinwood C., 2045
 John J., 2045
Miller ancestry, 57, 422, 2020, 2056
 Benjamin, 58, 59
 Charles R., 59
 Elijah, 59
 Elijah T., 59
 John, 57
 Lewis L., 2057
 Nathaniel, 2057, 2058
 Nathaniel, Dr., 2057
 Philip, 2057
 Robbins, 423
 Samuel R., 2020
 Thomas, 57, 58
 William, 422
Millard ancestry, 982
 John, 982
 Joseph, 982
 Nathaniel, 982
 Robert, 982
Mills ancestry, 1946
 Benjamin, 1946
 Jonas, 1946
 Joseph, 1946
 Moses, 1946
 Samuel, 1946
 Samuel C., 1947
 Samuel H., 1947
 Zachariah, 1946
Miner ancestry, 1611, 2091
 Albert L., 1613
 Bradley, 2093
 Charles, 1615
 Christopher, 1615
 Clement, 1611
 Clement S., 1612
 Cyrus, 1615
 Cyrus C., 1615
 Elizabeth R., 2094
 Ephraim, 1615, 2092
 Francis W., 2093, 2094
 George H., 1615
 Henry, 2092
 Hyman L., 1204
 James, 1615
 Ross H., 1616

- Saxton, 2092
 Susan F., 2094
 Susan S., 1204
 Stephen, 2092
 Thomas, 1614, 2092
 Moody ancestry, 1248, 1379, 1864, 2116
 Angie B., 1865
 Ebenezer, 2116
 Elmina A., 1864
 George, 1248, 2116
 Gideon W., 1379
 Gilman S., 1864
 Isaiah, 1248
 Isaiah M., 1248
 John, 1248, 2116
 Lewis C., 1864
 Samuel, 1248, 2116
 Seymour W., 1380
 Simeon, 1248
 William G., 1380
 William S., 1380
 Zimri, 2116
 Moore ancestry, 47, 726, 1376
 Alanson S., 727
 Alfred K., 728
 Andrew, 47
 Anna, 47
 Ephraim, 1377
 George M., 1378
 Henry M., 728
 James, 726
 John, 1376
 John A., 727
 Jonathan, 1376
 Joseph, 47, 1376, 1377
 Levi B., 1377
 Milton G., 1377
 Nathaniel, 727
 Robert, 727
 Samuel A., 727
 Tilly, 1377
 Morrill ancestry, 1036
 Abraham, 1036
 Albert H., 1038
 Henry A., 1037
 Isaac, 1037
 Jacob, 1037
 Paul, 1037
 Samuel, 1037
 Morse ancestry, 31, 1079, 2180
 Benjamin, 32, 2181
 Eliakim, 32
 Frederick W., 2182
 James, 1080
 Jeremiah, 31
 John, 2180, 2181
 Joseph, 31, 1079, 2180, 2182
 Joseph E., 2181
 Joseph, Capt., 1080
 Levi, 2181
 Moses, 32
 Samuel, 31, 1079
 Samuel G., 2182
 Thomas, 1080
 Zachariah, 2181
 Morton ancestry, 1586
 Arthur O., 1588
 Eleazer, 1587
 Ephraim, 1587
 George, 1586
 Henry G., 1588
 Ichabod, 1587
 James L., 1587
 Nathaniel, 1587
 Mosher, Albert B., 1665
 William A., 1665
 Moulton ancestry, 918
 Chase, 919
 Edward S., 920
 James B., 920
 Stephen, 919
 Stephen C., 920
 William, 918, 919
 Mower ancestry, 1604
 Curtis, 1604
 Emory C., 1604
 Jonathan, 1604
 Marshall, 1604
 Samuel, 1604
 Mowry ancestry, 530
 Daniel, 530
 Daniel, Judge, 531
 Joseph, 530
 Nathaniel, 530
 Munn ancestry, 2163
 Aaron, 2164
 Benjamin, 2163
 John, 2163
 Josephus, 2164
 Noah, 2164
 Munroe ancestry, 918, 1545
 Addison P., 1546
 Burden, 918, 1546
 John, 1546
 Philip A., 1546
 Stephen, 1546
 Thomas, 1546
 William, 1545
 Murdock ancestry, 1323
 Benjamin, 1324
 Edgar W., 1325
 Elisha, 1324
 Fuller, 1324
 Herbert T., 1324
 John, 1324
 Lewis H., 1324
 Moses T., 1324
 Robert, 1323
 Murray ancestry, 1331
 George G., 1331
 James, 1331
 James M., 1331
 Needham ancestry, 10
 Anthony, 10
 Henry M., 11
 Jonathan, 11
 Nehemiah, 11
 Newcomb ancestry, 111, 1133, 2013
 Andrew, 111, 112
 Benjamin, 2012
 Ebenezer, 2012
 Eliakim A., 2013
 Elymas S., 2013
 Francis, 2012
 Hezekiah, 1133
 Jonathan, 2012
 Leo A., 2013
 Peter, 2012
 Simon, 112
 Solomon, 2012
 Thomas, 112, 113
 Newell ancestry, 1754
 Charles H., 1754
 George W., 1754
 George W. E., 1754
 Newton ancestry, 1729, 2143
 Daniel E., 2144
 David, 1730
 George H., 2144
 Gideon, 2144
 Henry H., 2144
 John, 1730
 Jonathan, 2143
 Louis S., 1731
 Moses, 2143
 Richard, 2143
 Roger, 1730
 Samuel, 1729, 1730
 Sheldon, 1730
 Tyrus, 2144
 Nichols ancestry, 981
 Israel, 982
 Richard, 981, 982
 Samuel, 982
 Nickerson ancestry, 1122
 Edward I., 1123
 Israel, 1123
 John, 1123
 Lyra B., 1124
 Mulford, 1123
 Nicholas, 1123
 Sparrow H., 1123
 William, 1122
 Nightingale ancestry, 928
 George C., 929
 Joseph, 928, 929
 Samuel, 928
 William, 928
 Niles ancestry, 777, 2009
 Albert A., 2010
 Barnabas, 2010
 Charles A., 779
 Charles C., 779
 Chester S., 778
 George H., 778
 Increase, 778
 John, 777, 778, 2009
 Nathan, 778
 Peter, 778
 Salmon, 2010
 Samuel, 2009
 Thomas, 2009
 Noble ancestry, 428, 686
 Absalom, 429
 Asahel, 687
 David, 687
 Eli, 690
 Elisha, 688
 Guy C., 691
 Harmon, 689
 Henry H., 699
 John, 687, 690
 Learned R., 429
 Mark, 690
 Matthew, 428
 Obadiah, 428
 Ransom, 628
 Robert, 690, 691
 Samuel, 429
 Sylvester C., 691
 Theophilus C., 429
 Thomas, 428, 686
 Norris ancestry, 1032
 Ezra, 1034
 Henry M., 1036
 John H., 1035
 Jonathan, 1033
 Moses, 1033
 Nicholas, 1032
 Norton ancestry, 37, 789
 Benjamin, 38
 Daniel, 39
 Elijah A., 790
 Elisha, 789
 Joseph, 38, 789
 Nathan, 789
 Nathan A., 790
 Nathan J., 789
 Nicholas, 38
 Solomon, 38
 Thomas, 789
 William E., 40
 Noyes ancestry, 2015
 Breed, 2016
 Edward L., 2016
 James, 2015, 2016
 John, 2016
 Lucius H., 2016
 Oliver, 2016
 William, 2015
 O'Brien, Thomas, 1330
 Thomas E., 1331
 O'Dell, Hiram, 1969
 Hiram W., 1969
 Hiram M., 1970
 Olney ancestry, 924, 1134
 Cyrus, 925
 Elam, 1134
 Ezra, 925
 Frank F., 1134
 Ira, 925
 Stephen, 1134
 Thomas, 924, 925, 1133, 1134
 Ordway ancestry, 1660
 Charles D., 1660
 George W., 1660
 James, 1660
 John, 1660
 Orser ancestry, 2199
 Henry W., 2200
 Samuel, 2200
 Thomas R., 2200
 Orvis ancestry, 1509, 1511
 Edward C., 1511
 Franklin H., 1510
 George, 1509
 George A., 1511
 Levi C., 1510
 Paul W., 1511
 Samuel, 1509
 Waitstill, 1509
 William, 1509
 William F., 1511
 O'Sullivan ancestry, 1869
 Daniel, 1870
 John, 1870
 Rev. William J., 1871
 Otis ancestry, 2087
 David, 2088
 Emily F., 2089
 John, 2087, 2088
 Joseph, 2087
 Nathaniel, 2088
 Orin F., 2088
 Samuel A., 2088
 Overfield ancestry, 69
 Benjamin, 69
 Paul, 69
 William, 69
 Packard ancestry, 122, 764
 Asa, 122
 Charles S. W., 123
 Francis R., 124

- Frederick A., 123, 124
 George R., 124
 Jacob, 122
 John H., 123
 Sheppard, 764
 Solomon, 122
 Washington, 764
 Zaccheus, 122
Page ancestry, 2108, 2188
 Abraham, 2188
 Amos, 2108
 Benjamin, 2186
 Carroll S., 2137
 Cornelius, 2108
 Daniel, 2188
 Fred L., 2189
 James, 2187
 John, 2108, 2186
 John H., 2108
 Lewis, 2186
 Nathaniel C., 2189
 Russell S., 2187
 Samuel, 2188
 Seth F., 2188
 Thomas, 2108
 William, 2186
 William S., 2189
Paige ancestry, 454, 2066
 Asa, 456
 Charles C., 2068
 Charles E., 456
 Christopher, 456, 2067
 Eliakim F., 456
 George, 456, 2067
 George H., 2068
 Nathaniel, 455, 2067
 Paul, 2068
 Wendell A. H., 456
Paine ancestry, 612
 Nathaniel, 612
 Stephen, 612
Palmer ancestry, 446
 Benjamin, 447
 Dudley R., 448
 Gershom, 448
 John, 448
 Joseph, 447
 Nehemiah, 447
 Oliver, 448
 Percival B., 448
 Walter, 446
Park ancestry, 1336
 Anna C., 1338
 Edward, 1336, 1337
 Luther, 1338
 Nathan, 1337
 Richard, 1337
 Thomas, 1337
 William, 1337
Parker ancestry, 621, 1543, 1616, 1927, 2016, 2068
 Aaron, 622
 Abel, 1544
 Arthur H., 624
 Benjamin, 2017
 Charles, 2017, 2019
 Earl E., 2070
 Edmund, 1617
 Edmund L., 1618
 Ernest L., 1618
 Gideon, 1544
 Harry H. E., 2018
 Henry, 622
 Henry B., 624
 James, 1544, 2069
 James F., 1545
 John, 1544, 1617, 2016, 2069
 John G., 1544
 John L., 1618
 Jonas, 1617
 Josiah, 1544
 Lemuel, 1927
 Levi, 1928, 2017
 Nathan, 2068
 Nathaniel, 621, 1617
 Phineas, 1617
 Reuben, 2017
 Richard F., 1928
 Robert, 2069
 Samuel, 1927
 Silas, 2017
 Solomon, 1927
 Thomas, 621, 1616, 2016
 Timothy, 621, 622
 Wallace G., 2069
 Willis M., 1928
Hurst ancestry, 549
 Isha, 550
 Isha E., 550
 George, 549, 550
 John, 550
Parkinson ancestry, 271
 Henry, 271
 Robert, 271
 Robert H., 272
 Royal, 272
 William, 271
Parsons ancestry, 128, 1467, 2171
 Amos, 2172
 Benjamin, 128, 2171
 Charles, 2172
 Clark H., 1467
 Ebenezer, 128, 2171
 Ephraim, 1467
 Frank T., 2173
 Jonathan, 128
 Lemuel, 2173
 Thomas, 128
 Trueman, 1467
Partridge ancestry, 1396
 Edward M., 1397
 Herbert E., 1397
 John, 1396
 Reuben, 1397
 Samuel, 1397
Patch ancestry, 714
 Edith M., 716
 James, 714
 John, 714
 Joseph, 715
 Nathan, 715
 Salome, 717
 William W., 715, 716
Pattee ancestry, 1592, 1935
 Asa C., 1935
 David R., 1935
 Frederick E., 1594
 Fred O., 1594
 George H., 1593
 James P., 1594
 Jed L., 1593
 Laban L., 1593
 Laommi, 1593
 Peter, 1592
 Richard, 1593
 Weston A., 1935
Patterson ancestry, 11, 1280
 Alexander, 12
 Ansel, 1280
 Charles E., 1281
 Charles H., 13
 James H., 1280
 John, 12
 Joseph, 12
 Mary R., 14
 Robert, 12
 William, 12
Paul ancestry, 1739
 Ebenezer, 1739
 Luther, 1739, 1740
 Luther G., 1740
 Richard, 1739
 Samuel, 1739
Payne ancestry, 632
 Aldrich, 633
 Benjamin, 632
 Gilbert H., 633
 Noah, 632
 Stephen, 632
Peaks ancestry, 2021
 Archibald G., 2022
 Israel, 2022
 Josiah F., 2022
 Justin H., 2022
 William, 2021, 2022
Pearce ancestry, 926, 997
 Benjamin, 997
 Benoni, 927
 Daniel, 927
 Earl D., 997
 Edward, 927
 Edward D., 997
 Henry, 927, 928
 John, 926
 Nathaniel, 927
Peck Ancestry, 1261, 1298, 1693, 1761
 Allen, 1261
 Allen O., 1262
 Benjamin, 1261
 Ebenezer, 1761
 Elizabeth A., 1263
 Ellen O., 1263
 Jathniel, 1761
 John, 1298
 John M., 1299
 Joseph, 1693, 1761
 Maria S., 1262
 Mary T., 1262
 Nicholas, 1693
 Robert, 1693
 Samuel, 1261
Peckham ancestry, 1856
 Daniel, 1856
 John, 1856
 Samuel, 1856
 Thomas, 1856
 Thomas C., 1857
Peirce ancestry, 972
 Charles M., 972
 Thomas J. H., 972
 William C., 972
Peirson ancestry, 297
 Abel L., 297, 298
 Samuel, 297
Pelton ancestry, 670
 Ephraim, 671
 Henry, 671
 John, 670
 Lyman E., 671
 Rollin M., 672
 Samuel, 670
Perkins ancestry, 256, 745, 824, 1304, 2205
 Abraham, 746, 824, 1304
 Andrew, 256
 Asa, 1305
 David, 1304
 Frederick T., 747
 George H., 747
 Jacob, 256, 745
 James, 825
 John, 256, 745, 1305
 John B., 746
 Jonathan, 746
 Joseph J., 256, 2205
 Luke, 824
 Matthew, 746
 Merritt G., 1305
 Orrin, 2205
Perrine, George H., 848
 Rosetta L., 848
Perry ancestry, 92, 410, 896, 1629, 1701, 2104, 2214
 Abner, 410, 411
 Arthur, 1699
 Arthur L., 1699
 Benjamin, 895
 Bennett, 2214
 Chancey S., 1701
 Charles, 1696, 1698
 Daniel A., 2105
 Edward, 1695
 Edward W., 2
 Elijah, 2105
 Ezra, 895, 2105
 Harvey C., 1699
 James, 410, 896, 2105
 James, Dr., 896
 John, 92, 1699, 1700
 Jonathan P., 896
 Joseph, 410, 1700
 Lewis F., 896
 Martin P., 411
 Nathaniel, 92, 895
 Phipps, 411
 Samuel, 1695, 1696
 Simeon, 1696
 Simeon F., 1698
 Thatcher, 1701
 Thomas, 1696, 1698, 1699
 William, 1700, 2214
 William A., 2105
 William H. B., 2214
 Wilton H., 411
Phelps ancestry, 419, 1378
 Edward, 1378
 Elnathan, 421
 Erastus, 421
 Erastus H., 421
 James, 419
 John, 1378
 Levi W., 1379
 Nathaniel, 420
 Peter, 1379
 Philip M. M., 422
 Nathaniel, 420
 William, 419, 420
Phillips ancestry, 982, 1466
 Charles, 1466
 Eugene F., 982
 Josephine J., 982
 Winfield S., 1466
Phoenix ancestry, 141
 Alexander, 141
 Daniel, 142
 Jacob, 141

- Pickard ancestry, 1446
 Amos, 1446
 Enoch E., 1446
 Jeremiah, 1446
 John, 1446
 Joseph, 1446
 Samuel, 1446
 Warren D., 1447
- Pickens ancestry, 88
 John, 88
 Thomas, 88
- Pierce ancestry, 1329, 1363, 1526,
 1548, 1809, 2089
 Abel, 1527
 Abel A., 1527
 Anthony, 1364
 Barnard, 1330
 Benjamin, 2089
 Charles W., 1811
 Daniel, 1364, 1527
 David, 2089
 Duane C., 1365
 Edwin, 1365
 EH, 1365
 Ephraim, 1330, 1364, 1549,
 1810
 Frank W., 1812
 Freeman A., 1527
 Galen, 1330
 Isaac, 1549, 1810
 James L., 2089
 Jeremiah, 1330
 John, 1363, 1527
 Joshua, 1330
 Josiah, 1527
 Levi, 1811
 Levi L., 1811
 Mial, 1330, 1549, 1810
 Michael, 1329, 1548, 1809
 Nathan, 1549, 1810, 2089
 Samuel, 2089
 Thomas, 1526
 Waterman, 1549
- Pierson ancestry, 1207
 Henry, 1207
 Job, 1207, 1208
 Lemuel, 1207
 Philip T. H., 1208
 Samuel, 1207
 Theodore, 1207
- Pike ancestry, 1919
 David, 1920
 James, 1919, 1920
 Jonas, 1920
 Onesiphorus, 1920
 William, 1920
 William C., 1920
- Plugree ancestry, 939
 Aaron, 940, 941
 Daniel, 940
 David A., 941
 Job, 940
 John, 940
 Lydia M., 943
 Moses, 939
 Parker P., 940
 Samuel E., 942
 Stephen, 941, 942
 William, 941
 William S., 944
- Plumley ancestry, 2200
 Alexander, 2201
 Charles A., 2203
 Daniel, 2201
 Frank, 2201
 Joseph, 2200
 Samuel, 2201
 William, 2201
- Plummer ancestry, 1772
 Daniel, 1772
 David, 1772
 Francis, 1772
 Joseph, 1772
 Micajah, 1773
 Moses, 1773
 Osgood, 1773
- Pollard ancestry, 1367
 Don C., 1369
 James A., 1369
 Joseph, 1368
 Moses, 1368
 Roland P., 1368
 Thomas, 1368
 William, 1367
 William S., 1370
- Pomeroy ancestry, 881
 Caleb, 881, 882
 Elijah, 882
 Eltweed, 881
- Enoch, 882
 Henry C., 882
 Jesse, 882
 Samuel, 881
- Pomroy ancestry, 883
 Charles C., 884
 Cyrus, 883
- Pond ancestry, 72
 Aaron, 72
 Alpheus, 73
 Alvin P., 73
 Charles H., 73
 Daniel, 72
 Elijah, 72
 Moses, 72
- Pool ancestry, 833, 1723
 Harrison, 833, 1723
 Horace M., 833, 1723
 John, 833, 1723
- Poole ancestry, 822, 1880
 Alva P., 823
 Benjamin F., 826
 Charles, 1881
 Edward, 822, 823
 Franklin, 826
 Harriet E., 827
 Horace A., 823
 John, 826, 1880, 1881
 Jonathan, 1881
 Joseph, 822, 825
 Micah, 826
 Nahum A., 823
 Samuel, 822, 823
 Samuel P., 823
 Thomas, 1881
 William E., 1881
- Poore ancestry, 366
 Charles T., 367
 David, 367
 Joshua, 366
- Pope ancestry, 94
 Ebenezer, 96
 John, 95
 Ralph W., 97
 Seth, 95, 96
 Thomas, 94
- Porter ancestry, 102, 286, 1335
 Daniel, 287
 David, 1335
 Epaphras, 1336
 Galen T., 103
 Hezekiah, 1335
 John, 102, 1335
 Joseph, 103, 287
 Joseph L., 287
 Richard, 102
 Samuel, 102, 103, 1335
 Sarah K., 326
 Timothy, 287
 William, 326
- Post ancestry, 84, 679
 Abraham, 679, 680
 Arthur, 84
 Curtis M., 680
 Goosen, 84
 Isaac, 85, 86
 Isaac L., 86
 John, 85
 Major, 680
 Nathan N., 681
 Panwell, 84
 Peter, 84
 Peter A., 84
 Richard, 85
 Stephen, 679
 William, 680
- Potter ancestry, 952, 1312, 1628,
 1904, 2063
 Abel, 1904
 Albert E., 1629
 Albert T., 1628
 Dexter B., 1314
 Earl H., 1904
 Edwin C., 953
 Ephraim, 952
 Fenner P., 2064
 George, 1904
 Ichabod, 2063
 James A., 1905
 Jeremiah, 1313, 1314
 John, 1313, 1904, 2063
 Nathaniel, 2063
 Nicholas, 952
 Robert, 952, 1313
 Samuel J., 2064
 Thaddeus, 952
 Theophilus, 952
 Thomas, 1904
 Zuriel, 1906
- Powel, Samuel, 1770
 Powers, 1538, 1591
 Daniel, 1591
 Dennis O., 1592
 Edgar J., 1592
 Ezekiel, 1538, 1539
 Joel, 1591
 Josiah, 1538
 Mark, 1539
 Morton H., 1592
 Norman C., 1539
 Peter, 1591
 Samson, 1591
 Smiley S., 1592
 Walter, 1538
- Pratt ancestry, 840, 2119
 Charles A., 841
 David, 840
 Ezekiel, 2119
 George G., 841
 John, 841, 2119
 Solomon, 840
 Stephen, 2119
 Thomas, 2119
- Prescott ancestry, 439, 2078
 Benjamin, 440
 Frederick W., 441
 James, 440, 2079
 John, 440, 2079
 Jonas, 440
 Josiah, 2080
 Oliver, 441
 Samuel J., 441
- Preston ancestry, 522
 Francis Z., 524
 Jacob, 523
 John, 523
 Roger, 522
 Samuel, 523
 Thomas, 523
 Tiras, 523
 Zebina, 523
- Prevost ancestry, 1818
 Charles A., 1819
 Francis, 1819
 Julius, 1819
 Melasipe, 1819
- Proctor ancestry, 466
 Fletcher D., 469
 Jabez, 468
 Mortimer R., 470
 Redfield, 468, 470
 Robert, 467
 Samuel, 467
 Thomas, 467
- Punshon, John W., 1130
 Thomas B., 1130
- Purinton ancestry, 219
 Chase, 219
 Edgar J., 220
 George, 219
 James, 219
 John, 219
 Jonathan, 219, 220
 Riley T., 220
 Thomas, 220
- Putnam ancestry, 24, 1075
 Benjamin, 26
 Benjamin W., 1078
 Caleb, 1078
 Caleb S., 1079
 Daniel, 26
 Ebenezer, 1077
 George H., 29
 George P., 27
 Henry, 27
 Herbert, 29
 Jacob, 1078
 John, 25, 1076
 Leander, 1078
 Nathaniel, 25
 Seth, 1077, 1078
 Sydney C., 1079
 Thomas, 1078, 1077
- Putney ancestry, 298, 1648
 Albert B., 299
 Albert H., 299
 David, 298, 299
 Henry, 298
 John, 1648
 Joseph, 298
 Samuel, 298
- Rabidou ancestry, 2207
 Andree, 2207
 Honore, 2207
 Joseph, 2207
 Joseph P., 2207

Rafford ancestry, 2150

Charles, 2150
John, 2150

Randall ancestry, 180, 2217

Daniel, 2217
George W., 2217
John, 180
Nathan, 180
Nicholas, 180
Nicholas P., 180
Oliver C., 2217
Richard, 2217
William, 2217

Ransom ancestry, 362, 2225

Ezekiel, 362
Joshua, 362
Robert, 362, 2225
Newton, 362

Rawson ancestry, 348, 1053

Abner, 1054
David, 348, 349
Edmund, 1054
Edward, 348
Grindal, 1053
Joseph L., 350
Josiah, 349
La Quinie, 349, 350
Lemuel, 349
William, 348

Ray ancestry, 1444

Abel, 1445
Amos, 1445
John C., 1445
Jonathan, 1445
Joshua, 1444
Myron H., 1445
Samuel, 1445

Razee ancestry, 1030

Alice A., 1031
Arlon M., 1031
Anthony, 1030
Benjamin, 1030
Joseph, 1030
Stafford W., 1030
Whipple, 1030

Read ancestry, 1588

Benjamin, 1588
Benjamin C., 1589
George, 1588
George E., 1589
Solomon, 1588

Reed ancestry, 932, 1565

Asa, 932
Ezekiel S., 1566
Francis, 1567
George, 1565
Levi, 932
Samuel, 1566
William, 1565, 1566
Woodbury A., 933

Remington ancestry, 380

Fred H., 381
Joshua, 381
Thomas, 380, 381
Ziba, 381

Reynolds ancestry, 46, 697, 1127,

1898, 2115
Abraham, 1898
Albert, 697
Charles W., 1129
Henry, 46
Isaac, 1898
Jacob, 46, 47
James, 697
John, 1898
Joseph, 1127
Luke, 1128
Luther C., 1128
Nathaniel, 1127, 2115
Orrin A., 1128
Orrin L., 1129
Robert, 2115
Thomas, 1127
Walter S., 697
William, 46

Rhinelander ancestry, 16

Philip J., 16
William, 16
William C., 17

Rhodes ancestry, 821, 1008

Charles, 1009
Edward S., 821
Elisha H., 1009
Elisha H. Gen., 1010
Nehemiah, 821
Peter, 1009
William, 821
William N., 821
Zachariah, 1008

Rice ancestry, 1571, 1729, 1738

Abel, 1571
Albert M., 1729
Alfred, 1729
Benedict, 1571
Bezaleel, 1739
David, 1739
Edmund, 1738
Elisha, 1739
Henry, 1738
John, 1739
Josiah, 1739
Marcus M., 1572
Micah, 1729
Robert, 1571
Ruez H., 1729
Samuel, 1571
Silas, 1572
Titus, 1572

Rich ancestry, 1328

Davis W., 1329
Richard, 1328
Stephen J., 1329
Stephen S., 1329
Thomas, 1329

Richards ancestry, 43, 896

Abiathar, 897
Edward, 896
Isaac, 43
Isaac S., 44
John, 896, 897
Joseph T., 44
Silvanus, 897
Thomas, 44

Richardson ancestry, 1299, 1392,

1978
Alton E., 1659
Amos, 1978, 1979
Frances S., 1659
Frederick A., 1301
Ira, 1979
Isaiah, 1300
John, 1299, 1300
Joseph, 1393
Lemuel, 1979
Lewis S., 1394
Nathan, 1300, 1393
Nathaniel, 1393
Orville H., 1979
Ralph, 1393
Samuel, 1300
Serrel A., 1393
Stephen, 1978
Thomas, 1392
William F., 1301

Richmond ancestry, 462, 1721,

1743, 1749, 1753, 2114
Alfred W., 834
Apollon, 1721
Charles F., 1722
Edward, 463, 903, 1743
George M., 1751
Henry, 833, 1721
Henry P., 1744, 1745
Horace, 1722
Howard, 1751
Job, 1721
John, 462, 463, 2115
John R., 1744
Joseph, 1753
Josiah, 463, 833, 1753
Lemuel, 463, 464
Lemuel C., 464
Lucian A., 834
Lucius, 1722
Peleg, 1744
Perez, 1744
Peter B., 1753
Philo W., 1721
Rollin L., 464
Russell W., 1745
Samuel N., 1750
Silvester, 1743
Sylvester, 1749, 1750
Walker, 833
William H., 1744

Ricker ancestry, 563

Joseph, 563
Joshua, 563
Maturin, 563
Nathan, 564
Orson, 563
William, 564
William A., 564
William G., 564

Riley ancestry, 157

Henry A., 158
Isaac, 157
John, 157

Lewis A., 158

Roger, 157

Ripley ancestry, 1018

Benjamin W., 1018
James M., 1019
William, 1018

Roberts ancestry, 1203

Christopher, 1204
John, 1203
John P., 1204
Peter, 1203
Susan S., 1204

Robertson ancestry, 1401

Charles E., 1402
George, 1401
John, 1402
Louis J., 1402
William, 1401

Robie ancestry, 803

George A., 804
Henry, 803, 804
Ichabod, 803, 804
Jeremiah S., 804
John, 803
Louis S., 804
Thomas, 803

Robinson ancestry, 156, 336, 459,

914, 1214, 1516, 2175
Amos, 914
Arthur, 340
Arthur W., 1517
Benjamin F., 459
David, 156
Edward H., 1215
Frank P., 460
Ira, 459
James, 337, 1215
James T., 339
Robert, 459
Rowland, 1214
Rufus G., 2175
Samuel, 156
Sanford, 340
Stephen, 914
Sylvester, 1215
Thomas, 336, 337, 339
Thomas T., 1516
Warren, 914
William, 156, 1215, 1516, 2175
William A., 1215

Rockwood ancestry, 1643

Edward O., 1645
Elisha, 1643, 1644
George I., 1645
Nathaniel, 1643
Nicholas, 1643
Richard, 1643
Otis, 1644
Richard, 1643

Rodman ancestry, 694

Albert, 696
Charles, 696
Clarke, 695
Franklin, 696
John, 694
Robert, 695
Robert F., 696
Samuel, 695
Thomas, 694
Walter, 696

Rogers ancestry, 75

Benjamin, 75
John, 76
Jonathan, 75
Robert, 75
Thomas, 75

Ropes ancestry, 2111

Arthur, 2112
Benjamin, 2111
George, 2111, 2112
Hardy, 2111
John, 2111
Sarah, 2111

Rose ancestry, 1499

Edward, 1499
Timothy, 1499

Ross ancestry, 474, 619, 774, 2226

Abram, 474
Carroll B., 475
George, 774, 2226
Henry H., 775
James, 619, 774, 2226
John, 2226
Jonathan, 620
Jonathan, Hon., 620
Lucretius D., 475
Paul, 475
Paul M., 475
Roger, 620

- Saul, 601
 Silas W., 602
 William J. B., 2006
Stanton ancestry, 162, 481, 1268
 Adam, 164
 Augustus, 482
 Daniel, 164
 George A., 483
 George F., 1268
 John, 164
 Joseph, 163, 482
 Margaret D., 1268
 Marlboro, 483
 Thomas, 163, 481
Stark ancestry, 1766
 Aaron, 1766
 Daniel, 1766
 James R., 1766
 Jonathan, 1766
Stearns ancestry, 386, 711, 948,
 1191, 1646
 Abner, 1192
 Charles, 1646
 Daniel, 712
 Edward, 1192
 Edwin R., 1194
 Ezra S., 713
 George A., 1647
 George S., 1193
 Henry A., 1193
 Isaac, 386, 711, 1191
 Isaiah, 712
 Jason C., 1647
 John, 948, 1192
 John B., 388
 John W., 387
 Jonas, 949
 Jonas B., 949
 Joseph T., 950
 Josiah, 948
 Lyman, 949
 Nathaniel, 712
 Peter, 386, 387
 Riley B., 949
 Samuel, 386, 711, 712, 948,
 1646
 Shubael, 1646
 Timothy, 1646, 1647
 Timothy L., 1647
Stebbins ancestry, 673, 1059, 1637
 Ebenezer, 673
 Edward, 1637
 Elisha, 673
 George E., 674
 John, 673, 1638
 Joseph, 1059, 1060
 Lemuel, 1638
 Ralph, 673
 Ralph S., 674
 Rowland, 1059
 Rowland, 1637
 Thomas, 1059, 1637
Stedman ancestry, 1334
 Charles J., 1335
 George T., 1334
 James, 1334
 Thomas, 1334
Steele ancestry, 944
 George, 944
 James, 944
 Sandford, 945
 Stephen, 944
 Zadoc, 945
Stephens, Alexander, 569
 George, 569
Stevens ancestry, 228, 531, 945,
 1779, 2015
 Amos, 2015
 Arthur L., 948
 Charles, 2015
 Charles H., 948
 Cynthia, 947
 Daniel B., 228
 Ezra, 2015
 Genery, 946
 George C., 532
 Jacob, 945
 James, 2015
 James R., 947
 John, 228, 531, 532, 1779
 John M., 2015
 Joseph, 947
 Joshua, 228
 Leverett, 532
 Leverett C., 532
 Moses, 228
 Oliver W., 947
 Paul, 532
 Rufus, 947
 Samuel, 947
 Samuel M., 946
 Simon, 947
 Thomas, 228, 532, 945
 Willard, 947
 William, 228, 532, 1779
Stewart ancestry, 14, 1401, 1657
 Alexander, 1401
 Alexander L., 15
 Charles, 14
 Daniel, 1401
 James, 1657
 Lisperard, 15
 Robert, 15, 1657
 William D., 1657
Stickney ancestry, 496
 Abial, 498
 Abraham, 498
 Henry C., 498
 Orlando G., 498
 Robert, 496
 Samuel, 497, 498
 William, 497
Stinson ancestry, 799
 Galen H., 800
 Henry A., 799
 Samuel, 799
Stoddard ancestry, 1428
 Increase B., 1429
 Ira L., 1429
 John, 1428
 Robert, 1428
Stone ancestry, 731, 761, 2084
 Abel, 762
 Albert M., 2085
 Alma H., 1079
 Benjamin, 2085
 Bingham H., 733
 Charles B., 763
 David, 731, 762
 David T., 733
 Enos, 763
 Gregory, 2082
 Henry R., 1079
 Hiram T., 733
 Isaac C., 733
 Jeduthan, 2084
 John, 732, 762
 Lucius C., 2085
 Mason S., 2084
 Micah, 732
 Micah H., 732
 Nathan, 2083
 Orson N., 2084
 Richard, 2084
 Robert G., 732
 Samuel, 2083
 Simon, 762
 Simon J., 2085
 Symond, 761
Stratton ancestry, 1857
 George O., 1859
 Nathaniel H., 1859
 Samuel, 1858, 1859
Strong ancestry, 6, 267, 978
 Daniel, 979
 David, 266, 979
 Ebenezer, 266, 979
 Edgar E., 267
 Eli, 267
 Ezra, 6, 7
 John, 7, 266, 978, 979
 Nathan M., 979
 Samuel, 6
 William C., 267
Stubbs ancestry, 46
 Daniel, 46
 Joseph, 46
 Thomas, 46
Studley ancestry, 636
 Benjamin, 636, 637
 Eliab, 637
 John, 636
 John E., 638
 John M., 637
 Zenas, 637
Sturdevant ancestry, 2222
 Church, 2222
 Josiah, 2222
 Samuel, 2222
Sturgis ancestry, 333
 Edward, 333
 Frank K., 334
 Philip, 333
 Richard, 333
 Roger, 333
 Thomas, 333, 334
 William, 334
Summer ancestry, 264, 886
 Franklin, 266
 George, 886
 Joseph, 886
 Roger, 264, 886
 Rufus P., 265
 Samuel, 886
 Seth, 264
 William, 264, 265, 886
Sutton, Arthur B., 1658
 Charles E., 1658
Sweet ancestry, 1713, 1902
 Abijah B., 1903
 Angell, 1903
 Augustus, 1903
 Benoni, 1714
 Byron W., 1903
 George C., 1715
 Harry C., 1715
 James, 1714
 Jeremiah, 1714
 John, 1713, 1902
 Jonathan, 1714
 Matthew, 1903
 Rufus, 1715
 William, 1715
Taft ancestry, 1049, 1993
 Aaron, 1050
 Alphonso, 1050
 Charles C., 1994
 Charles P., 1051
 Gideon, 1994
 John, 1993
 Joseph, 1050
 Peter, 1050
 Peter R., 1050
 Robert, 1049, 1993
 Willard S., 1994
Taylor ancestry, 987, 1539
 Cathleen, 988
 Elijah, 1540
 John, 1539
 Jude, 987
 Jude Jr., 988
 Moses, 1539
 Noah, 1540
 Reuben, 1540
Teel ancestry, 1788
 Benjamin G., 1788
 Caleb, 1788
 Mary A., 1789
 Nathan, 1788
 William, 1788
Templeton ancestry, 1882
 Adam, 1882
 Hiram E., 1883
 James, 1882
 James, Rev., 1883
 John, 1883
 Percy L., 1883
Tenney ancestry, 61, 675
 David, 62
 Ira, 675
 John, 62, 675, 676
 Joseph, 61, 675
 Reuben, 676
 Samuel, 676
 Thomas, 675
Terry ancestry, 433, 1634--
 Benjamin, 1634
 Burgess P., 1635
 Edmund, 436
 Edmund R., 437
 Eliphalet, 434
 Ephraim, 434
 Isaac, 1634
 Moses, 1635
 Roderick, 436
 Samuel, 434
 Seth, 435, 1634
 Seth H., 435
 Thomas, 1634
 Wallys, 437
Tewksbury ancestry, 1960
 Amos B., 1962
 Amos W., 1961
 David, 1960, 1961
 Edward W., 1962
 Henry, 1960, 1961
Thalheimer ancestry
 John, Rev., 1960
 William B., 1960
Thayer ancestry, 6
 Albert R., 6
 Bezer, 64
 Eliphalet, 64
 Frank J., 64
 Ferdinando, 132
 John, 64
 Jonathan, 132
 Richard, 62, 64
 Richard C., 64

- Seth, 132
 Thomas, 132
 Thibault ancestry, 2039
 John B., 2039
 Moses L., 2039
 Nelson, 2039
 Thomas ancestry, 1865
 Andrew, 1865
 David, 1865
 Fred B., 1866
 Gardner, 1865
 Henry A., 1865
 Israel, 1865
 Thompson ancestry, 596, 1350,
 1950, 1981
 Alexander, 1950, 1951
 Ambrose, 1981
 Charles, 1982
 Charles F., 1982
 Charles H., 1983
 Daniel, 1951
 George H., 1352
 Horace, 1352
 James, 1350, 1351
 John, 1981, 1982 -
 John E., 596
 John S., 596
 Joseph, 1982
 Samuel, 1352
 Simon, 1351
 William, 1351, 1982
 William F., 1352
 Thrall ancestry, 366, 470
 Chauncey, 366, 471
 George C., 366
 John, 470
 Jonathan C., 366
 Rollin C., 471
 Samuel, 470
 Timothy, 470
 Walter C., 472
 William A., 471
 Thurber ancestry, 242, 925
 Frank L., 242
 George W., 242
 James, 925
 John, 242, 925
 Samuel, 925
 Thurston ancestry, 2090
 Daniel, 2090
 Edward, 2091
 Moses, 2091
 Stephen, 2090
 William W., 2091
 Tilley ancestry, 899
 George, 899
 Hiram H., 900
 John, 899
 Russell, 899
 Silas H., 899
 Walter, 899
 William T., 900
 Tinch ancestry, 562
 Pardon, 562
 Philip, 562
 William, 562
 Tison ancestry, 1641
 Isaac, 1642
 John, 1641, 1642
 Lee S., 1642
 Stephen O., 1642
 William, 1641
 Tnothy, Daniel, 2157
 Elkanah, 2157
 Tnam ancestry, 734, 1025
 Amos, 734
 Charles C., 735
 John, 1025
 Iraim, 734
 Nest W., 1027
 Henry C., 735
 Herbert L., 735
 Hezekiah, 1025
 John, 734, 735
 John, 735
 John, 735
 1029
 1025
 734
 1025
 Tistry, 617
 618
 618
 619
 618, 619
 Tistry, 724
 724
 Ezekiel, 225
 John, 224
 Thomas, 224
 Tompkins ancestry, 1911
 Micah, 1911
 Nathaniel, 1911, 1912
 Samuel, 1911
 Tower ancestry, 326
 Isaac, 327
 John, 326
 Joseph, 326, 327
 Robert, 326
 Townsend ancestry, 390
 Christopher, 392
 Edward, 392
 Henry, 390
 James, 392
 Job, 391
 Oliver H. P., 392
 Richard, 390
 Solomon, 392
 Thomas, 392
 William, 392
 Tracy ancestry, 137, 485, 2126
 Benajah, 2128
 Cyrus, 486
 Daniel, 2128
 Ebenezer C., 138
 Eddy, 2129
 Evarts, 138
 Frank H., 2129
 Hezekiah, 486, 2127
 James, 2127
 Jeremiah, 138
 Joseph, 138, 486, 2127
 Nathaniel, 486, 2127
 Safford, 2129
 Thomas, 486, 2127
 William E., 2128
 William H., 2128
 Trainor, John R., 1586
 Patrick, 1586
 Treadwell ancestry, 1003
 Edward, 1003
 George B., 1004
 Hezekiah, 1003, 1004
 John, 1003
 Minor, 1004
 Samuel, 1003
 Sanford L., 1005
 Truman ancestry, 561
 Jonathan, 561
 Joseph, 561
 Nathan, 561
 Nathan H., 562
 Thomas, 561
 Trumbull ancestry, 516
 Ammi, 516
 David, 516
 Horace, 517
 John, 516
 Joseph, 516
 Leonard G., 517
 Tucker ancestry, 2173
 Frederick, 2173
 John C., 2173
 John L., 2174
 Tupper ancestry, 1655
 Frederick S., 1656
 Israel, 1656
 Jackson, 1656
 Samuel, 1656
 Thomas, 1655, 1656
 Turner ancestry, 225, 327
 Humphrey, 327
 Jacob, 327
 Jacob A., 225
 John, 327
 Seth, 328
 Tuttle ancestry, 1355, 1387, 2148
 Allison E., 1388
 Burton R., 1357
 Caleb, 1356
 Chandler, 1357
 Frank J., 2149
 Hanson, 1388
 John, 1387, 1388, 2148
 John F., 2149
 Jonah E., 1357
 Solomon, 1356
 Thaddeus, 2149
 Thomas, 1356, 1388
 William, 1355
 Twining ancestry, 47
 William, 47
 Twitchell ancestry, 91, 794
 Arthur C., 92
 Asa H., 795
 Benjamin, 794
 Ebenezer, 794, 795
 Isaac J., 795
 Joseph, 91
 Joshua, 794
 Peter, 91
 Tyler ancestry, 1486
 Job, 1486, 1487
 Moses, 1487
 Parker, 1487
 Tyzzer ancestry, 1198
 George R., 1198
 Josiah, 1198
 Walter G., 1199
 Upham ancestry, 282
 Alvin, 284
 Calvin H., 284, 285
 John, 283
 Jonathan, 284
 Frederic W., 285
 Phineas, 283
 Samuel, 284
 Upson ancestry, 235
 Edwin, 236
 Horatio, 236
 John, 236
 Joseph E., 236
 Stephen, 235
 Thomas, 235
 Van Baun ancestry, 409
 Harriet F. W., 409
 St. John D., 409
 William W., 409
 Vaughan ancestry, 385, 1173
 Asa, 1174
 Benjamin, 1174
 Fayette, 386
 Frank L., 386
 George, 385, 1174
 Herman W., 1174
 Jireh, 385
 John, 1173
 Joseph, 385
 Julius C., 1174
 Leonard, 1174
 Peter, 385
 Robert, 1174
 Whitman, 1174
 Viall ancestry, 1689
 Anson, 1690
 Benjamin, 1690
 John, 1689
 Nathaniel, 1690
 Richmond, 1690
 William A., 1691
 Viles ancestry, 2039
 Jesse, 2040
 Jesse S., 2040
 Jesse Sumner, 2041
 John, 2039, 2040
 Vincent ancestry, 1707
 Ezra, 1709
 Nicholas, 1708
 Walter E., 1709
 William, 1708, 1709
 William, Dr., 1708
 Vose ancestry, 64
 Henry, 65
 Robert, 64, 65
 Samuel, 65
 Waite ancestry, 2019
 Horace, 2019
 Nathaniel, 2019
 Smith, 2019
 Smith E., 2019
 Waitt ancestry, 82
 Arthur M., 83
 Robert M., 83
 Samuel, 83
 Wakefield ancestry, 559, 776
 Aaron, 559
 Albert E., 777
 Frederick W., 777
 George F., 777
 James, 776
 John, 776
 John W., 777
 Wales ancestry, 830
 Joseph, 831
 Nathaniel, 830
 William, 831
 Walker ancestry, 281, 976, 1106,
 1395, 1554, 2169, 2227
 Alexander, 281
 Andrew, 281
 Asahel, 2170
 Benjamin, 1106
 David, 1554, 1555
 Edward W., 1106





0093399